

Thomas More Studies

Volume 9.2

2014

A Concordance of Major Terms in Thomas More's *The Debellation of Salem and Bizance*

Alphabetical Listing

A.....2	I..... 261	Q.....485
B.....37	J..... 272	R..... 486
C..... 64	K..... 281	S..... 516
D.....119	L..... 288	T.....609
E..... 153	M..... 329	U..... 651
F.....168	N..... 393	V.....658
G.....210	O.....404	W.....662
H.....229	P.....422	Y.....715
		Z.....716

Term Frequency Index for this Selective Concordance.....717

For the Complete Online Concordance and Complete Term Frequency Index

Visit <http://thomasmorestudies.org/DebellationConcordance/framconc.htm>

Page and line numbers refer to volume 10, *The Debellation of Salem and Bizance*, of *The Complete Works of St. Thomas More*, ed. R.S. Sylvester (Yale UP, 1963).

This concordance was compiled by Katherine Stearns using a licensed copy of Concordance, version 3.3.
Concordance Copyright © 1999-2009 R.J.C. Watt. All rights reserved.

A Concordance of Major Terms in Thomas More's *The Debellation of Salem and Bizance*

(Excluded: articles, auxiliary verbs, conjunctions, prepositions, pronouns)

<u>Context</u>	<u>Word</u>	<u>Context</u>	<u>Volume, Page/Line</u>
work, and answers were	a-making	, divers, by divers very	10, 4/ 25
questioned in that sudden	abashment	, seeing that God had	10, 154/ 8
once, I shall soon	abate	that courage. For first	10, 5/ 15
in prison upon good	abearing	shall never be put	10, 128/ 20
as for this good	abearing	, to the end that	10, 125/ 14
this piece of good	abearing	-- this good answerer	10, 129/ 16
felony or for good	abearing	-- if he speak	10, 124/ 9
him, of his good	abearing	. And if he can	10, 126/ 26
wit, arresting upon good	abearing	. And whereas in mine	10, 125/ 7
the surety of good	abearing	, and to indictments --	10, 121/ 35
the arresting for good	abearing	, truth it is that	10, 126/ 23
but that upon good	abearing	, by discretion of the	10, 128/ 28
felony or for good	abearing	, to putting of men	10, 141/ 15
and imprisonment upon good	abearing	, the man shall never	10, 128/ 17
him for his good	abearing	, and sometimes sureties with	10, 121/ 17
felony or for good	abearing	. And over that, I	10, 122/ 20
Now, concerning the good	abearing	awarded by the justices	10, 127/ 32
troublesome man to good	abearing	? I suppose yes, and	10, 125/ 35
that one was brought	abed	, with sore labor at	10, 6/ 1
them, or promise or	abetment	to procure and pursue	10, 198/ 31
himself to hate and	abhor	these heresies that these	10, 39/ 14
such as mine heart	abhorreth	so much as to	10, 105/ 4
believe that he shall	abide	great pain in purgatory	10, 80/ 15
they had well liefer	abide	the pain to be	10, 122/ 22
be forsworn rather than	abide	the adventure, whatsoever provision	10, 96/ 2
his obstinate dealing, with	abiding	excommunicated and contemning the	10, 118/ 15
wit, in power and	ability	to feign. And farther	10, 158/ 11
the only power and	ability	to feign were a	10, 158/ 4
neither be driven to	abjuration	nor purgation, but delivered	10, 123/ 14
man say that this	abjuration	is perilous, for jeopardy	10, 116/ 31
to put men to	abjuration	, and to have men	10, 170/ 24
is not upon every	abjuration	. But of truth, he	10, 116/ 33
theirs of desiring men's	abjuration	and punishment utterly changed	10, 182/ 17
still, for all his	abjuration	. And then wherefore should	10, 116/ 27
depositions, openly make him	abjure	and bear a faggot	10, 73/ 34
offender such twain as	abjure	both, and bear faggots	10, 219/ 18

nor hold heresies, but	abjure	them for ever. And	10, 116/ 13
renounce their heresy, and	abjure	and bear faggots both	10, 219/ 3
giveth him leave to	abjure	at the first, and	10, 70/ 12
men to have men	abjure	, or to have men	10, 67/ 20
desire to cause men	abjure	or to have them	10, 180/ 32
they be bound to	abjure	, then is it good	10, 124/ 15
have great desire to	abjure	men or note them	10, 179/ 21
ordinary cause him to	abjure	, and the rather to	10, 127/ 26
have to cause men	abjure	heresies, and to punish	10, 172/ 20
reason be compelled to	abjure	. And therein were there	10, 83/ 5
men to have men	abjured	or to be noted	10, 168/ 13
point that himself hath	abjured	, and then let us	10, 116/ 25
fire, because he was	abjured	before, and they may	10, 166/ 27
truth, he that is	abjured	upon such things proved	10, 116/ 34
indeed, soon after that,	abjured	. But for this I	10, 140/ 37
time and be but	abjured	: were not this an	10, 166/ 28
of Division five men	abjured	in fifteen years, and	10, 179/ 25
their cruel desire of	abjuring	and punishing folk for	10, 181/ 32
a man meet and	able	to make a reformation	10, 14/ 35
answers will never be	able	to maintain. And as	10, 14/ 1
many a man is	able	well to do the	10, 51/ 9
debts paid them, were	able	and would do those	10, 51/ 14
not only to be	able	to swear false, and	10, 158/ 23
if he be not	able	to purge himself, but	10, 111/ 36
And ever shall be	able	to do, make what	10, 164/ 11
any man else is	able	to confute, nor prove	10, 158/ 9
such, and so well	able	to be plainly proved	10, 71/ 24
such as were well	able	plainly to prove the	10, 99/ 33
for lack, be not	able	; and so should there	10, 51/ 15
of his words were	able	to prove that he	10, 37/ 2
while he liveth, be	able	to void them with	10, 104/ 11
book alone is as	able	to put them in	10, 187/ 3
for every man is	able	to feign. This was	10, 158/ 7
the other law (Ad	abolendam	) thereof made before, as	10, 114/ 12
the said chapter Ad	abolendam	is that if a	10, 113/ 24
in the law Ad	abolendam	was also made in	10, 113/ 17
of the law Ad	abolendam	, whereby we may see	10, 114/ 15
de hereticis, ca. Ad	abolendam	, which is recited in	10, 110/ 34
in the law Ad	abolendam	(recited in the fifth	10, 114/ 2
heart be plenteous and	aboundeth	"). And therefore I say	10, 82/ 36
perjured persons as be	above-rehearsed	in this chapter be	10, 183/ 24
once begun and spread	abroad	is not after soon	10, 17/ 15
For truly the report	abroad	is nought although it	10, 58/ 32

force in every place	abroad	as they be in	10, 37/ 10
since that book gone	abroad	, it hath been in	10, 76/ 36
put them in print	abroad	as he doth in	10, 192/ 13
man's hand put out	abroad	in print. For there	10, 79/ 34
in printed English books	abroad	, as may give them	10, 81/ 24
would put out books	abroad	; and therefore his writing	10, 40/ 19
was once come out	abroad	, anon heard I word	10, 4/ 11
not suffer him walk	abroad	. And therefore I suppose	10, 219/ 15
with devising and spreading	abroad	causes of murmur and	10, 212/ 17
to blow it farther	abroad	. The untruth of such	10, 76/ 29
to print and put	abroad	among the people a	10, 193/ 7
out books in writing	abroad	among the people against	10, 193/ 28
defaults of the laws	abroad	among the people in	10, 193/ 37
But come the book	abroad	once, I shall soon	10, 5/ 15
secular priests be more	abroad	, and thereby their variance	10, 40/ 37
secular priests go more	abroad	. Now, if this exposition	10, 38/ 26
to do, put out	abroad	in print, under color	10, 15/ 8
faults and putting them	abroad	in print; which answer	10, 194/ 9
preach in such wise	abroad	that their words should	10, 115/ 20
there were some fools	abroad	in the world. For	10, 54/ 22
Barnes', began to go	abroad	": therein he would seem	10, 14/ 23
yet, lest in their	absence	the officers of their	10, 138/ 10
a man that is	absent	, and that is also	10, 132/ 36
that I may not	absolutely	pity: yet in some	10, 48/ 26
but he may with	abundance	do good. But now	10, 31/ 22
may take harm by	abundance	. But so is there	10, 31/ 21
exhorting "them that have	abundance	of possessions to be	10, 36/ 2
Savior saith himself, "Ex	abundantia	cordis os loquitur" ("The	10, 82/ 34
because he prayed God	abundantly	to send him grace	10, 66/ 15
God to "send" them, "	abundantly	, "zeal of souls, pity	10, 65/ 9
partial, then he may	abuse	the law, and then	10, 163/ 22
that some wily shrews	abuse	the good man's simplicity	10, 53/ 13
these wily shrews which	abuse	his labor mean in	10, 189/ 3
say," as though they	abused	the spiritual laws in	10, 192/ 3
them by name), have	abused	his plain simplicity, making	10, 64/ 7
he blameth but their	abuses	thereof: yet since he	10, 191/ 33
spoken of defaults and	abuses	in the spirituality more	10, 20/ 14
he blameth but their	abuses	thereof, the truth appeareth	10, 191/ 14
his book of Division	abuseth	the figure of so	10, 167/ 18
with like lies of	abusing	the temporal laws too	10, 192/ 7
occasion to put away	abusions	, evil examples, and heresies	10, 225/ 21
by keeping secret such	abusions	and pretenses as in	10, 210/ 35
I keep secret such	abusions	and pretenses as be	10, 211/ 7

long continuance and through	abusions	that rise by occasion	10, 215/ 30
find default at their	abusions	and disorder love no	10, 65/ 16
very reasonable; and that	abusions	(by occasion whereof he	10, 216/ 6
to take him and	accept	him for an accuser	10, 90/ 21
ordinance the people should	accept	all together both all	10, 203/ 31
matter, he may never	accept	him therein for a	10, 101/ 14
of the faith to	accept	the witness. For it	10, 163/ 19
any spiritual man would	accept	a worldly honor by	10, 42/ 11
any spiritual man would	accept	a worldly honor by	10, 42/ 23
it yet reason to	accept	his oath in whatsoever	10, 115/ 2
reason of spiritual dignities	accept	, as some laymen say	10, 43/ 2
his opinion, and not	accept	the good monition of	10, 72/ 17
twenty, but utterly to	accept	and obey not only	10, 203/ 16
But if the judge	accept	such a perjured witness	10, 163/ 10
to some judge to	accept	such a perjured witness	10, 163/ 14
a spiritual man would	accept	honor by reason of	10, 41/ 31
he clearly refuse to	accept	anything that the witness	10, 161/ 5
are now bound to	accept	and obey them. For	10, 214/ 14
obey them, and to	accept	all that they do	10, 202/ 29
obey them, and to	accept	all that they do	10, 214/ 10
his own: "and to	accept	all that they do	10, 214/ 23
he ought not to	accept	him. And though the	10, 163/ 15
saith, the judge may	accept	such a token to	10, 163/ 2
of their free agreement	accept	and agree unto; but	10, 217/ 10
before. For if he	accept	any such witness contrary	10, 163/ 6
should have liberty to	accept	, if they would, the	10, 161/ 3
his sayings the more	acceptable	, he layeth sometimes default	10, 169/ 14
the "common usage and	acceptance	" of speaking, as he	10, 39/ 19
the witness. In which	acceptance	he shall more liberally	10, 163/ 3
whether common usage and	acceptance	of a word should	10, 37/ 5
may be taken and	accepted	for accusers -- and	10, 91/ 8
he may have it	accepted	in such a faint	10, 118/ 3
been long received and	accepted	for sure and stable	10, 37/ 11
three hundred years have	accepted	and allowed it, but	10, 117/ 11
not reasonable to be	accepted	for a law. For	10, 105/ 25
was reasonable to be	accepted	as a law that	10, 218/ 11
he meaneth to be	accepted	by reason of a	10, 42/ 27
people by common usage	accepted	-- and over that	10, 217/ 29
tokens may be sooner	accepted	than truly showed. To	10, 155/ 25
tokens may sooner be	accepted	than truly showed --	10, 162/ 37
tokens may be sooner	accepted	than truly showed. As	10, 163/ 1
by whole general council,	accepted	and used so long	10, 118/ 30
case should not be	accepted	-- for the said	10, 113/ 23

he could do by	accepting	of any other witness	10, 163/ 5
well content that ye	account	this good man both	10, 87/ 23
to call for the	account	nor have nothing owing	10, 52/ 33
should yearly yield an	account	unto the ordinary. And	10, 35/ 3
when he shall ask	account	of his people that	10, 176/ 1
I never took and	accounted	myself for a man	10, 14/ 35
spiritual and temporal both,	accounted	as great a crime	10, 147/ 2
bear a faggot, or	accuse	him for his obstinacy	10, 73/ 35
the ordinary or be	accursed	; or that a perjured	10, 218/ 15
of the peace be	accursed	for inquiring against heresies	10, 188/ 2
thereby such as are	accursed	, and such as are	10, 146/ 23
the justices of peace	accursed	, I dare be bold	10, 186/ 6
pay them not be	accursed	. I have espied this	10, 197/ 2
in him, or be	accursed	, as if he be	10, 110/ 36
in him, or be	accursed	, as if he be	10, 111/ 11
indurate mind stand so	accursed	a year, he shall	10, 113/ 35
so noised to be	accursed	hear of it, they	10, 187/ 28
do against it be	accursed	; and so may lightly	10, 187/ 24
either? If men were	accursed	, as he mistaketh it	10, 186/ 35
juries of the realm	accursed	for inquiring of heresy	10, 65/ 4
justices of peace were	accursed	thereby, as often as	10, 188/ 34
will rather be once	accursed	than of such suspicion	10, 117/ 34
the ordinary or be	accursed	; and so the purgation	10, 113/ 26
his purgation or be	accursed	; and then there is	10, 113/ 33
obdurate heart stand, so	accursed	, a whole year, he	10, 117/ 17
law or peril of	accursing	either. For I little	10, 185/ 6
in upon pain of	accursing	-- and then, if	10, 168/ 19
nor by such open	accusation	give him an open	10, 95/ 11
but either upon open	accusation	or presentment had before	10, 133/ 28
adversary by his willful	accusation	; which if he should	10, 95/ 7
called but either by	accusation	or presentment in their	10, 139/ 14
to proceed without open	accusation	or presentment is the	10, 138/ 30
suit by way of	accusation	sufficient to serve in	10, 91/ 33
by this way of	accusation	that there should need	10, 91/ 5
us yet both open	accusations	and presentments, to put	10, 143/ 13
law in the chapter "	Accusatus	, " par. "Licet," whereby it	10, 146/ 8
themselves, also, will neither	accuse	nor yet bear witness	10, 99/ 14
malice in them that	accuse	him, or bear witness	10, 105/ 28
true man content to	accuse	a heretic, but that	10, 93/ 35
called." For as for	accuse	folk openly for heresy	10, 139/ 19
some other man to	accuse	-- yet him that	10, 101/ 11
be in if he	accuse	him not, nor by	10, 95/ 10
ordinary the tale and	accuse	him. But, now, if	10, 73/ 23

touch his words, I	accuse	not his own mind	10, 53/ 10
his own offer to	accuse	him. And therefore the	10, 95/ 30
of them that they	accuse	. Now, if this answer	10, 108/ 36
of them that they	accuse	. And then to make	10, 106/ 4
that right few were	accused	, or peradventure any one	10, 102/ 11
few should be thereof	accused	, or peradventure any one	10, 104/ 17
that though one being	accused	and sworn confess nothing	10, 146/ 9
the party that is	accused	than he could do	10, 163/ 4
folly to be much	accused	. This have I proved	10, 190/ 32
see, if the party	accused	be guiltless indeed, as	10, 163/ 17
them that may be	accused	by twelve men and	10, 141/ 16
knew their names that	accused	him, he might percase	10, 105/ 26
if he that is	accused	knew their names that	10, 105/ 26
a man should be	accused	and know not his	10, 218/ 12
that a man be	accused	or indicted of malice	10, 130/ 17
deed or saying is	accused	-- yet saith no	10, 179/ 10
which is detected or	accused	of heresy should be	10, 97/ 24
good that he that	accused	him follow the Gospel	10, 72/ 14
those actions and thereby	accused	those offenders, the king's	10, 143/ 30
of them that be	accused	: that then they may	10, 109/ 21
be taken as his	accuser	. This is a right	10, 90/ 19
doth every denouncer, every	accuser	, and, in a manner	10, 185/ 25
wherein without any special	accuser	offering himself as party	10, 89/ 30
openly be called an	accuser	, but will be content	10, 90/ 25
if he become an	accuser	I have devised a	10, 94/ 4
party and an open	accuser	but only fear, I	10, 92/ 22
he shall do his	accuser	no bodily harm at	10, 94/ 12
be taken as his	accuser	. And if he will	10, 89/ 14
party and an open	accuser	, considering that he refuseth	10, 91/ 27
officio there is none	accuser	, and that here, the	10, 144/ 7
he not become the	accuser	and anger him whom	10, 94/ 10
heresy without an open	accuser	complaining to him, or	10, 126/ 11
either indictment or open	accuser	, or suffering him to	10, 126/ 19
the names of his	accuser	, to entitle him to	10, 130/ 7
shall not hurt neither	accuser	nor witness: I will	10, 97/ 26
and openly become their	accuser	. Now, what if there	10, 99/ 31
an open adversary and	accuser	, is not in the	10, 95/ 4
to profess himself for	accuser	. And thus is this	10, 110/ 26
he will become the	accuser	that heareth it but	10, 100/ 10
and know not his	accuser	. And that it is	10, 218/ 12
heresy, not know his	accuser	-- so may it	10, 130/ 23
for lack of an	accuser	and credence of the	10, 101/ 22
make himself an open	accuser	of the party, nor	10, 103/ 10

or bringing of the	accuser	to the proof of	10, 125/ 28
to be his open	accuser	for anything save for	10, 92/ 18
shall not know his	accuser	: if we should change	10, 129/ 33
before he become his	accuser	, but may sit still	10, 95/ 5
him to be an	accuser	be so sufficiently provided	10, 92/ 28
will much less become	accuser	, " say we, "than they	10, 101/ 1
and person of an	accuser	: I say that his	10, 93/ 33
without presentment or open	accuser	, hath had that long	10, 128/ 4
becoming of an open	accuser	run in the deadly	10, 98/ 22
one should become the	accuser	-- when the one	10, 99/ 34
would not be the	accuser	himself, since the bishop	10, 101/ 12
content to become an	accuser	openly -- there should	10, 103/ 29
and become an open	accuser	. Consider now, therefore, what	10, 92/ 34
and become an open	accuser	; but, though they were	10, 93/ 30
refuse to become the	accuser	himself -- this good	10, 101/ 9
avow to be his	accuser	, it is to think	10, 89/ 15
refuse to be an	accuser	, but also to be	10, 95/ 23
against him as his	accuser	: the streets were likely	10, 102/ 10
accept him for an	accuser	if he will, and	10, 90/ 21
drive out of the	accuser's	heart all fear of	10, 99/ 10
let men to become	accusers	in heresy, and yet	10, 99/ 26
knowledge who were his	accusers	, to get any amends	10, 132/ 21
to become his open	accusers	. And the cause that	10, 92/ 5
bare device of open	accusers	alone, neither compelled nor	10, 144/ 15
refusing to become open	accusers	were a conjecture to	10, 91/ 14
device of only open	accusers	, for the harm that	10, 98/ 2
his indicters are his	accusers	, and therefore he may	10, 130/ 9
as to become open	accusers	, I speak here of	10, 102/ 24
common weal become open	accusers	. And as I again	10, 103/ 17
taken and accepted for	accusers	-- and if they	10, 91/ 9
indemnity of the said	accusers	and witnesses it is	10, 109/ 25
sufficient to deliver the	accusers	from fear, leaveth them	10, 99/ 5
not," say we, "become	accusers	in no manner case	10, 100/ 31
Who shall be the	accusers	?" say we. "Marry," saith	10, 100/ 30
necessity, and not as	accusers	of their neighbor of	10, 90/ 28
nor who be his	accusers	: it seemeth not reasonable	10, 105/ 24
might come to the	accusers	or witnesses of heresy	10, 109/ 20
therefore, devised rewards for	accusers	, and great pains of	10, 144/ 12
of them will become	accusers	that were present and	10, 100/ 8
against heretics but open	accusers	alone, and saith that	10, 143/ 17
and saith that open	accusers	shall sufficiently serve the	10, 143/ 17
changed into such open	accusers	as in seven years	10, 145/ 20
the names of the	accusers	or witnesses shall not	10, 109/ 22

sometimes who be his	accusers	as he shall in	10, 131/ 10
themselves in heresy open	accusers	, and in some cases	10, 97/ 31
shall I devise. Put	accusers	in the stead of	10, 100/ 28
the way of open	accusers	as by that manner	10, 119/ 16
rather forbear to be	accusers	than by the becoming	10, 98/ 21
not themselves openly become	accusers	. Therein, lo, these are	10, 103/ 4
his device of open	accusers	. Consider well this, good	10, 143/ 10
it, be taken as	accusers	-- taking those witnesses	10, 89/ 26
it, be taken as	accusers	-- taking those witnesses	10, 100/ 5
few that would become	accusers	. But, now, though there	10, 99/ 8
will not be his	accusers	, it is to think	10, 90/ 31
thereof trust all unto	accusers	-- of which, for	10, 101/ 30
by means of open	accusers	-- it would at	10, 104/ 14
it be to the	accusing	of himself and his	10, 152/ 28
every man to the	accusing	of the breakers of	10, 143/ 24
by way of open	accusing	-- thereto saith this	10, 143/ 20
have been usually long	accustomed	in this realm; and	10, 217/ 27
he that hath three	aces	in his hand. For	10, 62/ 13
And they confess and	acknowledge	also that the very	10, 200/ 8
spirituality both knoweth and	acknowledgeth	. And therefore they do	10, 200/ 21
secret shrews of his	acquaintance	murder him; and that	10, 94/ 16
the judges think they	acquit	the felon against their	10, 155/ 9
witnesses at light and	acquit	the prisoner for all	10, 154/ 24
spiritual court, that shall	acquit	or condemn the parties	10, 149/ 30
mind may serve to	acquit	him now (which I	10, 38/ 27
given good evidence for	acquittal	of their fellow, with	10, 154/ 4
no business about his	acquittal	? And who shall tell	10, 130/ 6
pain to be thrice	acquitted	by proclamation, and peradventure	10, 122/ 22
to answer before and	acquitted	, if he be not	10, 123/ 8
after by other twelve	acquitted	, go get him home	10, 130/ 12
he had very well	acquitted	himself, he knitteth it	10, 198/ 1
be bound by the	act	that if he gave	10, 32/ 12
indeed. As for his	act	of Parliament that he	10, 32/ 8
God -- the outward	act	thereof, by which men	10, 70/ 2
would needs have an	action	against his neighbor because	10, 199/ 9
that have taken those	actions	and thereby accused those	10, 143/ 29
against it. And such	acts	are there already made	10, 32/ 9
to the making of	acts	of Parliament. If those	10, 55/ 34
of overt and open	actual	deed therewith. Whether they	10, 69/ 28
of death -- and	add	fear of all bodily	10, 92/ 24
could the Parliament farther	add	unto it, that might	10, 187/ 10
with mine answers everywhere	added	thereunto, and then have	10, 88/ 27
And upon this, himself	addeth	unto it in his	10, 184/ 30

good device, he forthwith	addeth	this shrewd saying to	10, 76/ 5
in his said Apology,	addeth	immediately to those words	10, 174/ 30
them more plain with	adding	thereto his own other	10, 65/ 27
leastwise not with that	addition	that he now putteth	10, 44/ 5
mean to set an	addition	thereto: that the King's	10, 32/ 11
for nought, but are	adminicula	probationis, though the men	10, 108/ 1
through such reports they	administer	them sometimes in deadly	10, 84/ 5
and suffer them to	administer	no sacraments nor any	10, 208/ 1
of them that daily	administer	the sacraments of the	10, 84/ 4
and do not duly	administer	some of the seven	10, 43/ 16
seven sacraments not duly	administered	, for maintenance of such	10, 42/ 36
seven sacraments not duly	administered	-- or the people	10, 42/ 15
justice or in duly	administering	some of the seven	10, 45/ 15
example their authority in	administration	of the sacraments. This	10, 207/ 7
indeed (as in the	administration	of the sacraments and	10, 207/ 20
not resisted in the	administration	of the sacraments, and	10, 207/ 29
of one realm, I	admit	the case as possible	10, 204/ 34
as men put and	admit	a case impossible, to	10, 204/ 30
that if it were	admitted	for reason, it could	10, 221/ 2
Christendom, I would have	admitted	his case none otherwise	10, 204/ 29
yet that law there	admitteth	him for a witness	10, 146/ 13
and to instruct and	admonish	other in all charity	10, 61/ 29
hath, he saith, much	ado	to obtain his right	10, 197/ 31
he sometimes have much	ado	to obtain it." Is	10, 197/ 23
have now much more	ado	than I then had	10, 9/ 35
should have then overmuch	ado	. Nor I will not	10, 222/ 14
nor struck, nor none	adultery	done in deed), though	10, 69/ 14
hath a passion of	adultery	and yet doth not	10, 68/ 29
good advisement. In that	adultery	, the malice is the	10, 69/ 10
suddenly fall together in	adultery	for lack of good	10, 69/ 7
for examples manslaughter and	adultery	, which he thought was	10, 68/ 26
to set forth and	advance	those things that were	10, 115/ 29
also set forth and	advanced	forward, by those ungracious	10, 200/ 13
be (as for any	advantage	that he can take	10, 131/ 9
change it to his	advantage	and not into mine	10, 203/ 7
this matter all his	advantage	: even so is verily	10, 7/ 28
again, which for his	advantage	he left out in	10, 208/ 7
but that profit and	advantage	is our own too	10, 87/ 7
swore for his friend's	advantage	and his own, for	10, 153/ 2
himself for his own	advantage	(folio 80) rehearseth them	10, 207/ 13
my words some great	advantage	to ground some great	10, 181/ 25
rather than abide the	adventure	, whatsoever provision any man	10, 96/ 3
meet, that meet at	adventure	as they do); and	10, 12/ 7

man and woman at	adventure	in printed English books	10, 81/ 23
then though he would	adventure	all that ever were	10, 80/ 12
any verse difference, at	adventure	, that he learned at	10, 133/ 31
feared that he would	adventure	his own life. But	10, 94/ 31
enemy will as well	adventure	the forfeiture of his	10, 94/ 29
put himself in the	adventure	alone against them all	10, 3/ 19
of chance and of	adventure	: so surely, though sometimes	10, 130/ 16
make himself an open	adversary	and accuser, is not	10, 95/ 4
killing shall have his	adversary	bound to the peace	10, 98/ 5
make that heretic his	adversary	by his willful accusation	10, 95/ 7
upon, I would here	advertise	Sir Thomas More, not	10, 50/ 10
matter after his good	advertisement	, and never cease till	10, 182/ 29
for this his good	advertisement	I very heartily thank	10, 50/ 16
in that point his	advice	and counsel, he would	10, 51/ 28
by this good man's	advice	, proceed against him by	10, 74/ 9
that case the secret	advice	and counsel may become	10, 193/ 32
this piece, my poor	advice	and counsel shall be	10, 140/ 3
this intent give mine	advice	to keep still those	10, 213/ 9
I would give mine	advice	and counsel to the	10, 193/ 27
made, by so great	advice	, by a whole general	10, 113/ 12
them with judgment and	advise	them well, and not	10, 222/ 21
would, as thus advised,	advise	every man, for fear	10, 69/ 30
then the ordinary shall	advise	him to keep the	10, 72/ 8
them, any other than	advise	them to leave such	10, 180/ 12
in. And I would	advise	every spiritual man to	10, 32/ 1
neither use myself nor	advise	no friend of mine	10, 194/ 5
clearly see that will	advise	piece by piece. And	10, 141/ 25
in this point, and	advise	those prelates that I	10, 56/ 4
yet I dare not	advise	them thereto. The cause	10, 56/ 16
his reason and mine,	advise	and counsel this realm	10, 113/ 9
the ministers, nor yet	advise	him to use such	10, 192/ 15
I would, as thus	advised	, advise every man, for	10, 69/ 30
I not, as thus	advised	, neither use myself nor	10, 194/ 4
for lack of good	advisement	. In that adultery, the	10, 69/ 10
for lack of good	advisement	. As for his passion	10, 68/ 32
for lack of good	advisement	: doth there no man	10, 69/ 4
for lack of good	advisement	? Doth never none unthrifts	10, 69/ 5
leisure hereafter, upon better	advisement	, use the same circumspection	10, 29/ 33
for lack of good	advisement	? "Yea," will this man	10, 69/ 7
as himself deviseth and	adviseth	that none but such	10, 39/ 8
man hath been worse	afeard	than hurt? A man	10, 94/ 8
-- that whosoever be	afeard	may desire and have	10, 98/ 13
cannot tell. I was	afeard	it had been overseen	10, 226/ 11

that saith he is	afeard	of him. For by	10, 228/ 34
where they were well	afeard	, they would hold it	10, 83/ 26
make them the less	afeard	to do it --	10, 81/ 1
may make the ordinaries	afeard	of their own shadow	10, 75/ 24
soon as he is	afeard	(and sooner, pardie, this	10, 98/ 15
which he that is	afeard	of killing shall have	10, 98/ 5
and many true men	afeard	. And if the giving	10, 220/ 12
it that I am	afeard	to counsel them follow	10, 56/ 18
them as their own	affection	leadeth them -- this	10, 198/ 33
to blind us with	affection	. For in all this	10, 86/ 28
speaketh of it. Which	affection	cannot be but a	10, 176/ 15
not of any corrupt	affection	: it meaneth none other	10, 161/ 31
offered of any corrupt	affection	, but of remorse of	10, 161/ 14
infected with desire and	affection	to have the worldly	10, 174/ 15
the said desire and	affection	to have the worldly	10, 174/ 27
have a desire and	affection	to have the worldly	10, 175/ 6
the said desire and	affection	to have the worldly	10, 175/ 28
that the desire and	affection	to have the worldly	10, 176/ 9
with the desire and	affection	to have the worldly	10, 176/ 29
as he said, likewise	affectionate	) the faults of the	10, 19/ 24
have none of these	affections	with notable enormity, then	10, 172/ 29
men for such evil	affections	as this good Pacifier	10, 179/ 20
there are many other	affections	besides all such fear	10, 99/ 25
or some of mine "	affinity	" may slander any of	10, 28/ 21
and others of his	affinity	list to call any	10, 26/ 12
or any of mine "	affinity	" "list to call them	10, 28/ 9
others of his own	affinity	, and in deposing against	10, 107/ 27
For I have none	affinity	but as I think	10, 28/ 25
in one of his	affinity	as in one of	10, 28/ 30
the true Catholics mine	affinity	, and all the others	10, 28/ 28
first, as for mine	affinity	, is not very great	10, 28/ 25
lest I or mine	affinity	might, if we list	10, 29/ 13
by this word "therefore")	affirm	there that he saith	10, 57/ 7
yet he doth not	affirm	, but saith he hath	10, 220/ 17
words: And the laws	affirmed	by usage and agreement	10, 217/ 8
a true, faithful man,	affirmeth	them nought -- and	10, 29/ 28
remembrance, upon which he	affirmeth	it to have been	10, 195/ 35
are now living"; and	affirmeth	that the same "constitution	10, 195/ 29
say true in these	aforesaid	words of his "And	10, 175/ 11
apology" he findeth the	aforesaid	fault with mine Apology	10, 11/ 5
witness, will neither be	afraid	nor ashamed, nor desire	10, 93/ 21
his matter again considered	afresh	, he hath caught any	10, 158/ 19
country and teach heresies	afresh	, and one or twain	10, 107/ 33

therein clearly confuted him	afresh	: it may peradventure happen	10, 228/ 17
proved in more matters	afresh	; and albeit that this	10, 77/ 1
process against the party	afresh	, without laying that indictment	10, 186/ 3
more like be committed	afresh	, but if they were	10, 147/ 10
more like be committed	afresh	, but if they were	10, 155/ 30
and the other even	afterhand	-- there shall neither	10, 86/ 22
caudle serveth against her	afterthroes	. Now, after that the	10, 6/ 4
journey "" and that	afterward	, in the 106th leaf	10, 14/ 13
for what cause. And	afterward	, in folio 268, I	10, 27/ 17
And though the parties	afterward	may amend and do	10, 48/ 20
I before have said,	afterward	looked upon and allowed	10, 114/ 5
some such evil things	afterward	as were at the	10, 55/ 5
were still nought, and	afterward	still would be nought	10, 127/ 27
book of Division and	afterward	by this book again	10, 82/ 27
confess nothing, and yet	afterward	he confesseth, both of	10, 146/ 10
and clean -- and	afterward	the Catholics called them	10, 25/ 31
which I shall speak	afterward	. Another special cause there	10, 186/ 22
we be to speak	afterward	, in another chapter. Say	10, 145/ 24
said truth. And yet	afterward	hath himself confessed that	10, 148/ 24
twenty such secret informations	afterward	call him forth openly	10, 73/ 33
taketh such pleasure that	afterward	(folio 79) he falleth	10, 202/ 5
than his is that	afterward	deposeth to his harm	10, 101/ 17
so, nor never would	afterward	teach nor hold heresies	10, 116/ 12
first sow division, and	afterward	rear rebellion in the	10, 213/ 7
the cause, and forthwith	afterward	I prove it, which	10, 126/ 13
business of them. And	afterward	, in the leaf 91	10, 221/ 27
off the neck. And	afterward	when honest men, dwellers	10, 16/ 20
had written so pithily.	Afterward	, in another place where	10, 199/ 29
like peril to fall	afterward	, it was provided by	10, 119/ 26
consider the paragraph "Excommunicamus"	afterward	in the same title	10, 114/ 8
grant it, neither. But	afterward	, in the selfsame chapter	10, 96/ 34
some of them would	afterward	do some such things	10, 55/ 1
he spoke himself, but	afterward	also in the second	10, 200/ 35
be suspected themselves, and	afterward	confess it too, both	10, 148/ 35
the said chapter; and	afterward	, then, shall we see	10, 111/ 13
man of felony, and	afterward	, when they were stepped	10, 154/ 2
in the county, and	afterward	those depositions with such	10, 151/ 7
court -- should be	afterward	received as witness in	10, 150/ 11
much minded as yet,	age	now so coming on	10, 3/ 21
many years mad; but	age	had taken from him	10, 16/ 7
his book of Division	aggrieve	the clergy of this	10, 191/ 26
words: And this Pacifier	aggrieveth	(as much as in	10, 191/ 12
heretic: which thing sore	aggrieveth	the suspicion that he	10, 117/ 33

his such manner of	aggrieving	he useth a very	10, 191/ 28
it, a good while	ago	in my book of	10, 35/ 31
I shall as genteelly	agree	with him again; but	10, 216/ 2
name and the matter	agree	together well), but I	10, 10/ 16
That I will well	agree	, " will this good man	10, 70/ 8
wit and grace to	agree	together in goodness, and	10, 231/ 5
is so genteel to	agree	with me, I shall	10, 216/ 1
and in another to	agree	that there is such	10, 61/ 15
of both parties to	agree	, and each love other	10, 228/ 3
chapter: I will first	agree	with Master More, that	10, 215/ 24
would in no wise	agree	with the name of	10, 8/ 21
fully fifteen that anything	agree	with the name. Now	10, 10/ 21
love well together and	agree	, and neither of them	10, 212/ 35
answer thus. I will	agree	that my saying that	10, 178/ 23
and therefore we shall	agree	well in that. But	10, 148/ 11
matters of his book	agree	well with the name	10, 10/ 14
for other things, yet	agree	together about the maintenance	10, 43/ 11
wise: I will also	agree	that in the congregation	10, 216/ 14
against their will, and	agree	not themselves thereto. This	10, 218/ 1
free agreement accept and	agree	unto; but these laws	10, 217/ 10
mine own mind, could	agree	well with this good	10, 56/ 4
law they do not	agree	nor stand together. And	10, 186/ 15
-- His Grace may	agree	to it when it	10, 32/ 16
of them that so	agree	against their will. But	10, 217/ 15
Christendom was this law	agreed	and approved. And from	10, 144/ 35
with the truth, and	agreed	in the circumstances and	10, 154/ 10
of heresies were never	agreed	by a common assent	10, 217/ 11
be thanked, meetly well	agreed	together, God hold it	10, 30/ 29
made were so well	agreed	again that neither nother	10, 143/ 38
spirituality and temporalty, ratified,	agreed	, and confirmed, ought with	10, 215/ 28
usage and custom ratified,	agreed	, and confirmed, yet he	10, 215/ 8
therefore, that any ratifying,	agreeing	, or confirming of the	10, 217/ 20
people of their free	agreement	accept and agree unto	10, 217/ 10
that spoke of such	agreement	all in one --	10, 43/ 23
affirmed by usage and	agreement	of the people be	10, 217/ 8
of a consent and	agreement	wherein secular priests and	10, 43/ 9
words -- of the	agreement	of all spiritual folk	10, 44/ 20
intend a division than	agreement	, I cannot tell; their	10, 225/ 19
and the patriarch of	Alexandria	by their deputies, and	10, 144/ 32
else if they will	algates	detect any man, may	10, 91/ 8
the spiritual (for those,	algates	, that be now) saith	10, 137/ 29
offender be both punished	alike	: if the greater offender	10, 218/ 30
they renounced; or be	alike	arrested and put in	10, 218/ 18

punished, imprisoned, or arrested	alike	; which unreasonable reason oppugneth	10, 220/ 26
yet the more part	alive	. And therefore, if the	10, 35/ 15
the amendments that he	allayeth	in his Apology is	10, 22/ 10
parson's bare word, for	allegation	of the constitution provincial	10, 196/ 4
any reasonable and true	allegation	so order themselves that	10, 60/ 22
that the parties do	allege	it; but he must	10, 157/ 1
taught all, and would	allege	therefore that if he	10, 80/ 10
him, he might percase	allege	and prove so great	10, 105/ 27
For though it be	alleged	in the Extra. de	10, 111/ 24
whom he so much	allegeth	here himself. And whereas	10, 83/ 15
such fault as he	allegeth	-- what could mine	10, 186/ 34
Ut inquisitionis, that he	allegeth	, nor so much as	10, 194/ 18
and wise men would	allow	my deed -- to	10, 129/ 12
mind I very well	allow	, and would have allowed	10, 49/ 22
realm so far forth	allow	and approve his dread	10, 94/ 24
the devil. I well	allow	, therefore, and like not	10, 222/ 24
evangelicals" -- I well	allow	the good mind of	10, 24/ 35
as their discretion will	allow	. And then to lie	10, 121/ 18
been like to have	allowed	it but a little	10, 224/ 6
that have used and	allowed	that law for good	10, 114/ 27
afterward looked upon and	allowed	in the general council	10, 114/ 5
years have accepted and	allowed	it, but that it	10, 117/ 11
intended that used and	allowed	this thing that I	10, 157/ 13
continual use ever since	allowed	it. And this realm	10, 145/ 2
allow, and would have	allowed	in like wise his	10, 49/ 22
the said apology, and	alloweth	the said answer well	10, 224/ 1
it not serve in	Almaine	; which words I might	10, 97/ 9
they had been in	Almaine	duly followed in the	10, 96/ 27
in many places of	Almaine	that are perverted since	10, 96/ 24
is to wit, of	Almaine	and Greece. There were	10, 144/ 30
have been slain in	Almaine	, within these very few	10, 210/ 24
fail to fall, which	Almighty	God keep from us	10, 15/ 30
he saith: I beseech	Almighty	God that he have	10, 211/ 23
thus: that I beseech	Almighty	God that the end	10, 210/ 14
heard much speech made	almost	every week -- so	10, 4/ 27
would say that by "	almost	killing with a club	10, 31/ 27
like it, I were	almost	as mad as he	10, 218/ 2
learned the rule that	almost	every boy con: that	10, 33/ 24
happeth very seldom, and	almost	never till it be	10, 109/ 36
in all criminal causes	almost	, all the laws of	10, 220/ 27
some folk as lief	almost	as the life. And	10, 99/ 20
in the reading wax	almost	as weary. Then saw	10, 38/ 4
them -- it were	almost	as much to say	10, 76/ 24

that no man is	almost	any time without them	10, 80/ 21
them hypocrites for their	alms	that now call them	10, 55/ 13
them hypocrites for their	alms	, and would say that	10, 53/ 31
a law." His book	alone	is as able to	10, 187/ 3
business to let heretics	alone	; and go about with	10, 213/ 18
himself in the adventure	alone	against them all. But	10, 3/ 19
leaving his other trifles	alone	-- I answered in	10, 222/ 8
with the first point	alone	. For if by the	10, 120/ 6
some piece of Essex	alone	, and the complaints, upon	10, 170/ 10
believe some one judge	alone	, not in cunning but	10, 135/ 9
excuse. This first point	alone	of this good man's	10, 73/ 15
damage unto the spirituality	alone	, but the harm is	10, 87/ 10
and let the writ	alone	. And so hath he	10, 128/ 12
the very principal point	alone	-- wherein he laboreth	10, 224/ 9
either let that heretic	alone	and let him go	10, 93/ 36
device of open accusers	alone	, neither compelled nor hired	10, 144/ 16
word let it even	alone	. Howbeit, good readers, what	10, 4/ 5
let all mischievous folk	alone	, and thereby suffer many	10, 148/ 8
himself saith not so	alone	, but that Summa rosella	10, 184/ 32
undone and let heretics	alone	, and over that, with	10, 6/ 11
heretics but open accusers	alone	, and saith that open	10, 143/ 17
rather have let them	alone	than write them in	10, 19/ 34
peradventure let them even	alone	, and let them like	10, 225/ 9
all in the people	alone	, and in themselves no	10, 200/ 3
shall not say so	alone	. I suppose verily that	10, 135/ 17
-- in that point	alone	, I say we lay	10, 224/ 12
call not I them	alone	, but the whole people	10, 24/ 22
and let the talkers	alone	) which yet will, if	10, 85/ 21
cried out unto her	aloud	, "Hold thy babble, I	10, 46/ 15
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, whereof in the 86th	10, 222/ 34
pull them from the	altar	, and suffer them to	10, 208/ 1
of the faith, to	alter	and change that law	10, 113/ 11
together in every point,	although	there were no more	10, 157/ 19
report abroad is nought	although	it were not untrue	10, 58/ 32
of his person. And	although	that in some places	10, 64/ 1
putting this law away,	although	he proved well in	10, 105/ 8
And this I say	although	that all were true	10, 15/ 17
that he thinketh manifest,	although	the witness were forsworn	10, 162/ 28
to him to answer	altogether	. Finally, where he saith	10, 13/ 32
though I granted him	altogether	, yet were he never	10, 120/ 2
yet, when he hath	altogether	done, while he proveth	10, 198/ 35
which if he won	altogether	could very little serve	10, 120/ 13
his new declarations, bringeth	altogether	ever the longer unto	10, 208/ 29

the most part of	altogether	that in my book	10, 223/ 31
juries, and judges, and	altogether	. For such "some say	10, 163/ 36
out the whole clause	altogether	. As to that that	10, 200/ 28
book too long by	altogether	. And that ye may	10, 8/ 1
the scripture saith, "Qui	amat	periculum, peribit in illo	10, 81/ 5
thereat. There were the	ambassadors	of all the realms	10, 144/ 27
England. There were the	ambassadors	of both the emperors	10, 144/ 29
among the others, the	ambassadors	of England. There were	10, 144/ 29
not the sin of	ambition	that this man here	10, 45/ 1
you now and evermore,	amen	": therein he saith very	10, 200/ 32
to silence than anything	amend	the priest -- but	10, 176/ 13
the time till they	amend	-- yes, and after	10, 48/ 21
of a mind to	amend	his fault and say	10, 161/ 15
readers, every of you	amend	your books, and in	10, 201/ 20
only pray God to	amend	them. And as for	10, 59/ 11
them in remembrance to	amend	them; especially because he	10, 20/ 5
but that some shall	amend	and do better --	10, 55/ 25
he would I should	amend	mine own fault that	10, 50/ 21
well disposed as to	amend	their own faults so	10, 30/ 19
the parties afterward may	amend	and do good again	10, 48/ 20
make them good and	amend	them. This good man	10, 65/ 37
as I say there,	amend	all these grudges --	10, 53/ 27
though they do never	amend	-- yet I should	10, 47/ 35
pain for him to	amend	his collation in that	10, 201/ 1
any man that would	amend	, and then let him	10, 23/ 24
what could mine answer	amend	the matter, or his	10, 186/ 34
before they punish them,	amend	first their own faults	10, 30/ 11
say that he will	amend	and will say such	10, 74/ 12
they may repent and	amend	. And also though they	10, 47/ 35
then, after "monition to	amend	it" given to the	10, 209/ 23
that were willing to	amend	. And whoso were willing	10, 4/ 17
but if they be	amended	(whereof I neither then	10, 126/ 4
faults were not all	amended	yet? To this question	10, 30/ 24
many folk many times	amended	, than prosperously to proceed	10, 227/ 36
-- himself had somewhat	amended	his matter, with leaving	10, 200/ 26
no manner hope of	amendment	. Saint Cyprian, I see	10, 48/ 30
of charity, for their	amendment	, they detect) if they	10, 99/ 22
the less to the	amendment	of the priest because	10, 176/ 14
declare, and the little	amendment	may show. Riots be	10, 143/ 31
not to speak against	amendment	, but against the present	10, 48/ 6
untrue, yet all the	amendments	that he allayeth in	10, 22/ 10
he were faultless? For	amends	the law giveth him	10, 130/ 10
accusers, to get any	amends	thereby, no more than	10, 132/ 21

recover a right large	amends	. For well ye wot	10, 196/ 15
rehearse right and construe	amiss	this word of his	10, 56/ 33
to reform that is	amiss	in the priest that	10, 175/ 32
of his do not	amount	unto the defamation of	10, 169/ 35
And whether those words	amount	to that effect that	10, 169/ 19
words of this man	amount	unto, which he would	10, 177/ 21
nor yet my words	amount	not to it, but	10, 175/ 5
far forth also as	amounted	unto as much as	10, 175/ 17
since all his excuse	amounteth	to no more but	10, 20/ 3
it is gathered together,	amounteth	to no more but	10, 145/ 9
forth here a few	amounting	in a sum total	10, 208/ 34
had the lands whose	ancestors	had mortised them. And	10, 34/ 31
sooner answer him all	anew	than find out for	10, 7/ 4
gospel, yet the same	angel	should not be believed	10, 204/ 33
case that if an	angel	came from heaven and	10, 204/ 32
high authority of Summa	angelica	to denounce them all	10, 186/ 7
esteemed and taken as	angels	in our conversation. And	10, 61/ 23
For we be no	angels	but sinners, that lightly	10, 175/ 4
me. Howbeit, their causeless	anger	did not greatly grieve	10, 4/ 21
become the accuser and	anger	him whom he feareth	10, 94/ 10
upon a passion of	anger	, for lack of good	10, 69/ 5
wit, lour and look	angrily	, and say they be	10, 197/ 15
to make the brethren	angry	with me, and rehearse	10, 23/ 1
he would never be	angry	for an angry word	10, 197/ 4
be angry for an	angry	word spoken by a	10, 197/ 4
judges' troth somewhat be	angry	with him. Now herein	10, 137/ 16
pewfellow; and he, falling	angry	therewith, cried out unto	10, 46/ 14
overseen as to be	angry	with the spiritual men	10, 187/ 16
heard, she waxed as	angry	again, and suddenly she	10, 46/ 17
is in such wise	angry	with them that are	10, 95/ 26
plain that he is	angry	with me that I	10, 207/ 10
of one speaking an	angry	word and yet would	10, 68/ 28
haply Master More would	anon	find a default at	10, 181/ 20
I make it you	anon	, with the farther folly	10, 105/ 19
once come out abroad,	anon	heard I word that	10, 4/ 11
Division, as yourselves shall	anon	see, God wot, with	10, 85/ 31
was mine Apology an	answer	also, and a defense	10, 9/ 28
shall you find this	answer	of his a very	10, 67/ 23
to be put to	answer	before and acquitted, if	10, 123/ 7
and part in this	answer	, but not all . . . Of	10, 211/ 3
moved me to make	answer	to it, and how	10, 4/ 7
in also into mine	answer	here. Yea, and yet	10, 7/ 22
the reading of his	answer	very merry, and waxen	10, 37/ 33

that be put to	answer	ex officio and them	10, 132/ 28
abroad in print; which	answer	he dissembleth, and again	10, 194/ 10
at leisure convenient shall	answer	them myself. And where	10, 225/ 5
well I should sooner	answer	him all anew than	10, 7/ 4
to see the Pacifier's	answer	-- Bizance answereth: I	10, 11/ 11
And after, read mine	answer	in mine Apology, which	10, 88/ 23
hath of any sufficient	answer	. For these are there	10, 131/ 23
never be put to	answer	upon that arrest, but	10, 122/ 7
never be put to	answer	upon that arrest, but	10, 126/ 25
men be put to	answer	, upon this arrest and	10, 128/ 16
when I read his	answer	half minded, as I	10, 37/ 31
not be put to	answer	before them, as it	10, 133/ 3
and put felons to	answer	without indictments, as in	10, 136/ 18
saith, he will not	answer	neither, for "avoiding of	10, 13/ 29
not be put to	answer	till he be indicted	10, 123/ 5
this is his proper	answer	: And then because he	10, 132/ 26
and short enough, and	answer	a long book in	10, 129/ 23
put any man to	answer	in heresy but either	10, 133/ 27
traitors and felons to	answer	without indictment, but in	10, 137/ 20
men be put to	answer	at the common law	10, 121/ 36
some that commend his	answer	for the compendious brevity	10, 7/ 29
is complained on to	answer	, and to condemn him	10, 105/ 22
he much needed to	answer	and to declare that	10, 40/ 34
you read here his	answer	, wherein he declareth the	10, 36/ 17
as he saith, "an	answer	or a defense." Now	10, 8/ 14
that it is an	answer	or a defense, for	10, 8/ 17
which I name an	answer	or a defense write	10, 8/ 28
his words be an	answer	or a defense indeed	10, 8/ 30
the name of an	answer	or a defense if	10, 9/ 5
if it be an	answer	or a defense made	10, 9/ 6
mine Apology is an	answer	and a defense, not	10, 9/ 9
Division, it is an	answer	and a defense for	10, 9/ 12
piece is also an	answer	and a defense of	10, 9/ 16
went thereabout -- his	answer	in his Dialogue had	10, 6/ 36
put to answer. For	answer	of this evasion I	10, 128/ 19
the defense of mine,	answer	him with faults of	10, 39/ 22
unto the first, his	answer	is so feeble that	10, 181/ 6
now reasoneth in his	answer	, ye shall find folio	10, 31/ 9
he make his friend	answer	this better first, that	10, 224/ 34
against bandogs, and therein	answer	me thus. First, that	10, 142/ 12
the king's jail to	answer	." And it followeth in	10, 168/ 22
that it be any	answer	or defense for mine	10, 8/ 33
mine own making an	answer	or defense for some	10, 8/ 35

put the parties to	answer	, and send for what	10, 144/ 4
he could, should never	answer	it well. For that	10, 4/ 35
piece he maketh none	answer	at all. For whereas	10, 127/ 10
is this good man's	answer	: Then he goeth further	10, 121/ 32
now, good readers, this	answer	of this good man	10, 122/ 24
point was there none	answer	for this good man	10, 134/ 6
once be put to	answer	; with another good counsel	10, 145/ 22
could make no farther	answer	-- yet had I	10, 157/ 34
be very tedious to	answer	. But where he saith	10, 213/ 35
if he would not	answer	it fully, he should	10, 220/ 2
heartily thank him, and	answer	him as himself would	10, 50/ 17
king's honorable Council: this	answer	here of his helpeth	10, 216/ 11
had then meant to	answer	this that I was	10, 41/ 21
him that think his	answer	likely. For I would	10, 84/ 29
about, and all mine	answer	made (as I have	10, 208/ 9
effect of all his	answer	lieth always in this	10, 120/ 35
lack of putting to	answer	lie still in prison	10, 123/ 9
to put them to	answer	upon, and in the	10, 132/ 31
man will, I suppose,	answer	them himself in the	10, 193/ 20
saith he will not	answer	it "fully." In faith	10, 220/ 1
of the law. This	answer	of truth is not	10, 134/ 30
the words of his	answer	here -- it shall	10, 31/ 12
never be put to	answer	, whether is it his	10, 128/ 21
this good man dare	answer	me that it is	10, 128/ 23
that would not yet	answer	his saying. It would	10, 47/ 18
putting of priests to	answer	before temporal judges, and	10, 195/ 5
that be put to	answer	before the king's justices	10, 132/ 29
ear, but in his	answer	he hath left it	10, 139/ 2
pain to make them	answer	, but at leisure convenient	10, 225/ 4
near me. For this	answer	hath he made in	10, 9/ 33
study much for an	answer	, but may make answers	10, 129/ 22
to be assoiled: what	answer	doth he make unto	10, 219/ 36
to Salem the Pacifier's	answer	, while he maketh as	10, 12/ 2
in remembrance of an	answer	that a man of	10, 16/ 4
his not putting to	answer	maketh the matter of	10, 128/ 22
-- what could mine	answer	amend the matter, or	10, 186/ 34
and then this his	answer	after: ye may therefore	10, 31/ 6
he playeth in his	answer	made unto me, without	10, 223/ 27
therefore it needed none	answer	, but he might grant	10, 40/ 13
that piece was the	answer	that in mine Apology	10, 4/ 36
say. To this I	answer	that it neither was	10, 225/ 24
putting of men to	answer	upon indictments, nor yet	10, 141/ 15
answering, seeing that his	answer	liked him not, he	10, 38/ 6

to put heretics to	answer	upon. But now, in	10, 143/ 14
that he will not	answer	that. And now, when	10, 224/ 25
never be put to	answer	. For answer of this	10, 128/ 18
nothing like. In this	answer	, good reader, one piece	10, 127/ 8
and make him an	answer	, in three or four	10, 6/ 32
you find by mine	answer	on the other side	10, 87/ 26
that there is the	answer	of the Pacifier ended	10, 12/ 16
any time about making	answer	to the Pacifier's Dialogue	10, 3/ 30
his which I would	answer	to, I perused always	10, 13/ 23
that there needeth none	answer	to that point at	10, 38/ 8
we be by his	answer	, for the point that	10, 132/ 24
see, good readers, mine	answer	to this point concerning	10, 194/ 8
that in that new	answer	it was reasoned at	10, 5/ 14
a friend of his	answer	all the remnant --	10, 224/ 32
sentence upon the said	answer	to the said apology	10, 223/ 36
And then look mine	answer	to the same, and	10, 62/ 17
in few days, this	answer	that you see. And	10, 7/ 6
seeth that he cannot	answer	that, and seeth that	10, 224/ 26
this point, read mine	answer	to his seventeenth chapter	10, 64/ 31
men?" -- I will	answer	him, "Marry, sir, no	10, 136/ 27
the reading of his	answer	merry -- so was	10, 38/ 2
is but half an	answer	, nor scant so much	10, 128/ 1
make so reasonable an	answer	that it soundeth to	10, 72/ 12
true. To this I	answer	that indeed such a	10, 226/ 6
the remnant of his	answer	one piece that anything	10, 9/ 31
that he maketh this	answer	to. After that I	10, 125/ 17
should be excused: I	answer	him again that unto	10, 190/ 24
and alloweth the said	answer	well: methinketh that if	10, 224/ 1
points -- I shall	answer	the generalities that this	10, 225/ 11
which point I will	answer	after, in the touching	10, 8/ 9
my book: I might	answer	him that the touching	10, 8/ 22
shalt understand that his	answer	beginneth at the next	10, 11/ 14
there is all the	answer	perused -- the reading	10, 12/ 7
his mind in this	answer	mendeth all the matter	10, 31/ 24
forasmuch as to the	answer	made by the manner	10, 38/ 13
-- I will not	answer	him with the like	10, 38/ 34
Then he toucheth mine	answer	made in the said	10, 46/ 34
this thing standeth mine	answer	made in the said	10, 50/ 5
confuted this good man's	answer	in both the principal	10, 119/ 11
that piece in his	answer	he maketh the second	10, 125/ 8
is, lo, his worshipful	answer	: I think the judges	10, 134/ 24
the feebleness of his	answer	shall appear: then shall	10, 7/ 35
in company. If he	answer	me nay: then will	10, 84/ 38

other side, if he	answer	me yea: then would	10, 85/ 3
never heard it; which	answer	I will therefore be	10, 194/ 11
way a man might	answer	ill. And therefore whereas	10, 224/ 30
thereby, and therefore made	answer	to those things that	10, 41/ 16
will not fully make	answer	thereto. But this will	10, 219/ 27
before). To this I	answer	that albeit this good	10, 226/ 33
and apply me mine	answer	there to those other	10, 49/ 7
that he could never	answer	them. For though he	10, 103/ 35
suffering him to make	answer	either, and thus be	10, 126/ 19
as I say, that	answer	was made to that	10, 5/ 8
fruitless, and therefore the	answer	needless, and verily fruitless	10, 38/ 11
when he heareth this	answer	, he would ween there	10, 91/ 1
accuse. Now, if this	answer	of his were good	10, 109/ 1
he would seem to	answer	well here were these	10, 180/ 25
to which I made	answer	already. And what I	10, 193/ 13
tedious to him to	answer	altogether. Finally, where he	10, 13/ 32
that done, consider his	answer	here, in which, for	10, 41/ 26
that in this goodly	answer	of his (which he	10, 140/ 11
had made a long	answer	of twelve whole sheets	10, 4/ 30
these words I will	answer	thus. I will agree	10, 178/ 22
the words of his	answer	with the words of	10, 6/ 19
and showeth that mine	answer	to his words which	10, 46/ 5
Salem that the Pacifier's	answer	shall be written into	10, 11/ 25
leaf, and pretendeth to	answer	my words written against	10, 41/ 8
therewith defendeth, and mine	answer	also thereto, ye shall	10, 49/ 14
in that point fully	answered	, as solemn a matter	10, 44/ 18
-- albeit I have	answered	him therein already, yet	10, 17/ 1
words, but that I	answered	him truly, and, with	10, 214/ 18
that I there made,	answered	every part. And this	10, 214/ 20
in the same place	answered	me yes, as I	10, 30/ 25
sentence that he hath	answered	very well. But surely	10, 224/ 28
then is the matter	answered	. And if he avow	10, 72/ 13
this good man hath	answered	already. Howbeit, if they	10, 224/ 35
to which I have	answered	him both in mine	10, 106/ 17
fully, he should have	answered	at the leastwise half	10, 220/ 3
the twenty-sixth chapter (and	answered	there at length, in	10, 65/ 29
passion. And because I	answered	him in mine Apology	10, 68/ 19
good readers, I have	answered	and showed my mind	10, 193/ 9
since I have here	answered	these generalities of his	10, 227/ 29
causes for which I	answered	him not: one a	10, 186/ 19
trifles alone -- I	answered	in effect only these	10, 222/ 9
this manner wise I	answered	him: This piece, concerning	10, 146/ 31
which I should have	answered	anything to that point	10, 186/ 29

is in this point	answered	, even to the very	10, 47/ 30
farther defense thereof, fully	answered	here by the way	10, 96/ 12
words of his sufficiently	answered	, for the thing that	10, 41/ 25
hath this good man	answered	me now to this	10, 134/ 23
man hath therein neither	answered	nor once touched such	10, 105/ 17
which this man hath	answered	to some very little	10, 65/ 30
is all the matter	answered	. For then, ye wot	10, 73/ 7
hath in this point	answered	me -- ye shall	10, 180/ 24
abearing -- this good	answerer	hath here borne himself	10, 129/ 16
Now cometh this good	answerer	, and for the more	10, 102/ 27
words of mine, he	answereth	nothing at all. And	10, 181/ 5
the law -- he	answereth	not in all his	10, 191/ 27
lo, this good man	answereth	me thus: And then	10, 130/ 30
substantially this good man	answereth	this. These are his	10, 126/ 22
this that he saith	answereth	no part at all	10, 220/ 5
Pacifier's answer -- Bizance	answereth	: I shall cause it	10, 11/ 11
untruth, some part he	answereth	a great deal less	10, 129/ 17
with, he no more	answereth	than though he never	10, 102/ 1
more wrong. To this	answereth	he that he will	10, 224/ 25
by the justices: he	answereth	that it is true	10, 127/ 33
leaf), this good man	answereth	thus: And now to	10, 210/ 12
this law Master More	answereth	not, but passeth it	10, 186/ 11
gaily this good man	answereth	it, I shall first	10, 125/ 15
himself seeth that he	answereth	it so slenderly, he	10, 125/ 10
that some part he	answereth	with untruth, some part	10, 129/ 17
words this good man	answereth	me thus: Then to	10, 215/ 22
he denieth nothing, nor	answereth	nothing neither thereunto. And	10, 104/ 6
twelve men, then he	answereth	me certain things to	10, 149/ 9
then?" And even thus	answereth	me now this good	10, 16/ 29
naked thing. This man	answereth	here as though he	10, 67/ 24
reader, one piece he	answereth	with an untruth, another	10, 127/ 8
greatly criminal causes, he	answereth	with no word at	10, 147/ 20
take this fashion for	answering	-- let any man	10, 129/ 19
lose much time in	answering	of such blunt subtle	10, 48/ 37
it. What manner of	answering	, good readers, call you	10, 102/ 33
pain taken in the	answering	, seeing that his answer	10, 38/ 6
out of order) in	answering	thereunto -- I cannot	10, 13/ 19
But surely if such	answering	be well, I wot	10, 224/ 29
it little worth the	answering	, as a reason reprov'd	10, 146/ 27
and in his not	answering	, a very shameful, way	10, 191/ 29
no farther cause in	answering	him there, while he	10, 158/ 12
man had been quite	answerless	. But yet went I	10, 131/ 18
answer, but may make	answers	to them all shortly	10, 129/ 22

he bringeth in mine	answers	made there, and confuteth	10, 41/ 19
those arguments all his	answers	will never be able	10, 14/ 1
went to work, and	answers	were a-making, divers, by	10, 4/ 25
it appear by his "	answers	, " and by his "considerations	10, 13/ 34
so cunning, about divers	answers	, I longed of their	10, 5/ 32
this book, with mine	answers	everywhere added thereunto, and	10, 88/ 27
soon perceive that his	answers	were even very dull	10, 6/ 20
wit, the patriarch of	Antioch	and the patriarch of	10, 144/ 31
figure of irony, or	antiphrasis	. And by a like	10, 24/ 26
would fall in them	anymore	after, or not? If	10, 54/ 31
that the judges would	anymore	call them to hear	10, 150/ 5
that the judges would	anymore	call them to hear	10, 151/ 20
Salem, I never knew	anyone	that had been at	10, 34/ 11
though I never found	anyone	that ever thought any	10, 34/ 22
that this hundred years	anyone	was wronged with it	10, 88/ 4
no country hath there	anywhere	left and forsaken it	10, 145/ 5
hath been very little	anywhere	, save even here at	10, 227/ 11
peril, and harm have	anywhere	sprung upon heresies begun	10, 210/ 21
others (if any such	anywhere	be) as would be	10, 15/ 15
bold to proceed on	apace	, and so they would	10, 141/ 6
have evidence given them	apart	, or have heard of	10, 130/ 2
that exposition of the	Apocalypse	, had been still the	10, 12/ 22
89th leaf of mine	Apology	"confess that ' murmur	10, 14/ 11
same things in mine	Apology	by writing -- yet	10, 227/ 20
nineteenth chapter of mine	Apology	, beginning folio 116, and	10, 41/ 24
forty-fifth chapter of mine	Apology	, beginning folio 243, and	10, 67/ 22
fortieth chapter of mine	Apology	deny "that a man	10, 111/ 10
And so was mine	Apology	an answer also, and	10, 9/ 28
some places of the	Apology	much necessary and not	10, 7/ 19
twenty-first chapter of mine	Apology	, folio 123, and then	10, 60/ 7
also myself in mine	Apology	spoken thereof, and that	10, 76/ 35
thereupon begin in mine	Apology	, folio 101. And the	10, 36/ 15
forty-sixth chapter of mine	Apology	, folio 232. And then	10, 169/ 24
Division and in mine	Apology	, folio 237: And though	10, 175/ 23
it now that mine	Apology	is an answer and	10, 9/ 9
answer that in mine	Apology	I make, as you	10, 4/ 36
I have in mine	Apology	said, and as we	10, 71/ 28
to resort to mine	Apology	, and beginning at the	10, 228/ 8
I said in mine	Apology	that there be few	10, 221/ 16
selfsame chapter of mine	Apology	(folio 226): But yet	10, 139/ 10
upon them in mine	Apology	, folio 238. But now	10, 177/ 24
good readers, in mine	Apology	, the forty-eighth chapter, which	10, 60/ 27
the words of mine	Apology	, the forty-second chapter, folio	10, 96/ 29

twentieth chapter of mine	Apology	clean and clear untouched	10, 50/ 6
As soon as mine	Apology	was once come out	10, 4/ 11
said chapter of mine	Apology	, and doubly confuteth it	10, 46/ 35
have not in mine	Apology	"devised some convenient ways	10, 8/ 6
nineteenth chapter of mine	Apology	be "very dark," by	10, 46/ 6
217th leaf of his	Apology	, speaking of defaults that	10, 61/ 7
Thomas More in his	Apology	calleth sometimes "desperate wretches	10, 29/ 24
deny not in mine	Apology	that his device is	10, 96/ 31
expressly declared in mine	Apology	, neither never did I	10, 15/ 7
twenty-seventh chapter of mine	Apology	as to divide the	10, 203/ 22
many places of mine	Apology	lay the fault from	10, 9/ 26
nineteenth chapter of mine	Apology	, which beginneth folio 116	10, 41/ 9
twenty-seventh chapter of mine	Apology	, that beginneth folio 162	10, 53/ 19
mine objections in mine	Apology	be not fruitless, because	10, 39/ 24
well declared in mine	Apology	. And he hath again	10, 85/ 30
any place of mine	Apology	, I neither have done	10, 57/ 11
after, in the same	Apology	, folio 241, he confesseth	10, 61/ 11
as I in mine	Apology	say that he did	10, 67/ 13
said chapter in mine	Apology	, folio 235) he saith	10, 176/ 21
showed before, in mine	Apology	, that in heresy that	10, 138/ 33
I had in mine	Apology	made against him. For	10, 50/ 22
reader unto in mine	Apology	, where for his ready	10, 7/ 8
I have in mine	Apology	rehearsed you, how well	10, 23/ 8
aforesaid fault with mine	Apology	, as though I were	10, 11/ 6
I touched in mine	Apology	-- that I leave	10, 19/ 35
Pacifier's words against mine	Apology	. And finally in the	10, 12/ 23
the nature of an	apology	-- himself in his	10, 13/ 2
he allayeth in his	Apology	is only in punishment	10, 22/ 11
and mine in mine	Apology	-- his in the	10, 31/ 8
thirtieth chapter of mine	Apology	, which beginneth in the	10, 56/ 28
may read in mine	Apology	, folio 158, in the	10, 65/ 28
forty-first chapter of mine	Apology	, folio 228, in this	10, 146/ 30
they lie in mine	Apology	, folio 159 (in the	10, 199/ 21
And whereas in mine	Apology	that piece is the	10, 125/ 8
maketh mention in his	Apology	; and if it be	10, 126/ 30
words written in mine	Apology	(the 169th leaf), this	10, 210/ 11
that I in mine	Apology	"mistake the letter" of	10, 30/ 33
99th leaf of mine	Apology	; and there, lo, these	10, 191/ 10
the words of mine	Apology	that he maketh this	10, 125/ 16
some places of mine	Apology	, that this man calleth	10, 59/ 30
I said in my	Apology	, the law must needs	10, 124/ 37
these words of mine	Apology	, written in my said	10, 215/ 2
shall in all mine	Apology	find you no such	10, 18/ 27

but that in mine	Apology	there could no such	10, 26/ 31
that is called mine	Apology	, it is not required	10, 8/ 32
deny not in mine	Apology	that "remedy" of his	10, 96/ 14
plain proofs in mine	Apology	that not only there	10, 39/ 35
94th leaf of mine	Apology	, of a pacifier between	10, 19/ 11
the words of mine	Apology	, should soon perceive that	10, 6/ 20
I said in mine	Apology	, may soon perceive that	10, 210/ 4
folio 238 of mine	Apology	, he saith plainly that	10, 64/ 27
I said in mine	Apology	, plain experience proveth. Whereby	10, 141/ 3
should write in mine	Apology	that the realm is	10, 26/ 28
declareth what thing an	apology	is, and saith that	10, 8/ 16
other places of his	Apology	, by keeping secret such	10, 210/ 35
eighteenth chapter of mine	Apology	, wherein you shall see	10, 49/ 5
mine answer in mine	Apology	, which you shall find	10, 88/ 23
own words in mine	Apology	, and then shall I	10, 121/ 2
I would name an "	apology	," which name signifieth, as	10, 8/ 14
him both in mine	Apology	, first, and since even	10, 106/ 17
my words in mine	Apology	(folio 229): Since evil	10, 155/ 26
his book in mine	Apology	. Now whereas some of	10, 40/ 2
answered him in mine	Apology	that if such things	10, 68/ 20
I said in mine	Apology	, in many such things	10, 214/ 15
he saith, in mine	Apology	. Surely I suppose he	10, 24/ 7
The words in mine	Apology	whereupon he taketh hold	10, 96/ 18
the making of mine	Apology	, it appeareth that I	10, 14/ 32
More saith in his	Apology	, folio 219, that if	10, 89/ 6
I say in mine	Apology	, folio 227, that in	10, 185/ 3
I have in mine	Apology	said expressly that he	10, 222/ 17
that upon this word "	apology	" he findeth the aforesaid	10, 11/ 5
but have in mine	Apology	plainly said the same	10, 20/ 32
forty-seventh chapter of mine	Apology	, beginning in the 260th	10, 27/ 5
the words of mine	Apology	there with the words	10, 31/ 11
thirty-fifth chapters of mine	Apology	; of which the one	10, 57/ 2
two chapters of mine	Apology	shall by the whole	10, 57/ 17
showed him in my	Apology	-- that the same	10, 113/ 16
Master More in his	Apology	hath recited the said	10, 169/ 9
two places of mine	Apology	, that all the great	10, 170/ 1
thereto. But in mine	Apology	, good readers, the 159th	10, 193/ 15
thirty-first chapter of mine	Apology	, beginning in the 175th	10, 223/ 12
answer to the said	apology	, and alloweth the said	10, 224/ 1
the places of mine	Apology	and compare them with	10, 67/ 5
it fighteth. In mine	Apology	, folio 222, these are	10, 129/ 29
Master More in his	Apology	meaneth that they should	10, 210/ 19
my mind in mine	Apology	before, whereto this man	10, 193/ 10

his Division against The	Apology	of Sir Thomas More	10, 3/ 10
said, even in mine	Apology	too. But though I	10, 17/ 27
More, in his said	Apology	, addeth immediately to those	10, 174/ 30
any point of mine	Apology	. Howbeit, of truth, in	10, 9/ 32
the nature of an	apology	-- let us see	10, 11/ 7
so often in mine	Apology	of his using this	10, 167/ 10
many places of mine	Apology	testified. But verily I	10, 225/ 26
that the name of "	apology	" may serve very well	10, 10/ 12
good readers, in mine	Apology	, you see well yourselves	10, 120/ 15
words written in mine	Apology	, folio 139, where I	10, 32/ 34
nineteenth chapter of mine	Apology	, folio 119. Which when	10, 49/ 15
show in my said	Apology	that where with his	10, 170/ 14
I spoke in mine	Apology	of such witnesses in	10, 149/ 4
many places of mine	Apology	, that whatsoever words I	10, 63/ 34
116th leaf of mine	Apology	, in these words: But	10, 211/ 31
when he read mine	Apology	, that I would make	10, 13/ 7
my words in mine	Apology	which he would seem	10, 180/ 25
since that in mine	Apology	I plainly write the	10, 27/ 1
my words in mine	Apology	(folio 257): Yet is	10, 181/ 29
my words in mine	Apology	against which you have	10, 102/ 14
either by heresies or	apostasies	, as Master More in	10, 210/ 18
set forth by false	apostates	, wedded friars and monks	10, 210/ 22
-- yet the blessed	Apostle	used them and applied	10, 71/ 12
special things that the	Apostle	gave the bishop warning	10, 23/ 22
the grace that the	apostles	had, and declaring that	10, 35/ 36
in God, as the	apostles	did. But if they	10, 216/ 19
Judas was among the	apostles	; and this not in	10, 200/ 15
was with his blessed	apostles	-- men ought with	10, 215/ 13
was with his blessed	apostles	-- if they order	10, 216/ 17
never desired" them the	apostles'	poverty nor would them	10, 36/ 1
show himself in the	apparel	of a lamb. And	10, 155/ 24
himself appareled in the	apparel	of a lamb," which	10, 156/ 6
show himself in the	apparel	of a lamb, and	10, 162/ 36
show himself in the	apparel	of a lamb" stretch	10, 165/ 9
against such excess of	apparel	, and as much as	10, 143/ 27
to appear in the	apparel	of a sheep, and	10, 165/ 23
the great excess of	apparel	, and some such other	10, 143/ 23
lamb," which appearing in	apparel	poor men that cannot	10, 156/ 7
apparel their speech with	apparel	of rhetoric use commonly	10, 156/ 8
poor men that cannot	apparel	their speech with apparel	10, 156/ 8
a wolf, showing himself	appareled	in the apparel of	10, 156/ 6
here for a plain,	apparent	proof of his good	10, 65/ 7
judges have sufficient and	apparent	matter to put them	10, 132/ 31

can, and thereupon they	appeach	him of heresy --	10, 105/ 33
you his innocent mind	appear	, the gladder a great	10, 14/ 3
supposeth to make it	appear	by his "answers," and	10, 13/ 33
may hap outward to	appear	in the apparel of	10, 165/ 22
to the readers will	appear	. And therefore, as meseemeth	10, 165/ 27
of grace will not	appear	as long as the	10, 207/ 27
they be well considered,	appear	so good at length	10, 221/ 17
would not have it	appear	in my book that	10, 199/ 28
the light of grace	appear	by and by. Hath	10, 208/ 3
loath that it should	appear	that the division, peril	10, 210/ 21
speak of those that	appear	upon the end in	10, 124/ 14
And then if it	appear	unto the grand jury	10, 155/ 1
of his answer shall	appear	: then shall he lose	10, 7/ 35
things that so plain	appear	so nought, he rather	10, 10/ 5
as it may well	appear	that if he were	10, 146/ 12
I ween it will	appear	plain that I mistake	10, 31/ 17
bind them sometimes to	appear	before the King's Council	10, 155/ 10
should by good witnesses	appear	that his manner was	10, 115/ 26
would flee and not	appear	, whereby he might infect	10, 168/ 36
much to make it	appear	that the motions that	10, 169/ 11
be true though there	appear	some suspicion of untroth	10, 163/ 2
themselves that it may	appear	that they ought to	10, 60/ 23
as it may well	appear	that this point is	10, 86/ 5
of grace will not	appear	." Now, good readers, here	10, 207/ 23
he must make it	appear	that the suit of	10, 133/ 23
sought out and made	appear	: you shall surely find	10, 196/ 35
of heresy, if there	appear	manifest tokens that he	10, 146/ 15
first, but if there	appear	manifest tokens that he	10, 161/ 30
that he would rather	appear	malicious than unwise. But	10, 10/ 10
of before will not	appear	, "into these words, "the	10, 200/ 31
never so honest in	appearance	, were in a danger	10, 160/ 31
yet that plain, open	appearance	in them that they	10, 23/ 10
For it hath well	appeared	, and well been proved	10, 182/ 34
bear witness he that	appeared	to be once forsworn	10, 164/ 16
they be unlike, it	appeareth	thus: when a man	10, 126/ 35
said treatise, as before	appeareth	, that sometimes a wolf	10, 162/ 35
can tell where), that	appeareth	plainly, upon all their	10, 107/ 30
if need were; as	appeareth	in Clementinis de hereticis	10, 168/ 28
spiritual judges -- it	appeareth	evidently they do not	10, 169/ 20
made before, as both	appeareth	by such doctors as	10, 114/ 12
division" -- whereby it	appeareth	that he doubteth whether	10, 61/ 9
with, which book, as	appeareth	in the first front	10, 10/ 18
of mine Apology, it	appeareth	that I have no	10, 14/ 32

his matter. But it	appeareth	plain that he meant	10, 160/ 28
be done to," as "	appeareth	, " he saith, in mine	10, 24/ 6
such tokens as before	appeareth	, that then in favor	10, 163/ 16
li.vi., "whereby it	appeareth	that . . . all lords and	10, 184/ 28
dark sentence whereby it	appeareth	" that I mean "that	10, 14/ 14
thus: And thus it	appeareth	that Master More can	10, 141/ 13
thus: "And thus it	appeareth	that Master More can	10, 142/ 31
But then, as it	appeareth	before, Master More, in	10, 174/ 29
long before -- it	appeareth	plainly that necessity found	10, 159/ 12
himself that it well	appeareth	evidently yes! Now goeth	10, 171/ 24
matter. And so it	appeareth	that some other "some	10, 43/ 35
themselves -- as well	appeareth	upon their own letters	10, 28/ 17
since his own untruth	appeareth	upon his own showing	10, 190/ 20
abuses thereof, the truth	appeareth	in some place otherwise	10, 191/ 15
the sentence following: it	appeareth	that he saith therein	10, 58/ 9
it well, it well	appeareth	by the self text	10, 114/ 14
Thus, as meseemeth, it	appeareth	every way that the	10, 178/ 7
lately. And therefore it	appeareth	every way that this	10, 178/ 17
which (since he now	appeareth	false in the one	10, 153/ 2
saith: And furthermore, it	appeareth	also that the words	10, 165/ 6
of the law, it	appeareth	to all them that	10, 163/ 7
device were followed, it	appeareth	plainly so there should	10, 119/ 6
reason and experience, it	appeareth	plainly that these laws	10, 221/ 9
his offenses; wherefore it	appeareth	evidently that they be	10, 127/ 6
seeth. And yet it	appeareth	that upon this law	10, 186/ 14
any juries. And it	appeareth	also meetly well that	10, 137/ 7
where he saith it	appeareth	evidently nay, where every	10, 171/ 22
he speaketh of, it	appeareth	by his words he	10, 54/ 4
this matter, as it	appeareth	in these words: And	10, 188/ 18
leastwise an open cause	appearing	whereupon a man may	10, 132/ 6
judge an open cause	appearing	, whereupon men may see	10, 131/ 26
order kept or cause	appearing	wherefore, save only the	10, 223/ 28
of a lamb," which	appearing	in apparel poor men	10, 156/ 7
said treatise was to	appease	this division; and not	10, 225/ 17
his purpose was to	appease	division -- I will	10, 225/ 29
the spirituality can never	appease	but if, to please	10, 180/ 18
now forth and, for	appeasing	of division, sow first	10, 229/ 36
folk to whom it	appertained	be bound to assist	10, 30/ 22
to whom the matter	appertaineth	, not to be anything	10, 23/ 3
saith such worldly honor	appertaineth	-- are lawfully their	10, 44/ 31
whom the further charge	appertaineth	to make thereupon further	10, 82/ 21
a sentence after his	appetite	. And so he doth	10, 208/ 18
God"; and that "inordinate	appetite	of honor is deadly	10, 41/ 30

more set upon an	appetite	of slandering than am	10, 28/ 32
the paring of an	apple	. Howbeit, I will not	10, 75/ 22
Apostle used them and	applied	them specially to the	10, 71/ 12
words of his; and	apply	me mine answer there	10, 49/ 6
the ordinary should then	appoint	him with other compurgators	10, 115/ 30
hands as himself list	appoint	? And with what manner	10, 115/ 4
against him the general	approbation	of all Christian realms	10, 224/ 16
his saying, and in	approbation	of his other saying	10, 171/ 6
far forth allow and	approve	his dread, for all	10, 94/ 24
this law so long	approved	through Christendom, and take	10, 145/ 26
man beside, that his	approved	wisdom and learning, well	10, 40/ 23
wise man's reason well	approved	hitherto, every man should	10, 119/ 2
was either ratified or	approved	in this realm --	10, 217/ 5
this law agreed and	approved	. And from the first	10, 144/ 35
to make the law	approved	for all the residue	10, 217/ 19
have long used and	approved	. Because I thus do	10, 213/ 11
great authority, so long	approved	through the whole corps	10, 229/ 29
And some peradventure became	approvers	when they were cast	10, 107/ 15
purge themselves at the	arbitrament	and discretion of the	10, 114/ 4
purge himself after the	arbitrament	of the ordinary; that	10, 114/ 31
confederate with him at	arbitraments	and other meetings, or	10, 197/ 20
but sometimes neither, at	arbitraments	confederate with their good	10, 197/ 28
that those words "ad	arbitrium	episcopi" were not written	10, 115/ 1
doings, too, and neither	argue	, resist, nor grudge at	10, 203/ 18
that men grudge and	argue	and resist them therein	10, 207/ 34
declareth the matter, and	argueth	it by cases of	10, 36/ 18
a six leaves, he	argueth	against a little doubt	10, 36/ 12
otherwise than he now	argueth	that it must needs	10, 37/ 3
one word thereto, but	argueth	that it was never	10, 217/ 33
denieth it not." Which	argument	is even as good	10, 97/ 16
not by way of	argument	, but for clearness of	10, 50/ 10
should obey them without	argument	, grudge, or contradiction in	10, 205/ 17
see, by his own	argument	, in the danger of	10, 55/ 7
to obey them without	argument	or resistance, etc. By	10, 208/ 14
of the deed, this	argument	is very faint that	10, 179/ 12
do and teach, without	argument	, resistance, or grudge." Now	10, 214/ 11
of this good man's	argument	-- that he that	10, 185/ 23
For he assoileth his	argument	himself against himself, even	10, 62/ 21
sure and an insoluble	argument	though the laws both	10, 37/ 21
to obey them without	argument	or resistance: so long	10, 207/ 22
this were a good	argument	: "In these words he	10, 97/ 15
lack a fond, froward	argument	. To these words this	10, 215/ 21
the glory of that	argument	defaced, while you see	10, 27/ 28

so. Then, upon this	argument	such as you see	10, 179/ 14
point here confute his	arguments	so plainly, and in	10, 86/ 14
heresies kept under, those	arguments	all his answers will	10, 13/ 37
do and teach, without	arguments	, resistance, or grudging. Now	10, 202/ 30
than with odious earnest	arguments	seriously to press upon	10, 53/ 7
matter into serious, earnest	arguments	. But I shall show	10, 56/ 14
pondered": first, for his	arguments	made against the laws	10, 13/ 36
without resistance, grudge, or	arguments	, to receive them. And	10, 215/ 14
his reason and his	arguments	always such therein that	10, 87/ 29
the child in her	arm	and there broke off	10, 16/ 19
neck in our Lady's	arm	-- when Cliff had	10, 16/ 23
any variance that ever	arose	between them and us	10, 209/ 6
or that ever there	arose	any division thereupon. The	10, 209/ 13
indicting nor at his	arraigning	neither. Now may it	10, 107/ 23
that he that doth	arrest	him upon a reasonable	10, 122/ 5
to answer upon that	arrest	, but only bound, and	10, 126/ 25
the leaving of the	arrest	: we be come again	10, 182/ 13
not be suffered to	arrest	folk for every light	10, 181/ 33
should have authority to	arrest	a man for every	10, 168/ 16
the king's laws to	arrest	any man for heresy	10, 168/ 33
that the bishops shall	arrest	no man for heresy	10, 172/ 19
be examined before the	arrest	. For it hath been	10, 181/ 16
the leaving of the	arrest	." Now, verily in this	10, 181/ 14
the examination and the	arrest	should be made in	10, 181/ 19
should be before the	arrest	. And he might have	10, 183/ 23
heavy," to "follow the	arrest	of the party or	10, 181/ 13
Parliament that ordinaries might	arrest	men that preach, hold	10, 168/ 30
to answer upon that	arrest	, but proclamation shall be	10, 122/ 7
did he take and	arrest	him for suspect in	10, 123/ 20
ordinaries have power to	arrest	folk for suspicion of	10, 182/ 4
in such case the	arrest	hath many times gone	10, 181/ 17
to answer, upon this	arrest	and imprisonment upon good	10, 128/ 17
malice or displeasure, be	arrested	before examination, and yet	10, 183/ 21
convenient that he be	arrested	by the body; but	10, 169/ 1
that he should be	arrested	by the body. And	10, 182/ 3
that is innocent and	arrested	for heresy, but that	10, 124/ 32
a man may be	arrested	, so that he that	10, 122/ 5
that heretics might be	arrested	and put in prison	10, 168/ 27
renounced; or be alike	arrested	and put in prison	10, 218/ 18
a man may be	arrested	, and remain in prison	10, 228/ 32
of him that is	arrested	upon suspicion of felony	10, 122/ 25
him also that was	arrested	upon suspicion of felony	10, 123/ 27
justices may so be	arrested	, but he shall never	10, 126/ 24

be punished, imprisoned, or	arrested	alike; which unreasonable reason	10, 220/ 26
that is to wit,	arresting	upon good abearing. And	10, 125/ 7
then as to the	arresting	for good abearing, truth	10, 126/ 23
and small great, their	arresting	of any at all	10, 182/ 15
be like to the	arresting	of men for suspicion	10, 141/ 14
is innocent may by	arresting	for felony hap to	10, 124/ 31
and resembleth it to	arresting	for suspicion of felony	10, 121/ 34
First, as to the	arresting	for suspicion of felony	10, 122/ 3
I speak of the	arresting	for suspicion of felony	10, 122/ 29
us that upon the	arresting	upon suspicion of felony	10, 123/ 4
for this piece, of	arresting	for suspicion of felony	10, 125/ 2
heavy must follow the	arresting	of the party or	10, 182/ 12
have yet hitherto, in	arresting	for heresy, right well	10, 182/ 35
the bishops' power of	arresting	no longer suspended than	10, 180/ 31
the bishop forever, of	arresting	them, and to drive	10, 180/ 28
their farther safeguard against	arresting	of them, whereof we	10, 145/ 24
took that name "evangelical"	arrogantly	to themselves, both by	10, 25/ 7
Paul saith also, "Who	art	thou that judgest another	10, 54/ 7
true in denying the	articles	laid unto his charge	10, 112/ 36
And farther, I will	ascertain	Master More, as far	10, 226/ 29
childishly that I was	ashamed	on his behalf to	10, 186/ 24
division may be much	ashamed	that ever he devised	10, 209/ 37
wise man may be	ashamed	to speak of, I	10, 190/ 30
not greatly to be	ashamed	of the oversight. For	10, 157/ 10
why I should be	ashamed	to think so, thereof	10, 112/ 14
I am not much	ashamed	to say that for	10, 157/ 21
I would be sore	ashamed	to tell the tale	10, 179/ 34
I would indeed be	ashamed	to liken them together	10, 157/ 18
own parts be sore	ashamed	to hear them, and	10, 179/ 33
neither be afraid nor	ashamed	, nor desire to put	10, 93/ 21
he hath said set	aside	for nought -- let	10, 110/ 29
of us both swerve	aside	from the matter and	10, 88/ 15
a little. For, setting	aside	for the while all	10, 224/ 8
bodily harm, and may	ask	it of course upon	10, 98/ 14
then if he will	ask	me, "What fault find	10, 136/ 26
get it, and therefore	ask	it, he getteth it	10, 195/ 22
punishment unjustly: then I	ask	him how he proveth	10, 78/ 3
God, when he shall	ask	account of his people	10, 176/ 1
Nolite interrogare, propter conscientiam" ("	Ask	no question, lest you	10, 85/ 12
this evasion I will	ask	this good man this	10, 128/ 19
divide the matter and	ask	whether he meant it	10, 203/ 22
-- yet they that	ask	no further question shall	10, 17/ 14
witnesses. If he will	ask	me what they be	10, 149/ 21

is to say, to	ask	more than they can	10, 197/ 13
But then again I	ask	him, that though this	10, 30/ 15
best that he can	ask	is but to be	10, 38/ 17
he desireth me to	ask	what were to be	10, 82/ 15
he shall then charitably	ask	of him what he	10, 72/ 10
all this, and I	ask	him now, what then	10, 205/ 9
either is there not	asked	the tithe against the	10, 195/ 20
will when he is	asked	the question avow them	10, 73/ 19
Cliff before me, and	asked	him wherefore he broke	10, 16/ 22
when the question is	asked	him, if he make	10, 72/ 11
therewith, nor no question	asked	: then is it, as	10, 85/ 17
sadness and gravity, he	asked	them, "Tell me this	10, 16/ 25
that if he were	asked	in that point his	10, 51/ 27
peradventure if I "were	asked	the question therein by	10, 35/ 26
whether, if they were	asked	where they were well	10, 83/ 25
thereto when he is	asked	the question what thing	10, 73/ 3
and 15th leaf he	asketh	me, with a solemn	10, 30/ 8
doth. But then he	asketh	me wherefore in the	10, 223/ 12
while he were half	asleep	. But then I say	10, 40/ 27
thither and give the	assault	to such well-walled towns	10, 3/ 23
give over this, and	assay	what they can say	10, 225/ 1
upon the peril and	assay	to rob, despoil, and	10, 105/ 2
of the matter, and	assay	also what further thing	10, 98/ 28
boldness to troth --	assay	, then, and give boldness	10, 220/ 13
to mortal sin, and	assay	how near he can	10, 81/ 2
for him, but first	assay	by some such as	10, 73/ 2
this a little have	assayed	so to shake his	10, 37/ 25
wherein he neither seeth	assemblies	nor can assign and	10, 198/ 20
at the leastwise common	assemblies	together, whereof he might	10, 198/ 17
so much as any	assembly	about them, or promise	10, 198/ 31
yet he will not	assent	that a law be	10, 89/ 23
will not, he saith, "	assent	that a law be	10, 96/ 15
yet I will not	assent	that a law be	10, 97/ 20
unknown), I would not	assent	, for my part, to	10, 97/ 35
agreed by a common	assent	of the people, but	10, 217/ 12
yet Master More himself	assenteth	that the examination should	10, 183/ 22
seeth assemblies nor can	assign	and prove any conspiracy	10, 198/ 20
shorter than I there	assign	, and that by a	10, 14/ 27
which he saith I	assign	. And he combineth those	10, 174/ 33
the ordinary's discretion to	assign	him that is proved	10, 116/ 2
all. For let him	assign	me two juries of	10, 136/ 25
But then would I	assign	him by name one	10, 136/ 30
folk whom I neither	assign	by name nor as	10, 54/ 14

man so suspect, sometimes	assign	him (to purge his	10, 116/ 6
as he saith, I "	assign	" to be such that	10, 174/ 18
and equity that I	assign	-- yet that proveth	10, 177/ 34
shall by his discretion	assign	him -- which must	10, 117/ 30
the spiritual court should	assign	in like wise an	10, 144/ 9
but they be thereto	assigned	-- and also, the	10, 133/ 2
I suppose, I have	assigned	some defaults in the	10, 189/ 35
saith that he hath	assigned	some defaults in the	10, 190/ 22
he neither seeth nor	assigneth	so much as any	10, 198/ 30
and justice as himself	assigneth	to be required of	10, 177/ 27
such judges as himself	assigneth	to be such as	10, 176/ 31
do -- maintain and	assist	the spirituality in executing	10, 183/ 3
law prohibited, help and	assist	other to keep them	10, 44/ 33
all temporal officers to	assist	the ordinaries therein, and	10, 217/ 30
appertained be bound to	assist	them therein, though their	10, 30/ 23
it, and with temporal	assistance	to make it more	10, 119/ 29
would) with his royal	assistance	provide a means sufficient	10, 75/ 35
remiss to give royal	assistance	unto the ordinaries about	10, 76/ 17
gathered together, the good	assistance	of the Spirit of	10, 215/ 11
gathered together, the good	assistance	of the Spirit of	10, 216/ 15
never made by the	assistance	of the Spirit of	10, 216/ 24
he should give no	assistance	against heretics till all	10, 76/ 24
king not give his	assistance	so readily to have	10, 76/ 11
as verily present and	assistant	with them as it	10, 216/ 17
as verily present and	assistant	as it was with	10, 215/ 12
and mutual promise in	assisting	each other about the	10, 198/ 21
had need to be	assoiled	: what answer doth he	10, 219/ 36
to denounce them all	assoiled	again. And therefore whereas	10, 186/ 8
at all. For he	assoileth	his argument himself against	10, 62/ 21
such fear: then he	assoileth	his own reason himself	10, 109/ 3
a sore point, I	assure	you: to call a	10, 48/ 28
readily to have them	attached	as he would do	10, 76/ 11
more slack in calling,	attaching	, and examining, and farther	10, 22/ 14
the ordinaries about the	attaching	of such as are	10, 76/ 18
in any man to	attain	any spiritual dignity for	10, 42/ 30
the indictment is no	attainder	to the party, but	10, 133/ 5
the record, yet in	attaint	they shall again be	10, 154/ 33
that they shall be	attainted	. And necessity hath also	10, 155/ 5
of England have also	attempted	the same) put it	10, 105/ 1
one. For he whose	attendance	His Grace useth most	10, 138/ 14
information, cause the king's	attorney	to make a bill	10, 144/ 3
that here, the king's	attorney	is. For as I	10, 144/ 8
wisdom in great open	audience	, where they have had	10, 80/ 5

they would have their	audience	believe? Believe me, good	10, 202/ 2
fashion, yet would his	audience	then think thus (as	10, 116/ 22
into the worse for	ought	that I can see	10, 129/ 35
deed. And then, for	ought	that this man deviseth	10, 91/ 19
his diversity shall serve	ought	for the purpose, he	10, 133/ 22
well stand together" for	ought	that he seeth. And	10, 186/ 14
And so doth Saint	Augustine	also call them in	10, 25/ 32
as I remember, in	Aulus	Gellius. Which thing though	10, 226/ 7
but that if the	author	had himself left them	10, 199/ 31
meaneth only of such	authorities	as they pretend to	10, 214/ 5
it by their whole	authority	or part -- I	10, 203/ 23
spiritual men should have	authority	to arrest a man	10, 168/ 16
that they had less	authority	; and then, after such	10, 171/ 5
bold by the high	authority	of Summa angelica to	10, 186/ 7
and by so great	authority	, so long approved through	10, 229/ 28
he meaneth not of	authority	falsely pretended, but truly	10, 207/ 5
as they do by	authority	given them by princes	10, 206/ 30
it were, with such	authority	so solemnly check me	10, 27/ 25
have done, pretended their	authority	such. Now consider, then	10, 205/ 14
if he neither have	authority	to call for the	10, 52/ 32
to doubt of what	authority	he meant. For he	10, 214/ 4
confess that they have	authority	immediately derived from God	10, 208/ 15
to them that have	authority	, to treat further of	10, 181/ 21
to have their whole	authority	immediately of God, every	10, 203/ 25
not to do by	authority	immediate from God such	10, 206/ 29
as they have their	authority	immediately of God indeed	10, 207/ 20
not pretend to have	authority	immediately from God to	10, 214/ 12
pretend that by the	authority	which God hath given	10, 204/ 11
will pretend that such	authority	as they have of	10, 206/ 3
all such as have	authority	to punish heretics should	10, 30/ 10
rulers pretend that their	authority	is so high, and	10, 202/ 28
rulers" pretend that their	authority	is so high --	10, 203/ 1
will pretend that their	authority	is so high and	10, 207/ 18
will pretend that their	authority	is so high and	10, 208/ 13
they "pretend that their	authority	is so high and	10, 214/ 8
them that have the	authority	to do it," I	10, 35/ 26
they should have less	authority	, and that it will	10, 170/ 26
were in his own	authority	to perform it, that	10, 183/ 27
the Church had no	authority	to make it"; and	10, 188/ 23
unto for credence and	authority	of the man. Finally	10, 40/ 10
me by men of	authority	for that matter. For	10, 35/ 28
pretend not to have	authority	to bind men to	10, 204/ 3
pretend that by their	authority	given them of God	10, 205/ 5

for the example their	authority	in administration of the	10, 207/ 7
because they have their	authority	therein immediately of God	10, 207/ 30
They pretend to have	authority	, " be both one thing	10, 208/ 24
the Parliament had none	authority	to make," or whereupon	10, 192/ 33
where he speaketh of	authority	that they pretend, and	10, 201/ 14
pretend and claim their	authority	derived from princes. And	10, 214/ 16
man, by the high	authority	of Summa rosella, denounceth	10, 186/ 5
to have such an	authority	that men should obey	10, 204/ 2
to them that have	authority	. But to show my	10, 218/ 9
remnant too) pretend their	authority	to be so high	10, 203/ 13
their pretending of their	authority	to be so great	10, 205/ 16
spiritual rulers pretend their	authority	to be so high	10, 214/ 2
meaneth only of such	authority	as the spiritual rulers	10, 206/ 36
for example, both their	authority	to have the tenth	10, 206/ 11
will not pretend their	authority	so high therein, nor	10, 207/ 32
he meaneth only such	authority	, not as they pretend	10, 207/ 3
if he have the	authority	, call them to the	10, 52/ 31
these words, "They have	authority	, " and these words, "They	10, 208/ 23
-- what would it	avail	the party? If this	10, 144/ 11
for him that will	avoid	a resemblance between two	10, 150/ 14
they would as fain	avoid	it too, if they	10, 132/ 1
much as they may,	avoid	all occasion of murmur	10, 18/ 1
to devise how to	avoid	the "maze" that Master	10, 181/ 22
and thought he had	avoided	me well -- I	10, 143/ 2
not answer neither, for "	avoiding	of tediousness." And of	10, 13/ 29
holy saints in heaven,	avoiding	the eternal fire of	10, 231/ 11
evil people's obloquy, for	avoiding	of the harm that	10, 132/ 13
been that for the	avoiding	of the like peril	10, 119/ 25
not unreasonable, nor, for	avoiding	of much more harm	10, 131/ 14
indictments of felony, for	avoiding	of obloquy, saving that	10, 125/ 21
men that for the	avoiding	of obloquy, they will	10, 131/ 34
answered. And if he	avow	the words, and yet	10, 72/ 13
secret information very well	avow	the doing, and doubt	10, 129/ 10
the witness will not	avow	it, but another will	10, 89/ 24
the witness will not	avow	it, but another will	10, 100/ 3
he hold it and	avow	his heresies before the	10, 74/ 6
called in and to	avow	then his deposition true	10, 93/ 19
fear of his life	avow	it, I have showed	10, 89/ 17
fear of his life	avow	it, I have showed	10, 92/ 8
secretly. And though he	avow	them before himself too	10, 74/ 8
if he will not	avow	to be his accuser	10, 89/ 15
credence to him and	avow	it: then it seemeth	10, 89/ 25
credence to him and	avow	it: then it seemeth	10, 100/ 4

And if any will	avow	that he knoweth the	10, 89/ 12
And if any will	avow	that he knoweth the	10, 90/ 17
so frantic as to	avow	them, then this good	10, 73/ 22
is asked the question	avow	them -- yet shall	10, 73/ 19
folk, that before me	avowed	it in his face	10, 140/ 23
can find no sureties)	award	a writ de gestu	10, 127/ 36
he saith they may	award	that writ if they	10, 128/ 10
upon suspicion the judges	award	writ to inquire of	10, 121/ 13
concerning the good abearing	awarded	by the justices: he	10, 127/ 32
pen ere I be	aware	. And as for the	10, 46/ 10
I was not then	aware	that he would now	10, 41/ 21
matter all gone quite	awry	. But yet being sore	10, 162/ 30
his is clearly wrested	awry	. For as though he	10, 141/ 11
that he list to	babble	of, am I not	10, 190/ 25
her aloud, "Hold thy	babble	, I bid thee, thou	10, 46/ 15
here, and thou hast	babbled	there all this hour	10, 46/ 20
beshrew his heart that	babbleth	most, of us both	10, 46/ 19
about that law (which	babbling	is yet, as I	10, 187/ 32
would not esteem the	babbling	of two hundred (no	10, 179/ 30
himself brought in this	babbling	of his own about	10, 187/ 31
some of those fair	babes	born that they travailed	10, 5/ 34
water over this goose's	back	, and for anything that	10, 77/ 3
glory when he looketh	back	upon it. But now	10, 190/ 34
man would have rejected	back	, and taken for false	10, 103/ 2
no business in turning	back	at all. For he	10, 62/ 20
that list to look	back	and read it, that	10, 141/ 22
the leaves and look	back	-- ye shall need	10, 62/ 19
return but evermore draw	back	-- if the ordinary	10, 118/ 20
all unsaid than turn	back	to seek them out	10, 7/ 16
to make them draw	back	from making themselves in	10, 97/ 31
fro, now forward, now	backward	, in such manner as	10, 223/ 27
men, both good and	bad	, be undone. And therefore	10, 140/ 2
give ear to the	bad	folk and froward, that	10, 215/ 20
the remnant, good and	bad	together, should have gone	10, 222/ 11
at all, good or	bad	. For whereas he saith	10, 198/ 23
be it never so	bad	indeed. But I durst	10, 79/ 15
them both good and	bad	. But this is a	10, 24/ 21
be they good or	bad	, I purpose not to	10, 193/ 23
and keep under the	bad	, and, among other vices	10, 213/ 4
very nought, and as	bad	as a very beast	10, 64/ 30
him. And the king	bade	him, "Fear not, fellow	10, 95/ 16
and go about with	bald	reasons, the best not	10, 213/ 19
his politic device against	bandogs	, and therein answer me	10, 142/ 12

much victual, so the	bandogs	may not be forborne	10, 142/ 7
there shall need no	bandogs	at all, for men	10, 142/ 13
kill up all the	bandogs	throughout all the realm	10, 141/ 32
for the cause that	bandogs	do spend victual, and	10, 141/ 35
seemeth that though all	bandogs	and mastiffs were clearly	10, 142/ 34
one cometh to the	bar	as openly as the	10, 121/ 21
given openly at the	bar	(as many be, and	10, 130/ 1
were stepped from the	bar	, happed to be heard	10, 154/ 3
given them at the	bar	or otherwise ere they	10, 162/ 5
the jury at the	bar	, in the face of	10, 151/ 10
suddenly there at the	bar	to repent himself, and	10, 153/ 30
as openly to the	bar	as the other to	10, 122/ 16
yet departed from the	bar	; and, being severally questioned	10, 154/ 7
he went from the	bar	: would his tale not	10, 153/ 33
witnesses would at the	bar	excuse upon their oaths	10, 154/ 1
desire witnesses at the	bar	to inform them in	10, 149/ 17
open deed with his	bare	, bold word? -- where	10, 171/ 21
his declaration both very	bare	and yet against him	10, 42/ 8
that upon the parson's	bare	word, for allegation of	10, 196/ 3
and upon his own	bare	reason (as bare as	10, 118/ 32
matter than his own	bare	saying: he giveth me	10, 196/ 31
the peace, upon the	bare	oath of his enemy	10, 228/ 33
own bare reason (as	bare	as ever I heard	10, 118/ 32
both twain; and his	bare	word then more true	10, 148/ 26
he then that his	bare	device of open accusers	10, 144/ 15
heart, cannot punish the	bare	intent of such things	10, 69/ 16
parts, and with the	bare	knowledge of that one	10, 106/ 11
more true upon their	bare	word than their twice	10, 147/ 14
more true upon their	bare	word than their twice	10, 155/ 33
of his a very	bare	, naked thing. This man	10, 67/ 24
not leave it so	bare	, but I will show	10, 151/ 25
in England Tyndale, Friar	Barnes	, George Joye, and some	10, 200/ 18
and Frith's, and Friar	Barnes'	, began to go abroad	10, 14/ 23
that they be a	barrel	of poison, that the	10, 24/ 32
the judges of every	base	court and justices of	10, 170/ 35
it somewhat again to	base	and putteth other examples	10, 68/ 28
that tale in his	bate-making	book. But in the	10, 78/ 20
devotion that good laymen	bear	to God and unto	10, 44/ 10
over heavy they may	bear	them home, and those	10, 142/ 17
that nought have to	bear	it out but gaming	10, 55/ 21
profit nor the parishioner	bear	the loss, but should	10, 196/ 14
honorable rooms that they	bear	in Christ's church; though	10, 44/ 12
right and reason would	bear	it, they could tell	10, 34/ 27

ought the rather to	bear	such light defaults of	10, 61/ 20
own pleasure if he	bear	the party displeasure: this	10, 131/ 29
showeth himself so to	bear	to the faith that	10, 25/ 2
two presumptions for to	bear	against the first presumption	10, 152/ 30
peradventure oftener, than once	bear	a faggot for heresy	10, 122/ 23
that accuse him, or	bear	witness against him, that	10, 105/ 28
if this man cannot	bear	it that I call	10, 25/ 20
heresy, and abjure and	bear	faggots both, if the	10, 219/ 3
men with them to	bear	record of it. And	10, 164/ 35
remembrance how I should	bear	the like light faults	10, 61/ 4
to the people to	bear	-- then may the	10, 215/ 32
than am I, which	bear	a little more reverence	10, 28/ 33
neither accuse nor yet	bear	witness neither, nor so	10, 99/ 15
may my book well	bear	the name of an	10, 9/ 5
one of us to	bear	the burden of other	10, 61/ 27
howbeit, because he would	bear	no blame of the	10, 189/ 30
make him abjure and	bear	a faggot, or accuse	10, 73/ 34
than be burned or	bear	a faggot) say that	10, 83/ 27
perilous, reason can well	bear	. And that should we	10, 70/ 15
that will detect and	bear	witness, ye should find	10, 99/ 7
the three last chapters	bear	the names that they	10, 10/ 27
not only forbidden to	bear	witness he that appeared	10, 164/ 16
then will every man	bear	me record that I	10, 175/ 18
will be hard to	bear	it but that his	10, 177/ 26
remembrance that I must	bear	such things the more	10, 62/ 5
second oath enough to	bear	it against the first	10, 152/ 36
after made, received to	bear	witness against themselves and	10, 164/ 20
every wise man may	bear	witness that there is	10, 156/ 19
And where he cannot	bear	it that they, being	10, 24/ 34
very good reason would	bear	it that they should	10, 153/ 35
both he and I	bear	ourselves in this matter	10, 88/ 12
are faulty, not to	bear	displeasure only to their	10, 39/ 30
in worse case that	bear	a faggot: very truth	10, 124/ 23
where a faggot should	bear	him: this were a	10, 74/ 2
as abjure both, and	bear	faggots both, where the	10, 219/ 18
hire others that should	bear	such false witness as	10, 108/ 27
that they may not	bear	it; and yet that	10, 125/ 31
one faggot, the greater	beareth	not five, if their	10, 219/ 8
in that case reason	beareth	the law that in	10, 153/ 18
where the less offender	beareth	one faggot, the greater	10, 219/ 8
a proof that he	beareth	the clergy very good	10, 65/ 33
in some cases from	bearing	witness also, but if	10, 97/ 32
by proclamation, to the	bearing	of a faggot for	10, 122/ 14

any one man from	bearing	witness upon his oath	10, 158/ 5
perjured is repelled from	bearing	witness again is because	10, 151/ 30
and also in open	bearing	witness against them, when	10, 99/ 28
he compare the one	bearing	the faggot with the	10, 124/ 28
bad as a very	beast	. And for the further	10, 64/ 30
what a strange, monstrous	beast	maketh Bizance to Salem	10, 12/ 1
take us some such	beasts	of venery as men	10, 142/ 5
kill also such other	beasts	and vermin as else	10, 142/ 6
And as for such	beasts	as would not come	10, 142/ 16
folk home, with their	beasts	too, sometimes, such as	10, 142/ 9
well enough, and their	beasts	brought home well enough	10, 142/ 36
lustly friar would boldly	beat	off with a two-handed	10, 45/ 24
end of his staff	beat	hard unto this man's	10, 46/ 3
ladder. And some peradventure	became	approvers when they were	10, 107/ 15
if the one should	become	the accuser -- when	10, 99/ 34
himself a party and	become	an open accuser. Consider	10, 92/ 34
himself a party and	become	an open accuser; but	10, 93/ 30
yet will refuse to	become	his open accusers. And	10, 92/ 5
and vanished, and are	become	two towns again, with	10, 3/ 13
then will he not	become	the accuser and anger	10, 94/ 9
of the common weal	become	open accusers. And as	10, 103/ 17
in my mind, well	become	those that are no	10, 193/ 34
the case before he	become	his accuser, but may	10, 95/ 5
advice and counsel may	become	every man; but the	10, 193/ 32
folk as it cannot	become	me to control. Howbeit	10, 32/ 5
that let men to	become	accusers in heresy, and	10, 99/ 26
ears will refuse to	become	the accuser himself --	10, 101/ 9
man. "For if he	become	an accuser I have	10, 94/ 3
readers, that as to	become	open accusers, I speak	10, 102/ 24
of the said treatise	become	through grace indifferent, righteous	10, 178/ 2
will not themselves openly	become	accusers. Therein, lo, these	10, 103/ 4
will not," say we, "	become	accusers in no manner	10, 100/ 31
very few that would	become	accusers. But, now, though	10, 99/ 8
a party and openly	become	their accuser. Now, what	10, 99/ 31
he be content to	become	an accuser openly --	10, 103/ 29
I ween it would	become	me to print and	10, 193/ 6
in long continuance they	become	hurtful) he proveth not	10, 216/ 8
likely that he will	become	the accuser that heareth	10, 100/ 10
He will much less	become	accuser," say we, "than	10, 101/ 1
that their refusing to	become	open accusers were a	10, 91/ 14
none of them will	become	accusers that were present	10, 100/ 8
whereby a Christian man	becometh	a false traitor to	10, 147/ 1
accusers than by the	becoming	of an open accuser	10, 98/ 21

Frith's, and Friar Barnes',	began	to go abroad": therein	10, 14/ 23
the point where we	began	-- that, be the	10, 182/ 13
ween that the Catholics	began	the war. But then	10, 210/ 31
wherein the new brethren	began	to find certain faults	10, 9/ 10
take it that they	began	either by heresies or	10, 210/ 18
many good, virtuous folk	began	upon that ill book	10, 9/ 22
so uttered their falsehood,	began	to have remorse and	10, 154/ 9
it, but some folk	began	to fall to favor	10, 140/ 24
had heard them, he	began	to look well and	10, 16/ 24
they spend upon naughty	beggars	the good that was	10, 53/ 32
this same time heresies	begin	to grow a great	10, 74/ 28
but that he should	begin	his process against the	10, 186/ 3
them -- did both	begin	, and is also set	10, 200/ 12
his and mine thereupon	begin	in mine Apology, folio	10, 36/ 14
correction. For now, to	begin	with his first device	10, 172/ 27
at length, thus I	begin	mine own: In this	10, 172/ 8
examining of the matter,	begin	to be suspected themselves	10, 148/ 34
the Pacifier's words shall	begin	and where they shall	10, 11/ 31
division; and not to	begin	any, nor to continue	10, 225/ 17
Chapter His sixth chapter	beginneth	in the 16th leaf	10, 30/ 32
Chapter His seventh chapter	beginneth	in the 19th leaf	10, 36/ 11
Chapter His ninth chapter	beginneth	in the 30th leaf	10, 49/ 13
Chapter His tenth chapter	beginneth	in the 33rd leaf	10, 53/ 17
Chapter His eleventh chapter	beginneth	in the 36th leaf	10, 56/ 32
Chapter His twelfth chapter	beginneth	in the 38th leaf	10, 61/ 2
Chapter His thirteenth chapter	beginneth	in the 39th leaf	10, 63/ 28
Chapter His fourteenth chapter	beginneth	in the 42nd leaf	10, 67/ 11
the suit ex officio,	beginneth	in the 48th leaf	10, 86/ 3
Chapter His sixteenth chapter	beginneth	in the 54th leaf	10, 146/ 6
of which the one	beginneth	folio 183, and the	10, 57/ 2
the forty-eighth chapter, which	beginneth	folio 272, and that	10, 60/ 27
of mine Apology, which	beginneth	folio 116. And now	10, 41/ 9
chief mischief that now	beginneth	to make division --	10, 200/ 9
because this good man	beginneth	here to fortify his	10, 111/ 8
183, and the other	beginneth	folio 184. Here this	10, 57/ 3
Chapter His seventeenth chapter	beginneth	folio 62. In the	10, 167/ 9
the chapter there, that	beginneth	"Statuta quedam," it is	10, 109/ 18
of mine Apology, which	beginneth	in the leaf 174	10, 56/ 28
understand that his answer	beginneth	at the next chapter	10, 11/ 14
thus, lo, this man	beginneth	: But to put the	10, 105/ 21
Chapter His eighth chapter	beginneth	in the second side	10, 41/ 7
of them -- he	beginneth	first to show that	10, 213/ 36
folio 69. Wherein he	beginneth	first with the ca	10, 184/ 26

his book, where he	beginneth	it with these words	10, 54/ 2
rulers" from him, he	beginneth	, as it were, with	10, 201/ 26
of mine Apology, that	beginneth	folio 162, wherein he	10, 53/ 19
Chapter His eighteenth chapter	beginneth	folio 69. Wherein he	10, 184/ 26
chapter of mine Apology,	beginning	in the 175th leaf	10, 223/ 12
chapter of mine Apology,	beginning	in the 260th leaf	10, 27/ 6
Chapter His twentieth chapter,	beginning	in the 76th leaf	10, 199/ 17
In his twenty-first chapter (	beginning	in the 84th leaf	10, 221/ 15
chapter of mine Apology,	beginning	folio 116, and there	10, 41/ 24
chapter of mine Apology,	beginning	folio 243, and then	10, 67/ 22
thereof. For in the	beginning	of the book, their	10, 10/ 33
himself, that in the	beginning	calleth his book a	10, 11/ 8
that, whereas in the	beginning	of this chapter, he	10, 214/ 25
as he calleth the	beginning	of their communication, before	10, 10/ 29
In his fourth chapter,	beginning	in the eighth leaf	10, 19/ 9
In the second chapter,	beginning	in the fifth leaf	10, 14/ 9
I moved upon the	beginning	of his first chapter	10, 36/ 13
duly followed in the	beginning	, the matter had not	10, 96/ 27
will refuse at the	beginning	to make himself a	10, 93/ 29
he would in the	beginning	of this his twentieth	10, 199/ 25
the suit in the	beginning	by the king's prohibition	10, 196/ 27
42nd leaf. In the	beginning	thereof he laboreth to	10, 67/ 11
to mine Apology, and	beginning	at the leaf 270	10, 228/ 9
folio 62. In the	beginning	whereof, he marveleth that	10, 167/ 9
much mischief too, the	beginning	whereof groweth of lewd	10, 68/ 22
about even from the	beginning	to corrupt our judgment	10, 86/ 27
80th leaf, in the	beginning	of the second side	10, 214/ 21
because that in the	beginning	the man seemed upon	10, 123/ 21
for suspect in the	beginning	?" -- because that in	10, 123/ 21
he said in the	beginning	, not follow the order	10, 31/ 2
the truth, from the	beginning	to peruse the whole	10, 88/ 20
open presentment in the	beginning	, I show there that	10, 126/ 12
sore suspected in the	beginning	, when he took him	10, 127/ 16
therefore whereas, in the	beginning	of the twenty-second chapter	10, 223/ 35
in the second side,	beginning	at these words "And	10, 199/ 22
as those shrews that	beguile	him have helped him	10, 168/ 6
would this good man	beguile	his readers in this	10, 93/ 13
nought, some wily shrews	beguile	the good, innocent man	10, 230/ 25
that some wily shrews	beguile	him. And, on the	10, 66/ 18
way of them, to	beguile	a good simple soul	10, 64/ 14
his own words, to	beguile	the reader upon the	10, 214/ 29
have been that have	beguiled	this good man with	10, 212/ 14
so a rumor once	begun	and spread abroad is	10, 17/ 15

if the suit were	begun	and pursued by some	10, 110/ 25
anywhere sprung upon heresies	begun	and set forth by	10, 210/ 22
maketh the matter) and	begun	by the good, blessed	10, 28/ 16
too, and the war	begun	by the heretics, and	10, 210/ 27
variance in some place	begun	, and by some few	10, 63/ 2
that as he hath	begun	with the spiritual laws	10, 192/ 29
the witnesses in that	behalf	." I am content to	10, 93/ 3
findeth default in this	behalf	where he had no	10, 165/ 28
full credence in that	behalf	, nor report it lightly	10, 84/ 2
the witnesses in that	behalf	. Now, good readers, heard	10, 92/ 12
the witnesses in that	behalf	. And this remedy Master	10, 89/ 22
I wrote in that	behalf	, I will require every	10, 23/ 5
the judgment in that	behalf	to them that have	10, 218/ 8
cause himself in that	behalf	, or that the parties	10, 157/ 1
due examination in that	behalf	: so long will the	10, 76/ 10
was ashamed on his	behalf	to meddle with it	10, 186/ 25
temporal power in that	behalf	), yet it would be	10, 187/ 27
fame, and of his	behavior	, which is called a	10, 126/ 29
for that manner of	behavior	whereby he giveth all	10, 111/ 30
for that manner of	behavior	whereby he giveth all	10, 121/ 10
of what fame and	behavior	the man is in	10, 121/ 13
thing would make his	behavior	high treason or heresy	10, 80/ 11
of good fame and	behavior	, then he shall be	10, 126/ 31
of himself. Wherefore it	behooveth	each one of us	10, 61/ 27
to slander and to	belie	them, nor it could	10, 67/ 33
but if I should	belie	him, that on that	10, 19/ 26
their help that so	belie	them, any other than	10, 180/ 11
ye shall for them	belie	all the remnant the	10, 78/ 17
name of "some" others,	belie	of likelihood some of	10, 27/ 8
he had very shamefully	belied	them, and had said	10, 203/ 24
a certain persuasion and	belief	in his own conscience	10, 160/ 25
manner -- that the	belief	of his own conscience	10, 160/ 33
folk in living or	belief	follow the very Gospel	10, 26/ 1
as falsely as Frith	belieth	the Catholics and, against	10, 210/ 29
And therefore here he	belieth	me again. And also	10, 18/ 34
indeed," as he now	belieth	me here, surmising that	10, 27/ 11
well as I will	believe	both himself and all	10, 135/ 10
his conscience so to	believe	and think, and not	10, 161/ 33
that the people should	believe	them therein, and to	10, 201/ 37
no further question shall	believe	it still. And so	10, 17/ 14
jury shall if they	believe	them not, be sometimes	10, 154/ 31
the temporalty; and then	believe	him the better in	10, 19/ 1
true that I could	believe	it no better though	10, 135/ 13

and crafty, and therefore	believe	them not, but bid	10, 91/ 10
them well, and not	believe	every spirit, but prove	10, 222/ 21
the contrary, therein to	believe	his word. But I	10, 196/ 32
never desire you to	believe	me one day longer	10, 19/ 5
I trust you shall	believe	me. As for the	10, 58/ 24
would have their audience	believe	? Believe me, good readers	10, 202/ 2
twentieth chapter make men	believe	that I had withdrawn	10, 199/ 26
heretic, but that they	believe	that he hath sworn	10, 112/ 36
a good cause to	believe	him in his second	10, 158/ 2
unarrested -- I cannot	believe	that if his way	10, 182/ 24
as well as I	believe	himself. And I also	10, 135/ 8
in that point to	believe	him. For if he	10, 226/ 36
it; but he must	believe	that he is honest	10, 157/ 2
prove it ere I	believe	him in it. For	10, 196/ 24
himself. And I also	believe	some one judge alone	10, 135/ 9
God! I can scant	believe	that any layman would	10, 44/ 4
harm it were to	believe	such evil lies, and	10, 39/ 26
this good man to	believe	so many lies so	10, 226/ 21
which thing I cannot	believe	but this man well	10, 28/ 15
him, good, silly soul,	believe	that ordinaries mishandle men	10, 227/ 13
not this good man	believe	after, in no wise	10, 101/ 19
would, men should not	believe	them nor obey them	10, 204/ 5
will not let to	believe	the troth of some	10, 135/ 5
all such as I	believe	every one of them	10, 135/ 8
lead us somewhat to	believe	them false or malicious	10, 91/ 15
have their audience believe?	Believe	me, good readers, that	10, 202/ 3
a man, though he	believe	that he shall abide	10, 80/ 15
far overseen -- to	believe	that it should be	10, 156/ 30
For so that you	believe	not the shrewd words	10, 58/ 25
mind, I pray you	believe	him. For so that	10, 58/ 25
for, and understand and	believe	Summa rosella so surely	10, 189/ 10
again. For who can	believe	that any spiritual man	10, 44/ 2
money, but that they	believe	that he sweareth truth	10, 113/ 3
leastwise in this matter,	believe	me better than him	10, 19/ 4
because they would also	believe	nothing further than the	10, 25/ 10
that would make us	believe	now that that thing	10, 116/ 28
I have, I verily	believe	and think that if	10, 184/ 19
their mind that they	believe	such heresy. "That I	10, 70/ 7
procuring the people to	believe	untruly that the prelates	10, 39/ 2
to choose you should	believe	well of the good	10, 58/ 26
not be bound to	believe	, but as the truth	10, 150/ 8
the jury may lawfully	believe	him in the second	10, 151/ 1
if we would not	believe	him in the second	10, 152/ 7

first, I can scantly	believe	that upon the parson's	10, 196/ 3
to bind men to	believe	and obey them if	10, 204/ 3
then therein bound to	believe	and obey them. And	10, 204/ 13
God's ordinance bound to	believe	and obey them therein	10, 204/ 23
were bound therein to	believe	and obey them. For	10, 205/ 6
toward it, I rather	believe	, though himself thereto say	10, 230/ 23
that the people should	believe	them. For they would	10, 202/ 15
men: then may they	believe	him that think his	10, 84/ 28
as I said before,	believe	it that thinketh it	10, 85/ 2
I content that you	believe	also that this man	10, 78/ 19
pardon me though I	believe	him not till he	10, 195/ 36
or be led to	believe	their verdict to be	10, 149/ 15
saith he will better	believe	twenty-four than twelve dispraiseth	10, 137/ 3
so still, that to	believe	that way were no	10, 115/ 36
and little after to	believe	them too (while they	10, 82/ 2
be so mad to	believe	a false wretch that	10, 116/ 28
the people should not	believe	them -- yet if	10, 202/ 13
man should therein then	believe	them? Saw you ever	10, 205/ 34
juries must needly be	believed	and trusted. And therefore	10, 133/ 9
juries must needs be	believed	and trusted. And therefore	10, 134/ 26
would look to be	believed	, as I have said	10, 202/ 11
him worthy to be	believed	, because that he swore	10, 152/ 12
be by God's ordinance	believed	and obeyed in all	10, 208/ 33
will be but hardly	believed	that so many of	10, 178/ 11
pretend not to be	believed	if they preach heresy	10, 202/ 8
angel should not be	believed	. But, now, since he	10, 204/ 33
they neither lived nor	believed	according to the Gospel	10, 25/ 15
would he were well	believed	in that thing. But	10, 67/ 4
readers, let him be	believed	thereafter. Moreover, where he	10, 18/ 15
pretend not to be	believed	if they would preach	10, 202/ 24
the petit juries, but	believeth	them well also, save	10, 137/ 4
swear that he so	believeth	them to be, and	10, 116/ 10
that he that shortly	believeth	is over light: this	10, 226/ 20
Captain Genyn, Corbet, and	Belke	. And yet is that	10, 136/ 21
better, and fill our	bellies	somewhat the better therewith	10, 92/ 1
in him, for his	belying	of the ministers of	10, 192/ 1
justice of the King's	Bench	), whoso taketh from a	10, 164/ 5
either of the one	bench	or the other. And	10, 170/ 21
his book of Division	bendeth	, laboring first, with his	10, 86/ 9
The counsel of Saint	Bernard	(that he there speaketh	10, 31/ 35
do deceive him: I	beseech	you consider a little	10, 191/ 3
the poor soul, "I	beseech	Your Grace let him	10, 95/ 18
readers, consider here, I	beseech	you, the manner of	10, 191/ 23

wit. And thus I	beseech	our Lord send us	10, 231/ 4
say thus: that I	beseech	Almighty God that the	10, 210/ 14
thus he saith: I	beseech	Almighty God that he	10, 211/ 23
same word ("some say")	beshrew	him, and beshrew him	10, 46/ 23
thereon: "Marry, sir, I	beshrew	his heart that babbleth	10, 46/ 19
say") beshrew him, and	beshrew	him again, that most	10, 46/ 23
with bald reasons, the	best	not worth a rush	10, 213/ 19
his own all the	best	-- but after all	10, 38/ 5
may make against the	best	law that all the	10, 184/ 13
doing both twain their	best	to judge as well	10, 162/ 11
find it. Wherein the	best	that he can ask	10, 38/ 16
froward, that against the	best	thing that can be	10, 215/ 20
are of the very	best	, and made for the	10, 22/ 33
use what order that	best	may serve his purpose	10, 13/ 21
took all to the	best	always, of his own	10, 85/ 8
never meant but the	best	. Now, when it should	10, 115/ 25
that those that seem	best	and take most labor	10, 212/ 8
therein true) the very	best	is very nought, and	10, 64/ 29
way that should be	best	to the plain "opening	10, 31/ 3
would do. Howbeit, the	best	is, therein, that he	10, 74/ 21
shall therefore trust the	best	, and leave the truth	10, 230/ 31
I would vouchsafe to	bestow	any time about making	10, 3/ 30
worshipful table, and would	bestow	their plate and the	10, 53/ 23
80 and 81 he	bestowed	his labor in vain	10, 214/ 34
Which how they have	bestowed	, this good man may	10, 52/ 30
unwisely as it were	bestowed	, had not yet been	10, 141/ 33
when he had well	bethought	him -- "Marry," quoth	10, 100/ 23
repressed and kept under	betimes	. The Sixteenth Chapter His	10, 146/ 4
him be taken up	betimes	, at the first sup	10, 71/ 5
they must needs be	betrapped	in the one. For	10, 45/ 12
shall also much the	better	conserve among all the	10, 23/ 18
say that it were	better	to suffer an offender	10, 219/ 29
-- that "it were	better	to suffer an offender	10, 220/ 17
this matter, believe me	better	than him; and I	10, 19/ 4
others have thought it	better	to divide and cant	10, 35/ 4
thought he would say	better	at last, and not	10, 165/ 4
a presentment were the	better	a way. And then	10, 138/ 21
he hath caught any	better	hold now. And surely	10, 158/ 19
mine were never the	better	though his be nought	10, 39/ 23
they shall do much	better	." "Who shall be the	10, 100/ 29
same way were also	better	in heresy. But then	10, 138/ 32
they guided themselves no	better	. And Saint Chrysostom pitieth	10, 48/ 15
his doing a little	better	than I do. And	10, 193/ 3

this may they with	better	conscience do each for	10, 44/ 35
request is now no	better	, but in effect even	10, 119/ 1
rather far worse than	better	. And thus end I	10, 184/ 21
upon their heads. But	better	folk should first feel	10, 146/ 1
and a great deal	better	too. As for this	10, 79/ 12
that he saith somewhat	better	. Now, as for this	10, 125/ 13
them, but shall the	better	keep themselves from the	10, 81/ 20
the worse unto the	better	, though never fully to	10, 221/ 7
our bellies somewhat the	better	therewith, he giveth us	10, 92/ 1
both trust the judge	better	-- I had not	10, 137/ 1
wit serveth him no	better	but that he would	10, 10/ 10
the man is no	better	. And would he ween	10, 66/ 13
there, to a little	better	effect than he doth	10, 208/ 27
great policy, for the	better	repressing of heresies, to	10, 119/ 27
yet, as meseemeth, much	better	out of his English-printed	10, 77/ 27
otherwise. And indeed, with	better	looking thereon, I find	10, 14/ 25
have this matter the	better	looked upon, I would	10, 50/ 9
an open presentment were	better	. For as I said	10, 136/ 15
own person. But the	better	opinion that I have	10, 223/ 3
I would trust him	better	. And yet if I	10, 136/ 36
the law made by	better	deliberation. And in such	10, 159/ 14
and therefore it were	better	to repeal it than	10, 188/ 27
that men might the	better	see what it meant	10, 221/ 34
of that law be	better	for the keeping of	10, 87/ 21
choose it for the	better	, let him lie still	10, 128/ 26
I have thereby the	better	brought to light what	10, 131/ 22
and instead of a	better	old law, make a	10, 119/ 5
never wish to be	better	. This man maketh as	10, 157/ 16
and biddeth me look	better	upon the matter and	10, 14/ 24
then believe him the	better	in another matter. And	10, 19/ 1
in good faith, the	better	that he may make	10, 14/ 2
as Master More knoweth	better	than I, "Mentire est	10, 226/ 1
but if it be	better	to have more thieves	10, 129/ 36
and his book the	better	by so much. For	10, 200/ 1
if they go no	better	to work, nor no	10, 225/ 7
law by indictments be	better	in felony now --	10, 136/ 16
might be to the	better	: yet out of time	10, 193/ 36
what they can say	better	to any other piece	10, 225/ 1
like this meat the	better	, and fill our bellies	10, 92/ 1
And somewhat I do	better	for my part, while	10, 22/ 30
case were now no	better	upon my part, nor	10, 26/ 30
whose unreasonableness therein the	better	to be perceived, with	10, 228/ 6
I lay a little	better	cause to prove that	10, 117/ 25

this good man see	better	how to salve this	10, 110/ 5
declareth it further and	better	, on the second side	10, 207/ 2
leastwise it were somewhat	better	that they should never	10, 133/ 26
so many so much	better	and had so much	10, 117/ 24
holy Saint Jerome saith)	better	to leave some things	10, 81/ 31
him look a little	better	even upon Summa rosella	10, 83/ 14
that saith he will	better	believe twenty-four than twelve	10, 137/ 3
good faith I much	better	love him than in	10, 226/ 36
shall amend and do	better	-- and that yet	10, 55/ 25
bult out this matter	better	, or else that man	10, 91/ 20
broken and make a	better	, and saith that he	10, 118/ 39
the common law were	better	, and not that the	10, 134/ 1
thereof that it were	better	for both that, by	10, 146/ 2
a leisure hereafter, upon	better	advisement, use the same	10, 29/ 33
change it into a	better	, or at the least	10, 87/ 14
could believe it no	better	though all the town	10, 135/ 13
leastwise ring a little	better	than this. The Twelfth	10, 60/ 32
the contrary way were	better	. Marry, two things I	10, 135/ 28
land -- yea, or	better	otherwise for this land	10, 87/ 22
ye may see the	better	how gaily this good	10, 125/ 15
that had been a	better	part for this good	10, 180/ 13
good man make me	better	proofs of this matter	10, 196/ 30
his friend answer this	better	first, that this good	10, 224/ 34
that you may the	better	perceive what those words	10, 177/ 20
own common law be	better	; and that, though we	10, 136/ 22
that it had been	better	for him to have	10, 181/ 7
pretendeth: it had been	better	for him to examine	10, 189/ 11
wist a great deal	better	what pertained unto their	10, 77/ 35
or presentment is the	better	way both upon treason	10, 138/ 30
his counsel. For the	better	that I were learned	10, 193/ 5
the reader may the	better	see in what part	10, 89/ 2
unto them that con	better	skill, of whom he	10, 82/ 14
he saith, make it	better	. But now will I	10, 138/ 26
be changed to the	better	: good reason would it	10, 229/ 26
confess a great diversity	betwixt	them that be put	10, 132/ 28
for fear of treason,	beware	of all such lewd	10, 69/ 31
any of the blessed,	bicched	, new-broached brotherhood, except only	10, 29/ 2
believe them not, but	bid	them like false harlots	10, 91/ 11
reason can satisfy, and	bid	me therefore go devise	10, 98/ 26
teach them, though they	bid	not the hearers learn	10, 71/ 8
farther to say than	bid	us take then another	10, 101/ 3
Hold thy babble, I	bid	thee, thou wife in	10, 46/ 15
say the contrary, and	biddeth	me look better upon	10, 14/ 24

the evil folk), he	biddeth	every man consider now	10, 118/ 36
denieth not, but always	biddeth	us go get one	10, 101/ 5
if it be not,	biddeth	every man put to	10, 118/ 37
man's servant?" and again	biddeth	us that we "judge	10, 54/ 8
attorney to make a	bill	of the riot, and	10, 144/ 4
an exception to the	bill	, and show that innocents	10, 229/ 19
Council, upon like false	bills	and complaints of particular	10, 68/ 5
in what wise they	bind	, and whom, and how	10, 216/ 33
to have authority to	bind	men to believe and	10, 204/ 3
use the judges to	bind	him for his good	10, 121/ 17
own conscience -- they	bind	them sometimes to appear	10, 155/ 9
told him that tale,	bind	that busy, troublesome man	10, 125/ 35
own peril. But so	bindeth	himself neither judge nor	10, 162/ 22
the power of the	bishop	forever, of arresting them	10, 180/ 28
accuser himself, since the	bishop	must take him always	10, 101/ 13
decreed that if the	bishop	or other inquirers of	10, 109/ 19
the Apostle gave the	bishop	warning of. Let him	10, 23/ 23
there decreed that the	bishop	or inquirers may enjoin	10, 109/ 26
showed but to the	bishop	or inquirers, or such	10, 109/ 23
in his days any	bishop	in this realm use	10, 209/ 12
though I were a	bishop	, and had sent him	10, 83/ 17
his departing: if the	bishop	give not the other	10, 123/ 35
the other at the	bishop's	cost. For whereas this	10, 123/ 32
other is that the	bishops	shall arrest no man	10, 172/ 19
it shall put the	bishops	and spiritual rulers in	10, 180/ 7
it shall put the	bishops	and rulers spiritual in	10, 178/ 30
Grace keepeth not two	bishops	of all the realm	10, 138/ 12
subdue their executions to	bishops	, and not to prefer	10, 209/ 8
have, he saith, the	bishops'	power of arresting no	10, 180/ 31
too, and will sometimes	bite	children too, but likewise	10, 142/ 2
victual, and will sometimes	bite	folk, too: if I	10, 141/ 36
the merits of Christ's	bitter	Passion, may both with	10, 231/ 9
them therein, and so	bitterly	prayeth God to make	10, 65/ 36
communication between Salem and	Bizance	is but a by-matter	10, 10/ 23
right honest neighbor Brother	Bizance	. Well, I am content	10, 78/ 10
wit to perceive when	Bizance	speaketh himself and when	10, 11/ 33
ween that Salem and	Bizance	were two Englishmen indeed	10, 11/ 2
been all seen at	Bizance	, but as for El-Kahirah	10, 34/ 11
in the person of	Bizance	-- that he hath	10, 10/ 36
that is, but if	Bizance	write fast, I warrant	10, 12/ 13
Debellation of Salem and	Bizance	Sir Thomas More The	10, 1/ 2
me" -- and maketh	Bizance	pray for no more	10, 12/ 27
is named Salem and	Bizance	. And therein, of a	10, 10/ 19

the Pacifier's answer --	Bizance	answereth: I shall cause	10, 11/ 11
so childishly. Also, that	Bizance	telleth Salem that the	10, 11/ 25
Salem" into "Jerusalem" and "	Bizance	" into "Constantinople," the one	10, 3/ 14
though Salem, talking with	Bizance	, had not the wit	10, 11/ 32
strange, monstrous beast maketh	Bizance	to Salem the Pacifier's	10, 12/ 1
at Salem or at	Bizance	-- do these words	10, 34/ 7
book of Salem and	Bizance	, for favor toward the	10, 143/ 15
chapters are written --	Bizance	in the twenty-second chapter	10, 12/ 15
Debellation of Salem and	Bizance	-- sometime two great	10, 3/ 3
all the while that	Bizance	is, as you see	10, 12/ 11
nothing else but only	Bizance's	writing, and else would	10, 12/ 19
willingly intend to do,	blame	him for any part	10, 50/ 36
and so I did,	blame	his other book, not	10, 52/ 1
plain that I lay	blame	in him, for his	10, 192/ 1
wherefore should I then	blame	him when he deviseth	10, 98/ 31
great fault that I	blame	his book in those	10, 15/ 33
is he somewhat to	blame	indeed; but in good	10, 123/ 36
more than, though I	blame	not the law by	10, 98/ 4
I no cause to	blame	this good man for	10, 51/ 18
the diminishing of their	blame	that under such pretext	10, 63/ 22
he would bear no	blame	of the temporal law	10, 189/ 30
For he can never	blame	no man that perceived	10, 38/ 30
and then not to	blame	any man that maketh	10, 50/ 26
more was he to	blame	to put that, and	10, 223/ 18
ought no man to	blame	him that would burn	10, 16/ 1
the thing that I	blamed	. And therefore, like as	10, 52/ 7
mine house and there	blamed	Cliff before me, and	10, 16/ 22
charitable -- I never	blamed	him for the motion	10, 51/ 35
will say that he	blameth	but their abuses thereof	10, 191/ 14
will say that he	blameth	but their abuses thereof	10, 191/ 33
Lady, and after such	blasphemies	as the devil put	10, 16/ 16
begun by the good,	blessed	brethren themselves -- as	10, 28/ 17
an image of our	blessed	Lady, and after such	10, 16/ 15
other any of the	blessed	, bicched, new-broached brotherhood, except	10, 29/ 2
names too, as the "	blessed	brethren" and "evangelical brethren	10, 24/ 3
right noble prince of	blessed	memory King Henry VII	10, 52/ 20
it was with his	blessed	apostles -- if they	10, 216/ 17
it was with his	blessed	apostles -- men ought	10, 215/ 13
new name of "the	blessed	brethren"? What name can	10, 29/ 9
them one of the "	blessed	brethren," or of the	10, 26/ 12
one of the '	blessed	brethren,' or of	10, 28/ 10
heretics," and sometimes "the	blessed	brethren," and sometimes "the	10, 29/ 26
sacraments, and especially the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	10, 222/ 34

lewdness -- yet the	blessed	Apostle used them and	10, 71/ 12
the image of the	blessed	martyr Saint Thomas: so	10, 16/ 14
in the reading to	blind	us with affection. For	10, 86/ 28
some say"s, to	blow	it farther abroad. The	10, 76/ 29
his mouth (and nowadays	bloweth	out by the mouths	10, 16/ 17
by such books being	blown	about in every part	10, 17/ 8
some few naughty folk	blown	forth too far (for	10, 63/ 2
the value of a	blue	point. For I am	10, 209/ 11
in answering of such	blunt	subtle trifles. But to	10, 48/ 37
what thing, now, this	boast	of his is like	10, 141/ 29
eighteenth, in which he	boasteth	most. For by this	10, 194/ 16
that this good man	boasteth	in this chapter (the	10, 83/ 8
thing that he so	boasteth	that I deny him	10, 83/ 13
piece, wherein he so	boasteth	the provision that he	10, 99/ 4
likened them for, he	boasteth	in conclusion that I	10, 141/ 28
not five, if their	bodies	be like of strength	10, 219/ 9
add fear of all	bodily	harm thereto -- that	10, 92/ 24
do his accuser no	bodily	harm at all. His	10, 94/ 12
himself so sure from	bodily	harm that he may	10, 95/ 9
of his life or	bodily	harm, and may ask	10, 98/ 14
but the fear of	bodily	harm -- yet of	10, 99/ 6
heart all fear of	bodily	hurt -- yet are	10, 99/ 10
division against the general	body	. And yet besides all	10, 43/ 6
and a thick, boistous	body	, whereas a greyhound hath	10, 142/ 26
be arrested by the	body	. And therein he bringeth	10, 182/ 3
either to his own	body	or to his friend's	10, 152/ 19
not for his friend's	body	nor for his own	10, 152/ 24
credence in slandering the	body	, would cast in sometimes	10, 64/ 23
the spirituality as the	body	and the soul of	10, 212/ 34
out of his own	body	as the spider spinneth	10, 27/ 32
too, both in goods,	body	, and soul. To this	10, 121/ 29
be arrested by the	body	; but not upon every	10, 169/ 2
some perish both in	body	and soul, which if	10, 39/ 4
muzzle and a thick,	boistous	body, whereas a greyhound	10, 142/ 26
make the men so	bold	as in a cause	10, 97/ 1
cause heretics to be	bold	, take courage, and increase	10, 88/ 5
that I durst be	bold	to warrant as well	10, 53/ 28
heresies, which with such	bold	, naughty talking creepeth forth	10, 71/ 14
but would also be	bold	in such French as	10, 79/ 30
accursed, I dare be	bold	by the high authority	10, 186/ 7
felony, I dare be	bold	to tell him nay	10, 124/ 12
wherewith heretics would wax	bold	, which thing himself (as	10, 230/ 13
many mischievous people very	bold	, while they might be	10, 164/ 32

-- heretics might be	bold	to proceed on apace	10, 141/ 6
I will be so	bold	for this once as	10, 166/ 11
lanes, shall soon wax	bold	and put out their	10, 145/ 32
will I now be	bold	in this point to	10, 66/ 4
wise order may be	bold	, with glosses readily provided	10, 73/ 8
if I durst be	bold	to tell so sad	10, 46/ 11
and more liberty in	bold	talking and teaching without	10, 70/ 18
I not only be	bold	there to tell them	10, 79/ 29
so: I dare be	bold	to say that there	10, 68/ 13
-- I dare be	bold	to warrant that that	10, 184/ 14
deed with his bare,	bold	word? -- where he	10, 171/ 21
men shall wax the	bolder	by it. The second	10, 220/ 15
them that speak and	boldly	talk heresies about, and	10, 71/ 7
they hear him so	boldly	speak them, and hear	10, 82/ 2
maintain them, I dare	boldly	say. To this I	10, 225/ 23
case to tell him	boldly	nay. For where he	10, 166/ 12
such that I dare	boldly	say the whole parish	10, 196/ 11
young, lusty friar would	boldly	beat off with a	10, 45/ 24
shall find, I dare	boldly	warrant, that with his	10, 143/ 6
reasons will give a	boldness	to heretics -- truly	10, 219/ 26
followed, shall give a	boldness	to heretics -- yet	10, 220/ 7
to falsehood shall give	boldness	to troth -- assay	10, 220/ 13
they will give a	boldness	to troth and true	10, 219/ 28
they shall also give	boldness	to troth and true	10, 220/ 8
that if heretics have	boldness	given them, and (as	10, 220/ 10
assay, then, and give	boldness	to thieves, and then	10, 220/ 14
may give them such	boldness	in talking as this	10, 81/ 24
may haply give a	boldness	to some judge to	10, 163/ 14
And if the giving	boldness	to falsehood shall give	10, 220/ 13
For some man with	boldness	talking heresies, whereby he	10, 81/ 34
whom, for all his	bond	and all his sureties	10, 98/ 23
lose forfeiture of his	bond	. There can no man	10, 94/ 19
this motion in this	book	be good -- I	10, 51/ 36
spirituality, written in his	book	of Division -- whether	10, 54/ 29
say"s in that	book	be nought -- I	10, 167/ 28
to wit, his own	book	, that maketh a like	10, 19/ 13
find, is that his	book	of Division abuseth the	10, 167/ 18
he would in his	book	of Division aggrieve the	10, 191/ 26
saith that with his	book	of Division all his	10, 225/ 29
the words of his	book	, which here also he	10, 57/ 4
the touching of his	book	was but an incident	10, 8/ 22
Now, after that the	book	was out and came	10, 6/ 5
Division (for of that	book	the name and the	10, 10/ 16

findeth not in my	book	, but plain and expressly	10, 27/ 30
first chapter of this	book	of his, and there	10, 62/ 14
people, first by his	book	of Division and afterward	10, 82/ 27
of his in his	book	of Salem and Bizance	10, 143/ 15
this good man's first	book	of Division, and also	10, 169/ 23
them both in his	book	of Division and in	10, 175/ 23
worshipful men make a	book	of division, and therein	10, 180/ 16
to examine well his	book	of Division, and this	10, 189/ 12
well in his own	book	of Division, and he	10, 206/ 5
words in his own	book	of Division. And after	10, 88/ 22
not in all his	book	one word. And yet	10, 191/ 28
the name of my	book	: I might answer him	10, 8/ 22
fifteenth chapter of this	book	, with mine answers everywhere	10, 88/ 27
I would in that	book	write against any treatise	10, 8/ 18
good either in his	book	or in any man's	10, 222/ 16
mine objections against his	book	in mine Apology. Now	10, 40/ 2
what place of his	book	his words are nor	10, 30/ 35
me write against his	book	. For surely, as Saint	10, 21/ 10
in that point his	book	of Division, as yourselves	10, 85/ 31
make a law." His	book	alone is as able	10, 187/ 2
that piece in his	book	of Division, as a	10, 188/ 12
which he calleth the "	book	of Division" (as is	10, 226/ 31
mean of his new	book	that we be now	10, 10/ 17
35th leaf of his	book	, where he beginneth it	10, 54/ 1
which purpose all his	book	of Division bendeth, laboring	10, 86/ 9
mistaketh it, could my	book	or his book take	10, 187/ 1
by occasion of his	book	of Division. But what	10, 179/ 17
wise man think his	book	too long by altogether	10, 8/ 1
the less, and his	book	the better by so	10, 200/ 1
gone. For in that	book	that is called mine	10, 8/ 32
the meaning of his	book	. The Fourteenth Chapter His	10, 67/ 9
chapter of his new	book	, taking a color and	10, 70/ 21
the beginning of the	book	, their first communication is	10, 10/ 33
also: that though that	book	say the contrary, strangers	10, 39/ 32
the estimation of his	book	more than counterpoise some	10, 40/ 24
other places of his	book	, here he declareth his	10, 63/ 30
recited in the fifth	book	of the decretals, in	10, 114/ 2
and also his second	book	here in defense of	10, 169/ 23
here again in this	book	that I deny it	10, 97/ 13
chapter of the third	book	of my Dialogue; where	10, 146/ 34
occasion of the selfsame	book	of the Division --	10, 14/ 29
and whereas in his	book	of the Division he	10, 20/ 9
Christ -- the said	book	of the Division, in	10, 22/ 1

more false than that	book	of his Division, concerning	10, 68/ 1
such manner as the	book	of Division doth --	10, 21/ 4
good occasion in his	book	of Division drove this	10, 79/ 19
the matter, or his	book	of Division either? If	10, 186/ 35
what place of my	book	you may find mine	10, 31/ 1
not been before his	book	of Division five men	10, 179/ 25
said in the first	book	of The Following of	10, 61/ 24
mean not here his	book	of Division (for of	10, 10/ 15
which he calleth "the	book	of Division"; for certainly	10, 26/ 19
put it in his	book	of Division for a	10, 187/ 20
man to make a	book	of division for? And	10, 197/ 35
therein, by this present	book	, to do further than	10, 14/ 4
manner corrupted as the	book	of Division goeth about	10, 21/ 31
that piece in his	book	of Division had neither	10, 78/ 35
it appear in my	book	that he had written	10, 199/ 28
find in every man's	book	. I should have then	10, 222/ 14
seventeenth chapter in this	book	. And where he speaketh	10, 64/ 31
readers, that in his	book	of Division he not	10, 146/ 20
some things of his	book	untouched, whether he say	10, 194/ 6
chapter of his first	book	he declareth himself that	10, 108/ 17
lustily. But come the	book	abroad once, I shall	10, 5/ 15
some say" of his	book	, in which I read	10, 46/ 9
this man by his	book	maketh it. I may	10, 63/ 5
himself maliciously whatsoever his	book	speak -- I will	10, 67/ 3
found it in any	book	of mine. I say	10, 185/ 2
like wise his first	book	very well, if there	10, 49/ 22
mind as in the	book	is there imagined of	10, 59/ 3
in hand with, which	book	, as appeareth in the	10, 10/ 17
wrote anything against no	book	of mine: in good	10, 13/ 8
leaf of the same	book	, I bring in "a	10, 14/ 13
the Parliament such another	book	would bring in all	10, 68/ 8
bring (as his first	book	saith) riches into the	10, 51/ 16
wherein I touch the	book	of Division, it is	10, 9/ 12
talkings is the very	book	: then is it worse	10, 10/ 24
and that since that	book	gone abroad, it hath	10, 76/ 36
out of his English-printed	book	than in it. For	10, 77/ 27
them out in his	book	of Division, it had	10, 199/ 32
law, and write a	book	therefor, to kill up	10, 141/ 32
-- and though his	book	of Division laboreth to	10, 171/ 14
of this his new	book	, and somewhat made them	10, 65/ 26
part remedied before his	book	of Division made, and	10, 192/ 24
some places of this	book	toucheth, being made against	10, 215/ 5
manner token that his	book	of Division meant not	10, 64/ 19

some wily shrews his	book	was so mishandled that	10, 225/ 27
three chapters of his	book	. But I mislike much	10, 222/ 27
that are in his	book	of Division), more than	10, 39/ 12
this good man's first	book	saith, the more part	10, 51/ 33
special qualities as the	book	wherein so much evil	10, 40/ 8
leaf of my said	book	), and not my principal	10, 8/ 23
for then hath his	book	never a name at	10, 10/ 25
places prettily powder the	book	, it could not be	10, 64/ 10
devised in his former	book	and here now repeateth	10, 98/ 11
chapter of his new	book	, his words: Now, by	10, 156/ 25
the beginning calleth his	book	a dialogue, observeth the	10, 11/ 8
therefore, that this gay	book	was made of the	10, 5/ 27
the intent of his	book	, and not of his	10, 63/ 35
and answer a long	book	in space of one	10, 129/ 23
English. But when a	book	is full of shrewd	10, 167/ 30
altogether that in my	book	is touched of the	10, 223/ 31
48th leaf of his	book	, and holdeth on into	10, 86/ 4
fond tale in his	book	? But then one pretty	10, 45/ 9
neither in the one	book	nor the other, but	10, 167/ 25
he layeth for his	book	were in part the	10, 21/ 9
s, in that seditious	book	. The selfsame piece is	10, 9/ 15
nor, before his own	book	, had never read nor	10, 210/ 2
some part of my	book	though they remember not	10, 169/ 32
been out of his	book	, all the remnant, good	10, 222/ 10
of division as the	book	of Division saith that	10, 39/ 36
he maketh in his	book	, that he saith the	10, 205/ 20
thus. And verily his	book	of Division, save that	10, 137/ 27
every chapter of his	book	by row, save only	10, 223/ 24
many be in the	book	), there are scant fully	10, 10/ 20
write it in his	book	, that I should write	10, 26/ 27
is not at his	book	. But, now, since that	10, 27/ 1
place otherwise in his	book	. And yet, since he	10, 191/ 15
put in print another	book	, and therein speak first	10, 170/ 34
is not at his	book	, but he speaketh himself	10, 40/ 5
here in his new	book	where he speaketh of	10, 64/ 35
well see by his	book	: that all such as	10, 227/ 6
while ago in my	book	of the Supplication of	10, 35/ 31
good man in his	book	of Division telleth them	10, 69/ 34
another point in my	book	, for more than all	10, 110/ 6
purposed in his first	book	, of Division: that is	10, 6/ 9
man make a shorter	book	than he that lacketh	10, 7/ 33
it seem by his	book	of Division) that the	10, 49/ 35
again here in this	book	defended in that point	10, 85/ 30

to lay on the	book	with him, that he	10, 115/ 14
write against his wise	book	and say that he	10, 142/ 1
words were, in his	book	of Division, that he	10, 157/ 35
unto it in his	book	of Division that "he	10, 184/ 30
said in all his	book	? He knoweth that I	10, 186/ 31
division, put forth a	book	and say that some	10, 212/ 5
few parts in his	book	of Division that shall	10, 221/ 16
might hap in this	book	to do the same	10, 7/ 18
all: so may my	book	well bear the name	10, 9/ 5
credence given to the	book	, may at the first	10, 17/ 10
devise me such another	book	either against the nobility	10, 67/ 30
tale in his bate-making	book	. But in the meanwhile	10, 78/ 20
thereof in all his	book	, neither in the one	10, 167/ 24
my book or his	book	take away the curse	10, 187/ 1
and this his second	book	also, by the titles	10, 189/ 12
he left in his	book	one lie the less	10, 199/ 34
his in his new	book	, and saith there is	10, 40/ 12
such parts of his	book	as I there speak	10, 67/ 6
to defend his first	book	with. And therefore where	10, 166/ 36
and afterward by this	book	again, that they may	10, 82/ 27
epistle of his first	book	, for less things than	10, 48/ 32
side, against the Pacifier's	book	, that since this realm	10, 21/ 25
did, blame his other	book	, not for this motion	10, 52/ 1
infinitive mode in what	book	of grammar this good	10, 226/ 10
written in all his	book	; and over this, whereas	10, 227/ 19
his words in his	book	of Division: This is	10, 155/ 19
general division, that his	book	maketh as though there	10, 195/ 13
to peruse his whole	book	of Division through, was	10, 17/ 19
if he made a	book	with five times as	10, 167/ 27
this Pacifier in his	book	of Division, to the	10, 9/ 19
began upon that ill	book	of Division to have	10, 9/ 23
shrewd words of his	book	, I would to choose	10, 58/ 26
intended not in his	book	of Division to bring	10, 63/ 31
go about in his	book	of Division to make	10, 67/ 13
the people a slanderous	book	of them to shame	10, 193/ 7
Pacifier did in his	book	of Division, under the	10, 27/ 8
that I blame his	book	in those untrue "some	10, 15/ 34
profitable, and in his	book	of Division very evil	10, 82/ 11
had not regarded the	book	as it was worthy	10, 4/ 4
him stuff up the	book	with besides. Was not	10, 64/ 13
have I, against his	book	of Division, well declared	10, 85/ 29
him in his own	book	to use what order	10, 13/ 20
see thereby what his	book	meaneth, and what work	10, 67/ 27

good man in his	book	of Division, where he	10, 143/ 11
words written in his	book	of Division wherein he	10, 146/ 7
every piece of my	book	-- now will I	10, 10/ 13
endeth all the whole	book	in this wise: with	10, 12/ 25
the matters of his	book	agree well with the	10, 10/ 14
have put into this	book	his own words too	10, 7/ 23
yet in any English	book	that I would put	10, 69/ 29
it in writing any	book	whereof I would speak	10, 79/ 17
cease it, when such	books	make it -- is	10, 15/ 36
-- yet by such	books	being blown about in	10, 17/ 7
would have it: his	books	busily going about this	10, 213/ 26
yet to put out	books	in writing abroad among	10, 193/ 28
but since that Tyndale's	books	and Frith's, and Friar	10, 14/ 22
nor profitable, in open-printed	books	, for any Englishman to	10, 22/ 4
they fare in other	books	as women fare with	10, 7/ 12
thing that in his	books	grieveth me. For as	10, 223/ 8
gather up all his	books	and go hide them	10, 211/ 18
it than seditious slanderous	books	. For as I have	10, 15/ 6
soon perceive that his	books	labor and intend not	10, 210/ 4
evil counsel in his	books	, and have made him	10, 212/ 14
adventure in printed English	books	abroad, as may give	10, 81/ 23
fall not by such	books	to the mincing of	10, 81/ 17
only for my former	books	, wherein the new brethren	10, 9/ 10
writing as his said	books	have. But now cometh	10, 189/ 16
till they read his	books	; and some of the	10, 212/ 20
all. But while his	books	go about, on the	10, 213/ 13
to see that his	books	are, by some shrewd	10, 223/ 5
perilous things in his	books	, with devices that would	10, 230/ 19
of you amend your	books	, and in the stead	10, 201/ 20
that would put out	books	abroad; and therefore his	10, 40/ 19
the matters in those	books	signified by those names	10, 9/ 3
names convenient for those	books	of theirs, though the	10, 9/ 2
against me as many	books	as he will, and	10, 129/ 20
it, and such seditious	books	of division, with such	10, 76/ 28
two senses, and one	boot	serve for either leg	10, 115/ 21
Rome ere they were	born	. And the spiritual men	10, 187/ 17
for this point been	born	deaf and thereby dumb	10, 140/ 14
of those fair babes	born	that they travailed on	10, 5/ 34
in reason rather be	borne	than that. But now	10, 120/ 11
by God's grace be	borne	meetly well enough. And	10, 48/ 8
as may well be	borne	, and sometimes, I fear	10, 70/ 29
too heavy to be	borne	home, tie ropes to	10, 142/ 18
them also that have	borne	the loss, so that	10, 195/ 38

the very first time	borne	up with the rope	10, 124/ 29
good answerer hath here	borne	himself so well that	10, 129/ 16
out of his pan's	bottom	a reason that would	10, 60/ 32
such witnesses, they be	bound	to find according to	10, 149/ 35
Grace should expressly be	bound	by the act that	10, 32/ 12
people were then therein	bound	to believe and obey	10, 204/ 13
were by God's ordinance	bound	to believe and obey	10, 204/ 23
the people are now	bound	to accept and obey	10, 214/ 14
God, the people were	bound	therein to believe and	10, 205/ 6
whom be they not	bound	to tell, but be	10, 130/ 3
jury should not be	bound	to believe, but as	10, 150/ 8
though they be not	bound	to it. But the	10, 223/ 16
of his own life	bound	to the contrary, that	10, 94/ 25
the jury be not	bound	always to follow those	10, 149/ 33
the other is so	bound	by recognizance, have that	10, 98/ 6
then are spiritual men	bound	to reform it. As	10, 45/ 21
the spiritual men be	bound	to reform it. But	10, 45/ 32
tell, but be, rather,	bound	to keep it close	10, 130/ 4
names, they be not	bound	to do it, for	10, 131/ 3
man is in charity	bound	to do of his	10, 157/ 3
shall have his adversary	bound	to the peace, I	10, 98/ 5
be compelled to be	bound	to the peace, both	10, 229/ 2
to sweat, if he	bound	himself to provide the	10, 162/ 21
though the man be	bound	-- and right good	10, 94/ 11
that he that is	bound	may by some secret	10, 94/ 15
the party to be	bound	, with other sureties for	10, 94/ 26
of heresy should be	bound	, and find sureties, that	10, 97/ 25
are the spiritual rulers	bound	to help the people	10, 45/ 19
for they be not	bound	to help the party	10, 131/ 4
saving that they be	bound	to take the other	10, 132/ 12
whom it appertained be	bound	to assist them therein	10, 30/ 23
that the people are	bound	to obey them, and	10, 202/ 29
that the people are	bound	to obey them in	10, 203/ 15
that the people are	bound	to obey them without	10, 207/ 22
that the people are	bound	to obey them without	10, 208/ 14
that the people are	bound	to obey them, and	10, 214/ 10
the law they be	bound	to abjure, then is	10, 124/ 15
mind that they are	bound	in conscience to help	10, 178/ 31
mind that they are	bound	in conscience to help	10, 180/ 8
that arrest, but only	bound	, and sureties with him	10, 126/ 25
of, am I not	bound	to meddle with; but	10, 190/ 25
meetly well within my	bounds	. For where I said	10, 173/ 33
he greatly passed his	bounds	; but of oversight, unawares	10, 19/ 27

lad both a "shrewd	boy	" and a "good son	10, 24/ 24
rule that almost every	boy	con: that to the	10, 33/ 24
for all their busy	bragging	, they be yet indeed	10, 27/ 17
made it in a	braid	: so when I since	10, 4/ 2
that same not "poisoned	bread	" but "moldy bread" was	10, 5/ 25
he said but "moldy	bread	": if I bring witness	10, 5/ 16
poisoned bread" but "moldy	bread	" was yet, for all	10, 5/ 26
preacher spoke of "poisoned	bread	, " I rehearsed him wrong	10, 5/ 12
that he said "poisoned	bread	, " then can his witness	10, 5/ 17
that he said "poisoned	bread	" by such means that	10, 5/ 20
had said not "poisoned	bread	" but only "moldy bread	10, 5/ 24
spoke but of moldy	bread	. And this piece, it	10, 5/ 13
bread" but only "moldy	bread	" -- yet shall I	10, 5/ 24
made. And if we	break	the old -- so	10, 22/ 28
this good man would	break	, these heretics be well	10, 146/ 3
and in some manner	break	or deny charity, delay	10, 43/ 15
and labor us to	break	every old law long	10, 138/ 23
set forth division, and	break	the child's neck, reckoneth	10, 16/ 30
he will, if we	break	this law so long	10, 145/ 25
and when thieves would	break	in, defend their houses	10, 142/ 15
shall not need to	break	his sleep therefor. For	10, 28/ 24
will we by likelihood	break	these as well, that	10, 22/ 29
the accusing of the	breakers	of the same by	10, 143/ 24
such other: yet he	breaketh	no law therein. For	10, 163/ 12
with him for the	breaking	but if myself could	10, 16/ 32
secret in his own	breast	, none can be his	10, 89/ 11
conceiveth in his wise	breast	, that he so muttereth	10, 32/ 23
a hatred in his	breast	so secret that the	10, 159/ 31
hatred in his own	breast	, as another witness might	10, 160/ 21
by the good, blessed	brethren	themselves -- as well	10, 28/ 17
name, as the "naughty	brethren	, " or "heretic brethren," and	10, 24/ 2
too, as the "blessed	brethren	" and "evangelical brethren." And	10, 24/ 4
name of "the blessed	brethren	"? What name can this	10, 29/ 9
books, wherein the new	brethren	began to find certain	10, 9/ 10
be a few false	brethren	in a great multitude	10, 21/ 27
we call now these	brethren	evangelical, yet he meant	10, 25/ 35
of the ' good	brethren	.'" This is, forsooth	10, 28/ 10
call these heretics the "	brethren	, " considering that it "may	10, 28/ 6
one of the good	brethren	: the good man may	10, 28/ 23
methinketh, to make the	brethren	angry with me, and	10, 22/ 35
some such false, naughty	brethren	too, is not in	10, 21/ 30
of the ' blessed	brethren	, ' or of the	10, 28/ 10
the name of the "	brethren	, " is nothing of my	10, 28/ 13

naughty brethren," or "heretic	brethren	," and also that I	10, 24/ 2
and sometimes "the naughty	brethren	" etc.. So that this	10, 29/ 26
blessed brethren" and "evangelical	brethren	." And for the first	10, 24/ 4
one of the "blessed	brethren	," or of the "good	10, 26/ 13
name of "the good	brethren	" than by the other	10, 29/ 7
and sometimes "the blessed	brethren	," and sometimes "the naughty	10, 29/ 26
or of the "good	brethren	." And in this point	10, 26/ 13
answer for the compendious	brevity	thereof and shortness: I	10, 7/ 30
Fleet Street in Saint	Bride's	Church- yard, the year	10, 231/ 19
of late upon London	Bridge	the image of the	10, 16/ 13
Cliff upon the same	bridge	upon a time fell	10, 16/ 14
men, dwellers upon the	bridge	, came home to mine	10, 16/ 21
introduction he doth not	bring	in as a rehearsal	10, 11/ 18
of the whole realm,	bring	up such a slanderous	10, 26/ 9
and displeasure of God,	bring	up such a slanderous	10, 26/ 26
and his Council should	bring	this thing about be	10, 172/ 15
them. But I shall	bring	them in again here	10, 172/ 6
imagine how they may	bring	him to all the	10, 105/ 32
the matter as well	bring	us forth any verse	10, 133/ 31
the king's laws to	bring	them in by a	10, 168/ 20
never cease till they	bring	it to effect. Here	10, 182/ 29
the self things that	bring	(as his first book	10, 51/ 16
folk soever himself would	bring	? Nay, sir! For it	10, 115/ 5
the spirituality, thereby to	bring	them in grudge of	10, 84/ 19
temporal ministers too, and	bring	them in grudge and	10, 192/ 6
such another book would	bring	in all his false	10, 68/ 8
many "some say"s	bring	good men in slander	10, 46/ 28
an untrue report to	bring	the spirituality in slander	10, 52/ 3
Division meant not to	bring	the clergy in hatred	10, 64/ 19
if it were observed)	bring	the world in that	10, 74/ 35
no question, lest you	bring	a scruple into your	10, 85/ 12
in the dark, but	bring	the matter into light	10, 86/ 19
some say"s, to	bring	the spiritual judges in	10, 86/ 10
to the laws, to	bring	in his matters upon	10, 192/ 11
guilty": I will first	bring	you forth mine own	10, 111/ 12
and mindeth not to	bring	them in obloquy, which	10, 65/ 34
punishment of heresy, to	bring	them in obloquy of	10, 167/ 21
should seek out and	bring	forth some of those	10, 59/ 26
defameth and laboreth to	bring	in obloquy of the	10, 170/ 15
as I shall now	bring	in here one penny	10, 139/ 6
the meanwhile till he	bring	it forth, or else	10, 19/ 2
other side, if he	bring	in the other too	10, 191/ 20
same name, and so	bring	them in slander. For	10, 29/ 15

of the whole realm,"	bring	up that "slanderous name	10, 28/ 5
himself, and I shall	bring	him to some of	10, 35/ 17
moldy bread": if I	bring	witness also that he	10, 5/ 17
that he fain would	bring	about -- that is	10, 86/ 6
-- I shall first	bring	you forth that ward	10, 129/ 28
book of Division to	bring	in among the people	10, 63/ 31
wot well, he will	bring	forth for the plain	10, 78/ 4
and by and by	bring	him forth, then though	10, 106/ 32
and because they cannot	bring	it about, they imagine	10, 105/ 31
what they could to	bring	about that they might	10, 168/ 24
way of information to	bring	the matter to the	10, 185/ 22
but only serve to	bring	the matter to the	10, 185/ 31
the other forth and	bring	the matter to their	10, 194/ 28
all that suffice to	bring	all divisions to an	10, 211/ 29
process against them to	bring	them in upon pain	10, 168/ 19
the same book, I	bring	in "a very dark	10, 14/ 14
his fifteenth chapter, but	bring	forth his words with	10, 86/ 21
man with his devices	bringeth	himself into a maze	10, 182/ 31
words as deeds," he	bringeth	forth here a few	10, 208/ 34
and talking heresy, he	bringeth	it somewhat again to	10, 68/ 27
new declaration -- he	bringeth	in mine answers made	10, 41/ 18
council. And whereas he	bringeth	it forth as though	10, 117/ 21
this realm that he	bringeth	in, which be judged	10, 37/ 17
body. And therein he	bringeth	in the Clementine and	10, 182/ 3
what good conclusion he	bringeth	all in conclusion. For	10, 207/ 16
the fifth leaf, he	bringeth	forth the first "consideration	10, 14/ 9
words together, that he	bringeth	for the first point	10, 89/ 4
not indifferent, when he	bringeth	in the one and	10, 191/ 19
prick me forward, he	bringeth	forth two or three	10, 221/ 21
good readers, first he	bringeth	forth mine oversight, in	10, 62/ 1
of "confederacies" -- he	bringeth	forth that some priests	10, 196/ 37
all his new declarations,	bringeth	altogether ever the longer	10, 208/ 29
this good man here	bringeth	, whereof the very whole	10, 145/ 8
this is that he	bringeth	forth. For what peril	10, 29/ 6
that prohibition that himself	bringeth	in, by which Saint	10, 55/ 8
for an example he	bringeth	forth one which is	10, 168/ 1
is nothing of my	bringing	up, but a word	10, 28/ 14
without either jury or	bringing	of the accuser to	10, 125/ 28
I rehearse of his	bringing	forth) for any reasonable	10, 18/ 31
the shame of open	bringing	forth, is both one	10, 124/ 3
to do penance for	bringing	himself thereinto, but if	10, 112/ 10
he rehearsed first in	bringing	forth my first place	10, 62/ 31
if they were true,	bringing	forth by heaps with	10, 212/ 21

and for old grudges	bringing	forth some such as	10, 212/ 18
as you have heard,	bringing	the thing to the	10, 58/ 21
last so near the	brink	that his foot slippeth	10, 81/ 3
hath late set a	broach	, and laboreth by them	10, 24/ 32
asked him wherefore he	broke	off the child's neck	10, 16/ 22
her arm and there	broke	off the neck. And	10, 16/ 20
hands to have it	broken	and make a better	10, 118/ 38
be in any manner	broken	or denied, justice delayed	10, 42/ 14
the good old laws	broken	, men should shortly see	10, 145/ 29
hand to have it	broken	. And I think, verily	10, 113/ 29
laboreth to have them	broken	, and namely those laws	10, 22/ 32
that whoso call his	brother	"fool" is guilty to	10, 54/ 20
his right honest neighbor	Brother	Bizance. Well, I am	10, 78/ 10
mean by "the new-broached	brotherhood	" -- that am I	10, 24/ 31
the blessed, bicched, new-broached	brotherhood	, except only such as	10, 29/ 2
but upon a matter	brought	unto him -- I	10, 132/ 8
exception which I have	brought	there, to a little	10, 208/ 27
pleasure, and to have	brought	it yet again in	10, 37/ 1
of his Division is	brought	in for another manner	10, 93/ 7
the truth, never complaint	brought	forth by any such	10, 170/ 8
doornail. For before himself	brought	in this babbling of	10, 187/ 31
I was Chancellor was	brought	unto me by right	10, 140/ 22
will, if they be	brought	into the court before	10, 85/ 21
other witnesses that are	brought	into the court for	10, 149/ 7
I say, to have	brought	in and disputed with	10, 37/ 31
unreasonable and cannot be	brought	about; or else that	10, 169/ 12
enough, and their beasts	brought	home well enough too	10, 142/ 36
his own words hath	brought	himself into, he may	10, 83/ 4
as methinketh, very well	brought	in. And I would	10, 32/ 1
-- yet hath he	brought	forth least in this	10, 194/ 15
witness as be sometimes	brought	into the king's courts	10, 149/ 28
of those witnesses so	brought	into the king's court	10, 149/ 31
good man hath hitherto	brought	you forth no reason	10, 165/ 2
and so to be	brought	forth out of the	10, 168/ 21
refuseth not to be	brought	in by process and	10, 91/ 27
mischievous people to be	brought	to their punishment, and	10, 136/ 5
cease, till it be	brought	to more quietness than	10, 169/ 5
one chapter of his	brought	forth any reason yet	10, 194/ 15
that if they were	brought	about, they should do	10, 169/ 13
would, that one was	brought	abed, with sore labor	10, 6/ 1
unlikeness between the witnesses	brought	into a spiritual court	10, 154/ 20
shall not have them	brought	forth and sworn in	10, 107/ 10
court and the witnesses	brought	into the temporal for	10, 154/ 21

if they were suddenly	brought	again to the judges	10, 154/ 6
which order very necessity	brought	up -- there would	10, 128/ 35
off -- word was	brought	me that this device	10, 77/ 14
sworn and shall be	brought	forth face to face	10, 107/ 34
much labor at last	brought	this matter to a	10, 208/ 5
then hath he now	brought	forth another two, whom	10, 78/ 8
when a witness is	brought	in that was never	10, 156/ 34
have thereby the better	brought	to light what lack	10, 131/ 22
but upon a matter	brought	unto him; whereas the	10, 131/ 27
by this good Pacifier	brought	unto a wise conclusion	10, 210/ 10
the sentence hath he	brought	at last, with much	10, 207/ 26
useth here. He hath	brought	you forth words of	10, 191/ 6
but he that would	build	it again. And therefore	10, 16/ 2
whole ground whereupon he	buildeth	against all those laws	10, 220/ 31
that he deviseth and	buildeth	up thereupon thus: And	10, 90/ 15
is to wit, with	building	and garnishing of churches	10, 47/ 8
that either they be	built	upon a false ground	10, 87/ 29
suit ex officio to	bult	out this matter better	10, 91/ 20
default, no man without	burden	, no man sufficient to	10, 61/ 26
us to bear the	burden	of other, to comfort	10, 61/ 27
more money at the	burials	, than for all their	10, 199/ 4
to "have more at	burials	" than they have been	10, 197/ 12
them, and lie therefore	buried	in hell. And therefore	10, 48/ 25
blame him that would	burn	up another man's house	10, 16/ 1
we made laws to	burn	them twice when they	10, 145/ 17
else (rather than be	burned	or bear a faggot	10, 83/ 27
for heresy punished be	burned	against their will, and	10, 217/ 35
those two places verily	burneth	souls. And finally, for	10, 231/ 13
we dig up and	bury	this hillock ex officio	10, 101/ 23
pit under that, and	bury	me that heap there	10, 100/ 24
it never further, but	bury	it even in that	10, 100/ 20
have it: his books	busily	going about this gear	10, 213/ 26
be put unto no	business	about his acquittal? And	10, 130/ 6
that there was any	business	about it. And yet	10, 195/ 11
never heard make any	business	of them. And afterward	10, 221/ 26
need to take no	business	in turning back at	10, 62/ 20
him to no further	business	at all, but also	10, 127/ 17
part of their temporal	business	is done by temporal	10, 32/ 7
went home about their	business	, if they can by	10, 60/ 21
shame or other tedious	business	to let heretics alone	10, 213/ 18
a priest have a	business	to do in some	10, 197/ 19
fall in trouble and	business	, with insurrection of the	10, 119/ 21
some priests in the	business	of another priest will	10, 197/ 27

King's Council to any	business	about the provision of	10, 93/ 22
put some man to	business	sometimes and some to	10, 126/ 17
put some folk to	business	and to some dishonesty	10, 129/ 5
put some folk to	business	, or dishonesty sometimes, without	10, 125/ 27
be before; and no	business	made by the spirituality	10, 195/ 17
to signify) any other	business	-- I think it	10, 13/ 31
do all his temporal	business	for him. This think	10, 32/ 3
mine own self my	business	in such wise but	10, 104/ 4
that for all their	busy	bragging, they be yet	10, 27/ 17
the spirituality were very	busy	to procure men --	10, 49/ 25
that tale, bind that	busy	, troublesome man to good	10, 125/ 35
Bizance is but a	by-matter	beside, and that all	10, 10/ 23
beginneth first with the	ca	. Ut inquisitionis negotium and	10, 184/ 27
law Extra. de hereticis,	ca	. Excommunicamus. This provision, good	10, 113/ 36
law Ex. de hereticis,	ca	. Ad abolendam, which is	10, 110/ 34
the statute De silva	caedua	hath been put in	10, 195/ 25
statute made De silva	caedua	, and the statute of	10, 195/ 6
neither have authority to	call	for the account nor	10, 52/ 32
might, if we list,	call	not only any of	10, 29/ 13
other cause, that I	call	most common, as in	10, 102/ 30
therefore he could not	call	them confederacies, as he	10, 198/ 14
indeed -- let him	call	it "railing" at his	10, 24/ 11
writer meant not to	call	him graceless, because he	10, 66/ 14
him grace? Nor to	call	him witless, because he	10, 66/ 15
and clean, as we	call	now these brethren evangelical	10, 25/ 35
he durst here none	call	them himself, but saith	10, 29/ 30
that I should not	call	any heretics desperate wretches	10, 48/ 27
me both that I	call	them any evil name	10, 24/ 1
Savior saith that whoso	call	his brother "fool" is	10, 54/ 20
that now grudge and	call	them proud for their	10, 53/ 29
great a grudge and	call	them hypocrites for their	10, 53/ 30
the same" will then	call	them hypocrites for their	10, 55/ 13
their alms that now	call	them proud for their	10, 55/ 13
But then that I	call	them again good names	10, 24/ 19
the judges would anymore	call	them to hear their	10, 150/ 5
the judges would anymore	call	them to hear their	10, 151/ 21
matter of this and	call	it a heinous name	10, 199/ 7
vary, but and he	call	me to him, I	10, 18/ 7
doth Saint Augustine also	call	them in his writing	10, 25/ 32
saith that the spirituality	call	the worldly honor of	10, 41/ 11
say" that spiritual men "	call	it an honor to	10, 41/ 35
some laymen say, they	call	it an honor to	10, 42/ 18
and that yet they	call	such worldly honor the	10, 42/ 21

they may all well	call	it God's honor indeed	10, 44/ 17
such as they be	call	me. And I can	10, 24/ 8
devise us himself to	call	them by, in which	10, 29/ 10
rhetoric use commonly to	call	a wolf in a	10, 156/ 8
if we list to	call	any such man one	10, 28/ 22
of answering, good readers,	call	you this? Moreover, lest	10, 102/ 34
and also that I	call	them good names too	10, 24/ 3
by this wise reason	call	them by no name	10, 29/ 12
when I forget myself,	call	them by none other	10, 39/ 17
mine "affinity" "list to	call	them one of the	10, 28/ 9
worldly honor that they	call	the honor of God	10, 43/ 12
worldly honor that they	call	the honor of God	10, 43/ 26
with one voice together	call	the honor of God	10, 44/ 8
worldly honor that they	call	the honor of God	10, 47/ 3
the things which they	call	the liberties of the	10, 206/ 17
such secret informations afterward	call	him forth openly, and	10, 73/ 33
of policy," and yet	call	them not politic. But	10, 59/ 35
I assure you: to	call	a wretch such as	10, 48/ 28
should upon his discretion	call	one for suspicion of	10, 139/ 13
letted not yet to	call	them by the same	10, 25/ 16
bear it that I	call	them as the old	10, 25/ 20
such that, though he	call	them by the name	10, 25/ 34
in the realm, to	call	these heretics the "brethren	10, 28/ 5
first, as for to	call	them by the name	10, 28/ 13
he have the authority,	call	them to the reckoning	10, 52/ 31
is a division, and	call	it there the "late-sprung	10, 62/ 28
man's making. For so	call	not I them alone	10, 24/ 22
his affinity list to	call	any of them one	10, 26/ 12
Council, that many times	call	malefactors before them upon	10, 106/ 29
be they whom I	call	thus and thus. Well	10, 29/ 31
worldly honor which they	call	God's honor thus misuse	10, 43/ 20
except he mean to	call	all the true Catholics	10, 28/ 27
one, and let him	call	that one twenty. And	10, 18/ 13
the spiritual judge may	call	a man upon his	10, 131/ 28
the knowledge that we	call	"holding plea" upon it	10, 185/ 29
so mad as to	call	worldly honor used to	10, 44/ 3
virtuous man," and yet	call	him not virtuous. And	10, 59/ 34
ever he meant to	call	them confederacies, wherein he	10, 198/ 19
should I mean to	call	them witnesses, whom I	10, 149/ 16
to be -- to	call	him desperate whose living	10, 48/ 29
For why should I	call	them witnesses, whose verdict	10, 149/ 12
For other folk will	call	them still yet by	10, 25/ 22
him to hear heretics	called	by such a good	10, 25/ 2

I would have them	called	after such an order	10, 139/ 17
their first communication is	called	an introduction; and so	10, 10/ 33
Savior railed when he	called	the scribes and the	10, 24/ 18
also, if they be	called	and sworn, and will	10, 99/ 13
learned men as be	called	to them, and that	10, 109/ 24
in the general council	called	Concilium Lateranense, as every	10, 114/ 6
all will openly be	called	an accuser, but will	10, 90/ 25
not have men commonly	called	but either by accusation	10, 139/ 14
so should he have	called	those three chapters after	10, 10/ 30
them, when they be	called	forth and commanded by	10, 99/ 29
they were cast, and	called	for a coroner, and	10, 107/ 16
his behavior, which is	called	a writ De gestu	10, 126/ 29
were "not to be	called	honor but dishonor" --	10, 41/ 33
a man shall be	called	ex officio for heresy	10, 129/ 32
than he that is	called	of office for heresy	10, 132/ 22
panels be not yet	called	. But as for our	10, 137/ 35
should they never be	called	." For as for accuse	10, 139/ 18
is not to be	called	honor to God, but	10, 42/ 16
that book that is	called	mine Apology, it is	10, 8/ 32
divers others, which being	called	by the judge, and	10, 103/ 7
a railer when he	called	his churlish keepers "dogs	10, 24/ 14
and canon that are	called	the common laws of	10, 37/ 22
sometime one with me	called	Cliff, a man as	10, 16/ 6
Polycarp railed when he	called	the heretic Marcion "the	10, 24/ 16
being such, should be	called	by the name of	10, 24/ 35
were first among themselves	called	by the name of	10, 25/ 30
as the poor summa	called	Summa rosella, neither. For	10, 194/ 19
no man should be	called	, be he never so	10, 102/ 8
a man to be	called	that is not guilty	10, 132/ 34
way that they be	called	I would not have	10, 139/ 17
tinker for heresy there	called	in of office, this	10, 60/ 29
corps of the law	called	inquisitores haereticae pravitatis, of	10, 185/ 17
dogs," and when he	called	the chief priest a	10, 24/ 14
have been as commonly	called	, in all the countries	10, 25/ 5
and afterward the Catholics	called	them by the same	10, 25/ 31
the suspect may be	called	in before the judge	10, 89/ 31
known for a witness,	called	in by the court	10, 90/ 26
is as a witness	called	in and to avow	10, 93/ 18
would not have them	called	; but I would have	10, 139/ 17
that in the beginning	calleth	his book a dialogue	10, 11/ 8
that Saint Paul, pardie,	calleth	heretics so, and that	10, 30/ 4
people -- what thing	calleth	he this but confederacies	10, 66/ 35
see that the judge	calleth	him not but upon	10, 131/ 27

folk before. For he	calleth	them there by no	10, 29/ 21
are those that he	calleth	here "particular confederacies" so	10, 198/ 26
meseemeth that where he	calleth	this a "dangerous" time	10, 75/ 15
hold whom Saint Paul	calleth	heretics (I dare not	10, 39/ 15
things than these are,	calleth	some folk desperate. And	10, 48/ 32
Polycarp farther overseen, which	calleth	Marcion the first-begotten son	10, 48/ 34
light reason this man	calleth	unreasonable), and have used	10, 144/ 22
Apology, that this man	calleth	politiques. And here he	10, 59/ 30
other before also, he	calleth	upon the King's Highness	10, 182/ 27
man useth when he	calleth	one self naughty lad	10, 24/ 23
provision which this man	calleth	so unreasonable not only	10, 114/ 17
but likewise as he	calleth	the beginning of their	10, 10/ 29
said treatise which he	calleth	"the book of Division	10, 26/ 19
he saith the spirituality	calleth	the honor of God	10, 42/ 5
see that the judge	calleth	him not of his	10, 132/ 7
said treatise which he	calleth	the "book of Division	10, 226/ 31
those that this Pacifier	calleth	many now, that, as	10, 111/ 23
it -- and he	calleth	it there the "late-sprung	10, 61/ 13
Dormitanti; and so he	calleth	that heretic two contrary	10, 24/ 28
the old heretic Vigilanti	calleth	him sometimes Vigilanti, and	10, 24/ 27
not well what he	calleth	worldly honor which he	10, 42/ 4
More in his Apology	calleth	sometimes "desperate wretches," sometimes	10, 29/ 24
more besides, whom he	calleth	no prelates, yet he	10, 203/ 2
discontent with me for	calling	heretics by a good	10, 25/ 26
the more slack in	calling	, attaching, and examining, and	10, 22/ 14
seeth willingly, no man	calling	him, come forth of	10, 95/ 29
heresy of themselves, without	calling	for any help therein	10, 168/ 25
great or small by	calling	either the one or	10, 29/ 1
sober tract before their	calling	by the ordinary course	10, 71/ 16
some lack in them,	calling	them very sore: in	10, 215/ 9
the first -- in	calling	them any such evil	10, 24/ 5
trouble the county with	calling	up of the juries	10, 135/ 22
after, at the special	calling	on of the spirituality	10, 168/ 29
And as these titles	Calvicium	Sinecii, Moriae Erasmi, be	10, 9/ 1
a mustard maker in	Cambridge	that was wont to	10, 12/ 29
playeth as though he	came	in in a mummerly	10, 103/ 32
that if an angel	came	from heaven and preached	10, 204/ 32
and them whom they	came	to clear by their	10, 149/ 1
Michaelmas: the good hour	came	on as God would	10, 6/ 1
book was out and	came	into mine hands, and	10, 6/ 5
known that the matter	came	out by him. Consider	10, 102/ 22
Council, not one man	came	to tell him nothing	10, 227/ 17
folk. Into Cliff's head	came	there sometimes in his	10, 16/ 9

for himself, when he	came	to a king and	10, 95/ 14
dwellers upon the bridge,	came	home to mine house	10, 16/ 21
the matter ere they	came	there, and of whom	10, 130/ 3
and inform the inquest	came	either secretly or openly	10, 134/ 4
to have remorse and	came	forth with the truth	10, 154/ 9
or otherwise ere they	came	there. Nor the judges	10, 162/ 6
that would write by	candlelight	while he were half	10, 40/ 26
saith, "like a corrupt	canker	." And therefore, as I	10, 71/ 15
man himself, as he	canneth	therein, for anything that	10, 82/ 24
laws both civil and	canon	that are called the	10, 37/ 22
better to divide and	cant	it among good, poor	10, 35/ 4
in Clementinis de hereticis,	Cap	. Multorum querela. And after	10, 168/ 28
a writ of Excommunicato	capiendo	, and so to be	10, 168/ 21
law Extra. de hereticis,	capitulo	Excommunicamus." This provision was	10, 117/ 19
experience in Captain Quintyn,	Captain	Genyn, Corbet, and Belke	10, 136/ 20
saw by experience in	Captain	Quintyn, Captain Genyn, Corbet	10, 136/ 20
would have been the	captain	of heretics in a	10, 110/ 17
old courtesy at the	cards	, pardie, to let the	10, 197/ 6
not so greatly to	care	therefor, for any great	10, 189/ 5
I warrant you, to	care	for this case. For	10, 99/ 36
should decay -- I	care	not now greatly what	10, 104/ 21
little to force or	care	though folk ween he	10, 117/ 32
would make them very	careful	about a thing little	10, 182/ 33
the soul of the	carpenter	that putteth in his	10, 162/ 17
away and yet never	carried	hence. For even thereas	10, 100/ 19
a great pit, and	carry	it never further, but	10, 100/ 20
his neighbor, "I must	carry	it, then, so far	10, 100/ 15
as I put this	case	for example -- so	10, 166/ 32
they be in worse	case	that bear a faggot	10, 124/ 22
salvation, then in that	case	the secret advice and	10, 193/ 32
First, as for his	case	, that if all "the	10, 204/ 27
Saint Paul putteth the	case	that if an angel	10, 204/ 31
cause wherefore in some	case	they should; and I	10, 151/ 26
or judged the same	case	otherwise in another time	10, 162/ 9
if ever any such	case	should happen as I	10, 82/ 17
their oath in that	case	should not be accepted	10, 113/ 23
in some very special	case	, he could be content	10, 139/ 12
enough that in some	case	there may be an	10, 166/ 17
is not in the	case	before he become his	10, 95/ 5
would have admitted his	case	none otherwise but as	10, 204/ 29
realm, I admit the	case	as possible, but yet	10, 204/ 34
let us put some	case	for an example, to	10, 153/ 24
the witnesses in no	case	." Upon my faith, except	10, 110/ 4

there he should, the	case	might so fall, find	10, 151/ 14
putting himself in worse	case	than his fellows, were	10, 166/ 31
the witnesses in no	case	." And as for in	10, 109/ 10
detected should in such	case	be kept from the	10, 96/ 7
order in every man's	case	. But consider, good reader	10, 93/ 16
in this one only	case	of so great probable	10, 110/ 9
against him." Howbeit, in	case	it should happen --	10, 75/ 30
surety. And for such	case	, if it happened, was	10, 96/ 5
in that special, seldom	case	where it happeth such	10, 109/ 5
that law in that	case	may do harm in	10, 163/ 23
past that in such	case	the arrest hath many	10, 181/ 17
judges would, if the	case	happd so, hear the	10, 153/ 25
first oath, in some	case	to suffer him swear	10, 153/ 22
once as in some	case	to tell him boldly	10, 166/ 12
himself guilty in such	case	, and putting himself in	10, 166/ 30
they were in such	case	as to hurt them	10, 48/ 22
in that one special	case	, which provision, I ween	10, 93/ 14
if he in that	case	of an indurate mind	10, 113/ 34
his saying with a	case	feigned, whereby it may	10, 205/ 24
to make in that	case	a contrary law, or	10, 152/ 2
it happeth in the	case	of this law --	10, 158/ 28
which are in that	case	by presumption likely to	10, 153/ 13
the general rule this	case	to be made an	10, 159/ 13
be made in such	case	, I will make no	10, 181/ 19
And therefore in our	case	, this good man's provision	10, 93/ 23
but yet in such	case	the twelve men be	10, 132/ 37
also that if the	case	should so mishap hereafter	10, 205/ 32
if he in this	case	knew their names, he	10, 105/ 33
provision is in our	case	here very needless. And	10, 93/ 6
of heretics! If the	case	were now no better	10, 26/ 30
not so in every	case	. For commonly no man	10, 95/ 25
officio. For in that	case	it needeth not. But	10, 90/ 23
the witnesses in no	case	, it is not reasonable	10, 106/ 6
suspicion of felony, the	case	hath he not proved	10, 125/ 2
case which, if the	case	happd, I nothing doubt	10, 151/ 27
-- that in that	case	if he of an	10, 117/ 17
shall be for that	case	an exception out of	10, 152/ 3
the world in that	case	that good peaceable folk	10, 74/ 35
here concerning this selfsame	case	. First he saith that	10, 147/ 28
say, that as the	case	stood, that same not	10, 5/ 25
not let (where the	case	requireth) to say myself	10, 167/ 16
far unlike to this	case	. For their saying there	10, 150/ 7
put and admit a	case	impossible, to see what	10, 204/ 30

that except only one	case	, whereof he speaketh in	10, 106/ 15
declareth himself that the	case	is but special; that	10, 108/ 18
he next unto another	case	that I spoke of	10, 125/ 6
token in any such	case	but that such a	10, 166/ 14
they not in that	case	use the suit ex	10, 90/ 22
theirs should in any	case	be more suspended now	10, 180/ 36
good reader, that our	case	is now that the	10, 93/ 17
only upon that one	case	of him that is	10, 147/ 25
put you some such	case	which, if the case	10, 151/ 27
-- therefore in that	case	reason beareth the law	10, 153/ 17
mine -- in which	case	is also the law	10, 191/ 25
to care for this	case	. For of them both	10, 99/ 36
oath. But when the	case	happeth that there is	10, 158/ 27
token in any such	case	, but that there might	10, 159/ 25
accusers in no manner	case	." "No will they," saith	10, 100/ 31
but that if that	case	happened that they all	10, 205/ 11
is not in one	case	, nor a thing that	10, 141/ 2
general law: if the	case	happen that this presumption	10, 151/ 34
this man in that	case	complain -- this complaint	10, 219/ 6
even in his own	case	of fear, to make	10, 93/ 35
And thus is this	case	utterly nothing to purpose	10, 110/ 26
the counsel in this	case	is only to be	10, 130/ 36
forsworn should in no	case	be received to swear	10, 157/ 36
they were in that	case	well likely to swear	10, 164/ 23
yet as such a	case	as I trust in	10, 204/ 35
manner of a mootable	case	-- full well-favoredly, in	10, 36/ 19
will not put the	case	in treason, wherein there	10, 153/ 27
remained but that one	case	which he would have	10, 108/ 16
I found out any	cases	in which a man	10, 79/ 27
therefore his two gay	cases	of swearing a man's	10, 108/ 21
so to shake his	cases	of London and Michaelmas	10, 37/ 26
intendment, and his proper	cases	of law. But then	10, 37/ 36
serve not in all	cases	as to discharge debts	10, 50/ 30
him. And therefore the	cases	be very far unlike	10, 95/ 30
But seeing that his	cases	, for the far fetching	10, 108/ 30
be void, except such	cases	as this good man	10, 32/ 14
at large -- the	cases	of the law of	10, 37/ 16
his will: in such	cases	the fear may be	10, 95/ 35
and argueth it by	cases	of law, much after	10, 36/ 18
devised that in some	cases	, for dread of peril	10, 93/ 10
But yet in some	cases	when the party that	10, 95/ 31
should regard those two	cases	-- the publishing of	10, 108/ 25
in all those other	cases	of suspicion purged, he	10, 127/ 30

that in all the	cases	that I rehearsed of	10, 120/ 22
be said that these	cases	fall so seldom that	10, 106/ 2
be said that these	cases	fall so seldom that	10, 108/ 34
such witness in all	cases	was made so long	10, 159/ 11
yet are his two	cases	such as, well considered	10, 108/ 23
in another place, with	cases	of law) were in	10, 43/ 32
be in the selfsame	cases	, fully and wholly to	10, 37/ 23
else, in all other	cases	, the witnesses whose depositions	10, 106/ 18
accusers, and in some	cases	from bearing witness also	10, 97/ 32
slandering the body, would	cast	in sometimes an exception	10, 64/ 23
for his own, neither,	cast	his soul away by	10, 152/ 24
approvers when they were	cast	, and called for a	10, 107/ 16
such a simple subtlety	cast	all his matter in	10, 205/ 35
that no man will	cast	away his soul for	10, 152/ 17
that no man will	cast	away his soul to	10, 152/ 18
post. For first he	casteth	my contradiction as a	10, 62/ 8
sky fall first and	catch	larks ere it happen	10, 204/ 36
by the name of "	Catharistae	" -- that is to	10, 25/ 30
doctrine that the common-known	Catholic	Church teacheth and holdeth	10, 30/ 6
professeth so plainly the	Catholic	, Christian faith, and by	10, 230/ 21
on height, and the	Catholic	faith decay. And then	10, 119/ 7
doctrine of the whole	Catholic	Church. Now, as touching	10, 69/ 2
increase and preserve the	Catholic	faith, I can therefore	10, 98/ 36
of this law the	Catholic	faith to decay: then	10, 88/ 6
of that law, the	Catholic	faith should decay --	10, 104/ 20
were so changed, the	Catholic	faith should decay, and	10, 104/ 34
for favor toward the	Catholic	faith he deviseth no	10, 143/ 16
the conservation of the	Catholic	faith, to encourage them	10, 23/ 14
the decay of the	Catholic	faith shall follow in	10, 87/ 9
great multitude of true	Catholic	men) as hath for	10, 21/ 28
harm follow to the	Catholic	faith, because heretics might	10, 119/ 14
such points of the	Catholic	faith as heretics now	10, 222/ 31
fully of so good	Catholic	mind as I think	10, 64/ 4
plain profession of the	Catholic	faith that I find	10, 226/ 35
a man good and	Catholic	: therefore I in many	10, 9/ 25
in this realm the	Catholic	faith with increase of	10, 119/ 19
for preservation of the	Catholic	faith, then is the	10, 87/ 6
be indeed against the	Catholic	faith: then it seemeth	10, 72/ 14
to procure that the	Catholic	, Christian faith might fade	10, 230/ 15
and hindrance of the	Catholic	faith -- no more	10, 98/ 3
take it to be	Catholic	that they preached. For	10, 202/ 1
else would oppress the	Catholic	faith, and provoke the	10, 213/ 5
great decay of the	Catholic	faith, to put away	10, 222/ 1

stood not with the	Catholic	faith, and the ordinary	10, 72/ 5
the decay of the	Catholic	faith by the encouraging	10, 145/ 16
decay of the Christian,	Catholic	faith, provoke the wrath	10, 213/ 24
the decay of the	Catholic	faith and the increase	10, 224/ 11
in all the countries	Catholic	, as by their own	10, 25/ 5
heresy against the known	Catholic	faith -- these are	10, 81/ 8
the decay of Christ's	Catholic	faith. Which thing I	10, 132/ 14
the keeping of the	Catholic	faith in this land	10, 87/ 21
and peril of the	Catholic	faith, with warm words	10, 9/ 20
and decay of the	Catholic	, Christian faith. Whereupon would	10, 15/ 29
folk, and for the	Catholic	faith -- without reproach	10, 4/ 15
handful to their good	Catholic	neighbors; and yet, by	10, 140/ 31
call all the true	Catholics	mine affinity, and all	10, 28/ 28
-- and afterward the	Catholics	called them by the	10, 25/ 31
commonly upon themselves, the	Catholics	, telling them that they	10, 25/ 15
as Frith belieth the	Catholics	and, against the plain	10, 210/ 29
-- seculars and religious,	Catholics	and heretics too. And	10, 47/ 28
men ween that the	Catholics	began the war. But	10, 210/ 31
keeping; women wot what	caudle	serveth against her afterthroes	10, 6/ 4
considered afresh, he hath	caught	any better hold now	10, 158/ 19
to theft and were	caught	), pulled down of late	10, 16/ 13
forth) for any reasonable	cause	of division -- there	10, 18/ 31
the leastwise an open	cause	appearing whereupon a man	10, 132/ 6
there will the ordinary	cause	him to abjure, and	10, 127/ 25
that necessity is the	cause	, and forthwith afterward I	10, 126/ 13
be laid for a	cause	of division against the	10, 43/ 6
and honest depose in	cause	of heresy against some	10, 107/ 25
I would give any	cause	of division against me	10, 201/ 16
then had he little	cause	to write all that	10, 54/ 33
all the world had	cause	to wonder and grudge	10, 67/ 15
great and so vehement	cause	of rancor and malice	10, 105/ 27
there shall be good	cause	why, sometime and in	10, 115/ 6
realm profitable, without lawful	cause	to take any possessions	10, 33/ 2
have also as little	cause	again of any grudge	10, 187/ 18
be received in a	cause	of heresy as are	10, 147/ 5
Council, upon secret information,	cause	the king's attorney to	10, 144/ 3
should without a lawful	cause	be taken away therefrom	10, 32/ 21
seven that without lawful	cause	to take away from	10, 33/ 17
seven that without lawful	cause	to take away possessions	10, 34/ 17
or reasonable without lawful	cause	to take away any	10, 34/ 25
Bizance answereth: I shall	cause	it to be written	10, 11/ 12
wronged with it, should	cause	heretics to be bold	10, 88/ 5
wit, for the same	cause	; and hath before also	10, 58/ 4

to say, for that	cause	which I before told	10, 58/ 19
would lay for his	cause	a diversity between the	10, 137/ 22
law is one great	cause	of division between the	10, 187/ 13
proof of any necessary	cause	of change, but his	10, 87/ 28
not only in a	cause	of treason, but of	10, 147/ 5
matter. And the other	cause	, that I call most	10, 102/ 30
and that for this	cause	: it is certain that	10, 89/ 8
also that the very	cause	of this chief mischief	10, 200/ 8
speaking afterward. Another special	cause	there was concerning this	10, 186/ 22
though all the whole	cause	and principal default were	10, 18/ 19
it is -- that	cause	he neither denieth nor	10, 102/ 31
that he knoweth the	cause	, and will denounce him	10, 89/ 13
that he knoweth the	cause	, and will denounce him	10, 90/ 17
he telleth us the	cause	wherefore he did not	10, 20/ 12
for so sore a	cause	of this division, which	10, 205/ 19
think they have "no	cause	so to do"; and	10, 18/ 18
would lay for the	cause	that bandogs do spend	10, 141/ 35
did it of good	cause	. For I do not	10, 201/ 7
will they not be	cause	sufficient to drive him	10, 112/ 9
that it may peradventure	cause	some that else would	10, 95/ 36
then hath he no	cause	to complain, for the	10, 109/ 4
without great ground and	cause	), ever since found so	10, 229/ 31
matter was, the more	cause	this man gave me	10, 223/ 17
to speak thereof. Which	cause	this man gave himself	10, 223/ 21
open accusers. And the	cause	that he giveth us	10, 92/ 5
there is much less	cause	for any good man	10, 13/ 13
I should declare the	cause	openly, both good men	10, 129/ 11
that in an evil	cause	have very great trust	10, 135/ 23
man that knoweth the	cause	before, why he ought	10, 89/ 10
man that knoweth the	cause	before, why he ought	10, 90/ 7
be told for a	cause	of a heinous universal	10, 43/ 3
spiritual men have to	cause	men abjure heresies, and	10, 172/ 20
him upon a reasonable	cause	doth suspect him; but	10, 122/ 6
there seem a good	cause	to believe him in	10, 158/ 1
I had no farther	cause	in answering him there	10, 158/ 12
But whether he lay	cause	sufficient wherefore himself should	10, 19/ 33
matter without ground or	cause	, and that himself with	10, 204/ 17
myself, yet is the	cause	of all his marvel	10, 8/ 31
not: one a general	cause	, concerning all his matters	10, 186/ 20
advise them thereto. The	cause	is that I see	10, 56/ 16
good readers, a reasonable	cause	why that I should	10, 173/ 9
of Division for a	cause	of division, I can	10, 187/ 20
I tell for what	cause	. And afterward, in folio	10, 27/ 16

signifieth "for the same	cause	, " hath here in his	10, 58/ 7
in showing us a	cause	wherefore it is good	10, 92/ 3
thus: For, whatsoever the	cause	be, it is not	10, 102/ 19
searching out of the	cause	, why it is either	10, 139/ 31
put this for a	cause	of division, is in	10, 197/ 8
as they shall see	cause	, and reform it in	10, 178/ 34
the people have just	cause	to complain," it were	10, 192/ 34
deadly sin, and thereby	cause	them to keep themselves	10, 80/ 36
own words, that the	cause	of that law is	10, 109/ 33
that the very chief	cause	that he layeth is	10, 17/ 2
and hath so little	cause	. For there, lo, my	10, 102/ 5
the spirituality. And this	cause	he so maketh theirs	10, 86/ 30
For there is no	cause	wherefore any man should	10, 44/ 28
wherefore, save only the	cause	that every man may	10, 223/ 29
he giveth me no	cause	, against so many lets	10, 196/ 31
in part the very	cause	that made me write	10, 21/ 9
This was, lo, the	cause	that made me to	10, 223/ 20
else have I good	cause	, in the meanwhile, in	10, 196/ 1
temporal judge an open	cause	appearing, whereupon men may	10, 131/ 26
a defense, for which	cause	he the more marveleth	10, 8/ 17
that harm be the	cause	of far more hurt	10, 104/ 32
considered first both the	cause	and the necessity, and	10, 182/ 36
had there no man	cause	, neither preacher nor pacifier	10, 4/ 13
sworn, there is no	cause	to mistrust nor presume	10, 157/ 29
and circumstances of the	cause	considered. Suppose, now, that	10, 114/ 34
man had for that	cause	a necessary occasion and	10, 78/ 19
as well this fourth	cause	as many of all	10, 209/ 38
that I had no	cause	to doubt of his	10, 214/ 1
had, saith he, no	cause	to doubt of what	10, 214/ 3
man will, he will	cause	a friend of his	10, 224/ 32
that great desire to	cause	men abjure or to	10, 180/ 32
this thing for any	cause	of division? Or why	10, 45/ 7
both for the one	cause	and the other, for	10, 101/ 21
before also showed a	cause	of his own divination	10, 58/ 5
they would. First, the	cause	wherefore a person once	10, 151/ 29
it were reasonable without	cause	to take possessions from	10, 33/ 9
then he showeth no	cause	why that power of	10, 180/ 36
-- making it a	cause	of division present --	10, 205/ 23
one): "And for that	cause	they have punished many	10, 58/ 17
say, for that same	cause	) "have they punished many	10, 65/ 20
to feign were a	cause	sufficient to put any	10, 158/ 5
the troth of their	cause	), they would rather be	10, 135/ 20
my words that some	cause	lawful and reasonable there	10, 35/ 24

either order kept or	cause	appearing wherefore, save only	10, 223/ 28
can see, but one	cause	behind, that should excuse	10, 79/ 4
room and hear the	cause	." If I should look	10, 209/ 25
will show you some	cause	wherefore in some case	10, 151/ 26
light oversight. But the	cause	why I speak of	10, 61/ 19
say, for the same	cause	next before spoken of	10, 58/ 10
then had he no	cause	of any such complaint	10, 173/ 16
thereof. And for this	cause	, to be sure that	10, 185/ 33
I would think a	cause	reasonable to take any	10, 35/ 22
of time, rather than	cause	him be taken up	10, 71/ 4
we should for that	cause	change those temporal laws	10, 228/ 29
truth, he layeth a	cause	sufficient wherefore that Jean	10, 19/ 31
nothing win in his	cause	by all that denying	10, 104/ 2
lay a little better	cause	to prove that provision	10, 117/ 25
he know a sufficient	cause	himself in that behalf	10, 157/ 1
to be judges in	cause	of heresy that are	10, 172/ 28
to be judges in	cause	of heresy that hath	10, 173/ 4
and have very good	cause	to think that as	10, 184/ 7
may, if they see	cause	why, weigh the witnesses	10, 154/ 23
be judges in any	cause	of heresy. The other	10, 172/ 18
in this chapter, have	cause	to show their ordinary	10, 85/ 5
for them, for the	cause	that I there show	10, 27/ 14
before spoken of, the	cause	that himself there imagineth	10, 58/ 11
he cannot tell what	cause	I would think a	10, 35/ 22
only have I no	cause	to blame this good	10, 51/ 18
it hath been a	cause	of division, this pacifier	10, 209/ 36
his wholesome counsel, no	cause	to change those judges	10, 173/ 1
him a good merry	cause	wherefore that though I	10, 56/ 15
sometimes -- is no	cause	of division to set	10, 46/ 1
man hath no such	cause	so sore to mistrust	10, 91/ 24
bold as in a	cause	of heresy to meddle	10, 97/ 1
could not all they	cause	the inquest to present	10, 140/ 24
where he had no	cause	reasonable so to do	10, 165/ 28
be more diligent to	cause	the layman to cease	10, 175/ 31
would should seem a	cause	here, is too unreasonable	10, 187/ 22
them; but in this	cause	of truth, truly I	10, 59/ 14
and more likely to	cause	untrue and unlawful men	10, 146/ 17
and more likely to	cause	untrue and unlawful men	10, 155/ 20
therefore is his last	cause	verily not very shamefast	10, 109/ 7
spiritual law for that	cause	, then had we need	10, 129/ 33
he have so good	cause	as he weeneth, consider	10, 202/ 21
suspicion of heresy. Which	cause	if it were as	10, 17/ 5
from the Church without	cause	. My words were, you	10, 33/ 16

can find no great	cause	of glory when he	10, 190/ 33
lay that for any	cause	of division, which were	10, 196/ 7
be nought still, had	cause	to be wroth with	10, 4/ 18
Howbeit, such examinations hath	caused	yet many mischievous people	10, 136/ 5
found the fault, and	caused	out of the general	10, 159/ 13
honorable Council, always found	causeless	and false -- since	10, 170/ 12
be convented of heresy	causeless	), we should by the	10, 104/ 31
pardie, though he fear	causeless	. And if he so	10, 94/ 9
sufficient surety, not all	causeless	yet. For he may	10, 94/ 14
with me. Howbeit, their	causeless	anger did not greatly	10, 4/ 21
meaning, myself was not	causeless	there moved to find	10, 14/ 7
of them that be	causers	thereof. Now, good Christian	10, 109/ 31
devising and spreading abroad	causes	of murmur and grudge	10, 212/ 17
that heresies be no	causes	of division; and, to	10, 213/ 14
no such great general	causes	of division as the	10, 39/ 36
that he layeth as	causes	of division be no	10, 16/ 35
touch themselves), for the	causes	of the common weal	10, 103/ 16
such evidence given in	causes	of felony divers times	10, 149/ 3
as for his other	causes	of this division: divers	10, 17/ 17
have been laid for	causes	of this division, concludeth	10, 61/ 8
the spirituality because the	causes	of the division specially	10, 192/ 22
end and conclusion, such	causes	of his division which	10, 210/ 7
have been most principal	causes	of this division, whereof	10, 211/ 1
as be the principal	causes	of the division, whereof	10, 211/ 8
since he layeth for	causes	of this division that	10, 212/ 1
that the very groundly	causes	of these divisions that	10, 210/ 15
be any such great	causes	as this good man	10, 106/ 23
as that is, for	causes	of so great a	10, 223/ 19
of his division which	causes	but by himself the	10, 210/ 7
and lay no little	causes	why. But I will	10, 56/ 12
-- there were two	causes	for which I answered	10, 186/ 19
many of his pretended	causes	of division is no	10, 38/ 35
proved that all the	causes	that he layeth as	10, 16/ 35
there is in the	causes	that he layeth of	10, 154/ 19
knew some such great	causes	as this man setteth	10, 15/ 3
proclamation; and yet good	causes	in the meanwhile why	10, 124/ 21
of division be no	causes	of division, or else	10, 16/ 35
felony, too, reprieved upon	causes	from one session to	10, 124/ 17
fully searched out, the	causes	of suspicion so well	10, 123/ 24
parts shall find here	causes	good and sufficient why	10, 86/ 15
seek not out the	causes	and devise the remedies	10, 14/ 34
plainly, in all criminal	causes	almost, all the laws	10, 220/ 27
which were most effectual	causes	if they were true	10, 212/ 21

and that for the	causes	before remembered. Wherefore it	10, 141/ 17
and that for the	causes	before remembered. Wherefore it	10, 142/ 33
taken in greatly criminal	causes	, he answereth with no	10, 147/ 20
received in such criminal	causes	no manner witness at	10, 166/ 5
harm should grow thereon)	causeth	the temporal judges and	10, 126/ 16
folio 225): Necessity sometimes	causeth	also both the temporal	10, 125/ 26
matter, and not to	cease	, till it be brought	10, 169/ 4
good advertisement, and never	cease	till they bring it	10, 182/ 29
not for all that	cease	, except he could provide	10, 212/ 4
cease it till they	cease	so to pretend. And	10, 205/ 21
cause the layman to	cease	off that saying than	10, 175/ 31
but if myself could	cease	it, when such books	10, 15/ 36
after change, and never	cease	changing till the world	10, 229/ 13
will not come to	cease	it till they cease	10, 205/ 21
if this Pacifier, to	cease	and quench this division	10, 211/ 33
punishment utterly changed and	cease	; that is to say	10, 182/ 18
other good deeds, to	cease	the division with, but	10, 65/ 14
them for heresies, be	ceased	and gone. And surely	10, 172/ 21
yet was that matter	ceased	long before any word	10, 195/ 11
in spiritual men be	ceased	and gone; but that	10, 168/ 18
mind to have it	ceased	, because that I seek	10, 14/ 33
that under color of	ceasing	division, excite and set	10, 15/ 34
fall into the least	censure	of the Church . . . --	10, 186/ 18
fall into the least	censure	of the Church. And	10, 188/ 22
have of "the least	censures	of the Church" as	10, 64/ 33
willfully fall into the	censures	of the Church (whereof	10, 189/ 1
fear so much the	censures	of the Church as	10, 189/ 9
rosella fallen in the	censures	of the Church himself	10, 189/ 15
into hospitals of some	certain	new-fashioned foundation, and thereof	10, 34/ 34
see, first by a	certain	reason put and presupposed	10, 90/ 2
a sure and a	certain	persuasion and belief in	10, 160/ 24
and a determination of	certain	evil folk, conspiring together	10, 198/ 9
also enjoin him some	certain	things to do such	10, 116/ 15
after that, by a	certain	order that himself shortly	10, 90/ 3
credence unto him upon	certain	circumstances by his wisdom	10, 150/ 31
meddle, but with those	certain	things that I there	10, 186/ 32
and then, by some	certain	circumstances, restrain it in	10, 170/ 36
judge, being induced by	certain	tokens and likelihoods, have	10, 160/ 23
this cause: it is	certain	that no man may	10, 89/ 9
leaf, wherein he toucheth	certain	words of mine written	10, 53/ 18
sureties for him, in	certain	sums of money, that	10, 94/ 27
you see there, unto	certain	sermons wherein my Dialogue	10, 5/ 1
brethren began to find	certain	faults, but over that	10, 9/ 11

are understood of judging	certain	and determinate persons to	10, 54/ 10
then he answereth me	certain	things to show that	10, 149/ 9
man determinately and in	certain	than he that would	10, 55/ 17
is this: It is	certain	he saith that no	10, 90/ 6
that he shall be	certain	and sure that the	10, 161/ 34
the second oath, upon	certain	considerations by their wisdoms	10, 151/ 2
side, he maketh a	certain	certificate (as though I	10, 83/ 16
to do. For a	certain	sort there were of	10, 25/ 28
preach heresy, it is	certain	that they would look	10, 202/ 11
and therefore he cannot	certainly	judge that he hath	10, 159/ 32
book of Division"; for	certainly	it is more dishonor	10, 26/ 19
used to confirm a	certainly	. As if a man	10, 63/ 11
he meaneth no farther	certainly	than only a sure	10, 160/ 15
as he knew of	certainly	sure to be true	10, 160/ 10
he cannot judge of	certainly	that there is none	10, 159/ 27
there, neither, of any	certainly	, but as some say	10, 197/ 26
with conscience judge of	certainly	that there were no	10, 160/ 18
he maketh a certain	certificate	(as though I were	10, 83/ 17
oversight, though sometimes of	chance	and of adventure: so	10, 130/ 16
which happed him of	chance	and not his fault	10, 130/ 18
either of malice or	chance	-- yet it seldom	10, 130/ 26
deed while I was	Chancellor	myself, by putting some	10, 129/ 6
myself, when I was	Chancellor	, upon such secret information	10, 126/ 1
it, when I was	Chancellor	was brought unto me	10, 140/ 22
some Inn of the	Chancery	, because of his common	10, 37/ 35
of his Division, for	chances	that might hereafter happen	10, 97/ 36
good, but if he	change	it into a better	10, 87/ 14
they have changed it,	change	it yet again, and	10, 229/ 11
after that change, yet	change	it again, and so	10, 229/ 12
again, and so forth,	change	after change, and never	10, 229/ 13
those good laws, the	change	whereof (such as he	10, 224/ 10
it were good to	change	and put away that	10, 86/ 8
so he laboreth to	change	and take away the	10, 222/ 29
wherein he laboreth to	change	and put away those	10, 224/ 10
that he thinketh I	change	his matter because I	10, 58/ 29
men should reform and	change	a law because that	10, 229/ 9
a mammering, before the	change	was made. But surely	10, 96/ 25
so forth, change after	change	, and never cease changing	10, 229/ 13
changed now as the	change	which he desireth, though	10, 15/ 26
well that by this	change	that he deviseth, while	10, 104/ 29
well, but a small	change	. For other folk will	10, 25/ 22
to decay by the	change	of these good laws	10, 228/ 5
his word -- I	change	it to his advantage	10, 203/ 7

again, and after that	change	, yet change it again	10, 229/ 12
your eyes: that the	change	of that law if	10, 87/ 13
as pertaineth to the	change	of this law. Read	10, 88/ 21
point: that of the	change	of this law by	10, 89/ 29
heretics that by the	change	of that law had	10, 119/ 23
accuser: if we should	change	the spiritual law for	10, 129/ 33
man's evil devices with	change	of good laws were	10, 200/ 11
should for that cause	change	those temporal laws --	10, 228/ 29
doth, and procure the	change	of these laws so	10, 230/ 11
would go about to	change	these old long-approved laws	10, 184/ 16
never have any good	change	but by making them	10, 221/ 11
declaration hath made a	change	in the matter; as	10, 41/ 20
so" -- verily, I	change	not his matter. But	10, 58/ 30
make him turn and	change	the sentence of my	10, 192/ 10
with an evil new	change	of good old laws	10, 6/ 12
were none hurt to	change	now this old law	10, 88/ 33
spirituality might do to	change	them, but only pray	10, 59/ 10
any surety of the	change	give the people occasion	10, 194/ 1
and counsel to the	change	, yet to put out	10, 193/ 27
any necessary cause of	change	, but his reason and	10, 87/ 28
them -- we must	change	, by the same reason	10, 228/ 31
Is not now this	change	of my sentence that	10, 192/ 17
Master More meaneth, to	change	these words "spiritual rulers	10, 201/ 27
And if by the	change	of that suit ex	10, 87/ 8
very far insufficient with	change	of the suit ex	10, 98/ 35
shall there, by the	change	, more innocents take more	10, 228/ 36
faith, to alter and	change	that law that was	10, 113/ 11
counsel, no cause to	change	those judges that are	10, 173/ 1
-- we must then	change	so many that it	10, 229/ 7
will, and ye shall	change	it into the worse	10, 129/ 35
so have done, the	change	shall for the matter	10, 201/ 21
to put away or	change	into worse the most	10, 222/ 2
to fall by this	change	of his, there will	10, 105/ 6
you will by the	change	have five thieves for	10, 125/ 1
of soul, though the	change	might be to the	10, 193/ 36
had we need to	change	the temporal, too, in	10, 129/ 34
he mindeth but to	change	obits and trentals and	10, 51/ 1
and then labor to	change	those laws, upon none	10, 230/ 1
more harm by the	change	. Moreover, if we should	10, 228/ 28
spiritual rulers" -- the	change	from this word the	10, 201/ 11
with a fond wily	change	of my words, exhorteth	10, 193/ 12
not good whereof the	change	would be worse --	10, 194/ 4
ye shall, that the	change	that he would make	10, 88/ 2

some such points as	change	it when ye will	10, 129/ 35
of the laws a	change	. Now that you have	10, 156/ 21
means found to be	changed	to the better: good	10, 229/ 25
should be so well	changed	so soon but that	10, 178/ 13
the world be all	changed	at the Day of	10, 229/ 14
all Christendom to be	changed	, to the ease of	10, 39/ 10
that suit were so	changed	, the Catholic faith should	10, 104/ 33
-- the matter being	changed	here, by his new	10, 41/ 18
would needs have it	changed	because that if it	10, 138/ 25
that law should be	changed	, but saith, in fortifying	10, 111/ 1
that he saith I	changed	his words in the	10, 200/ 29
they when they have	changed	it, change it yet	10, 229/ 11
with those old names	changed	, "Salem" into "Jerusalem" and	10, 3/ 14
intendeth to have them	changed	into a more charitable	10, 50/ 28
which he would have	changed	and made more easy	10, 221/ 10
ex officio may be	changed	into such open accusers	10, 145/ 20
officio were left, and	changed	into another order by	10, 102/ 7
have all spiritual judges	changed	. For the spiritual judges	10, 171/ 27
abjuration and punishment utterly	changed	and cease; that is	10, 182/ 18
he so to be	changed	now as the change	10, 15/ 25
be not to be	changed	. For if they be	10, 228/ 25
nor never can be	changed	but either to the	10, 229/ 35
suit ex officio were	changed	as he would have	10, 101/ 29
grace to make the	changes	good; but for that	10, 184/ 18
then make many such	changes	as I never saw	10, 164/ 9
think that if any	changes	be made rather more	10, 184/ 19
-- then shall the	changes	be made rather far	10, 184/ 20
And yet in so	changing	his word -- I	10, 203/ 6
may sit still without	changing	to hear and examine	10, 178/ 6
such a mumbling of	changing	"spiritual rulers" into "prelates	10, 202/ 33
Master More taketh of	changing	of spiritual judges is	10, 178/ 8
clearly that by such	changing	of that law, the	10, 104/ 20
I was of in	changing	his word "spiritual rulers	10, 201/ 5
man that by the	changing	there would surely follow	10, 145/ 15
if we fall to	changing	laws upon that simple	10, 229/ 6
change, and never cease	changing	till the world be	10, 229/ 13
to trentals, to found	chantries	and obits, and to	10, 49/ 27
made of obits and	chantries	letting the due examination	10, 52/ 17
reckoned the state of	chantry	priests to be a	10, 40/ 31
prefer the state of	chantry	priests before the state	10, 38/ 18
Seventeenth Chapter His seventeenth	chapter	beginneth folio 62. In	10, 167/ 9
Eighteenth Chapter His eighteenth	chapter	beginneth folio 69. Wherein	10, 184/ 26
readers, in the forty-sixth	chapter	, folio 253, after his	10, 172/ 7

my Confutation, Tyndale's wise	chapter	in which, against my	10, 5/ 4
here in his eleventh	chapter	, well perceive also that	10, 57/ 20
beginneth at the next	chapter	hereafter ensuing, and continueth	10, 11/ 15
here in this fourteenth	chapter	doth -- and to	10, 81/ 25
Christian readers, the forty-seventh	chapter	of mine Apology, beginning	10, 27/ 5
his, in the nineteenth	chapter	of mine Apology, which	10, 41/ 9
good readers, the nineteenth	chapter	of mine Apology, beginning	10, 41/ 23
read in the nineteenth	chapter	of mine Apology be	10, 46/ 5
made in the said	chapter	of mine Apology, and	10, 46/ 34
read yet the eighteenth	chapter	of mine Apology, wherein	10, 49/ 5
see in the nineteenth	chapter	of mine Apology, folio	10, 49/ 15
in the said twentieth	chapter	of mine Apology clean	10, 50/ 5
written in the twenty-seventh	chapter	of mine Apology, that	10, 53/ 18
to read my thirtieth	chapter	of mine Apology, which	10, 56/ 28
find in the twenty-first	chapter	of mine Apology, folio	10, 60/ 7
good readers, the forty-fifth	chapter	of mine Apology, beginning	10, 67/ 22
in my said fortieth	chapter	of mine Apology deny	10, 111/ 9
point in that selfsame	chapter	of mine Apology (folio	10, 139/ 9
yet in the forty-first	chapter	of mine Apology, folio	10, 146/ 30
to read the forty-sixth	chapter	of mine Apology, folio	10, 169/ 24
see in his said	chapter	in mine Apology, folio	10, 176/ 21
him in my twenty-seventh	chapter	of mine Apology as	10, 203/ 21
wherefore in the thirty-first	chapter	of mine Apology, beginning	10, 223/ 12
statute, that understood the	chapter	Ut inquisitionis as well	10, 185/ 13
even in the same	chapter	, a little before, that	10, 20/ 6
saith: And in the	chapter	there, that beginneth "Statuta	10, 109/ 18
of this his twentieth	chapter	make men believe that	10, 199/ 25
in his own first	chapter	of this book of	10, 62/ 14
answer to his seventeenth	chapter	in this book. And	10, 64/ 31
then this his fifteenth	chapter	of this book, with	10, 88/ 26
now replied to every	chapter	of his book by	10, 223/ 24
not in any one	chapter	of his brought forth	10, 194/ 14
the doing. The Third	Chapter	The third chapter, containing	10, 17/ 30
hold it. The Sixth	Chapter	His sixth chapter beginneth	10, 30/ 30
but thus. The Seventh	Chapter	His seventh chapter beginneth	10, 36/ 10
a key. The Eighth	Chapter	His eighth chapter beginneth	10, 41/ 6
to purpose. The Ninth	Chapter	His ninth chapter beginneth	10, 49/ 12
man's simplicity. The Tenth	Chapter	His tenth chapter beginneth	10, 53/ 16
leaf 174. The Eleventh	Chapter	His eleventh chapter beginneth	10, 56/ 30
than this. The Twelfth	Chapter	His twelfth chapter beginneth	10, 61/ 1
at all. The Thirteenth	Chapter	His thirteenth chapter beginneth	10, 63/ 27
his book. The Fourteenth	Chapter	His fourteenth chapter beginneth	10, 67/ 10
Second Part The Fifteenth	Chapter	His fifteenth chapter, concerning	10, 86/ 2

under betimes. The Sixteenth	Chapter	His sixteenth chapter beginneth	10, 146/ 5
sixteenth chapter. The Seventeenth	Chapter	His seventeenth chapter beginneth	10, 167/ 8
seventeenth chapter. The Eighteenth	Chapter	His eighteenth chapter beginneth	10, 184/ 24
in it. The Twentieth	Chapter	His twentieth chapter, beginning	10, 199/ 16
three lies in one	chapter	. The Fourth Chapter In	10, 19/ 7
end of his sixteenth	chapter	. The Seventeenth Chapter His	10, 167/ 7
this good man's seventeenth	chapter	. The Eighteenth Chapter His	10, 184/ 22
times in his twentieth	chapter	. The Twenty-first Chapter In	10, 221/ 13
followeth, in the next	chapter	. Here he complaineth again	10, 22/ 21
be above-rehearsed in this	chapter	be sometimes condemned. And	10, 183/ 25
unto this, the ninth	chapter	of his Dialogue, and	10, 49/ 18
beginning of his first	chapter	of his Division; which	10, 36/ 13
provision in the seventh	chapter	of his Division is	10, 93/ 7
point of his seventh	chapter	of his Division, and	10, 96/ 10
of in his seventh	chapter	of his Division, for	10, 97/ 36
speaketh in his seventh	chapter	of his Division, where	10, 106/ 15
For in his seventh	chapter	of his Division, lo	10, 109/ 16
thereof. And the first	chapter	was in effect nothing	10, 222/ 5
even in this same	chapter	before -- else, in	10, 106/ 18
the end of the	chapter	, that I "endeavor" myself	10, 18/ 9
I shall take his	chapter	in here even whole	10, 61/ 6
here, but also another	chapter	, "In fidei favorem," because	10, 146/ 22
he found in the	chapter	"In fidei favorem," as	10, 147/ 22
my friend. The Fifth	Chapter	In the fifth chapter	10, 23/ 28
the matter. The First	Chapter	In his first chapter	10, 8/ 4
yet in his seventh	chapter	of his first book	10, 108/ 17
farther in the said	chapter	: I will first agree	10, 215/ 24
mine Apology, the forty-eighth	chapter	, which beginneth folio 272	10, 60/ 27
than fully confuted this	chapter	of his, for any	10, 49/ 3
of this his fifteenth	chapter	, but bring forth his	10, 86/ 21
one chapter. The Fourth	Chapter	In his fourth chapter	10, 19/ 8
beginning of the twenty-second	chapter	, Simkin Salem giveth his	10, 223/ 35
the end of the	chapter	, and saith, "God forbid	10, 60/ 20
finish up his twentieth	chapter	, wherein he goeth forward	10, 213/ 28
speak afterward, in another	chapter	. Say this good man	10, 145/ 25
And thus his nineteenth	chapter	, you see, good readers	10, 199/ 14
knitteth up all the	chapter	with this goodly conclusion	10, 219/ 24
before in the seventh	chapter	, Master More hath a	10, 208/ 16
plain. In his fifteenth	chapter	, good readers, he would	10, 88/ 31
that in this sixth	chapter	of his, his great	10, 31/ 30
out of his thirteenth	chapter	of this his new	10, 65/ 25
farther in the same	chapter	, and whereas in his	10, 20/ 8
speaketh in that seventh	chapter	of his in his	10, 40/ 12

not. For all this	chapter	is spent in preaching	10, 49/ 20
by "as," in his	chapter	next before, in heresies	10, 63/ 18
now, in this fifteenth	chapter	of his in his	10, 143/ 14
-- for the said	chapter	Ad abolendam is that	10, 113/ 24
clause of this fifteenth	chapter	of his is clearly	10, 141/ 10
devised in his seventh	chapter	. He rehearseth it here	10, 92/ 36
which in the next	chapter	following he laboreth sore	10, 85/ 25
thus: And in this	chapter	Master More layeth divers	10, 213/ 30
find in the fortieth	chapter	, the 218th leaf; and	10, 88/ 24
the law in the	chapter	"Accusatus," par. "Licet," whereby	10, 146/ 8
23rd, and the 24th	chapter	-- but likewise as	10, 10/ 28
the beginning of this	chapter	, he would make it	10, 214/ 26
of Christ, the sixteenth	chapter	, that no man is	10, 61/ 25
here in his thirteenth	chapter	were any manner token	10, 64/ 18
you read my twenty-seventh	chapter	, in which my words	10, 56/ 22
provideth in this fourteenth	chapter	of his new book	10, 70/ 21
lo, in this sixteenth	chapter	of his new book	10, 156/ 24
afterward, in the selfsame	chapter	, the very next leaf	10, 96/ 34
with him. The Nineteenth	Chapter	In his nineteenth chapter	10, 194/ 33
I might end this	chapter	, and have no need	10, 154/ 17
the end of this	chapter	and the other before	10, 182/ 27
hath done in this	chapter	and divers other places	10, 210/ 34
length, in the same	chapter	and divers others, in	10, 65/ 29
touching of his second	chapter	. The other point is	10, 8/ 9
upon Matthew, the twenty-first	chapter	: that if priesthood be	10, 20/ 20
Chapter In the fifth	chapter	he toucheth punishment of	10, 23/ 30
will I divide this	chapter	, that the reader may	10, 89/ 1
in his said forty-sixth	chapter	. Now, good readers, this	10, 181/ 23
means, in the seventh	chapter	of the said treatise	10, 89/ 18
means, in the seventh	chapter	of the said treatise	10, 92/ 8
recited in the seventh	chapter	of the said treatise	10, 110/ 34
say in the eighth	chapter	of the said treatise	10, 168/ 11
say, in the seventh	chapter	of the said treatise	10, 174/ 22
introduction, before the first	chapter	, the man saith himself	10, 10/ 35
his writing. The Second	Chapter	In the second chapter	10, 14/ 8
Third Chapter The third	chapter	, containing his second consideration	10, 17/ 32
toucheth in the same	chapter	, concerning that second sort	10, 59/ 28
heresies, in the eighteenth	chapter	, and you shall well	10, 64/ 36
I touched the first	chapter	for a show, and	10, 221/ 35
man boasteth in this	chapter	(the second side of	10, 83/ 9
which in his seventh	chapter	this man so sore	10, 96/ 6
this point in this	chapter	, where he speaketh of	10, 29/ 19
man, in this ninth	chapter	of his, speaketh not	10, 50/ 4

understood that the said	chapter	meant of such inquisitors	10, 185/ 15
Fifteenth Chapter His fifteenth	chapter	, concerning the suit ex	10, 86/ 3
in the said eighth	chapter	thus: "But surely, as	10, 168/ 22
in my said twenty-seventh	chapter	, folio 165: Surely in	10, 215/ 2
in this his seventh	chapter	have me take them	10, 39/ 20
in this same thirteenth	chapter	of his than to	10, 66/ 20
before in the seventh	chapter	, it seemeth that the	10, 168/ 23
of the said eighteenth	chapter	, and showeth that he	10, 192/ 21
list to read the	chapter	shall see that I	10, 223/ 14
and in all his	chapter	never toucheth the point	10, 5/ 5
Chapter In the second	chapter	, beginning in the fifth	10, 14/ 9
Chapter In his fourth	chapter	, beginning in the eighth	10, 19/ 9
Sixth Chapter His sixth	chapter	beginneth in the 16th	10, 30/ 32
Seventh Chapter His seventh	chapter	beginneth in the 19th	10, 36/ 11
Eighth Chapter His eighth	chapter	beginneth in the second	10, 41/ 7
in the said nineteenth	chapter	, that of the spirituality	10, 47/ 5
Ninth Chapter His ninth	chapter	beginneth in the 30th	10, 49/ 13
Tenth Chapter His tenth	chapter	beginneth in the 33rd	10, 53/ 17
Eleventh Chapter His eleventh	chapter	beginneth in the 36th	10, 56/ 32
Twelfth Chapter His twelfth	chapter	beginneth in the 38th	10, 61/ 2
Thirteenth Chapter His thirteenth	chapter	beginneth in the 39th	10, 63/ 28
Fourteenth Chapter His fourteenth	chapter	beginneth in the 42nd	10, 67/ 11
Sixteenth Chapter His sixteenth	chapter	beginneth in the 54th	10, 146/ 6
Twentieth Chapter His twentieth	chapter	, beginning in the 76th	10, 199/ 17
Chapter In his twenty-first	chapter	(beginning in the 84th	10, 221/ 15
his readers in this	chapter	, and make them ween	10, 93/ 13
written in the said	chapter	; and afterward, then, shall	10, 111/ 13
158, in the twenty-sixth	chapter	(and answered there at	10, 65/ 28
in this same twentieth	chapter	that the things which	10, 206/ 16
touched in the third	chapter	of the third book	10, 146/ 34
-- he finisheth his	chapter	thus: And thus it	10, 141/ 12
people? Howbeit, since this	chapter	goeth but to the	10, 67/ 1
in writing of this	chapter	, and about to leave	10, 77/ 13
own rule in this	chapter	, have cause to show	10, 85/ 5
twentieth chapter. The Twenty-first	Chapter	In his twenty-first chapter	10, 221/ 14
Chapter In his first	chapter	he toucheth two things	10, 8/ 5
hath here in this	chapter	devised is very well	10, 71/ 32
Bizance in the twenty-second	chapter	giveth Salem warning that	10, 12/ 15
Chapter In his nineteenth	chapter	he declareth what he	10, 194/ 34
mine Apology, the forty-second	chapter	, folio 232, whereof this	10, 96/ 29
the end of that	chapter	, which any wise man	10, 192/ 27
again and endeth the	chapter	very well, wishing the	10, 35/ 35
over, here in this	chapter	, both his words and	10, 143/ 4

when all the twenty-one	chapters	are written -- Bizance	10, 12/ 14
their present communication into	chapters	. This is a point	10, 11/ 22
fifteenth, sixteenth, and seventeenth	chapters	plainly proved against him	10, 216/ 5
touched of the three	chapters	of his. And I	10, 223/ 32
the thirty-fourth and thirty-fifth	chapters	of mine Apology; of	10, 57/ 1
read the said two	chapters	of mine Apology shall	10, 57/ 17
read my said two	chapters	, and then as for	10, 58/ 23
spendeth the other three	chapters	of his book. But	10, 222/ 27
in the other three	chapters	by mouth had been	10, 12/ 18
he reciteth how many	chapters	of his I meddle	10, 221/ 28
have called those three	chapters	after his matter an	10, 10/ 31
of the three last	chapters	bear the names that	10, 10/ 27
if after those two	chapters	read, you return to	10, 57/ 19
the order of my	chapters	, but take that way	10, 31/ 3
as in the said	chapters	the fifteenth, the sixteenth	10, 218/ 22
open way, when the	chapters	of his which I	10, 13/ 23
them in his other	chapters	, which I will pass	10, 193/ 18
have given them in	charge	is heresy. And for	10, 139/ 27
heretical words to his	charge	, and to consider upon	10, 73/ 10
articles laid unto his	charge	. Like as in the	10, 113/ 1
to whom the further	charge	appertaineth to make thereupon	10, 82/ 21
give the juries in	charge	to inquire of heresy	10, 188/ 34
verdict, mean not to	charge	them upon peril of	10, 162/ 1
lay nought to his	charge	at the sessions, he	10, 123/ 11
third is that "no	charge	should be set upon	10, 209/ 15
done nor intend to	charge	this man that his	10, 57/ 12
full childishly to their	charge	, as though they would	10, 65/ 3
that are in their	charge	, and which things are	10, 215/ 18
were laid to his	charge	. And of truth this	10, 120/ 30
that indictment unto his	charge	. And therefore whereas this	10, 186/ 4
if the judge were	charged	to give no sentence	10, 160/ 9
be laid unto their	charges	. And if you find	10, 78/ 14
loath to do for	charging	of mine own conscience	10, 53/ 8
motion of this good "	charitable	" order, but also no	10, 51/ 19
deceived and they both	charitable	and true, and the	10, 91/ 17
the mischief that his	charitable	device would do. Howbeit	10, 74/ 19
this motion, of this	charitable	order, this good man	10, 52/ 12
ween that of this	charitable	order which he now	10, 52/ 5
thieves the same soft,	charitable	fashion that he deviseth	10, 75/ 2
set a little more	charitable	folk about it than	10, 212/ 13
him a warning as	charitable	and as large as	10, 70/ 14
so good and so	charitable	-- I never blamed	10, 51/ 35
reform it in such	charitable	manner that none shall	10, 179/ 1

secret hatred, and seem	charitable	, and so play the	10, 166/ 15
cannot serve this good,	charitable	man to salve and	10, 52/ 10
salve of this good,	charitable	motion cannot serve this	10, 52/ 9
things into "a more	charitable	order" -- that is	10, 51/ 2
doth, that the more	charitable	way of the twain	10, 50/ 18
move be the more	charitable	way, that then he	10, 50/ 24
any part of this	charitable	motion, but think his	10, 50/ 36
changed into a more	charitable	order. For though prayers	10, 50/ 29
whether is the more	charitable	way first to make	10, 50/ 11
wary by means of	charitable	warning given to their	10, 70/ 9
do otherwise truly and	charitably	their duty, both in	10, 99/ 27
that he shall then	charitably	ask of him what	10, 72/ 10
of others the more	charitably	, since he himself hath	10, 61/ 21
ordinaries had handled them	charitably	, had been in both	10, 39/ 5
such things the more	charitably	in other men, since	10, 62/ 6
with him, and eft	charitably	give him monition thereof	10, 72/ 16
known, and the faults	charitably	reformed: all these divisions	10, 211/ 25
if defaults should be	charitably	reformed, as this man	10, 212/ 11
Pharisees. And that would	charitably	be examined, whether it	10, 179/ 3
themselves in meekness and	charity	and put all their	10, 216/ 18
them whom yet of	charity	, for their amendment, they	10, 99/ 21
manner break or deny	charity	, delay justice, and do	10, 43/ 16
for such worldly honor	charity	be in any manner	10, 42/ 14
every man is in	charity	bound to do of	10, 157/ 3
unsavory told tale of	charity	denied, and justice delayed	10, 42/ 34
he taketh of his	charity	great thought lest I	10, 212/ 26
he thinketh "verily" that "	charity	should compel" me to	10, 192/ 35
to God" and the	charity	that they should show	10, 36/ 4
in keeping or granting	charity	, or in speedy doing	10, 45/ 14
admonish other in all	charity	. And if we will	10, 61/ 29
of God -- as	chastity	, liberality, patience, soberness, temperance	10, 174/ 25
gifts of God, as	chastity	, liberality, patience, soberness, temperance	10, 175/ 25
that maketh you to	check	me so because I	10, 136/ 33
such authority so solemnly	check	me falsely, for writing	10, 27/ 25
cleaveth not on his	cheeks	, but he soon shaketh	10, 26/ 34
oaths, peradventure the very	chief	heretic of all. If	10, 107/ 31
clearly that the very	chief	cause that he layeth	10, 17/ 2
most part, and the	chief	part, nothing), now is	10, 65/ 31
very cause of this	chief	mischief that now beginneth	10, 200/ 8
John Fineux say, late	chief	justice of the King's	10, 164/ 5
turn at length the	chief	harm upon their heads	10, 145/ 36
such as were the	chief	, and proved them, I	10, 22/ 9
trifles, and the very	chief	things that this Pacifier	10, 15/ 20

when he called the	chief	priest a "whited wall	10, 24/ 15
set hand upon the	child	in her arm and	10, 16/ 19
reason, that a very	child	would not, I ween	10, 11/ 23
of such things, every	child	, as I said in	10, 210/ 3
his wife and his	child	, and grace to make	10, 12/ 30
division, and break the	child's	neck, reckoneth it a	10, 16/ 31
he broke off the	child's	neck in our Lady's	10, 16/ 23
to make open his	childish	handling thereof. But now	10, 186/ 25
here "particular confederacies" so	childish	that, in good faith	10, 198/ 27
my mind a very	childish	thing. But then goeth	10, 197/ 9
handled the thing so	childishly	. Also, that Bizance telleth	10, 11/ 24
in a matter full	childishly	to their charge, as	10, 65/ 3
he spoke therein so	childishly	that I was ashamed	10, 186/ 24
and will sometimes bite	children	too, but likewise yet	10, 142/ 3
put the fellow in	choice	, and then if himself	10, 128/ 25
officers of their own	choice	might hap to disorder	10, 138/ 11
book, I would to	choose	you should believe well	10, 58/ 26
sides very good to	choose	of, hath, I dare	10, 138/ 9
and then if himself	choose	it for the better	10, 128/ 25
been as circumspect in	choosing	of the ordinaries as	10, 138/ 9
they be that be	chosen	to be judges, so	10, 134/ 14
-- that he hath	chosen	the one that hath	10, 138/ 7
the one that hath	chosen	the other: the king's	10, 138/ 7
of The Following of	Christ	, the sixteenth chapter, that	10, 61/ 24
forsaken the faith of	Christ	withal, whose examples I	10, 145/ 6
of the Gospel of	Christ	, that speaketh of an	10, 70/ 22
and of our Savior	Christ	-- the said book	10, 21/ 35
very well indeed. Because	Christ	commandeth in the Gospel	10, 54/ 6
of God, according to	Christ's	promise, will be as	10, 216/ 16
written without offense of	Christ's	Gospel well enough. And	10, 56/ 24
through the merits of	Christ's	bitter Passion, may both	10, 231/ 9
vanisheth away; and upon	Christ's	words it must follow	10, 21/ 22
that they bear in	Christ's	church; though some of	10, 44/ 13
God is, according to	Christ's	promise, as verily present	10, 215/ 12
err, there are in	Christ's	church ordinary ways to	10, 215/ 15
by the decay of	Christ's	Catholic faith. Which thing	10, 132/ 14
the whole corps of	Christendom	, both temporality and spirituality	10, 215/ 7
realm and of all	Christendom	to be changed, to	10, 39/ 10
serve most generally through	Christendom	, whereas this device, though	10, 96/ 22
spiritual rulers of all	Christendom	, I would have admitted	10, 204/ 29
the general council of	Christendom	: those deviseth he so	10, 15/ 24
so long approved through	Christendom	, and take his device	10, 145/ 26
and whole council of	Christendom	was this law agreed	10, 144/ 35

the whole clergy of	Christendom	teacheth and ordereth in	10, 215/ 3
the whole clergy of	Christendom	teacheth and ordereth in	10, 215/ 25
And this hath all	Christendom	, good Christian readers, perceived	10, 144/ 19
the whole corps of	Christendom	, in this realm ratified	10, 229/ 29
the whole corps of	Christendom	, spirituality and temporalty, ratified	10, 215/ 28
the whole corps of	Christendom	, which laws this Pacifier	10, 9/ 18
so long through all	Christendom	-- when this good	10, 118/ 31
all the corps of	Christendom	have long used and	10, 213/ 10
common laws of all	Christendom	beside us were, as	10, 37/ 22
general council of all	Christendom	, wherein there were (I	10, 113/ 12
common laws of all	Christendom	. If he will say	10, 191/ 14
quantity any other country	christened	-- it must needs	10, 21/ 29
usage of all realms	christened	, and in other crimes	10, 146/ 28
the realms and countries	christened	, and among the others	10, 144/ 28
that heresy, whereby a	Christian	man becometh a false	10, 147/ 1
general approbation of all	Christian	realms. And against this	10, 224/ 17
hath all Christendom, good	Christian	readers, perceived; and therefore	10, 144/ 19
Thomas More to the	Christian	Readers If any man	10, 3/ 27
so plainly the Catholic,	Christian	faith, and by his	10, 230/ 21
in manner, through all	Christian	realms, may come to	10, 210/ 17
The truth is, good	Christian	readers, that except only	10, 106/ 14
procure that the Catholic,	Christian	faith might fade and	10, 230/ 15
to hear! Read, good	Christian	readers, the forty-seventh chapter	10, 27/ 5
the wits of all	Christian	regions that have used	10, 114/ 26
54th. And forasmuch, good	Christian	readers, as it may	10, 86/ 5
the first making, all	Christian	countries received it, and	10, 145/ 1
Lo, this is, good	Christian	readers, the manner of	10, 108/ 5
were) love to the	Christian	faith. The other thing	10, 88/ 9
the decay of the	Christian	, Catholic faith, provoke the	10, 213/ 24
either. And now, good	Christian	readers -- since you	10, 104/ 19
to be) faithful, true	Christian	people. Look, therefore, good	10, 87/ 18
therefore in every good	Christian	country do they use	10, 144/ 20
it. And all true	Christian	countries to this day	10, 145/ 4
what is this, good	Christian	readers, but to procure	10, 230/ 14
Consider well this, good	Christian	reader: that whereas this	10, 143/ 11
decay of the Catholic,	Christian	faith. Whereupon would not	10, 15/ 29
causers thereof. Now, good	Christian	readers, here you see	10, 109/ 32
the words of Saint	Chrysostom	which he layeth for	10, 21/ 8
it is that John	Chrysostom	saith upon Matthew, the	10, 20/ 20
selfsame words of Saint	Chrysostom	and of our Savior	10, 21/ 35
truth, for though Saint	Chrysostom	had never said it	10, 21/ 13
For surely, as Saint	Chrysostom	saith, if the priesthood	10, 21/ 10
no better. And Saint	Chrysostom	pitieth also the devil	10, 48/ 16

any possessions from the	Church	. But yet -- since	10, 35/ 23
any possessions of the	Church	should without a lawful	10, 32/ 21
law made by the	Church	. But against all this	10, 159/ 18
that law of the	Church	made it as it	10, 96/ 22
is void, because the	Church	had no authority to	10, 188/ 23
of mortising into the	Church	, it should be void	10, 32/ 13
be disposed of the	Church	" be to be disposed	10, 209/ 2
of laws of the	Church	wherein he findeth faults	10, 186/ 21
the prelates of the	Church	would withdraw from their	10, 53/ 21
the favor of the	Church	shall preserve from the	10, 118/ 8
saith) riches into the	Church	, by this good order	10, 51/ 17
no law of the	Church	which he hath here	10, 217/ 4
do, to destroy the	Church	and to have their	10, 65/ 17
least censures of the	Church	" as though he therein	10, 64/ 33
laws made by the	Church	, so that he find	10, 167/ 2
the censures of the	Church	(whereof, as he saith	10, 189/ 1
that the common-known Catholic	Church	teacheth and holdeth for	10, 30/ 6
and sound, all the	Church	flourisheth; and if it	10, 20/ 21
word was before the	Church	-- and in all	10, 5/ 5
least censure of the	Church	. And if it be	10, 188/ 22
the censures of the	Church	as he maketh for	10, 189/ 9
again, that all the	church	rang thereon: "Marry, sir	10, 46/ 18
realm and of Holy	Church	in heresies "may well	10, 186/ 13
away possessions from the	Church	without cause. My words	10, 33/ 16
they bear in Christ's	church	; though some of them	10, 44/ 13
it seemeth that the	Church	in times past have	10, 168/ 24
the liberties of the	Church	, whereby their persons be	10, 206/ 13
take away from the	Church	thought either right or	10, 33/ 18
the censures of the	Church	himself, by some such	10, 189/ 15
worldly honor of the	Church	and of spiritual persons	10, 41/ 12
folk do to the	Church	and unto spiritual persons	10, 44/ 9
such "laws of the	Church	, " and some such constitutions	10, 195/ 2
yet surely when the	Church	receiveth again that man	10, 118/ 14
be they of the	Church	or of the realm	10, 193/ 25
both of the whole	Church	and of this realm	10, 222/ 3
the sacraments of the	Church	, lest haply through such	10, 84/ 5
the liberties of the	Church	, they pretend to have	10, 206/ 17
there are in Christ's	church	ordinary ways to reform	10, 215/ 15
of the whole Catholic	Church	. Now, as touching his	10, 69/ 2
least censure of the	Church	. . . -- there were two	10, 186/ 18
Street in Saint Bride's	Church-	yard, the year of	10, 231/ 19
building and garnishing of	churches	-- but be both	10, 47/ 9
when he called his	churlish	keepers "dogs," and when	10, 24/ 14

dare say, been as	circumspect	in choosing of the	10, 138/ 9
advisement, use the same	circumspection	and policy that I	10, 29/ 34
this place, therefore, very	circumspectly	for this point in	10, 29/ 19
to consider upon the	circumstance	of his dealing in	10, 73/ 11
shall by the whole	circumstance	of the matter very	10, 57/ 17
and agreed in the	circumstances	and told all one	10, 154/ 10
of the person and	circumstances	of the cause considered	10, 114/ 34
and all such other	circumstances	as may diminish or	10, 154/ 27
may be by many	circumstances	, as if for such	10, 42/ 13
oaths and all the	circumstances	therewith given in evidence	10, 151/ 9
then, by some certain	circumstances	, restrain it in such	10, 170/ 36
any examination of the	circumstances	whereby they know or	10, 149/ 14
word should against the	circumstances	of the matter have	10, 37/ 5
of purgation as the	circumstances	of the person, and	10, 116/ 3
helped with some such	circumstances	as make the matter	10, 147/ 16
helped with some such	circumstances	as make the matter	10, 156/ 1
offenses, and consider the	circumstances	, and enjoin the penance	10, 219/ 12
And then if the	circumstances	so did, whether common	10, 37/ 4
unto him upon certain	circumstances	by his wisdom well	10, 150/ 31
in question whether the	circumstances	of his words were	10, 37/ 1
them to sue by	citation	, till men see that	10, 182/ 16
ordinaries forever to sue	citations	against heretics and process	10, 180/ 29
though the laws both	civil	and canon that are	10, 37/ 21
methinketh it somewhat more	civility	, in some such points	10, 53/ 5
things they pretend and	claim	their authority derived from	10, 214/ 16
and obedience that they	claim	. Howbeit, rather than I	10, 201/ 15
Also, whereas such slanderous	clamor	hath been sundry times	10, 227/ 15
therefore, now, the last	clause	of this fifteenth chapter	10, 141/ 10
left out the whole	clause	-- then had he	10, 199/ 33
here in his last	clause	no necessary place to	10, 58/ 8
left out the whole	clause	altogether. As to that	10, 200/ 27
three words in that	clause	of his (which yet	10, 200/ 25
but rather ended the	clause	in such wise as	10, 36/ 29
to wit, pure and	clean	-- and afterward the	10, 25/ 30
convey this gear so	clean	. For these are, first	10, 174/ 7
name of pure and	clean	, as we call now	10, 25/ 35
in full surety, nor	clean	out of fear, yet	10, 94/ 36
were neither pure nor	clean	indeed, no more than	10, 25/ 36
heretics out of the	clean	flock is one of	10, 23/ 21
themselves to be so	clean	and pure that there	10, 200/ 2
former words is a	clean	going from them, and	10, 43/ 30
chapter of mine Apology	clean	and clear untouched, as	10, 50/ 6
I proved you very	clear	and plain. And thereby	10, 165/ 17

mine Apology clean and	clear	untouched, as every man	10, 50/ 6
keep himself in a	clear	conscience, learn it whoso	10, 61/ 34
is, I say, so	clear	that no man can	10, 170/ 12
this conclusion is so	clear	that it needeth no	10, 120/ 31
whom they came to	clear	by their perjury before	10, 149/ 1
party whom he did	clear	, before the same spiritual	10, 150/ 30
ere we depart) so	clear	. Concerning the second part	10, 105/ 20
of heretics. And as	clear	as you see that	10, 105/ 16
his sentence the more	clear	, and then shall we	10, 207/ 15
whom he did before	clear	in a temporal court	10, 150/ 36
in that point so	clear	against them that if	10, 59/ 16
see, good readers, very	clear	and plain, that this	10, 165/ 1
make the matter more	clear	. Now, as to those	10, 147/ 17
the judge had been	clear	at liberty, upon reasons	10, 161/ 19
it serveth to the	clear	perceiving of us both	10, 88/ 11
yet to purge and	clear	himself: he yet increaseth	10, 117/ 35
make the matter more	clear	. Now see you well	10, 156/ 2
him that he had	cleared	before; that a great	10, 218/ 16
and by his oath	cleared	a man (as much	10, 150/ 33
and on his oath	cleared	them all, do at	10, 166/ 24
hath been sworn, and	cleared	one (as far forth	10, 150/ 27
the examination those suspicions	cleared	he putteth him to	10, 127/ 17
his oath hath first	cleared	himself and his neighbor	10, 148/ 14
honesty and to be	cleared	by his neighbors of	10, 127/ 2
whereof he is not	cleared	: this man saith untrue	10, 127/ 13
whereof he is not	cleared	, and so shall he	10, 127/ 5
condemn him that he	cleared	before, and that in	10, 148/ 16
be not so fully	cleared	but that there remain	10, 127/ 18
since ye shall the	clearer	thereby perceive whereabouts we	10, 88/ 14
that on his oath	cleareth	himself and his fellow	10, 152/ 5
upon his oath in	clearing	there the prisoner, he	10, 153/ 29
bandogs and mastiffs were	clearly	put away -- yet	10, 142/ 35
therein but if he	clearly	refuse to accept anything	10, 161/ 5
and I have therein	clearly	confuted him afresh: it	10, 228/ 16
words; whereby he perverteth	clearly	my meaning and my	10, 174/ 36
And some great and	clearly	proved felonies before divers	10, 136/ 1
of his you may	clearly	perceive even by the	10, 102/ 3
point you have seen	clearly	that his device would	10, 119/ 17
in heresy either very	clearly	nought or else that	10, 133/ 25
chapter of his is	clearly	wrested awry. For as	10, 141/ 11
but that his words	clearly	take away from the	10, 177/ 26
readers, as you see,	clearly	confuted this good man's	10, 119/ 10
halpworth harm, that had	clearly	left his heresy and	10, 227/ 33

than to make you	clearly	perceive that how well	10, 14/ 5
you may the more	clearly	see to how little	10, 180/ 23
see it yet more	clearly	. Or else, if any	10, 62/ 18
may declare the more	clearly	that he is not	10, 116/ 16
friars and monks, as	clearly	as it is known	10, 210/ 23
I have well and	clearly	proved. His other reason	10, 220/ 29
face; especially while, as	clearly	as he saith that	10, 64/ 26
since you see so	clearly	that by such changing	10, 104/ 19
And thus you see	clearly	, good readers, that in	10, 154/ 15
that though it were	clearly	put away, the streets	10, 141/ 18
a half were now	clearly	gone. For there remained	10, 108/ 15
the law be very	clearly	gone. And therefore his	10, 108/ 20
to hear them, and	clearly	perceiving that they so	10, 179/ 33
speak of, I have	clearly	declared that they need	10, 190/ 30
ye shall well and	clearly	see that, though the	10, 67/ 7
have proved well and	clearly	that the very chief	10, 17/ 2
this shall every man	clearly	see that will advise	10, 141/ 25
shall you the more	clearly	mark if you turn	10, 58/ 14
of argument, but for	clearness	of conscience, to consider	10, 50/ 11
As now the shame	cleaveth	not on his cheeks	10, 26/ 33
think that the said	Clementine	was not of effect	10, 168/ 33
he bringeth in the	Clementine	and the statute by	10, 182/ 3
were; as appeareth in	Clementinis	de hereticis, Cap. Multorum	10, 168/ 28
and that "therefore the	clergy	think it a good	10, 65/ 18
not to bring the	clergy	in hatred among the	10, 64/ 19
that some of the	clergy	be nought, and love	10, 212/ 6
suppose verily that the	clergy	would not be against	10, 32/ 9
gathering together of the	clergy	at the convocations. In	10, 198/ 4
away possessions from the	clergy	thought it either right	10, 34/ 17
in him lieth) the	clergy	of England for use	10, 191/ 12
make all the whole	clergy	good: yet for all	10, 211/ 34
-- were all the	clergy	never so good indeed	10, 212/ 2
in all the whole	clergy	it were hard to	10, 177/ 15
say, follow that the	clergy	, though it have some	10, 21/ 29
the congregation of the	clergy	, to God's honor graciously	10, 216/ 14
any possessions from the	clergy	: yet have I found	10, 34/ 26
take away from the	clergy	all such indifference and	10, 177/ 26
little good to the	clergy	. For it is there	10, 65/ 2
there were of the	clergy	at the making of	10, 185/ 7
say this by the	clergy	, and some men say	10, 212/ 1
that he would the	clergy	should, as much as	10, 17/ 35
saith he to the	clergy	, "the salt of the	10, 21/ 15
sedition slander of the	clergy	, and especially of the	10, 167/ 20

those days in the	clergy	more than one, that	10, 185/ 12
ween that the whole	clergy	of this realm should	10, 26/ 16
of Division aggrieve the	clergy	of this realm, which	10, 191/ 26
things as the whole	clergy	of Christendom teacheth and	10, 215/ 3
things as the whole	clergy	of Christendom teacheth and	10, 215/ 25
very well, wishing the	clergy	the grace that the	10, 35/ 36
and dissension against the	clergy	" was then already	10, 14/ 12
Division toucheth there the	clergy	, and would therein, under	10, 66/ 7
possessions away from the	clergy	. " Now upon these words	10, 33/ 3
people," for misjudging the	clergy	whereas I think they	10, 18/ 17
take possessions from the	clergy	-- in which words	10, 33/ 9
that he beareth the	clergy	very good will and	10, 65/ 33
should be set upon	clerics	by lay power." I	10, 209/ 15
house and there blamed	Cliff	before me, and asked	10, 16/ 22
one with me called	Cliff	, a man as well	10, 16/ 6
Master Henry Patenson. This	Cliff	had been many years	10, 16/ 7
we cannot." "No?" quoth	Cliff	. "By the Mass, it	10, 16/ 27
martyr Saint Thomas: so	Cliff	upon the same bridge	10, 16/ 14
Lady's arm -- when	Cliff	had heard them, he	10, 16/ 23
harmless among folk. Into	Cliff's	head came there sometimes	10, 16/ 9
the withdrawing of that	cloak	, that men might the	10, 221/ 34
swear false, and wilily	cloak	his falsehood under a	10, 158/ 23
evil that covertly was	cloaked	in them. And for	10, 221/ 33
bound to keep it	close	, for they be sworn	10, 130/ 4
to keep the witness	close	is made but for	10, 109/ 4
witness be surely kept	close	and unknown), I would	10, 97/ 34
to give away the	close	and all." "Marry, neighbor	10, 100/ 16
unto to keep them	close	upon pain of excommunication	10, 109/ 28
of always keeping witnesses	close	, upon a plain, open	10, 109/ 13
great hillock in his	close	, which for planing of	10, 100/ 13
the other of his	clouted	kettle. But look, good	10, 60/ 26
almost killing with a	club	" he meant the giving	10, 31/ 28
that was then Lord	Cobham	; nor yet he neither	10, 110/ 16
the spider spinneth her	cobweb	. And thus is my	10, 27/ 33
with warm words and	cold	reasons oppugneth. And finally	10, 9/ 21
This is a very	cold	tale, and as dead	10, 187/ 30
poor tale and a	cold	, by my faith, to	10, 43/ 3
to warrant that that	cold	reason so fervently set	10, 184/ 14
and an excuse as	cold	as a key. The	10, 41/ 5
poor tale and a	cold	, if a man would	10, 138/ 22
I let pass his	cold	and unsavory told tale	10, 42/ 34
it happened that such	collateral	witnesses first testified upon	10, 150/ 2
it happened that such	collateral	witnesses first testified upon	10, 151/ 17

him to amend his	collation	in that point and	10, 201/ 1
his falsehood under a	color	of truth, but also	10, 158/ 24
say"s that under	color	of ceasing division, excite	10, 15/ 34
abroad in print, under	color	of reformation, faults that	10, 15/ 8
against them; and under	color	of a fervor to	10, 213/ 20
own writing, under the	color	of some other men's	10, 79/ 2
conclusion. For now, to	color	this his oversight with	10, 208/ 30
new book, taking a	color	and a pretext of	10, 70/ 21
too, save that the	color	of "some say" saveth	10, 137/ 31
mishandling could have little	color	any farther than those	10, 170/ 7
language; and not, under	color	to teach the judges	10, 69/ 32
as of policy" a	colorable	excuse for defense of	10, 60/ 12
heresy -- and all	colored	under "some say"s	10, 46/ 31
not this a lewd	colored	slander and (without any	10, 170/ 31
I assign. And he	combineth	those words to mine	10, 174/ 33
forth very lustily. But	come	the book abroad once	10, 5/ 15
any great danger might	come	to the accusers or	10, 109/ 20
how near he can	come	to it and not	10, 81/ 2
the worse -- to	come	now forth and, for	10, 229/ 36
mine Apology was once	come	out abroad, anon heard	10, 4/ 11
seldom seen the like	come	out of any wise	10, 179/ 5
hand that shortly should	come	out: like as a	10, 5/ 29
were well likely to	come	to pass, as I	10, 101/ 32
of grace will not	come	as long as the	10, 202/ 27
punished -- therefore to	come	now thus, as this	10, 230/ 10
and if none such	come	, he shall be delivered	10, 122/ 9
sermon made the matter	come	in communication before the	10, 195/ 8
heretics might as well	come	to correction by the	10, 119/ 15
indictments, what effect would	come	of them concerning heresy	10, 139/ 23
all these matters may	come	to this conclusion --	10, 210/ 14
so sometimes reputed, and	come	forth for declaration of	10, 148/ 32
at convocations good men	come	together to do good	10, 198/ 13
that haply will never	come	, nor yet for no	10, 55/ 32
But methinketh there will	come	yet a further profit	10, 51/ 6
that I see can	come	of this good man's	10, 83/ 7
like. If it had	come	in this good man's	10, 141/ 31
word, as it is	come	to my hands; and	10, 11/ 13
they be: there shall	come	thereof more harm than	10, 228/ 26
familiar company as to	come	to tell him that	10, 84/ 31
matter -- let him	come	to me himself, and	10, 35/ 17
no man calling him,	come	forth of his own	10, 95/ 29
false, foolish "some say,"	come	forth with his saying	10, 171/ 6
cunningest man that could	come	thereto, neither in twelve	10, 4/ 33

the arrest: we be	come	again, as in a	10, 182/ 13
that secretly or openly	come	now and inform the	10, 134/ 3
of grace will not	come	to cease it till	10, 205/ 20
all Christian realms, may	come	to perfect knowledge. For	10, 210/ 17
if a man would	come	forth and labor us	10, 138/ 22
himself in time to	come	. And then Master More	10, 122/ 12
But now will I	come	a little nearer unto	10, 138/ 27
as would not else	come	home -- now might	10, 142/ 10
years shall never one	come	forth, nor one heretic	10, 145/ 21
will I, good readers,	come	unto that piece which	10, 155/ 13
do it, till he	come	at last so near	10, 81/ 3
rather than he would	come	thereto) say that he	10, 74/ 12
it -- and so	come	so much the nearer	10, 81/ 1
it would at length	come	to pass, the thing	10, 104/ 15
witnesses be dead, to	come	again into the country	10, 107/ 32
it that if he	come	once to the naming	10, 196/ 33
saith, that innocents may	come	to trouble thereby without	10, 119/ 32
that the truth may	come	to light therein, though	10, 211/ 24
beasts as would not	come	home, if they be	10, 142/ 17
it. But surely to	come	forth as this man	10, 229/ 27
the people there should	come	none harm though the	10, 134/ 18
one of them shall	come	"as openly to the	10, 122/ 15
which may happen to	come	so many together and	10, 107/ 19
that. But now to	come	, good readers, unto the	10, 120/ 12
let treason go, and	come	but even unto felony	10, 153/ 37
or malicious, because they	come	secretly and will not	10, 103/ 3
troubled in time to	come	against his words fore-rehearsed	10, 183/ 31
not. But then he	cometh	forth with a word	10, 113/ 19
nothing mistrusted because he	cometh	lapped in a lamb's	10, 162/ 33
heart somewhat eased, he	cometh	to himself again and	10, 35/ 34
when this good man	cometh	now forth, and upon	10, 118/ 31
and more seldom. Now	cometh	this good answerer, and	10, 102/ 27
felony, to light there	cometh	twain. But at another	10, 107/ 5
other. For the one	cometh	to the bar as	10, 121/ 21
unmaintained, and (because he	cometh	upon me before, in	10, 43/ 31
declare what profit there	cometh	to the commonweal to	10, 103/ 1
punished too. To this	cometh	forth this good man	10, 183/ 9
-- with which he	cometh	in after here again	10, 44/ 24
of a witness that	cometh	to depose in a	10, 156/ 33
books have. But now	cometh	this good Pacifier forth	10, 189/ 17
mine before, whereupon he	cometh	to this point. For	10, 202/ 22
happeth that a man	cometh	into a shower by	10, 130/ 15
forth as this man	cometh	here, against so good	10, 229/ 27

in conclusion. For then	cometh	his whole tale to	10, 207/ 16
quoth his neighbor, "that	cometh	out of the pit	10, 100/ 21
be long. But then	cometh	he to the other	10, 149/ 26
two thus handled, he	cometh	to the third point	10, 120/ 1
And therefore when he	cometh	now forth under shadow	10, 170/ 22
very great fall. Then	cometh	he next unto another	10, 125/ 6
Gospel indeed. But then	cometh	he forth upon me	10, 26/ 3
many companies as he	cometh	. For that, ye wot	10, 73/ 29
burden of other, to	comfort	other, to help other	10, 61/ 28
yet, age now so	coming	on and waxing all	10, 3/ 22
that then they may	command	that the names of	10, 109/ 22
made against heresies, and	command	every temporal officer under	10, 183/ 5
be called forth and	commanded	by the court to	10, 99/ 29
well indeed. Because Christ	commandeth	in the Gospel that	10, 54/ 6
by the king's gracious	commandment	examined. And albeit that	10, 76/ 33
that a man by	commandment	of the justices may	10, 126/ 24
which by the gracious	commandment	of the King's Highness	10, 78/ 26
the keeping of God's	commandments	. And yet even in	10, 69/ 12
jury, nor yet to	commend	them that do it	10, 133/ 11
jury, nor yet to	commend	them that do it	10, 134/ 27
there are some that	commend	his answer for the	10, 7/ 29
in the so doing	commend	any man that doth	10, 193/ 29
known, so specially well	commended	. But yet will this	10, 77/ 16
putting some out of	commission	in their counties --	10, 129/ 7
put some out of	commission	and office of justice	10, 126/ 2
had sent him a	commission	to inquire) that he	10, 83/ 18
that matter, I will	commit	it to others. Consider	10, 72/ 27
therein. For all is	committed	to his discretion. And	10, 163/ 13
a crime which he	committed	not. For if it	10, 120/ 22
and more like be	committed	afresh, but if they	10, 147/ 10
and more like be	committed	afresh, but if they	10, 155/ 30
his people that were	committed	unto their keeping. Now	10, 176/ 1
as is the treason	committed	against any worldly man	10, 147/ 3
now, good readers, the	commodity	of this order. You	10, 72/ 29
theirs as though the	commodity	of that suit to	10, 86/ 31
all the people by	common	usage accepted -- and	10, 217/ 29
should at the king's	common	law recover a right	10, 196/ 14
circumstances so did, whether	common	usage and acceptance of	10, 37/ 4
writing, taken after the "	common	usage and acceptance" of	10, 39/ 19
that are called the	common	laws of all Christendom	10, 37/ 22
by themselves, but be	common	laws of all Christendom	10, 191/ 13
only many of the	common	people, but also of	10, 26/ 10
any man of the	common	people, but also of	10, 28/ 7

though there be a	common	presumption therein also, whereupon	10, 152/ 21
that whoso use a	common	word spoken among the	10, 48/ 3
It is but a	common	, plain point, and as	10, 64/ 25
of his mind not	common	, himself fell, as you	10, 55/ 7
judges, or else the	common	people. Now as for	10, 77/ 30
sundry statutes for the	common	weal -- as against	10, 143/ 22
But as for the	common	people to be told	10, 79/ 38
all that, that the	common	law might be good	10, 134/ 2
the order of the	common	law were better, and	10, 134/ 1
though that our own	common	law be better; and	10, 136/ 22
no things like these	common	venial sins, but be	10, 81/ 9
reason reproved by the	common	law and by the	10, 146/ 27
I rehearsed of the	common	law, there could never	10, 120/ 23
in ure, were a	common	order in every man's	10, 93/ 15
late, the matters of	common	pleas be evil-handled by	10, 170/ 39
write or teach the	common	people so exactly as	10, 80/ 32
upon indictments at the	common	law -- for there	10, 132/ 30
or indictments at the	common	law. I had as	10, 139/ 15
Chancery, because of his	common	intendment, and his proper	10, 37/ 35
to answer at the	common	law. And how far	10, 121/ 36
the example of the	common	law that I lay	10, 120/ 36
declared, good readers, by	common	experience, that if men	10, 103/ 26
would have here seem	common	, and yet in his	10, 108/ 16
say that in the	common	law, the law would	10, 137/ 18
not I that the	common	order and long-continued law	10, 135/ 25
himself; and that the	common	, general law may not	10, 130/ 28
an inquest at the	common	law, no mention shall	10, 149/ 32
referreth him to the "	common	opinion of much part	10, 44/ 24
that this is a	common	fashion of murderers and	10, 148/ 29
And therefore shall the	common	people take none harm	10, 81/ 15
same things in the	common	law be not to	10, 228/ 25
he is at the	common	law indicted of felony	10, 130/ 24
the causes of the	common	weal become open accusers	10, 103/ 17
-- I see the	common	experience therein such that	10, 196/ 11
mean therein as the	common	people mean that use	10, 48/ 4
as good, is a	common	harm to the whole	10, 87/ 14
never agreed by a	common	assent of the people	10, 217/ 11
destroy him. And the	common	laws of this realm	10, 94/ 23
the proof the plain,	common	experience, which this good	10, 102/ 36
by example of the	common	laws of this realm	10, 120/ 16
naughty. And by the	common	law of this realm	10, 121/ 12
lay against him the	common	consent of this realm	10, 224/ 13
some examples of the	common	law, which this man	10, 228/ 15

that I call most	common	, as in very deed	10, 102/ 30
king's judges at the	common	law, by what words	10, 161/ 36
be at the leastwise	common	assemblies together, whereof he	10, 198/ 16
is to wit, by	common	, open experience, whereunto this	10, 139/ 1
the doctrine that the	common-known	Catholic Church teacheth and	10, 30/ 5
for heresies by the	common-known	doctrine of the whole	10, 69/ 2
heretics according to the	common-received	spiritual laws, have been	10, 217/ 26
apparel of rhetoric use	commonly	to call a wolf	10, 156/ 8
they have been as	commonly	called, in all the	10, 25/ 5
would not have men	commonly	called but either by	10, 139/ 14
and that men were	commonly	condemned of heresy by	10, 108/ 7
folk, of frailty, so	commonly	do fall in that	10, 80/ 20
in every case. For	commonly	no man is in	10, 95/ 25
for there folk most	commonly	meet, that meet at	10, 12/ 6
that the session hath	commonly	much more people present	10, 124/ 4
but that it is	commonly	helped with some such	10, 147/ 16
but that it is	commonly	helped with some such	10, 156/ 1
And here I say "	commonly	" because that sometimes, percase	10, 107/ 9
judgment thereupon, he shall	commonly	see them sworn and	10, 107/ 7
had taken this name	commonly	upon themselves, the Catholics	10, 25/ 14
they do therein, most	commonly	, is that they take	10, 65/ 15
and damage to the	commonweal	, and utter loss and	10, 70/ 34
there cometh to the	commonweal	to give such folk	10, 103/ 1
the book, their first	communication	is called an introduction	10, 10/ 33
will say that the	communication	between Salem and Bizance	10, 10/ 22
into their talking and	communication	writing it. And that	10, 12/ 12
a rehearsal of a	communication	had before, but as	10, 11/ 18
Menander meant by the	communication	of other fleshly lewdness	10, 71/ 11
the matter come in	communication	before the King's Highness	10, 195/ 9
of such heresies, "evil	communication	corrupteth good manners." Which	10, 71/ 9
the beginning of their	communication	, before his matter, an	10, 10/ 29
do, percase, with such	communication	though they neither minded	10, 71/ 20
anything written into a	communication	, and writing planted in	10, 11/ 28
to wit, into their	communication	-- who saw ever	10, 11/ 26
word, as though such	communication	, either on the one	10, 32/ 24
before, but as a	communication	present. And then let	10, 11/ 19
myself have had some	communication	with ere this --	10, 71/ 33
together, divide their present	communication	into chapters. This is	10, 11/ 21
specially to the lewd	communication	of heresies, which with	10, 71/ 13
him whereabouts in their	communication	the Pacifier's words shall	10, 11/ 31
it, out of which	companies	they must after be	10, 79/ 36
places of court these	companies	must needs be taught	10, 79/ 35
still, in as many	companies	as he cometh. For	10, 73/ 29

himself was present in	company	. If he answer me	10, 84/ 38
without some such lusty	company	as shall be somewhat	10, 3/ 24
not so much familiar	company	as to come to	10, 84/ 30
general with the whole	company	. And this fruit is	10, 39/ 32
man, of the selfsame	company	, that is then walked	10, 107/ 29
faulty, then must he	compare	the one bearing the	10, 124/ 28
of mine Apology and	compare	them with such parts	10, 67/ 5
For if he would	compare	the faulty with the	10, 124/ 27
and would confer and	compare	together the words of	10, 6/ 18
places first, and then	compare	well the words of	10, 31/ 11
yet happeth it in	comparison	very seldom but that	10, 130/ 19
and yet in the	comparison	make mine the greater	10, 27/ 27
the craft of that	comparison	discovered, and the glory	10, 27/ 28
verily" that "charity should	compel	" me to do, seeing	10, 192/ 36
the spiritual judge may	compel	him to it, or	10, 209/ 24
his own oath, they	compel	the party to be	10, 94/ 26
with good reason be	compelled	to abjure. And therein	10, 83/ 5
by that they be	compelled	to be bound to	10, 229/ 2
may seem to be	compelled	, as with him whom	10, 95/ 28
it, and be also	compelled	to be upon the	10, 133/ 1
open accusers alone, neither	compelled	nor hired, will help	10, 144/ 16
obloquy, saving that necessity	compelleth	them to take this	10, 125/ 22
should fall to nought,	compelleth	them to take this	10, 132/ 2
his answer for the	compendious	brevity thereof and shortness	10, 7/ 30
man in that case	complain	-- this complaint (as	10, 219/ 6
not one durst openly	complain	. Lo, thus I there	10, 103/ 25
he no cause to	complain	, for the law to	10, 109/ 4
the people grudge and	complain	lawfully to their superiors	10, 215/ 32
have just cause to	complain	," it were "well done	10, 192/ 34
the party that is	complained	on to answer, and	10, 105/ 22
in all that ever	complained	, plainly proved false before	10, 227/ 16
to a king and	complained	how sore he feared	10, 95/ 15
noise them that be	complained	on as heretics, before	10, 76/ 9
next chapter. Here he	complaineth	again that I devise	10, 22/ 22
man that he that	complaineth	of him may conveniently	10, 72/ 7
this man so sore	complaineth	of: that the party	10, 96/ 6
without an open accuser	complaining	to him, or an	10, 126/ 11
say the truth, never	complaint	brought forth by any	10, 170/ 8
that therefore the false	complaint	of mishandling could have	10, 170/ 6
great matter of his	complaint	upon the cruelty of	10, 170/ 1
durst not openly make	complaint	. And this doth, as	10, 128/ 7
light suspicion, or every	complaint	, of heresy. Howbeit, he	10, 181/ 34
which is a light	complaint	and which is a	10, 182/ 7

not upon every light	complaint	that full lightly may	10, 169/ 2
cause of any such	complaint	. For he neither had	10, 173/ 16
case complain -- this	complaint	(as I said) turneth	10, 219/ 6
here again: that upon	complaint	made to the king	10, 93/ 1
every light suspicion or	complaint	of heresy, till that	10, 168/ 16
Essex alone, and the	complaints	, upon examination had by	10, 170/ 10
upon sundry such false	complaints	by the king's gracious	10, 76/ 32
thereby. And whereas upon	complaints	made, the matters have	10, 167/ 22
officio, or upon light	complaints	by favor of officers	10, 183/ 20
like false bills and	complaints	of particular persons, by	10, 68/ 5
have examined divers such	complaints	at the suit of	10, 78/ 27
thereupon found the same	complaints	false, and that the	10, 78/ 29
judges upon many secret	complaints	made unto them, without	10, 125/ 34
necessary place to the	complement	of the sentence following	10, 58/ 8
for any fear of	compulsion	. Now, if the parson	10, 196/ 9
said before, of a	compunct	heart and of a	10, 165/ 19
himself and some other	compurgators	with him, he putteth	10, 127/ 20
he should lack no	compurgators	to purge himself every	10, 115/ 32
should be sure of	compurgators	, peradventure more than enough	10, 115/ 9
appoint him with other	compurgators	to purge this suspicion	10, 115/ 31
all the craft he	con	, but that if men	10, 104/ 11
think the judges will	con	him but little thanks	10, 133/ 8
think the judges will	con	him but little thanks	10, 134/ 25
heresy unto them that	con	better skill, of whom	10, 82/ 14
wife and therefore will	con	such a pacifier no	10, 19/ 18
will for that praise	con	me little thanks: that	10, 134/ 31
spiritual judges, they would	con	him no thanks at	10, 138/ 3
that almost every boy	con	: that to the verity	10, 33/ 24
to show that he	con	skill of the law	10, 149/ 9
for them that would	conceal	and hide -- yet	10, 144/ 13
also set upon the	concealers	, yet many great riots	10, 143/ 33
by unfound and the	concealers	never spoken of; and	10, 143/ 34
pains set upon the	concealers	, too. And this hath	10, 144/ 18
sentence of his own	conceit	. For these are his	10, 218/ 6
readers, as for the "	conceit	" that the good "conscience	10, 218/ 20
meaneth, and what subtle	conceit	he conceiveth in his	10, 32/ 22
But to show my	conceit	therein, I shall with	10, 218/ 9
even a very poor	conceit	, as in the said	10, 218/ 22
that he should once	conceive	any such opinion of	10, 76/ 15
the temporalty hath here	conceived	such grudge as it	10, 209/ 35
of this man hath	conceived	, is of very truth	10, 218/ 21
what subtle conceit he	conceiveth	in his wise breast	10, 32/ 23
the general council called	Concilium	Lateranense, as every man	10, 114/ 6

thus. And therefore, to	conclude	in this matter, this	10, 166/ 35
Who could end and	conclude	all his matter more	10, 172/ 12
thereupon might he there	conclude	(as he now concludeth	10, 142/ 29
heap, and would thereupon	conclude	that because of those	10, 133/ 34
than they: thereupon I	conclude	upon the other side	10, 21/ 24
of his other saying,	conclude	and say thus much	10, 171/ 7
two parts thus he	concludeth	the matter: And if	10, 45/ 17
conclude (as he now	concludeth	here) and say thus	10, 142/ 29
too; and hereupon he	concludeth	that it should seem	10, 184/ 33
causes of this division,	concludeth	thus: "If there be	10, 61/ 9
see to what good	conclusion	he bringeth all in	10, 207/ 15
chapter with this goodly	conclusion	: And if any man	10, 219/ 25
for, he boasteth in	conclusion	that I cannot prove	10, 141/ 28
And of truth this	conclusion	is so clear that	10, 120/ 31
he bringeth all in	conclusion	. For then cometh his	10, 207/ 16
for that that in	conclusion	, if no man lay	10, 123/ 10
And now to this	conclusion	of Master More I	10, 210/ 13
such as are in	conclusion	never indicted neither, but	10, 124/ 19
those which are in	conclusion	found in no more	10, 124/ 9
in the end and	conclusion	, such causes of his	10, 210/ 7
undone. And therefore, for	conclusion	of this piece, my	10, 140/ 3
may come to this	conclusion	-- that the very	10, 210/ 15
to tell you for	conclusion	what I think: albeit	10, 230/ 17
point, be the final	conclusion	for this time: that	10, 20/ 23
longer unto the worse	conclusion	. For now, to color	10, 208/ 29
matter to a wise	conclusion	? If he will now	10, 208/ 5
brought unto a wise	conclusion	? To those words written	10, 210/ 10
great desire and fervent	concupiscence	toward it that I	10, 56/ 17
ne eas" ("After thy	concupiscences	go thou not"). I	10, 56/ 20
scripture that saith, "Post	concupiscentias	tuas ne eas" ("After	10, 56/ 19
are also conformable and	concurrent	, with which this good	10, 190/ 28
of the faith to	condemn	an innocent. All this	10, 163/ 20
that shall acquit or	condemn	the parties; for of	10, 149/ 30
to answer, and to	condemn	him if he say	10, 105/ 23
as a witness to	condemn	him that he cleared	10, 148/ 15
a perjured witness should	condemn	him that he had	10, 218/ 16
condemn innocents than to	condemn	offenders. And it helpeth	10, 155/ 21
and unlawful men to	condemn	innocents than to condemn	10, 146/ 18
and unlawful men to	condemn	innocents than to condemn	10, 155/ 21
condemn innocents than to	condemn	offenders." And you shall	10, 146/ 18
that to a man's	condemnation	, the presumption shall serve	10, 163/ 29
to have been before	condemned	for heresies by the	10, 69/ 1
that men were commonly	condemned	of heresy by depositions	10, 108/ 7

a man shall be	condemned	and not know the	10, 109/ 30
a man should be	condemned	, and know not the	10, 218/ 13
needed to fear was	condemned	in this realm for	10, 110/ 14
not the witness that	condemned	him. Also, that a	10, 218/ 14
this chapter be sometimes	condemned	. And therefore the said	10, 183/ 25
which deposition sentence of	condemning	him for a heretic	10, 106/ 21
for records to their	condemning	that were of their	10, 147/ 11
for records to their	condemning	that were of their	10, 155/ 31
yet he will not	condescend	that that law should	10, 110/ 37
till they leave that	condition	, it were well done	10, 170/ 25
men as, with the	condition	that I were never	10, 157/ 15
with folk of mean	conditions	without notable enormities, such	10, 177/ 7
For the name of "	confederacies	" taken to an evil	10, 198/ 7
old course, pretending by	confederacies	, worldly policy, and strait	10, 65/ 23
deeds, but "pretending by	confederacies	, worldly policy, and strait	10, 66/ 27
the people, but by	confederacies	with wiliness and strait	10, 66/ 34
his great word of "	confederacies	" -- he bringeth forth	10, 196/ 36
be either all the	confederacies	that he findeth, or	10, 198/ 25
that heinous name of "	confederacies	"? And yet goeth he	10, 197/ 17
be "some" of the	confederacies	that he meant --	10, 198/ 23
Be not these heinous	confederacies	, and things meet for	10, 197/ 34
and saith he meaneth "	confederacies	whereby spiritual men pretend	10, 194/ 35
a heinous name of "	confederacies	" is, as meseemeth, somewhat	10, 199/ 8
meant to call them	confederacies	, wherein he neither seeth	10, 198/ 19
he taketh for general	confederacies	-- he neither seeth	10, 198/ 30
could not call them	confederacies	, as he now saith	10, 198/ 14
that priests make "particular	confederacies	" to "maintain" obits and	10, 197/ 11
calleth he this but	confederacies	against the people? Howbeit	10, 66/ 35
what he meaneth by "	confederacies	" of the spirituality, and	10, 194/ 34
worthy the name of	confederacies	of the spirituality, that	10, 197/ 25
that the spirituality make	confederacies	against the temporalty, but	10, 66/ 25
be some of the	confederacies	of priests that I	10, 198/ 3
he calleth here "particular	confederacies	" so childish that, in	10, 198/ 27
further, with another heinous	confederacy	-- that "if a	10, 197/ 18
nature and name of	confederacy	. And yet, when he	10, 198/ 34
it is said, so	confederate	with him at arbitraments	10, 197/ 20
sometimes neither, at arbitraments	confederate	with their good word	10, 197/ 28
had wit, and would	confer	and compare together the	10, 6/ 18
when, by the places	conferred	so well together, the	10, 7/ 34
in felony) doth after	confess	and swear also the	10, 152/ 6
and sinners. And they	confess	and acknowledge also that	10, 200/ 8
twice nay before they	confess	once yea; and yet	10, 147/ 13
twice nay before they	confess	once yea; and yet	10, 155/ 33

man saith and I	confess	that they be unlike	10, 150/ 25
one man thereof? They	confess	themselves to be men	10, 200/ 7
suspected themselves, and afterward	confess	it too, both of	10, 148/ 35
none otherwise do but	confess	a great diversity betwixt	10, 132/ 27
upon a new oath	confess	them all guilty, and	10, 166/ 25
By these words I	confess	that they have authority	10, 208/ 15
that he shall openly	confess	that those heresies that	10, 116/ 8
skin? For iwis to	confess	himself guilty in such	10, 166/ 30
the other place I	confess	that there is a	10, 62/ 28
leaf of mine Apology "	confess	that ' murmur and	10, 14/ 11
preached. For who will	confess	that he preacheth heresy	10, 202/ 16
am I content to	confess	that he saith well	10, 175/ 13
it, nor himself never	confess	it, but say and	10, 117/ 4
be so foolish to	confess	them, and so frantic	10, 73/ 21
solemn oath; and yet	confess	they not so simply	10, 147/ 15
solemn oath; and yet	confess	they not so simply	10, 155/ 34
though the suspect would	confess	haply something thereby the	10, 106/ 33
saith that since I	confess	that there was division	10, 14/ 31
being accused and sworn	confess	nothing, and yet afterward	10, 146/ 10
that were his fellows	confessed	his felonies at the	10, 107/ 14
yet afterward hath himself	confessed	that the felon and	10, 148/ 25
which himself hath openly	confessed	and sworn to be	10, 116/ 30
of these points, he	confesseth	so well and so	10, 223/ 2
-- that he which	confesseth	himself once forsworn is	10, 158/ 22
But yet, whereas he	confesseth	that he hath heard	10, 84/ 24
and yet afterward he	confesseth	, both of himself and	10, 146/ 10
him. For himself now	confesseth	that they pretend not	10, 206/ 29
Division, that he that	confesseth	himself forsworn should in	10, 157/ 35
Apology, folio 241, he	confesseth	plainly that there is	10, 61/ 12
told all one tale,	confessing	both the prisoner and	10, 154/ 10
effect but a fair	confession	that it is indeed	10, 131/ 7
And therefore before his	confession	that he now maketh	10, 208/ 25
light receiving of such	confession	. And yet this Pacifier	10, 156/ 4
I, for his plain	confession	of the true faith	10, 9/ 24
or by his own	confession	, and he will not	10, 72/ 23
them can ratify or	confirm	them. For as it	10, 216/ 26
is sometimes used to	confirm	a certainty. As if	10, 63/ 11
truth thereof, meaneth to	confirm	the damnation of them	10, 63/ 14
correction, it is a	confirmation	; for they do it	10, 217/ 16
that cannot be a	confirmation	of them that so	10, 217/ 15
it cannot be a	confirmation	to make the law	10, 217/ 18
correction were a sufficient	confirmation	as against them that	10, 217/ 17
custom ratified, agreed, and	confirmed	, yet he layeth some	10, 215/ 8

temporalty, ratified, agreed, and	confirmed	, ought with reverence to	10, 215/ 28
any ratifying, agreeing, or	confirming	of the people can	10, 217/ 20
I, after our sore	conflict	in the other matter	10, 30/ 27
temporal laws are also	conformable	and concurrent, with which	10, 190/ 27
also defended, against my	Confutation	, Tyndale's wise chapter in	10, 5/ 3
false), it is a	confutation	to it. For if	10, 47/ 21
I never labor to	confute	. For if any man	10, 218/ 2
in this point here	confute	his arguments so plainly	10, 86/ 13
else is able to	confute	, nor prove the forsworn	10, 158/ 9
about now for to	confute	it -- there is	10, 9/ 30
things might I have	confuted	his saying, and have	10, 203/ 32
so fully and wholly	confuted	that when he readeth	10, 119/ 36
I have therein clearly	confuted	him afresh: it may	10, 228/ 16
as a thing already	confuted	and of itself unworthy	10, 155/ 14
things have I so	confuted	this good man already	10, 217/ 1
as you see, clearly	confuted	this good man's answer	10, 119/ 10
here more than fully	confuted	this chapter of his	10, 49/ 3
answers made there, and	confuteth	them for insufficient now	10, 41/ 19
mine Apology, and doubly	confuteth	it -- that I	10, 46/ 35
to embusy myself with	confuting	of every fault that	10, 222/ 13
said. And whereas in	confuting	the faults that this	10, 228/ 13
agree that in the	congregation	of the clergy, to	10, 216/ 14
mind but in that	congregation	to God's honor graciously	10, 215/ 10
purgatione monstraverint," these words "	congrua	purgatione" be referred unto	10, 114/ 11
nisi statim innocentiam suam	congrua	purgatione monstraverint," these words	10, 114/ 10
had occasion by reasonable	conjecture	to have doubted more	10, 183/ 12
not so great a	conjecture	on that side, nor	10, 91/ 16
open accusers were a	conjecture	to lead us somewhat	10, 91/ 14
yet have, very good	conjectures	to put little doubt	10, 183/ 34
or not; for this	conjunction	"if" purporteth always a	10, 61/ 10
And so, because this	conjunction	"if," he saith, importeth	10, 62/ 25
the great Turk and	conquering	of the Holy Land	10, 222/ 26
exhortation also toward the	conquest	of the Holy Land	10, 230/ 22
for so great a	conquest	that he put me	10, 186/ 27
induce him in his	conscience	so to believe and	10, 161/ 33
felon against their own	conscience	-- they bind them	10, 155/ 9
judge could not with	conscience	judge of certainty that	10, 160/ 18
I dare, for my	conscience	, and for displeasure of	10, 28/ 3
for offense of his	conscience	, and for dread of	10, 26/ 8
may they with better	conscience	do each for other	10, 44/ 35
swear that in their	conscience	they think him any	10, 111/ 28
swear that in their	conscience	they think him any	10, 121/ 9
they can salve their	conscience	that say I did	10, 225/ 18

record of his own	conscience	, whether himself, if one	10, 66/ 5
sure to save his	conscience	therein but if he	10, 161/ 5
charging of mine own	conscience	. And therefore in all	10, 53/ 8
cannot tell; their own	conscience	shall be judge. And	10, 225/ 20
fear of mine own	conscience	, resemble and liken together	10, 142/ 21
conceit" that the good "	conscience	" of this man hath	10, 218/ 20
record of his own	conscience	that he meaneth well	10, 66/ 1
the deed with the	conscience	of a mortal sin	10, 80/ 27
pretenses as in my	conscience	have been most principal	10, 211/ 1
for offense of his	conscience	and displeasure of God	10, 26/ 26
grand jury in their	conscience	that the petit jury	10, 155/ 1
list to do in	conscience	. Now, good readers, all	10, 131/ 5
and likelihoods leading his	conscience	, to have received him	10, 161/ 20
that I might with	conscience	judge or report that	10, 83/ 35
and therefore in their	conscience	dare not swear that	10, 111/ 4
words with this word "	conscience	," saying that the judge	10, 160/ 17
belief in his own	conscience	that neither the one	10, 160/ 25
they are bound in	conscience	to help them that	10, 178/ 31
they are bound in	conscience	to help them that	10, 180/ 8
in the judge's own	conscience	, and that therefore he	10, 160/ 15
belief of his own	conscience	induced reasonably thereto could	10, 160/ 33
that dare in their	conscience	swear that they think	10, 112/ 2
judge may with good	conscience	mistrust and think that	10, 157/ 6
as I suppose, in	conscience	he ought to have	10, 183/ 18
will, even as my	conscience	moveth me to: and	10, 218/ 10
in no danger of	conscience	, though the truth be	10, 161/ 16
I durst in my	conscience	no more use this	10, 79/ 15
a scruple into your	conscience	"). If he used any	10, 85/ 13
passed against their own	conscience	: every man well wotteth	10, 155/ 4
peril of his own	conscience	at all, wheresoever himself	10, 161/ 21
but for clearness of	conscience	, to consider whether is	10, 50/ 11
himself in a clear	conscience	, learn it whoso may	10, 61/ 34
swear that in their	consciencess	he is any other	10, 112/ 31
matter, "Nolite interrogare, propter	conscientiam	" ("Ask no question, lest	10, 85/ 11
lay against him the	consent	of the general council	10, 224/ 14
against him the common	consent	of this realm. And	10, 224/ 13
words spoke of a	consent	and agreement wherein secular	10, 43/ 9
as to the necessary	consequence	of the deed, this	10, 179/ 11
zeal hath to the	conservation	of the Catholic faith	10, 23/ 14
a matter concerning the	conservation	of the faith, to	10, 113/ 10
also much the better	conserve	among all the people	10, 23/ 18
own dialogue so well	conserveth	the property of a	10, 13/ 3
you see that I	consider	his words, and declare	10, 171/ 36

weigh the offenses, and	consider	the circumstances, and enjoin	10, 219/ 11
one. Lo, good readers,	consider	here, I beseech you	10, 191/ 23
his charge, and to	consider	upon the circumstance of	10, 73/ 11
him: I beseech you	consider	a little either the	10, 191/ 4
temporal laws too. Now	consider	, good readers, either how	10, 192/ 8
favor of spiritual men:	consider	the place even here	10, 64/ 34
perceive that will well	consider	the paragraph "Excommunicamus" afterward	10, 114/ 7
But now let us	consider	whether the fear that	10, 92/ 26
device of open accusers.	Consider	well this, good Christian	10, 143/ 10
then, after that done,	consider	his answer here, in	10, 41/ 26
Now, good readers, first	consider	well here, in these	10, 202/ 31
name. But he must	consider	that it is now	10, 25/ 3
to him that will	consider	it well, it well	10, 114/ 13
second consideration, read and	consider	it whoso list; for	10, 17/ 33
worldly countenance: he must	consider	that I neither tell	10, 55/ 14
lieth to weigh and	consider	the qualities of the	10, 154/ 26
if you read and	consider	those two places first	10, 31/ 10
is necessary that we	consider	in this point that	10, 87/ 4
proved heretics. But yet	consider	well, good readers, what	10, 29/ 5
commit it to others.	Consider	now, good readers, the	10, 72/ 29
came out by him.	Consider	here, good readers, that	10, 102/ 24
that there is none.	Consider	now, good readers, that	10, 159/ 28
hap in very deed.	Consider	also, good readers, that	10, 164/ 15
of that fault. Now	consider	farther, good readers, that	10, 203/ 11
Let every man therefore	consider	whether the said law	10, 113/ 27
here must he now	consider	that whoso speak such	10, 60/ 1
thee that it endeth.	Consider	, good readers, that this	10, 11/ 17
every man's case. But	consider	, good reader, that our	10, 93/ 16
that he hath none.	Consider	here, now, that he	10, 159/ 32
clearness of conscience, to	consider	whether is the more	10, 50/ 11
both may and will	consider	them before the sentence	10, 106/ 26
he biddeth every man	consider	now whether the law	10, 118/ 36
that shall we now	consider	. After which well examined	10, 105/ 13
become an open accuser.	Consider	now, therefore, what is	10, 92/ 35
their authority such. Now	consider	, then, for what purpose	10, 205/ 14
yourselves, good readers, to	consider	. For I will not	10, 20/ 1
cause as he weeneth,	consider	well his words and	10, 202/ 21
very plain. But now	consider	his other words wherein	10, 204/ 20
chapter, containing his second	consideration	, read and consider it	10, 17/ 32
bringeth forth the first "	consideration	," which is that I	10, 14/ 10
answers," and by his "	considerations	" and his "declarations," that	10, 13/ 34
which while with his "	considerations	" and "declarations" he goeth	10, 17/ 23
man seemed upon good	considerations	suspect, and seemed likely	10, 123/ 22

second oath, upon certain	considerations	by their wisdoms wisely	10, 151/ 2
another thing that I	considered	in it -- which	10, 6/ 22
yet when they be	considered	well, they be found	10, 77/ 10
in it to be	considered	by me. For in	10, 17/ 34
if they be well	considered	, appear so good at	10, 221/ 17
after, his matter again	considered	afresh, he hath caught	10, 158/ 18
methinketh that if he	considered	not only how much	10, 224/ 2
law. But then I	considered	that as I was	10, 38/ 1
so when I since	considered	how little need it	10, 4/ 2
cases such as, well	considered	, are of no great	10, 108/ 24
circumstances of the cause	considered	. Suppose, now, that there	10, 114/ 34
right well examined and	considered	first both the cause	10, 182/ 36
court, but to be	considered	by the whole people	10, 37/ 15
and one after another	considereth	wherefore I resemble them	10, 143/ 5
that understandeth them and	considereth	them well, sufficiently do	10, 194/ 23
to the Pacifier's Dialogue,	considering	his faint and his	10, 3/ 31
these heretics the "brethren,"	considering	that it "may lightly	10, 28/ 6
and an open accuser,	considering	that he refuseth not	10, 91/ 27
the other to the	consistory	; and sometimes his fetters	10, 121/ 21
the other to the	consistory	." And that sometimes his	10, 122/ 16
one than in the	consistory	looketh upon the other	10, 124/ 5
assign and prove any	conspiracy	and mutual promise in	10, 198/ 21
to his writ of	conspiracy	, but as they list	10, 131/ 5
to his writ of	conspiracy	? This Pacifier will peradventure	10, 130/ 7
of certain evil folk,	conspiring	together about an evil	10, 198/ 10
Jerusalem" and "Bizance" into "	Constantinople	," the one in Greece	10, 3/ 15
and the patriarch of	Constantinople	and the patriarch of	10, 144/ 33
well how often the . . .	constitution	provincial made against the	10, 195/ 24
is not any one	constitution	provincial," that he speaketh	10, 195/ 27
affirmeth that the same "	constitution	hath of late . . . in	10, 195/ 30
for allegation of the	constitution	provincial, his parishioner would	10, 196/ 4
force of that provincial	constitution	: I will see this	10, 196/ 23
Church," and some such	constitutions	provincial, as are "against	10, 195/ 2
seeth that among other	constructions	I construed his mind	10, 36/ 21
I rehearse right and	construe	amiss this word of	10, 56/ 33
among other constructions I	construed	his mind myself, though	10, 36/ 21
And therefore the objection	contained	matter of great effect	10, 40/ 32
so much evil was	contained	should be much leaned	10, 40/ 9
For in effect it	containeth	nothing else but that	10, 17/ 34
Chapter The third chapter,	containing	his second consideration, read	10, 17/ 32
with abiding excommunicated and	contemning	the great curse all	10, 118/ 16
-- I will not	contend	with him upon his	10, 225/ 30
now (which I am	content	it do) -- it	10, 38/ 28

make every true man	content	to accuse a heretic	10, 93/ 35
false? This man is	content	that to a man's	10, 163/ 29
then am I well	content	that ye account this	10, 87/ 23
Bizance. Well, I am	content	, I, that all his	10, 78/ 11
but if he be	content	to become an accuser	10, 103/ 29
a witness, but is	content	both to be sworn	10, 93/ 18
And then am I	content	that you believe also	10, 78/ 18
-- the man is	content	, since he can go	10, 94/ 34
witness, and will be	content	that his depositions, himself	10, 91/ 29
the second man were	content	, or the fifteenth after	10, 101/ 6
the judges should be	content	, notwithstanding the first oath	10, 153/ 21
none heresies." I am	content	, lo, to grant him	10, 205/ 9
therein, but will be	content	that men grudge and	10, 207/ 33
-- that am I	content	to tell him: I	10, 24/ 31
that behalf." I am	content	to grant him, for	10, 93/ 4
grounds, I shall be	content	to give him his	10, 201/ 18
defend them I am	content	to do, if I	10, 193/ 25
they would rather be	content	to put it wholly	10, 135/ 20
257): Yet is he	content	at the last, lest	10, 181/ 30
shall be the more	content	in his laws and	10, 194/ 30
which would be well	content	that we made laws	10, 145/ 17
heresy: then am I	content	that every man take	10, 60/ 13
he meant to be	content	with folk of mean	10, 177/ 7
-- I am well	content	that the Pacifier make	10, 23/ 26
it: then am I	content	that ye shall for	10, 78/ 16
which though they be	content	to say sometimes the	10, 7/ 13
case, he could be	content	that the spiritual judge	10, 139/ 12
accuser, but will be	content	to be taken and	10, 90/ 26
guilty, and would be	content	to swear that this	10, 154/ 11
purpose," then am I	content	to confess that he	10, 175/ 13
deal. If men be	content	to take this fashion	10, 129/ 19
this good man is	content	to lose time and	10, 70/ 26
to show themselves not	content	"; that is to say	10, 197/ 13
it, show themselves not	content	, that is to wit	10, 197/ 15
judges, I am well	content	to wait upon him	10, 151/ 13
I am very well	content	therewith, and would that	10, 41/ 3
himself in the whole	context	before. For his words	10, 57/ 33
and have by the	continual	use ever since allowed	10, 145/ 2
same things, through long	continuance	and through abusions that	10, 215/ 30
not, and whether the	continuance	of them be good	10, 216/ 36
the usage and long	continuance	of them can ratify	10, 216/ 26
seem that in long	continuance	they become hurtful) he	10, 216/ 8
I say that they "	continue	still after the old	10, 66/ 25

also that they do "	continue	still after their old	10, 65/ 22
begin any, nor to	continue	it. And therefore how	10, 225/ 18
chapter hereafter ensuing, and	continueth	to the place where	10, 11/ 15
time, while this division	continueth	." But now so is	10, 74/ 24
purge that suspicion, he	continueth	excommunicated all the whole	10, 118/ 1
time, while this division	continueth	, will show unto the	10, 72/ 3
there is no such	contradiction	in mine. And then	10, 62/ 17
I may well without	contradiction	say to him, "There	10, 63/ 5
be a variance and	contradiction	in itself. Howbeit, surely	10, 61/ 16
forth mine oversight, in	contradiction	used between mine own	10, 62/ 2
without argument, grudge, or	contradiction	in all that ever	10, 205/ 18
in my words no	contradiction	at all. The Thirteenth	10, 63/ 25
first he casteth my	contradiction	as a vie, to	10, 62/ 8
in the second sweareth	contrariwise	to their both peril	10, 153/ 17
by leisure perceive the	contrary	with search -- yet	10, 17/ 13
in that case a	contrary	law, or a law	10, 152/ 2
ween the truth were	contrary	-- divide, after that	10, 106/ 9
say to him the	contrary	but that all the	10, 47/ 1
those depositions with such	contrary	oaths and all the	10, 151/ 8
they presently pretend the	contrary	, and protest also that	10, 205/ 32
they would give counsel	contrary	-- yet am I	10, 51/ 31
very sure of the	contrary	. For I am very	10, 161/ 11
as he doth, say	contrary	thereto himself. And the	10, 10/ 2
that book say the	contrary	, strangers such as are	10, 39/ 33
and indifferent till the	contrary	be showed, as every	10, 157/ 3
own laws to the	contrary	. And therefore, as far	10, 190/ 5
many lets to the	contrary	, therein to believe his	10, 196/ 32
good; nor that the	contrary	way were better. Marry	10, 135/ 28
always the truth proved	contrary	-- both by that	10, 179/ 23
shall find far the	contrary	. For I do there	10, 18/ 28
it, and do the	contrary	and so do thereby	10, 78/ 1
hold any self-minded opinion	contrary	to the doctrine that	10, 30/ 5
of heresies should after,	contrary	to his first oath	10, 148/ 15
tell another tale far	contrary	to the first, ere	10, 153/ 32
the witness would say	contrary	to his first oath	10, 161/ 6
upon a second oath	contrary	to his first, but	10, 161/ 30
in his second oath	contrary	to his first, more	10, 166/ 9
made already to the	contrary	, by such folk as	10, 32/ 5
suffer him swear the	contrary	. But now for the	10, 153/ 23
such division, be nothing	contrary	at all. For I	10, 62/ 35
hath been plainly proved	contrary	-- yet hath he	10, 167/ 23
plain and expressly the	contrary	; and that he spinneth	10, 27/ 31
some laymen say the	contrary	. For first he saith	10, 46/ 36

a lamb and say	contrary	to that he hath	10, 156/ 32
the other had said	contrary	to that he had	10, 159/ 7
life bound to the	contrary	, that upon his own	10, 94/ 25
and by his new,	contrary	deposition may hurt the	10, 150/ 29
and by his new,	contrary	deposition may hurt the	10, 150/ 35
I never said the	contrary	, but have in mine	10, 20/ 32
plainly reprov'd, and the	contrary	well used in this	10, 146/ 29
but plainly pretend the	contrary	. And thus in this	10, 204/ 15
lay people to the	contrary	manner: that is to	10, 49/ 37
cannot well say the	contrary	-- that is to	10, 137/ 8
contrary (if it were	contrary	, as it is not	10, 188/ 10
the truth is proved	contrary	, both by just examination	10, 230/ 5
hath been well proved	contrary	before the king's honorable	10, 184/ 6
spiritual as be made	contrary	to the king's laws	10, 189/ 23
induced men to the	contrary	. This is, lo, the	10, 52/ 6
and yet pretend the	contrary	? Can he maintain that	10, 205/ 27
seem to say the	contrary	, and biddeth me look	10, 14/ 24
make us ween the	contrary	, and that men were	10, 108/ 6
any of them the	contrary	. And then needed he	10, 173/ 18
this tale were true,	contrary	to the oath that	10, 154/ 12
side, there is the	contrary	presumption a reason sufficient	10, 152/ 1
accept any such witness	contrary	to the rules of	10, 163/ 7
to depose to the	contrary	that he said before	10, 157/ 5
greater presumptions to the	contrary	); but he saith that	10, 160/ 2
same court to the	contrary	. And albeit that herebefore	10, 151/ 4
that himself saith the	contrary	there of that he	10, 206/ 6
man proved us the	contrary	of this? That, you	10, 123/ 1
which take and hold	contrary	ways to the true	10, 23/ 36
him if he say	contrary	to that the witnesses	10, 105/ 23
than counterpoised with a	contrary	presumption upon the other	10, 151/ 35
heaven and preached a	contrary	gospel, yet the same	10, 204/ 32
he cannot defend the	contrary	but that there were	10, 105/ 10
that he swore the	contrary	before, and thereby presume	10, 152/ 12
sworn first, and after	contrary	, may, if they be	10, 163/ 25
I say plain the	contrary	. For whereas this Pacifier	10, 27/ 7
and "they say" the	contrary	. Is not this a	10, 77/ 6
man can say the	contrary	but that this is	10, 170/ 13
to swear again the	contrary	, because that though there	10, 158/ 1
the matter to the	contrary	. And as to that	10, 123/ 16
second oath swearing the	contrary	, less likely to lie	10, 166/ 19
I suppose not the	contrary	, but am very sure	10, 161/ 11
and swear also the	contrary	-- if we would	10, 152/ 7
calleth that heretic two	contrary	names, as well as	10, 24/ 29

here made to the	contrary	(if it were contrary	10, 188/ 10
plainly proved to be	contrary	. But yet, whereas he	10, 84/ 23
I plainly write the	contrary	-- what words will	10, 27/ 2
and wholly to the	contrary	. And yet would I	10, 37/ 24
always been proved the	contrary	): yet since you see	10, 104/ 28
cannot become me to	control	. Howbeit, I suppose that	10, 32/ 6
soon and so plainly	controlled	and reprov'd -- so	10, 28/ 1
and be for his	contumacy	excommunicated -- that in	10, 117/ 16
infect others, it seemeth	convenient	that he be arrested	10, 169/ 1
Moriae Erasmi, be names	convenient	for those books of	10, 9/ 2
penance; but what were	convenient	to be farther done	10, 72/ 27
all this, what were	convenient	to be farther done	10, 74/ 14
in place and time	convenient	I would give mine	10, 193/ 27
high wisdom shall think	convenient	. Then saith he farther	10, 35/ 20
it seemeth to be	convenient	that the ordinary send	10, 72/ 19
the ordinary should think	convenient	, upon the qualities of	10, 114/ 33
denieth not to be	convenient	for this realm. And	10, 89/ 22
his device to be "	convenient	for this realm," and	10, 96/ 14
his device to be	convenient	for this realm be	10, 96/ 19
that his device is	convenient	for this realm. For	10, 96/ 31
device as I think	convenient	for the realm, so	10, 97/ 21
good man thinketh it	convenient	for this realm that	10, 97/ 24
mine Apology "devised some	convenient	ways" to reform and	10, 8/ 7
then he granteth it	convenient	that he should be	10, 182/ 2
of time and place	convenient	to put the defaults	10, 193/ 36
answer, but at leisure	convenient	shall answer them myself	10, 225/ 4
reformed, then it seemeth	convenient	that he upon the	10, 72/ 24
his device to be	convenient	, yet I will not	10, 97/ 20
complaineth of him may	conveniently	speak to him without	10, 72/ 7
ere ever they were	convented	and repressed by his	10, 101/ 34
no man should be	convented	of heresy causeless), we	10, 104/ 31
when he is first	convented	?" For it were not	10, 106/ 28
point. And many priests	convented	as they were wont	10, 195/ 16
that thereof hold any	conventicles	or schools. For some	10, 168/ 32
be: Then to the	conventing	of men before spiritual	10, 89/ 5
of mortuaries. As for	conventing	of priests before secular	10, 195/ 7
For surely if the	conventing	of heretics ex officio	10, 102/ 7
time that I was	conversant	in the court, could	10, 32/ 18
time while I was	conversant	in the court, of	10, 32/ 35
as angels in our	conversation	. And therefore is it	10, 61/ 23
And if the Pacifier	convey	them hither again, and	10, 3/ 17
never while he liveth	convey	this gear so clean	10, 174/ 6
and so by him	conveyed	hither in a dialogue	10, 3/ 9

be not faultless, but	convicted	of the fault. And	10, 124/ 24
in heresy and plainly	convicted	thereof. And surely, save	10, 124/ 35
therein. Now, whereas at	convocations	good men come together	10, 198/ 13
the clergy at the	convocations	. In good faith, I	10, 198/ 4
or not, because the	convocations	be at the leastwise	10, 198/ 16
he discerneth nothing between	copulatives	and disjunctives. This man	10, 33/ 23
Captain Quintyn, Captain Genyn,	Corbet	, and Belke. And yet	10, 136/ 21
saith himself, "Ex abundantia	cordis	os loquitur" ("The mouth	10, 82/ 34
looking into the secret	corners	of the man's heart	10, 161/ 35
to creep together in	corners	and secretly skulk together	10, 145/ 31
and called for a	coroner	, and the law, keeping	10, 107/ 16
been, through the whole	corps	of Christendom, both temporality	10, 215/ 7
realm and all the	corps	of Christendom have long	10, 213/ 10
approved through the whole	corps	of Christendom, in this	10, 229/ 29
that are in the	corps	of the law called	10, 185/ 17
harm to defame the	corps	of the spirituality openly	10, 21/ 2
custom through the whole	corps	of Christendom, spirituality and	10, 215/ 27
and of the whole	corps	of Christendom, which laws	10, 9/ 18
indeed, that either should	correct	heretic or any malefactor	10, 30/ 14
them that do the	correction	, it is a confirmation	10, 217/ 16
writeth, made for the	correction	of heretics, as I	10, 216/ 4
those laws concerning the	correction	for heresy. Did ever	10, 217/ 21
offenders go without due	correction	. Who could end and	10, 172/ 12
that they should do	correction	upon the faults of	10, 30/ 20
go not without due	correction	." And when Master More	10, 169/ 8
will. And though that	correction	were a sufficient confirmation	10, 217/ 17
go not without due	correction	: is not this a	10, 170/ 30
offenders go not without	correction	. For now, to begin	10, 172/ 26
as well come to	correction	by the way of	10, 119/ 15
I have looked the	corrections	, and there find I	10, 226/ 12
worldly policy, and strait	corrections	to rule the people	10, 65/ 24
worldly policy, and strait	corrections	to rule the people	10, 66/ 27
with wiliness and strait	corrections	to rule the people	10, 66/ 34
and if it be	corrupt	, the faith and virtue	10, 20/ 22
if the priesthood be	corrupt	, the faith and virtue	10, 21/ 11
it not of any	corrupt	affection: it meaneth none	10, 161/ 31
jury willfully, of some	corrupt	mind, regarded not the	10, 155/ 2
not offered of any	corrupt	affection, but of remorse	10, 161/ 14
from the beginning to	corrupt	our judgment that are	10, 86/ 27
also saith, "like a	corrupt	canker." And therefore, as	10, 71/ 15
judges, neither negligent nor	corrupt	, judge as they think	10, 162/ 15
in such sore manner	corrupted	as the book of	10, 21/ 31
that the priesthood being	corrupted	, it must needs follow	10, 21/ 20

talking creepeth forth and	corrupteth	, as Saint Paul also	10, 71/ 15
such heresies, "evil communication	corrupteth	good manners." Which words	10, 71/ 10
mind, hatred, or for	corruption	of money. If I	10, 157/ 7
sometimes inward hatred or	corruption	that the judge cannot	10, 159/ 26
lightness of mind, hatred,	corruption	, nor such other: yet	10, 163/ 12
hatred, nor for other	corruption	; which he saith is	10, 146/ 16
of hatred, nor for	corruption	of money, that it	10, 155/ 23
of hatred, nor for	corruption	of money, that his	10, 159/ 22
than all the paper	cost	, and the printing too	10, 110/ 7
other at the bishop's	cost	. For whereas this man	10, 123/ 32
without either peril or	cost	-- what would it	10, 144/ 10
temporal men, and his	costs	by the king's judges	10, 196/ 17
members of that general	council	, and in all the	10, 114/ 26
punished by the King's	Council	without presentment, and that	10, 143/ 35
And if a provincial	council	err, there are in	10, 215/ 15
to put the King's	Council	to any business about	10, 93/ 22
by the king's honorable	Council	, always found causeless and	10, 170/ 11
by a whole general	council	of all Christendom, wherein	10, 113/ 12
the king's most honorable	Council	, upon like false bills	10, 68/ 4
King's Highness and his	Council	can see, for all	10, 172/ 35
before the king's honorable	Council	-- I had and	10, 184/ 7
by the king's honorable	Council	the truth hath been	10, 84/ 22
appear before the King's	Council	. And there have divers	10, 155/ 10
in the said general	council	. And whereas he bringeth	10, 117/ 21
before the king's honorable	Council	: this answer here of	10, 216/ 11
yet may the King's	Council	, upon secret information, cause	10, 144/ 3
by the king's honorable	Council	and the judges, and	10, 135/ 33
allowed in the general	council	called Concilium Lateranense, as	10, 114/ 6
King's Highness and his	Council	so specially look upon	10, 172/ 10
the king's most honorable	Council	, not one man came	10, 227/ 17
made in a general	council	. And verily methinketh that	10, 111/ 25
the king and his	Council	, "it is not to	10, 93/ 1
taken before the King's	Council	, or justices of the	10, 151/ 6
taken in the general	council	, and the other farther	10, 217/ 25
King's Highness and his	Council	, and his Parliament, to	10, 182/ 28
King's Highness and his	Council	see that "pride, covetousness	10, 169/ 17
and the king's honorable	Council	, too, to put some	10, 126/ 17
the king's most honorable	Council	, and other right worshipful	10, 78/ 24
judges and the King's	Council	to put some folk	10, 125/ 27
said that the King's	Council	used also sometimes upon	10, 129/ 3
King's Grace and his	Council	, for the sure punishment	10, 155/ 6
made in a general	council	-- that tale he	10, 113/ 17
King's Grace and his	Council	see diligently that there	10, 173/ 28

examination before the King's	Council	and, over that, plainly	10, 230/ 6
in a whole general	council	. And read the stories	10, 114/ 20
the king and his	Council	, and that then it	10, 89/ 19
the king and his	Council	, and that then it	10, 92/ 10
you, in a general	council	at Rome there held	10, 144/ 25
King's Highness and his	Council	should bring this thing	10, 172/ 15
consent of the general	council	. And against this he	10, 224/ 15
some by the general	council	of Christendom: those deviseth	10, 15/ 24
more than the King's	Council	, that many times call	10, 106/ 29
may see that the	council	there looked upon that	10, 114/ 16
King's Highness and his	Council	look specially upon this	10, 169/ 4
the king and his	Council	look specially upon this	10, 170/ 27
King's Highness and his	Council	look specially upon this	10, 171/ 8
ratified by whole general	council	, accepted and used so	10, 118/ 30
great full and whole	council	of Christendom was this	10, 144/ 34
before the king's honorable	Council	of late well and	10, 76/ 31
worshipful of the King's	Council	have, I wist, ere	10, 136/ 2
King's Highness and his	Council	to see with so	10, 173/ 20
before the king's honorable	Council	-- I would not	10, 179/ 29
King's Grace or his	Council	with. But yet will	10, 98/ 17
what strength the general	councils	be, and whether we	10, 216/ 30
understood of their own	counsel	among themselves, after that	10, 130/ 36
giveth any man good	counsel	and wisheth all thing	10, 18/ 6
shame, well and plainly	counsel	the truth. And if	10, 51/ 29
or of some shrewd	counsel	of his? And now	10, 192/ 19
here for today. The	counsel	of Saint Bernard (that	10, 31/ 35
will I follow his	counsel	. For the better that	10, 193/ 5
good man with evil	counsel	in his books, and	10, 212/ 14
of opening of the	counsel	in this case is	10, 130/ 35
give mine advice and	counsel	to the change, yet	10, 193/ 27
following of false, wily	counsel	in the doing. The	10, 17/ 29
the secret advice and	counsel	may become every man	10, 193/ 32
had any "subtle shrews"	counsel	" nor any evil counsel	10, 226/ 30
else in keeping it	counsel	so long. For I	10, 32/ 28
in English, against the	counsel	of Jean Gerson himself	10, 19/ 34
so that the good	counsel	of this good man	10, 145/ 19
answer; with another good	counsel	of this good man's	10, 145/ 22
point his advice and	counsel	, he would in so	10, 51/ 28
and mine, advise and	counsel	this realm in a	10, 113/ 9
I am afear'd to	counsel	them follow it, because	10, 56/ 18
is not made of	counsel	how the king's will	10, 53/ 1
one, that were of	counsel	in the making of	10, 185/ 12
counsel" nor any evil	counsel	at the making of	10, 226/ 30

make good folk of	counsel	in doing of their	10, 147/ 9
good folk of their	counsel	in doing of their	10, 155/ 28
by his new, evil	counsel	the good old laws	10, 145/ 28
to keep the king's	counsel	and their own), shall	10, 130/ 5
not disclose the king's	counsel	nor their own. But	10, 130/ 34
that matter the good	counsel	that Saint Paul gave	10, 85/ 10
are, by some shrewd	counsel	, handled in such wise	10, 223/ 5
my poor advice and	counsel	shall be that for	10, 140/ 3
that were of their	counsel	and partners to the	10, 147/ 12
that were of their	counsel	and partners to the	10, 155/ 31
for all his wholesome	counsel	, no cause to change	10, 173/ 1
that they would give	counsel	contrary -- yet am	10, 51/ 31
of the ground he	counseled	him to have it	10, 100/ 14
since I see him	count	for so great a	10, 186/ 27
proud for their worldly	countenance	: he must consider that	10, 55/ 14
them proud for their	countenance	would then find as	10, 53/ 30
mind of his demure	countenance	, and the harmful intent	10, 212/ 32
withdraw from their worldly	countenance	, as is keeping of	10, 53/ 21
this word "proud worldly	countenance	," whereof we speak here	10, 56/ 26
he saw by his	countenance	that he would have	10, 199/ 11
his book more than	counterpoise	some such oversights as	10, 40/ 24
presumption be more than	counterpoised	with a contrary presumption	10, 151/ 35
of commission in their	counties	-- which dishonesty, save	10, 129/ 7
by indictment in their	counties	, for all that. Howbeit	10, 136/ 4
that but in some	counties	-- nor there, neither	10, 197/ 26
to do in some	counties	: other priests will sometimes	10, 197/ 19
all the realms and	countries	christened, and among the	10, 144/ 28
been seen in many	countries	ere this, and sometimes	10, 115/ 11
first making, all Christian	countries	received it, and have	10, 145/ 1
called, in all the	countries	Catholic, as by their	10, 25/ 5
only, but in other	countries	too. As by Friar	10, 200/ 16
And all true Christian	countries	to this day still	10, 145/ 4
made, not in other	countries	only, but in this	10, 104/ 36
to grow, as other	countries	have been of late	10, 119/ 23
of sword in far	countries	hence -- so he	10, 222/ 28
observe it, nor no	country	hath there anywhere left	10, 145/ 4
come again into the	country	and teach heresies afresh	10, 107/ 33
the quantity any other	country	christened -- it must	10, 21/ 29
was preaching in the	country	, spied a poor wife	10, 46/ 13
in every good Christian	country	do they use the	10, 144/ 20
peaceable folk in the	county	but if it were	10, 125/ 37
man is in his	county	; and himself lieth sometimes	10, 121/ 14
the favor of the	county	than in the troth	10, 135/ 19

of worship in the	county	, and afterward those depositions	10, 151/ 7
hands than trouble the	county	with calling up of	10, 135/ 21
to be bold, take	courage	, and increase, and for	10, 88/ 5
to put heretics in	courage	, and thereby decay the	10, 6/ 13
thereby soon shall) take	courage	and much increase, they	10, 220/ 11
shall soon abate that	courage	. For first, since he	10, 5/ 15
still after their old	course	, pretending by confederacies, worldly	10, 65/ 23
still after the old	course	" in not doing good	10, 66/ 26
calling by the ordinary	course	of the law is	10, 71/ 17
means sufficient that the	course	of the law might	10, 75/ 35
may ask it of	course	upon his oath as	10, 98/ 15
law and by the	course	and usage of all	10, 146/ 28
can make a shorter	course	than he that lacketh	10, 7/ 32
be in the spiritual	court	, that shall acquit or	10, 149/ 30
called in by the	court	and sworn, and to	10, 90/ 27
was conversant in the	court	, could perceive any of	10, 32/ 18
an officer of the	court	thereto, without any peril	10, 139/ 21
the judgment of any	court	, but to be considered	10, 37/ 14
perjured in the same	court	-- should be afterward	10, 150/ 11
oath in the same	court	to the contrary. And	10, 151/ 4
brought into the king's	court	to give evidence to	10, 149/ 31
before, if the spiritual	court	should assign in like	10, 144/ 9
are brought into the	court	for to inform them	10, 149/ 7
or against the high	court	of Parliament itself --	10, 67/ 31
be brought into the	court	before the judge, tell	10, 85/ 21
much to trust the	court	, because the judges might	10, 134/ 9
in the places of	court	these companies must needs	10, 79/ 35
judges of every base	court	and justices of the	10, 170/ 35
and likewise informed the	court	. And now saw I	10, 134/ 5
clear in a temporal	court	, before the selfsame judges	10, 150/ 36
judges of the spiritual	court	be not so foolish	10, 125/ 19
and commanded by the	court	to depose, that will	10, 99/ 29
witness in that same	court	and in that matter	10, 146/ 14
was conversant in the	court	, of all the nobility	10, 32/ 36
both in the one	court	and in the other	10, 121/ 24
that in the same	court	, and in the same	10, 148/ 16
of the king's ordinary	court	, sitting upon the deliverance	10, 151/ 10
be testified by the	court	and by the oaths	10, 154/ 34
hath deposed in the	court	, and then will offer	10, 157/ 4
brought into a spiritual	court	and the witnesses brought	10, 154/ 21
It is an old	courtesy	at the cards, pardie	10, 197/ 6
less do again of	courtesy	than for his worse	10, 137/ 15
is used in temporal	courts	, and was also before	10, 159/ 17

those offenders, the king's	courts	can declare, and the	10, 143/ 30
are usual in other	courts	, wherein there be no	10, 149/ 23
any of the king's	courts	, if I demurred upon	10, 43/ 34
not in the temporal	courts	weighed and esteemed so	10, 154/ 30
brought into the king's	courts	to give evidences to	10, 149/ 28
reasons used in the	courts	in matters of law	10, 37/ 7
any of the spiritual	courts	the tithe of such	10, 196/ 22
now for the temporal	courts	let us put some	10, 153/ 24
any of the king's	courts	. Now, good readers, evermore	10, 150/ 12
they be in the	courts	in which they have	10, 37/ 10
be done, with a	covenant	and promise by each	10, 198/ 11
perceive also that to	cover	slyly that oversight of	10, 57/ 21
the much evil that	covertly	was cloaked in them	10, 221/ 33
that no man may "	covet	honor without offense except	10, 41/ 29
that be proud nor	covetous	, nor have love to	10, 172/ 17
that are proud or	covetous	, or have love to	10, 172/ 28
do it indeed of	covetousness	, falsehood, rancor, and malice	10, 165/ 21
great diligence that pride,	covetousness	, nor worldly love be	10, 169/ 6
Council see that "pride,	covetousness	, nor worldly love be	10, 169/ 18
great diligence" that "pride,	covetousness	, nor worldly love be	10, 170/ 29
great diligence that pride,	covetousness	, nor worldly love be	10, 171/ 10
of pride or of	covetousness	, or any love at	10, 173/ 5
no spice of pride,	covetousness	, nor worldly love. For	10, 173/ 11
no spice of pride,	covetousness	, or worldly love at	10, 173/ 30
some spice of pride,	covetousness	, and worldly love, and	10, 175/ 2
no spice of pride,	covetousness	, nor love toward the	10, 174/ 19
no spice of pride,	covetousness	, or love toward the	10, 176/ 32
he playeth the shrewd	cow	again, and turneth over	10, 76/ 3
he playeth the good	cow	, and giveth us a	10, 76/ 1
them with all the	craft	he con, but that	10, 104/ 11
now is all the	craft	of that comparison discovered	10, 27/ 28
here is now the	craft	. Whereas I did there	10, 41/ 15
of some malice or	craft	, rather than for the	10, 89/ 16
of some malice or	craft	, rather than for the	10, 90/ 32
of some? In such	craft	is no great sleight	10, 64/ 24
the folly or the	craft	that the man useth	10, 191/ 4
part used a pretty	craft	: to misrehearse my matter	10, 6/ 26
that is his usual	craft	: to leave out, for	10, 169/ 30
taken for malicious and	crafty	, and therefore believe them	10, 91/ 10
man for malicious and	crafty	that will give secret	10, 103/ 28
that ever he was	created	," because God's justice is	10, 48/ 1
should give them no	credence	that detect a man	10, 92/ 4
but another will give	credence	to him and avow	10, 89/ 25

but another will give	credence	to him and avow	10, 100/ 4
may not give full	credence	in that behalf, nor	10, 84/ 1
to give no great	credence	to him. For first	10, 196/ 2
that they were unworthy	credence	; and yet have been	10, 164/ 19
officers will give light	credence	upon informations made to	10, 76/ 7
therein also, whereupon the	credence	of all oaths resteth	10, 152/ 22
much leaned unto for	credence	and authority of the	10, 40/ 10
-- to lose his	credence	with that open lie	10, 27/ 35
given as light a	credence	to such reports in	10, 84/ 10
every quarter about, by	credence	given to the book	10, 17/ 10
rather, to keep his	credence	in slandering the body	10, 64/ 23
the party, this man's	credence	is ten times less	10, 101/ 16
diminish or increase their	credence	. Yea, and unto the	10, 154/ 28
which lawfully may give	credence	unto him upon certain	10, 150/ 31
they that will give	credence	thereto, and will report	10, 89/ 26
they that will give	credence	thereto, and will report	10, 100/ 5
of an accuser and	credence	of the witness, you	10, 101/ 22
weened he had been	credible	and said truth. And	10, 148/ 24
before, that is scant	credible	yet. But yet, because	10, 38/ 31
were wont but to	creep	together in corners and	10, 145/ 31
such bold, naughty talking	creepeth	forth and corrupteth, as	10, 71/ 14
he, falling angry therewith,	cried	out unto her aloud	10, 46/ 15
she started up and	cried	out unto the friar	10, 46/ 17
once-warning to every less	crime	than that -- and	10, 70/ 17
in peril of a	crime	which he committed not	10, 120/ 21
in so great a	crime	saveth once his life	10, 70/ 13
against so great a	crime	, by which lawless people	10, 230/ 9
or any other manner	crime	. And surely meseemeth that	10, 75/ 14
large as, in a	crime	so perilous, reason can	10, 70/ 14
things for which in	crime	of heresy the suit	10, 85/ 24
accounted as great a	crime	as is the treason	10, 147/ 2
detestation of such odious	crimes	, but also for the	10, 147/ 7
nor some other great	crimes	neither, without great hurt	10, 70/ 33
in such other horrible	crimes	, the same law is	10, 159/ 16
that in such heinous	crimes	his second oath should	10, 153/ 18
christened, and in other	crimes	besides heresy plainly reprov'd	10, 146/ 28
oppugneth plainly, in all	criminal	causes almost, all the	10, 220/ 27
be taken in greatly	criminal	causes, he answereth with	10, 147/ 19
be received in such	criminal	causes no manner witness	10, 166/ 4
my Dialogue concerning greatly	criminous	witnesses to be taken	10, 147/ 19
many other manner of	criminous	persons, for the general	10, 164/ 17
both by Platina and	Cronica	cronicarum too, that both	10, 114/ 21
by Platina and Cronica	cronicarum	too, that both this	10, 114/ 21

in pleas of the	Crown	the judges mishandle the	10, 171/ 2
spirituality have left their	cruel	desire of abjuring and	10, 181/ 32
and their dealing so	cruel	or unjust, as this	10, 78/ 15
realm, of wrong and	cruel	handling men for heresy	10, 170/ 17
sore thing and a	cruel	-- it is indeed	10, 117/ 22
the while they be	cruel	they should judge light	10, 182/ 14
slandereth the ordinaries of	cruel	, wrongful handling of the	10, 213/ 16
that he prove their	cruel	, wrongful dealing otherwise than	10, 172/ 34
him: this were a	cruel	dealing of the ordinary	10, 74/ 2
and put them to	cruel	punishment unjustly: then I	10, 78/ 2
men for heresy so	cruelly	that all the world	10, 67/ 15
with much wrong and	cruelty	mishandle men for heresy	10, 86/ 12
good folk and of	cruelty	: I reckon it the	10, 23/ 13
his complaint upon the	cruelty	of the spiritual judges	10, 170/ 2
of so many, so	cunning	, about divers answers, I	10, 5/ 32
This man is so	cunning	in his inclusives and	10, 33/ 21
little piece one great	cunning	man had made a	10, 4/ 29
by divers very great	cunning	men. And of this	10, 4/ 26
liberality, patience, soberness, temperance,	cunning	, and such others --	10, 174/ 25
liberality, patience, soberness, temperance,	cunning	, and such others, yet	10, 175/ 26
judge alone, not in	cunning	but in troth, as	10, 135/ 9
he showeth himself so	cunning	in Greek words that	10, 11/ 4
this man is so	cunning	in Greek words that	10, 12/ 31
very sure that the	cunningest	man that could come	10, 4/ 33
I will not be	curious	about the searching out	10, 139/ 31
book take away the	curse	? "No, but we may	10, 187/ 1
and contemning the great	curse	all the whole year	10, 118/ 16
by long usage and	custom	ratified, agreed, and confirmed	10, 215/ 8
not so much in	custom	, and may be more	10, 80/ 30
like as an evil	custom	is to be put	10, 216/ 28
is of an evil	custom	, that the longer it	10, 216/ 27
king's laws and the	custom	of the realm. And	10, 189/ 23
by long usage and	custom	through the whole corps	10, 215/ 27
laws and the old	customs	of the realm," and	10, 195/ 3
in like wise, men	cut	down their woods every	10, 195/ 19
hope of amendment. Saint	Cyprian	, I see well, was	10, 48/ 30
times more harm happen	daily	to folk as innocent	10, 121/ 28
have seen it, and	daily	do see it too	10, 148/ 19
And yet is there	daily	many a man that	10, 94/ 21
especially of them that	daily	administer the sacraments of	10, 84/ 4
harm that would undoubtedly	daily	grow by the increase	10, 98/ 2
many men of worship	daily	do prove the thing	10, 104/ 1
without great hurt and	damage	to the commonweal, and	10, 70/ 33

not the loss and	damage	unto the spirituality alone	10, 87/ 10
evil lies, and what	damage	it were to put	10, 39/ 27
serve him to recover	damages	. For he can never	10, 38/ 29
well ye wot his	damages	should be taxed him	10, 196/ 15
with such a proud,	damnable	desire of their worldly	10, 176/ 18
but a very proud,	damnable	frowardness. And therefore while	10, 176/ 16
doctrine dead in the	damnable	heresies that they learned	10, 48/ 24
meaneth to confirm the	damnation	of them that die	10, 63/ 15
say without peril of	damnation	that it was pity	10, 48/ 11
preserving innocents out of	danger	and peril, and cannot	10, 88/ 3
fall willfully into the	danger	of it; and therefore	10, 188/ 26
thereby further into the	danger	of hanging. And yet	10, 98/ 8
man should fall in	danger	of any excommunication, it	10, 185/ 34
subduing heresies without great	danger	. Wherein there is as	10, 75/ 20
laid over great a	danger	to the judges, that	10, 161/ 2
may grow to some	danger	at the last. But	10, 75/ 25
them without the extreme	danger	and peril of them	10, 81/ 19
own argument, in the	danger	of that prohibition that	10, 55/ 8
they can, from the	danger	that they run in	10, 178/ 32
they can, from the	danger	that they run in	10, 180/ 9
there is as great	danger	yet, and shall, I	10, 75/ 20
may be saved from	danger	, as by showing the	10, 89/ 19
may be saved from	danger	, as by showing the	10, 92/ 9
less fearing the less	danger	, may soon step into	10, 80/ 3
in it. For the	danger	of that suit may	10, 196/ 24
witnesses might stand in	danger	by reason that the	10, 109/ 34
appearance, were in a	danger	inevitable. And that he	10, 160/ 32
be perceived, with the	danger	and peril that would	10, 228/ 7
speak to him without	danger	, that then the ordinary	10, 72/ 8
far enough from the	danger	of all those texts	10, 55/ 27
he falleth in no	danger	of conscience, though the	10, 161/ 16
well enough, without the	danger	or peril to be	10, 82/ 29
found, and peril and	danger	, too, sufficient to make	10, 97/ 30
see that any great	danger	might come to the	10, 109/ 20
For it is a	dangerous	thing to fall into	10, 186/ 17
For it is a	dangerous	thing to fall into	10, 188/ 21
but that if such	dangerous	words of his Division	10, 75/ 23
but only in such	dangerous	times as many folk	10, 75/ 7
the least is a	dangerous	thing), ye may plainly	10, 189/ 2
saith is therefore "a	dangerous	law, and more likely	10, 146/ 17
Division: This is a	dangerous	law, and more likely	10, 155/ 20
this time be so	dangerous	as he speaketh of	10, 74/ 26
man now in this	dangerous	time, while this division	10, 72/ 2

is, he saith, a "	dangerous	time, while this division	10, 74/ 23
he useth a very	dangerous	word, and to fear	10, 75/ 16
he calleth this a "	dangerous	" time, he useth a	10, 75/ 15
heresy as the ordinary "	dare	" not "proceed according to	10, 75/ 29
are there many that	dare	secretly detect, and by	10, 99/ 11
choose of, hath, I	dare	say, been as circumspect	10, 138/ 9
devised it. For I	dare	say that as well	10, 209/ 37
of peace accursed, I	dare	be bold by the	10, 186/ 7
so much that I	dare	, for my conscience, and	10, 28/ 3
no good folk that	dare	in their conscience swear	10, 112/ 2
to wit, where they	dare	not, he deviseth a	10, 102/ 28
if he say he	dare	not for fear of	10, 89/ 17
good man that he	dare	not for fear of	10, 92/ 7
Paul calleth heretics (I	dare	not now for him	10, 39/ 16
he neither. Nor, I	dare	say, he heareth nowhere	10, 188/ 1
-- they will, I	dare	say, forgive him. Howbeit	10, 137/ 12
did -- as I	dare	say, whatsoever himself say	10, 55/ 2
of the party, nor	dare	, peradventure, for his ears	10, 103/ 10
neither in his, I	dare	say. For I never	10, 209/ 17
of his honest neighbors	dare	swear that in their	10, 112/ 30
but that though men	dare	they will not (except	10, 103/ 15
will not, or peradventure	dare	not, be openly known	10, 102/ 21
the trust. And I	dare	say the ordinaries be	10, 131/ 36
And yet that they	dare	not, I put as	10, 102/ 26
have done them, and	dare	yet upon such secret	10, 129/ 9
heresies -- none, I	dare	say, but such priests	10, 188/ 3
not only that some	dare	not, but that though	10, 103/ 15
therefore in their conscience	dare	not swear that he	10, 111/ 4
purgation because his neighbors	dare	not swear that he	10, 111/ 7
one indeed, and therefore	dare	not swear that in	10, 111/ 28
purgation because his neighbors	dare	not swear that he	10, 112/ 17
were one, and therefore	dare	not swear that in	10, 121/ 8
if this good man	dare	answer me that it	10, 128/ 23
together, shall find, I	dare	boldly warrant, that with	10, 143/ 6
of Master More I	dare	say thus: that Master	10, 183/ 10
this good man I	dare	say thus: that I	10, 183/ 32
therein such that I	dare	boldly say the whole	10, 196/ 11
mind therein, yet I	dare	not advise them thereto	10, 56/ 16
And over that, I	dare	say that there are	10, 122/ 21
saith, and as I	dare	also say they would	10, 137/ 13
do not so: I	dare	be bold to say	10, 68/ 13
session concerning felony, I	dare	be bold to tell	10, 124/ 12
that none of them	dare	be known to speak	10, 125/ 33

can make -- I	dare	be bold to warrant	10, 184/ 13
or maintain them, I	dare	boldly say. To this	10, 225/ 22
shall not find, I	dare	warrant him, while he	10, 68/ 34
another, that some men	dare	not. And yet that	10, 102/ 26
in the world be	dark	-- how dark shall	10, 21/ 18
bring in "a very	dark	sentence whereby it appeareth	10, 14/ 14
suppose, find it nothing	dark	, but if it be	10, 14/ 18
mine Apology be "very	dark	," by the reason that	10, 46/ 6
fain walk in the	dark	. For as the dark	10, 7/ 27
be dark -- how	dark	shall then the darkness	10, 21/ 18
not wrestle in the	dark	, but bring the matter	10, 86/ 19
dark. For as the	dark	is in this matter	10, 7/ 27
dark shall then the	darkness	be itself?" But now	10, 21/ 19
shall walk still in	darkness	. And therefore it is	10, 20/ 19
if their light be	darkness	, where shall the temporality	10, 20/ 17
had so fair a	day	-- as a man	10, 130/ 13
man's leave at this	day	as well as it	10, 117/ 12
his own diocese every	day	. And therefore, as I	10, 138/ 15
all changed at the	Day	of Doom. For never	10, 229/ 14
I never saw the	day	yet, nor he neither	10, 209/ 18
to believe me one	day	longer. For I have	10, 19/ 5
never saw yet the	day	but that I durst	10, 134/ 21
Christian countries to this	day	still observe it, nor	10, 145/ 4
I never saw the	day	yet indeed, nor never	10, 134/ 34
week, nor yet a	day	. For the same judges	10, 178/ 5
I never saw the	day	yet but that I	10, 131/ 32
he never saw the	day	yet but that he	10, 133/ 7
be not at these	days	likely to be such	10, 138/ 4
there were at those	days	in the clergy more	10, 185/ 11
that law in my	days	, nor, in good faith	10, 187/ 34
in execution . . . of late	days	, to the grief of	10, 195/ 25
never saw in his	days	any bishop in this	10, 209/ 12
in the King's Grace's	days	that now is, and	10, 75/ 21
if they tarry forty	days	, the king's laws to	10, 168/ 20
this point in my	days	; nor he neither in	10, 209/ 17
and keeping of holy	days	, and such others as	10, 217/ 9
made, therefore, in few	days	, this answer that you	10, 7/ 6
when these witnesses be	dead	, to come again into	10, 107/ 32
though the men be	dead	. And against all reason	10, 108/ 2
by their false doctrine	dead	in the damnable heresies	10, 48/ 24
last delivered of a	dead	mouse. The mother is	10, 6/ 2
he saith, three are	dead	) that were of the	10, 33/ 8
I that three were	dead	, because he should well	10, 35/ 14

even very dull and	dead	. But then was there	10, 6/ 21
cold tale, and as	dead	as ever was doornail	10, 187/ 30
He that dieth in	deadly	sin shall go to	10, 63/ 12
not offend therein, especially	deadly	. But I have against	10, 177/ 4
them that die in	deadly	sin. But I say	10, 63/ 15
not offend therein, especially	deadly	. Howbeit, he may also	10, 175/ 9
treatise meant not obstinate	deadly	passions, but passions of	10, 68/ 31
appetite of honor is	deadly	sin"; and that "if	10, 41/ 31
accuser run in the	deadly	malice of that man	10, 98/ 22
a drawing toward the	deadly	, rather leave the people	10, 80/ 34
well devise a more	deadly	defamation of the whole	10, 177/ 13
and in dread of	deadly	sin, and thereby cause	10, 80/ 35
yet is it no	deadly	sin," but will in	10, 80/ 33
administer them sometimes in	deadly	sin, and yet would	10, 84/ 6
this man giveth a	deaf	ear always. And here	10, 193/ 11
this point been born	deaf	and thereby dumb! And	10, 140/ 14
written, and a great	deal	better too. As for	10, 79/ 12
the gladder a great	deal	will I be thereof	10, 14/ 3
some part never a	deal	. If men be content	10, 129/ 19
he answereth a great	deal	less than half, and	10, 129/ 18
them wist a great	deal	better what pertained unto	10, 77/ 34
therefore -- though I	deal	, as you see, so	10, 203/ 20
to grow a great	deal	faster than they have	10, 74/ 28
that by a great	deal	. For it was grown	10, 14/ 28
his reason a great	deal	feebler. For while the	10, 159/ 10
prove their cruel, wrongful	dealing	otherwise than by "some	10, 172/ 34
that, by his obstinate	dealing	, with abiding excommunicated and	10, 118/ 15
we should with such	dealing	deserve! Thus have I	10, 119/ 9
here a very shameless	dealing	, either of himself or	10, 192/ 18
outrageous deeds in the	dealing	and mishandling of men	10, 172/ 32
vehement turn by such	dealing	into plain, open, and	10, 118/ 5
so many, and their	dealing	so cruel or unjust	10, 78/ 15
this were a cruel	dealing	of the ordinary, and	10, 74/ 2
well wist their mischievous	dealing	to be such, and	10, 71/ 24
the circumstance of his	dealing	in such talking (peradventure	10, 73/ 11
never heard them. Which	dealing	of his you may	10, 102/ 3
sedition, and trouble, and	dearth	, and death, in this	10, 140/ 1
of swearing a man's	death	and winning a man's	10, 108/ 21
than only fear of	death	-- and add fear	10, 92/ 23
that had sworn the	death	of another, and because	10, 105/ 30
only the fear of	death	. And then for that	10, 92/ 19
relapse. The peril of	death	by relapse is not	10, 116/ 32
by escheat after his	death	. And if it be	10, 106/ 1

trouble, and dearth, and	death	, in this realm many	10, 140/ 2
offenses put unto painful	death	, though we say they	10, 48/ 13
upon the matter thoroughly	debated	perceive: if either the	10, 162/ 14
The	Debellation	of Salem and Bizance	10, 1/ 1
of the Title The	Debellation	of Salem and Bizance	10, 3/ 3
next ensuing, in this	debellation	vanquished -- they be	10, 3/ 12
him that payeth his	debt	and recompenseth his wrongs	10, 51/ 8
make restitution and pay	debts	, and relieve extreme poverty	10, 50/ 12
wit, into paying of	debts	and recompensing of wrongs	10, 51/ 3
upon pilgrimages," leaving their	debts	unpaid, and restitution unmade	10, 49/ 28
than to pay their	debts	or make restitution of	10, 50/ 2
first and leave their	debts	unpaid and their wrongs	10, 51/ 24
the point, not whether	debts	be first to be	10, 49/ 31
recompensed them, and their	debts	paid them, were able	10, 51/ 13
cases as to discharge	debts	or restitutions, where there	10, 50/ 31
are done, and those	debts	owing, of which sort	10, 51/ 11
then to pay the	debts	and recompense wrongs first	10, 51/ 5
the Catholic faith should	decay	-- I care not	10, 104/ 20
with the diminishment and	decay	of the Catholic, Christian	10, 15/ 29
suit ex officio the	decay	of the Catholic faith	10, 87/ 8
would follow, by the	decay	of Christ's Catholic faith	10, 132/ 14
manner of peril: the	decay	of the Catholic faith	10, 145/ 16
labored, to the great	decay	of the Catholic faith	10, 222/ 1
as he deviseth) the	decay	of the Catholic faith	10, 224/ 11
were likely sore to	decay	by the change of	10, 228/ 4
home, and by the	decay	of the Christian, Catholic	10, 213/ 23
the effect is the	decay	of the faith by	10, 168/ 4
and the Catholic faith	decay	. And then God save	10, 119/ 7
would make the faith	decay	and perish in many	10, 223/ 7
the Catholic faith should	decay	, and heretics so should	10, 104/ 34
in courage, and thereby	decay	the faith. This was	10, 6/ 13
the Catholic faith to	decay	: then will you not	10, 88/ 6
wily shrews could never	deceive	him so as to	10, 64/ 17
wily shrews shamefully do	deceive	him: I beseech you	10, 191/ 3
unprovided for might soon	deceive	the reader. For albeit	10, 6/ 23
no more intend to	deceive	other men in this	10, 157/ 12
would, if he could,	deceive	others and make them	10, 156/ 30
him thus. If shrews	deceive	him: God send them	10, 230/ 35
wily shrews that thus	deceive	this good simple soul	10, 189/ 7
by any sly sleight	deceive	you. But two things	10, 86/ 23
some subtle shrews have	deceived	him. And besides sundry	10, 227/ 3
we might be therein	deceived	and they both charitable	10, 91/ 17
may be by possibility	deceived	: the law goeth as	10, 153/ 12

by guess may be	deceived	(for, as himself saith	10, 230/ 30
One, that I have	deceived	his hope, in that	10, 8/ 6
not in his saying	deceived	) that every judge in	10, 160/ 30
may fall and be	deceived	. Nor I mean not	10, 175/ 5
my "judgment" is "far	deceived	": in this point, good	10, 18/ 21
as soon may be	deceived	, while we see that	10, 10/ 9
he wrote them either	deceived	by some shrews or	10, 230/ 33
some wily shrews that	deceived	him. And so was	10, 9/ 27
judge if he were	deceived	and the thing otherwise	10, 160/ 34
troth yet many times	deceiveth	them that in an	10, 135/ 23
now, when his new	declaration	hath made a change	10, 41/ 20
-- there is his	declaration	both very bare and	10, 42/ 7
here, by his new	declaration	-- he bringeth in	10, 41/ 18
and to keep his	declaration	in store for an	10, 73/ 14
return to his own	declaration	here in his eleventh	10, 57/ 20
the end about his	declaration	that it may be	10, 167/ 1
good. But now the	declaration	of his mind in	10, 31/ 24
else but for the	declaration	and perfection of the	10, 25/ 13
this good man's new	declaration	, the light of grace	10, 208/ 3
for a more plain	declaration	therein, I shall say	10, 122/ 2
and come forth for	declaration	of them that are	10, 148/ 32
but upon mine own	declaration	, which of these three	10, 34/ 1
Sir Thomas More The	Declaration	of the Title The	10, 3/ 1
with his "considerations" and "	declarations	" he goeth about now	10, 17/ 23
and all his new	declarations	, bringeth altogether ever the	10, 208/ 28
his "considerations" and his "	declarations	," that mine "objections" are	10, 13/ 34
goodly piece; and to	declare	himself indifferent, and to	10, 189/ 18
do such as may	declare	the more clearly that	10, 116/ 16
in like wise to	declare	if I found out	10, 79/ 26
presented. But yet thus	declare	they their good wills	10, 189/ 6
will, and so doth,	declare	therein what he there	10, 41/ 14
is true -- I	declare	and show in my	10, 170/ 13
matter. For whereas I	declare	that he is in	10, 112/ 29
them well, sufficiently do	declare	that that law forbiddeth	10, 194/ 23
the king's courts can	declare	, and the little amendment	10, 143/ 30
indeed, I do myself	declare	expressly, in many places	10, 63/ 33
well soever himself here	declare	his good meaning, myself	10, 14/ 6
to answer and to	declare	that he meant not	10, 40/ 34
that if I should	declare	the cause openly, both	10, 129/ 11
of heresy as may	declare	their mind that they	10, 70/ 6
consider his words, and	declare	two ways that the	10, 171/ 36
talk heresies, then to	declare	it unto their ordinaries	10, 82/ 20
he would seem to	declare	it -- there is	10, 42/ 7

farther yet, and I	declare	what profit there cometh	10, 102/ 40
as I have expressly	declared	in mine Apology, neither	10, 15/ 6
book of Division, well	declared	in mine Apology. And	10, 85/ 29
Lo, thus I there	declared	, good readers, by common	10, 103/ 26
that I had once	declared	them the difference. These	10, 37/ 29
of, I have clearly	declared	that they need not	10, 190/ 30
this hath he plainly	declared	that he neither understandeth	10, 194/ 17
so feately excused, he	declareth	his words again which	10, 68/ 17
where this good man	declareth	what thing an apology	10, 8/ 16
his answer, wherein he	declareth	the matter, and argueth	10, 36/ 17
And yet after, he	declareth	it further and better	10, 207/ 2
voided that the ordinary	declareth	him for discharged without	10, 123/ 25
politiques. And here he	declareth	that he doth not	10, 59/ 31
writing. But yet he	declareth	both their false heresies	10, 25/ 33
meant as he now	declareth	: that division is between	10, 40/ 35
his nineteenth chapter he	declareth	what he meaneth by	10, 194/ 34
or twain wherein he	declareth	that he meant not	10, 36/ 24
his book, here he	declareth	his mind that he	10, 63/ 30
his first book he	declareth	himself that the case	10, 108/ 17
otherwise indeed -- he	declareth	farther by the words	10, 160/ 35
matter. For here he	declareth	that by these words	10, 31/ 25
he meant as himself	declareth	or meant to teach	10, 73/ 13
meant as he now	declareth	his mind (which very	10, 38/ 19
184. Here this man	declareth	that the words of	10, 57/ 4
good readers, this Pacifier	declareth	that he would have	10, 172/ 9
of the Holy Land,	declareth	his mind zealous and	10, 230/ 22
the apostles had, and	declaring	that he "never desired	10, 35/ 36
that with his new	declaring	that his words were	10, 206/ 33
witnesses it is there	decreed	that the bishop or	10, 109/ 26
Statuta quedam," it is	decreed	that if the bishop	10, 109/ 18
fifth book of the	decretals	, in the title De	10, 114/ 2
common, as in very	deed	it is -- that	10, 102/ 31
yet they do the	deed	but of a passion	10, 69/ 9
be such in very	deed	as soon after shall	10, 162/ 19
men would allow my	deed	-- to all this	10, 129/ 12
void his plain, open	deed	with his bare, bold	10, 171/ 21
the doing of the	deed	with the conscience of	10, 80/ 27
too, though the further	deed	be not done (no	10, 69/ 13
prove not precisely the	deed	, yet make every man	10, 127/ 24
perilous heretic in very	deed	. And then, for aught	10, 91/ 19
hundred hap in very	deed	. Consider also, good readers	10, 164/ 14
had not done the	deed	take any harm so	10, 120/ 24
person which for such	deed	or saying is accused	10, 179/ 9

necessary consequence of the	deed	, this argument is very	10, 179/ 12
that never did the	deed	that were laid to	10, 120/ 30
none adultery done in	deed	), though the laws of	10, 69/ 15
I mean ever the	deed	his, the malice of	10, 64/ 2
which is in very	deed	a very malicious, naughty	10, 168/ 2
proved guilty of the	deed	, is yet proved suspect	10, 114/ 30
worshipful witnesses too, the	deed	and the report of	10, 78/ 22
yea, and though the	deed	that they should forbear	10, 18/ 3
yet doth not the	deed	, and saith that his	10, 68/ 30
themselves have seen the	deed	, or heard the words	10, 179/ 8
think it a good	deed	to see them punished	10, 65/ 19
be known for his	deed	, nor he thereby lose	10, 94/ 18
overt and open actual	deed	therewith. Whether they be	10, 69/ 28
name. And in very	deed	so few they be	10, 170/ 20
neither in word nor	deed	, in all this whole	10, 83/ 30
the possibility of the	deed	, and not unto the	10, 160/ 5
these folk do the	deed	." That is very truth	10, 69/ 8
example in mine own	deed	while I was Chancellor	10, 129/ 6
the sooth, in very	deed	, taking his word as	10, 47/ 19
realm in word nor	deed	: marry, I would marvel	10, 83/ 19
doing of their evil	deeds	, those that are done	10, 147/ 9
doing of their evil	deeds	, those that are done	10, 155/ 29
in not doing good	deeds	, but "pretending by confederacies	10, 66/ 26
some of their outrageous	deeds	in the dealing and	10, 172/ 32
as well words as	deeds	, " he bringeth forth here	10, 208/ 34
their wills for their	deeds	. But, now, in heresy	10, 69/ 19
there is difference in	deeds	, and that some be	10, 68/ 24
and do other good	deeds	, to cease the division	10, 65/ 13
glory of that argument	defaced	, while you see that	10, 27/ 29
foolish handling no false	defamation	at all? And now	10, 171/ 11
thing proved) a shameless	defamation	? If this good man	10, 170/ 32
not amount unto the	defamation	of the spiritual judges	10, 169/ 35
that it is no	defamation	? Weeneth he the readers	10, 171/ 19
devise a more deadly	defamation	of the whole spirituality	10, 177/ 13
judges spiritual, where I	defame	them not, but say	10, 169/ 16
to say, that I	defame	all spiritual judges --	10, 169/ 20
the more harm to	defame	the corps of the	10, 21/ 2
also, than wrongfully to	defame	either great or small	10, 28/ 35
saith that I thereby	defame	the judges spiritual, where	10, 169/ 15
some say" he might	defame	all the temporal ministers	10, 192/ 5
leasings went about to	defame	and slander them, and	10, 68/ 15
in defaming the spirituality,	defameth	the temporalty much more	10, 22/ 2
in those words he	defameth	the judges spiritual: I	10, 169/ 28

heresy that he here	defameth	them of, than he	10, 172/ 33
some say"s he	defameth	and laboreth to bring	10, 170/ 15
of the Division, in	defaming	the spirituality, defameth the	10, 22/ 1
but that in the	defaming	and slandering of the	10, 175/ 14
that they that find	default	at their abusions and	10, 65/ 15
in trouble without some	default	of himself; and that	10, 130/ 28
would anon find a	default	at it; and therefore	10, 181/ 20
meseemeth, Master More findeth	default	in this behalf where	10, 165/ 27
that there is no	default	in them, but all	10, 200/ 3
some say"s no	default	at all. For "some	10, 167/ 29
as for any notable	default	; for a like thing	10, 61/ 18
for him to find	default	at laws made by	10, 167/ 1
prove it an "intolerable	default	in the people," for	10, 18/ 17
acceptable, he layeth sometimes	default	in my sayings and	10, 169/ 15
have found as well	default	in the temporal law	10, 189/ 29
whole cause and principal	default	were in the temporalty	10, 18/ 19
s that he findeth	default	at is this. I	10, 168/ 10
judge hath enterprised in	default	of justice to give	10, 209/ 32
him, nor judge any	default	in him unless he	10, 156/ 36
in this world without	default	, no man without burden	10, 61/ 25
temporal laws), and find	defaults	at them, as "truly	10, 189/ 33
the people. Also, if	defaults	should be charitably reformed	10, 212/ 11
his Apology, speaking of	defaults	that, as he thinketh	10, 61/ 7
I have spoken of	defaults	and abuses in the	10, 20/ 14
time: that whosoever proveth	defaults	to be in the	10, 20/ 24
temporalty, he proveth also	defaults	to reign in the	10, 20/ 25
first spoken of some	defaults	that be in the	10, 20/ 28
convenient to put the	defaults	of the laws abroad	10, 193/ 37
I have assigned some	defaults	in the spiritual law	10, 190/ 1
he hath assigned some	defaults	in the spiritual laws	10, 190/ 22
be voided till the	defaults	in the spirituality be	10, 20/ 27
spirituality more than of	defaults	in the temporalty, because	10, 20/ 15
spirituality; and therefore the	defaults	in the temporalty will	10, 20/ 26
to bear such light	defaults	of others the more	10, 61/ 21
this thing that I	defend	now before -- such	10, 157/ 14
in a dialogue, to	defend	his Division against The	10, 3/ 9
or of the realm;	defend	them I am content	10, 193/ 25
not fruitless, because they	defend	the truth and make	10, 39/ 25
work than enough to	defend	them well, and to	10, 49/ 9
in this world to	defend	his first book with	10, 166/ 36
keeping, while he cannot	defend	the contrary but that	10, 105/ 10
years, he can never	defend	his words, but that	10, 214/ 18
here, write again and	defend	his politic device against	10, 142/ 11

neither, for they both	defend	husbandmen's houses from thieves	10, 142/ 8
yet but if he	defend	it opinatively, he should	10, 79/ 9
narrow strait, when to	defend	one fault he is	10, 206/ 21
would here seem to	defend	, utterly told in vain	10, 42/ 3
would here so fain	defend	. And then, instead of	10, 208/ 32
that though he neither	defend	it obstinately nor can	10, 82/ 37
which it pretendeth to	defend	, that I purpose to	10, 199/ 19
But, now, if he	defend	himself with that fashion	10, 137/ 33
thieves would break in,	defend	their houses themselves. And	10, 142/ 16
not swear that the	defendant	oweth not the money	10, 113/ 2
ween that he hath	defended	it well -- which	10, 155/ 17
men's houses should be	defended	well enough, and their	10, 142/ 35
and the sermon that	defended	him walketh as wide	10, 5/ 6
And wherein was also	defended	, against my Confutation, Tyndale's	10, 5/ 3
here in this book	defended	in that point his	10, 85/ 30
how feebly he hath	defended	those things that he	10, 224/ 5
whether he have well	defended	or not, yourselves shall	10, 155/ 18
words which he therewith	defendeth	, and mine answer also	10, 49/ 14
it, and so faintly	defendeth	his former matter which	10, 199/ 18
how substantially this man	defendeth	his first words again	10, 156/ 23
of his which he	defendeth	here; and ye shall	10, 49/ 7
speaking but also the	defending	thereof is in words	10, 69/ 21
will not, in the	defense	of mine, answer him	10, 39/ 22
devise for the farther	defense	thereof, fully answered here	10, 96/ 11
an answer or a	defense	if it be an	10, 9/ 6
an answer or a	defense	, for which cause he	10, 8/ 17
readers, all this pretended	defense	is nothing else in	10, 131/ 6
suppose, that all his	defense	is so faint that	10, 169/ 26
an answer and a	defense	, not only for my	10, 9/ 9
an answer and a	defense	for many good, worshipful	10, 9/ 13
of his, for any	defense	that he hath for	10, 49/ 3
an answer or a	defense	write against his work	10, 8/ 28
thus. First, that for	defense	of folk's houses there	10, 142/ 13
an answer or a	defense	made by me, though	10, 9/ 6
making an answer or	defense	for some other. And	10, 8/ 35
be any answer or	defense	for mine own self	10, 8/ 34
answer also, and a	defense	, for the person of	10, 9/ 28
readers, that for the	defense	of this place, he	10, 206/ 20
second book here in	defense	of the same: take	10, 169/ 23
a colorable excuse for	defense	of sowing their heresy	10, 60/ 13
an answer or a	defense	." Now, where this good	10, 8/ 15
an answer or a	defense	indeed: then though it	10, 8/ 30
an answer and a	defense	of the very good	10, 9/ 16

it be not a	defense	for myself, yet is	10, 8/ 31
such mind "will not	defer	their good purpose for	10, 55/ 31
and in a high	degree	, and such as he	10, 177/ 12
that desire in some	degree	and some intent, and	10, 177/ 3
that desire in some	degree	, and to some intent	10, 175/ 8
break or deny charity,	delay	justice, and do not	10, 43/ 16
charity denied, and justice	delayed	, and some of the	10, 42/ 35
broken or denied, justice	delayed	, any of the seven	10, 42/ 14
law made by better	deliberation	. And in such other	10, 159/ 15
men are nowadays so	delicate	in reading, and so	10, 7/ 11
nourish any such evil	delight	; or openly to the	10, 19/ 23
the temporalty so much	delighteth	to hear of them	10, 20/ 7
devised so sufficient to	deliver	the accusers from fear	10, 99/ 5
unto it, that might	deliver	them of it? And	10, 187/ 10
as a desperate wretch	deliver	him to the secular	10, 74/ 1
court, sitting upon the	deliverance	of the prisoner: yet	10, 151/ 11
sessions, he shall be	delivered	by proclamations -- so	10, 123/ 11
but, after all that,	delivered	by proclamation; and yet	10, 124/ 20
than those that are	delivered	by proclamation be found	10, 124/ 11
sore labor at last	delivered	of a dead mouse	10, 6/ 2
that he which is	delivered	by proclamation hath always	10, 123/ 33
-- then is he	delivered	; and yet he payeth	10, 121/ 16
king our sovereign lord	delivered	great substance into the	10, 52/ 29
et fama, he is	delivered	as a man proved	10, 127/ 1
then he shall be	delivered	. Whereby, Master More saith	10, 126/ 32
come, he shall be	delivered	without fine or any	10, 122/ 10
indeed. That priest I	delivered	unto his ordinary, and	10, 140/ 35
when a man is	delivered	upon the said writ	10, 126/ 36
abjuration nor purgation, but	delivered	quite, howsoever that either	10, 123/ 14
of felony, and so	delivered	by proclamation, to the	10, 122/ 14
was after indicted, but	delivered	forth free upon the	10, 123/ 28
meaning is that that	delivery	should be resembled to	10, 126/ 34
every session of jail	delivery	, every leet through the	10, 139/ 26
meanwhile for his evil	demeanor	at home among his	10, 128/ 5
the party by some	demeanor	of himself giveth occasion	10, 130/ 19
is of such evil	demeanor	among his neighbors that	10, 125/ 31
shrewd mind of his	demure	countenance, and the harmful	10, 212/ 32
king's courts, if I	demurred	upon it, utterly mar	10, 43/ 34
matter is at a	demurrer	in this point, and	10, 38/ 14
any manner broken or	denied	, justice delayed, any of	10, 42/ 14
told tale of charity	denied	, and justice delayed, and	10, 42/ 34
though he would have	denied	all that I speak	10, 103/ 35
warrant if they be	denied	. If he think it	10, 100/ 6

warrant, if it be	denied	. In these words, lo	10, 89/ 27
and that word he	denieth	not, but always biddeth	10, 101/ 4
as I said, he	denieth	nothing, nor answereth nothing	10, 104/ 5
this remedy Master More	denieth	not to be convenient	10, 89/ 22
In these words he	denieth	it not: ergo, he	10, 97/ 16
the more the man	denieth	that thing himself --	10, 10/ 3
good as this: "He	denieth	it not in one	10, 97/ 17
one place: ergo, he	denieth	it not in no	10, 97/ 18
that cause he neither	denieth	nor any one word	10, 102/ 31
Also Sir Thomas More	denieth	not but that by	10, 110/ 33
as this is? He	denieth	not but that the	10, 217/ 24
himself (as you see)	denieth	not in the end	10, 230/ 13
it not: ergo, he	denieth	it not." Which argument	10, 97/ 16
the cause, and will	denounce	him as a heretic	10, 89/ 13
of Summa angelica to	denounce	them all assoiled again	10, 186/ 8
the cause, and will	denounce	him a heretic therefor	10, 90/ 17
man first for a	denouncer	secretly, and after that	10, 93/ 28
-- so doth every	denouncer	, every accuser, and, in	10, 185/ 25
to mistrust such a	denouncer	only because that he	10, 91/ 25
authority of Summa rosella,	denounceth	here all the justices	10, 186/ 6
time before any open	denunciation	: I will not much	10, 70/ 24
so boasteth that I	deny	him not, and would	10, 83/ 13
to say that I	deny	not his device to	10, 96/ 18
saith that though I	deny	not his device to	10, 97/ 19
this good man not	deny	, which is for my	10, 128/ 8
whereas he saith I	deny	not that he may	10, 112/ 6
though Master More cannot	deny	these faults I suppose	10, 22/ 8
Moreover, lest he might	deny	me that I said	10, 102/ 35
Howbeit, I will not	deny	him this indeed, but	10, 75/ 23
which no man can	deny	, that there is no	10, 230/ 8
some manner break or	deny	charity, delay justice, and	10, 43/ 16
chapter of mine Apology	deny	"that a man may	10, 111/ 10
man thereto, that I	deny	not in mine Apology	10, 96/ 13
to say that I	deny	not in mine Apology	10, 96/ 30
haply show himself to	deny	that he said before	10, 165/ 19
I did indeed not	deny	but that some division	10, 62/ 36
that he saith I	deny	not, because that in	10, 97/ 6
man saith that I	deny	not but that he	10, 112/ 4
indeed I do not	deny	it, but then, you	10, 96/ 32
this book that I	deny	it not. This good	10, 97/ 13
that I do not	deny	-- as though he	10, 83/ 9
you have heard me	deny	such as were the	10, 22/ 9
leaf well and plainly	deny	. And yet you see	10, 97/ 12

cause by all that	denying	. And yet did I	10, 104/ 3
hath sworn true in	denying	the articles laid unto	10, 112/ 36
device, doubly (ere we	depart	) so clear. Concerning the	10, 105/ 20
seemeth good that he	depart	without any open penance	10, 72/ 26
openly, but let him	depart	without open penance, if	10, 74/ 10
the jury not yet	departed	from the bar; and	10, 154/ 7
good lesson at his	departing	: if the bishop give	10, 123/ 35
good lesson at his	departing	too, then is he	10, 123/ 36
law a very plain	departure	, and should in any	10, 43/ 33
know and will also	depose	the truth, and he	10, 103/ 8
and in trouble, and	depose	for them; and yet	10, 148/ 33
will offer himself to	depose	to the contrary that	10, 157/ 5
that before heard them	depose	. And then if it	10, 154/ 35
witness that cometh to	depose	in a matter that	10, 156/ 33
by the court to	depose	, that will never, as	10, 99/ 30
some good and honest	depose	in cause of heresy	10, 107/ 25
thereof. And haply there	depose	also some others of	10, 107/ 27
in by process and	depose	in the party's own	10, 91/ 28
persons sworn and examined	depose	and testify, that themselves	10, 179/ 7
the time, but only	deposed	the truth. And therefore	10, 160/ 26
when a witness hath	deposed	in the court, and	10, 157/ 4
to that he hath	deposed	before, and of a	10, 156/ 32
to be some that	deposed	and died, too, before	10, 107/ 12
his is that afterward	deposeth	to his harm where	10, 101/ 17
own affinity, and in	deposing	against that one man	10, 107/ 28
heretic, and upon which	deposition	sentence of condemning him	10, 106/ 20
to avow then his	deposition	true, before the judge	10, 93/ 19
by his new, contrary	deposition	may hurt the same	10, 150/ 29
by his new, contrary	deposition	may hurt the same	10, 150/ 35
be content that his	depositions	, himself standing by, be	10, 91/ 29
county, and afterward those	depositions	with such contrary oaths	10, 151/ 8
after, upon their open	depositions	, openly make him abjure	10, 73/ 34
condemned of heresy by	depositions	of those men whom	10, 108/ 7
man, detect by their	depositions	another man, of the	10, 107/ 28
their names and their	depositions	in the record, in	10, 150/ 24
But yet those old	depositions	shall not serve for	10, 108/ 1
cases, the witnesses whose	depositions	shall be taken and	10, 106/ 19
and shall hear their	depositions	too. So that if	10, 106/ 22
will not dispraise or	deprave	anything that I think	10, 222/ 15
as long as a	depriving	forever, since there shall	10, 181/ 2
of Alexandria by their	deputies	, and the patriarch of	10, 144/ 32
have the laws in	derision	under which they live	10, 194/ 2
and claim their authority	derived	from princes. And therefore	10, 214/ 16

therein, nor so immediately	derived	of God, as to	10, 207/ 33
they have authority immediately	derived	from God. But as	10, 208/ 16
high and so immediately	derived	from God, etc. I	10, 214/ 3
high and so immediately	derived	of God, in such	10, 207/ 19
high and so immediately	derived	from God that the	10, 203/ 14
high and so immediately	derived	of God that the	10, 208/ 13
high and so immediately	derived	from God that the	10, 214/ 9
indeed." And thereupon he	descendeth	to the making of	10, 55/ 33
sober order that he	describeth	here may not all	10, 70/ 31
should with such dealing	deserve	! Thus have I, good	10, 119/ 9
think, verily, they shall	deserve	great thanks of God	10, 113/ 29
punished as he hath	deserved	. And if he will	10, 72/ 25
served as they well	deserved	, yet we let not	10, 48/ 14
than the less hath	deserved	, there is the order	10, 218/ 31
which to him that	deserveth	it not, happeth seldom	10, 121/ 25
pain than the less	deserveth	. And therefore if this	10, 219/ 5
they have this evil	desire	and that, and that	10, 171/ 3
have left their cruel	desire	of abjuring and punishing	10, 181/ 32
and I will never	desire	you to believe me	10, 19/ 4
them have so great	desire	and fervent concupiscence toward	10, 56/ 17
man may have that	desire	in some degree, and	10, 175/ 8
they may have that	desire	in some degree and	10, 177/ 3
of heresy, till that	desire	of punishment in spiritual	10, 168/ 17
whether he mean a	desire	in any man to	10, 42/ 29
to their superiors, and	desire	that they may be	10, 215/ 33
should be such a	desire	in spiritual men to	10, 67/ 20
is so great a	desire	in spiritual men to	10, 168/ 12
men have a great	desire	to put men to	10, 170/ 24
for heresy till the	desire	that spiritual men have	10, 172/ 20
Pacifier surmiseth have great	desire	to abjure men or	10, 179/ 21
men have that great	desire	to cause men abjure	10, 180/ 32
have seemed that some	desire	of revenging mine own	10, 13/ 11
ensue thereon: I will	desire	you, good readers, to	10, 228/ 8
whosoever be afeard may	desire	and have surety for	10, 98/ 13
afraid nor ashamed, nor	desire	to put the King's	10, 93/ 21
witnesses, whom I see	desire	witnesses at the bar	10, 149/ 17
so mishap hereafter, they	desire	now for then that	10, 205/ 33
is so infected with	desire	and affection to have	10, 174/ 15
infected with the said	desire	and affection to have	10, 174/ 27
man may have a	desire	and affection to have	10, 175/ 6
infected with the said	desire	and affection to have	10, 175/ 28
indifferent, but that the	desire	and affection to have	10, 176/ 8
so infected with the	desire	and affection to have	10, 176/ 28

such a proud, damnable	desire	of their worldly exaltation	10, 176/ 18
declaring that he "never	desired	" them the apostles' poverty	10, 36/ 1
skill, of whom he	desireth	me to ask what	10, 82/ 15
the change which he	desireth	, though by God's grace	10, 15/ 26
by God's grace he	desireth	not that it so	10, 15/ 27
things that this Pacifier	desireth	to have reformed be	10, 15/ 20
mind of theirs of	desiring	men's abjuration and punishment	10, 182/ 17
and (the jury so	desiring	, as peradventure they would	10, 153/ 34
when Salem showeth himself	desirous	to see the Pacifier's	10, 11/ 10
saith, we should not	despair	of them, but they	10, 47/ 34
immedicable malice, as a	desperate	wretch deliver him to	10, 73/ 36
not call any heretics	desperate	wretches. This is a	10, 48/ 27
-- to call him	desperate	whose living showeth no	10, 48/ 29
his Apology calleth sometimes "	desperate	wretches," sometimes "stark heretics	10, 29/ 25
are, calleth some folk	desperate	. And yet was Saint	10, 48/ 33
be of pride, by	despising	of the temporal power	10, 187/ 26
and assay to rob,	despoil	, and kill, also, much	10, 105/ 2
that they do, to	destroy	the Church and to	10, 65/ 17
vermin as else would	destroy	much victual, so the	10, 142/ 7
evil will and malice	destroy	him. And the common	10, 94/ 23
he laboreth sore to	destroy	) may, whatsoever this man	10, 85/ 25
heretics now labor to	destroy	, as praying to saints	10, 222/ 32
man goeth about to	destroy	. For whose unreasonableness therein	10, 228/ 6
they have already remediless	destroyed	, by their false doctrine	10, 48/ 23
and utter loss and	destruction	of many a good	10, 70/ 34
made nocents, to the	destruction	of themselves and others	10, 121/ 29
the people to their	destruction	upon suspicion of heresy	10, 17/ 4
purpose to procure his	destruction	. But then will this	10, 69/ 26
this man that doth	detect	this heretic, against whom	10, 95/ 3
against that one man,	detect	by their depositions another	10, 107/ 28
detected, except a man	detect	himself, but if some	10, 90/ 10
if they will algates	detect	any man, may be	10, 91/ 8
them no credence that	detect	a man of heresy	10, 92/ 4
and one or twain	detect	him -- they shall	10, 107/ 33
for their amendment, they	detect	) if they were once	10, 99/ 22
many that dare secretly	detect	, and by whom the	10, 99/ 11
true men that will	detect	and bear witness, ye	10, 99/ 7
after the law, be	detected	of heresy but that	10, 89/ 9
after the law, be	detected	of heresy, but that	10, 90/ 6
the party that is	detected	is known for mighty	10, 95/ 32
one man that is	detected	thereof. And haply there	10, 107/ 26
that man that they	detected	shall (if he be	10, 91/ 21
yet notoriously known or	detected	for a heretic, but	10, 72/ 20

no man can be	detected	, except a man detect	10, 90/ 9
reason that the person	detected	were a man of	10, 109/ 35
that he which is	detected	or accused of heresy	10, 97/ 24
and the man they	detected	a very perilous heretic	10, 91/ 18
never so many men	detected	, but if some man	10, 102/ 9
of: that the party	detected	should in such case	10, 96/ 7
so fully to be	detected	by this way of	10, 91/ 5
the party that is	detected	to know who hath	10, 93/ 11
knoweth it, and secretly	detecteth	it, peradventure four or	10, 90/ 24
duty, both in secret	detecting	of them and also	10, 99/ 28
as though no man	detecting	any man of heresy	10, 92/ 16
those which, upon their	detection	, turn of their own	10, 118/ 10
pardie, that be his	detection	never so true, yet	10, 92/ 33
sufficient to let a	detector	from taking upon him	10, 92/ 27
of judging certain and	determinate	persons to do evil	10, 54/ 10
those three things is	determinately	included to any one	10, 34/ 4
more misjudge any man	determinately	and in certain than	10, 55/ 17
gathering together and a	determination	of certain evil folk	10, 198/ 9
hangeth not upon his	determination	, but upon mine own	10, 34/ 1
or profitable, without any	determination	which of the three	10, 33/ 32
indeed, and openly shall	detest	them and swear that	10, 116/ 10
his dispraise and in	detestation	of such hypocrisy, and	10, 60/ 3
of the prince, and	detestation	of such odious crimes	10, 147/ 7
new-broached heresies, and with	detestation	of them rehearseth them	10, 64/ 6
shrewd English as any	Deutsch	woman speaketh. But now	10, 167/ 31
is to wit, his	device	of open accusers. Consider	10, 143/ 10
then that his bare	device	of open accusers alone	10, 144/ 15
For upon this good	device	, he forthwith addeth this	10, 76/ 4
and defend his politic	device	against bandogs, and therein	10, 142/ 12
and then serveth that	device	of nought. And on	10, 173/ 2
begin with his first	device	, that none be suffered	10, 172/ 27
that "remedy" of his	device	to be "convenient for	10, 96/ 14
I deny not his	device	to be convenient for	10, 96/ 19
I deny not his	device	to be convenient, yet	10, 97/ 19
this his gay, glorious	device	, that he devised in	10, 98/ 10
that by this man's	device	, if we dig up	10, 101/ 23
mine Apology that his	device	is convenient for this	10, 96/ 31
by this Pacifier's good	device	, heretics may go unarrested	10, 182/ 23
much wiser than the	device	that a good fellow	10, 100/ 12
the peril of his	device	, to temper his device	10, 181/ 31
mischief that his charitable	device	would do. Howbeit, the	10, 74/ 19
realm be these: His	device	, though peradventure it would	10, 96/ 20
worse. For if his	device	were followed, it appeareth	10, 119/ 5

through Christendom, whereas this	device	, though it might serve	10, 96/ 23
therefore methinketh that this	device	is not much wiser	10, 100/ 11
ex officio, into his	device	of only open accusers	10, 98/ 1
brought me that this	device	of his order for	10, 77/ 14
matter to follow his	device	-- to put away	10, 104/ 12
reform them after his	device	. But yet, since which	10, 182/ 6
seen clearly that his	device	would never so serve	10, 119/ 17
Christendom, and take his	device	in the stead --	10, 145/ 26
would he by this	device	of his take away	10, 177/ 18
the progress of his	device	, that though there were	10, 72/ 33
the sufficiency of his	device	write I these words	10, 96/ 35
as much of his	device	as I think convenient	10, 97/ 21
man follow his fond	device	in putting this law	10, 105/ 7
I will make no	device	at this time: for	10, 181/ 19
all. And verily this	device	of his, to put	10, 197/ 8
farther folly of his	device	, doubly (ere we depart	10, 105/ 20
device, to temper his	device	in such wise that	10, 181/ 31
fond piece of his	devices	wherein this good man	10, 70/ 26
upon this man's own	devices	, that without great increase	10, 229/ 33
this man with his	devices	bringeth himself into a	10, 182/ 30
to let his new	devices	pass and let the	10, 99/ 1
in his books, with	devices	that would make heresies	10, 230/ 19
labor; with divers other	devices	more, every man after	10, 35/ 7
this good man's evil	devices	with change of good	10, 200/ 11
readers, that this man's	devices	in his order to	10, 77/ 8
think that his two	devices	will serve sufficiently for	10, 172/ 22
also that by his	devices	, if they were followed	10, 224/ 23
it go to the	devil	. I well allow, therefore	10, 222/ 23
first-begotten son of the	devil	. This man hath here	10, 48/ 35
such blasphemies as the	devil	put then in his	10, 16/ 16
not say by the	devil	that "it is pity	10, 47/ 36
And as touching the	devil	, though men may not	10, 48/ 9
Chrysostom pitieth also the	devil	. And our Savior himself	10, 48/ 16
of poison, that the	devil	hath late set a	10, 24/ 32
shall go to the	devil	, if God's word be	10, 63/ 13
the heretic Marcion "the	devil's	eldest son," and except	10, 24/ 17
out the causes and	devise	the remedies -- verily	10, 14/ 34
good man's head to	devise	a law, and write	10, 141/ 31
such another man would	devise	me such another book	10, 67/ 29
complaineth again that I	devise	no remedies, as though	10, 22/ 22
laws, though they must	devise	such ways as evil	10, 147/ 28
of it, and to	devise	how to avoid the	10, 181/ 22
he could not well	devise	a more deadly defamation	10, 177/ 13

ever he can farther	devise	for the farther defense	10, 96/ 11
of division, I can	devise	no reason. For as	10, 187/ 21
what purpose can he	devise	for which I should	10, 186/ 28
man, "shortly shall I	devise	. Put accusers in the	10, 100/ 28
of mischievous wretches, to	devise	a law in such	10, 147/ 35
world could imagine or	devise	for any manner punishment	10, 221/ 5
would have me now	devise	and study new. And	10, 22/ 29
so peaceable as to	devise	such an order that	10, 74/ 32
lawful order and form,	devise	for the spiritual weal	10, 215/ 17
fault; wherein I cannot	devise	what the spirituality might	10, 59/ 10
provision any man should	devise	for their surety. And	10, 96/ 3
that. For I shall	devise	a provision that it	10, 100/ 18
would in like wise	devise	for thieves the same	10, 75/ 1
bid me therefore go	devise	some further thing mine	10, 98/ 27
can this good man	devise	us himself to call	10, 29/ 10
world could not well	devise	farther, sufficiently to reform	10, 74/ 18
the man would himself	devise	it? And with as	10, 115/ 3
else I should have	devised	the remedies -- albeit	10, 16/ 36
good man had, therefore,	devised	rewards for accusers, and	10, 144/ 12
this good man's also	devised	for their farther safeguard	10, 145/ 23
an accuser I have	devised	a remedy for his	10, 94/ 4
whereby there shall be	devised	any punishment for the	10, 118/ 35
glorious device, that he	devised	in his former book	10, 98/ 10
proceed. This is well	devised	. And herein he playeth	10, 76/ 1
as a poor man	devised	once for himself, when	10, 95/ 14
that a good fellow	devised	once for his neighbor	10, 100/ 12
say that there was	devised	that whereas I rehearse	10, 5/ 11
ashamed that ever he	devised	it. For I dare	10, 209/ 37
thing that can be	devised	can never lack a	10, 215/ 21
hath, as he saith,	devised	sufficient remedy. Now, that	10, 92/ 20
by wise men well	devised	for the repressing of	10, 15/ 23
remedy that he hath	devised	in his seventh chapter	10, 92/ 36
this good man's provision	devised	for witnesses shall not	10, 93/ 24
which it is there	devised	that in some cases	10, 93/ 9
had need to have	devised	some farther thing than	10, 91/ 34
provision that he hath	devised	so sufficient to deliver	10, 99/ 4
not in mine Apology "	devised	some convenient ways" to	10, 8/ 6
here in this chapter	devised	is very well liked	10, 71/ 32
the Pacifier full prudently	devised	. For else would Salem	10, 12/ 17
blame him when he	deviseth	as full a remedy	10, 98/ 31
the Catholic faith he	deviseth	no more against heretics	10, 143/ 16
as this man here	deviseth	-- reject every man	10, 103/ 27
charitable fashion that he	deviseth	here for heretics --	10, 75/ 2

special ways whereby he	deviseth	that the King's Highness	10, 172/ 14
for anything that he	deviseth	, we were likely to	10, 101/ 30
sooner, pardie, this man	deviseth	it not), of the	10, 98/ 16
whereof (such as he	deviseth	) the decay of the	10, 224/ 11
is, therein, that he	deviseth	not this order for	10, 74/ 21
aught that this man	deviseth	yet, we should need	10, 91/ 19
the remedy that he	deviseth	for the surety of	10, 96/ 37
man such as himself	deviseth	and adviseth that none	10, 39/ 7
council of Christendom: those	deviseth	he so to be	10, 15/ 25
order that himself shortly	deviseth	and setteth up upon	10, 90/ 4
his order that he	deviseth	and buildeth up thereupon	10, 90/ 15
this order that he	deviseth	here were well observed	10, 74/ 16
they dare not, he	deviseth	a "remedy" which seldom	10, 102/ 28
this change that he	deviseth	, while we would help	10, 104/ 29
and increase division with	devising	and spreading abroad causes	10, 212/ 16
favor of his own	devising	, he was loath to	10, 108/ 32
out, but excuseth the	devising	of them thus: And	10, 108/ 33
of his own private	devotion	than for any fear	10, 196/ 9
spiritual persons for the	devotion	that good laymen bear	10, 44/ 10
a let of the	devotion	"that they should have	10, 36/ 4
therefor: yet, for the	devotion	of the temporal persons	10, 44/ 16
pity, good doctrine, and	devout	prayer." And saith that	10, 65/ 10
himself in his own	dialogue	so well conserveth the	10, 13/ 2
I wrote in my	Dialogue	concerning greatly criminous witnesses	10, 147/ 18
answer to the Pacifier's	Dialogue	, considering his faint and	10, 3/ 31
certain sermons wherein my	Dialogue	was touched for writing	10, 5/ 1
the nature of a	dialogue	, but also from all	10, 11/ 23
conveyed hither in a	dialogue	, to defend his Division	10, 3/ 9
the property of a	dialogue	, and expreseth it so	10, 13/ 3
ninth chapter of his	Dialogue	, and then judge whether	10, 49/ 18
calleth his book a	dialogue	, observeth the nature and	10, 11/ 8
his answer in his	Dialogue	had found such a	10, 7/ 1
third book of my	Dialogue	; where since they may	10, 146/ 34
and property of a	dialogue	. In the third leaf	10, 11/ 9
in which, against my	Dialogue	, he laboreth to prove	10, 5/ 4
be written into their	dialogue	, that is to wit	10, 11/ 26
written hereafter in this	dialogue	word for word, as	10, 11/ 12
them, embattled in such	dialogues	: Sir Thomas More hath	10, 3/ 18
between "mentiri" and "mendacium	dicere	"; that is, as we	10, 226/ 15
damnation of them that	die	in deadly sin. But	10, 63/ 15
some that deposed and	died	, too, before himself were	10, 107/ 13
man say, "He that	dieth	in deadly sin shall	10, 63/ 12
once declared them the	difference	. These points, and haply	10, 37/ 29

showeth that there is	difference	in deeds, and that	10, 68/ 24
said there were no	difference	between them at all	10, 133/ 17
there were no more	difference	between them but that	10, 157/ 20
with showing forth a	difference	-- if his difference	10, 133/ 29
office because of that	difference	, and because it is	10, 133/ 24
therefore where is this	difference	yet? I look always	10, 124/ 2
that there is a	difference	put between "mentiri" and	10, 226/ 14
difference -- if his	difference	prove me no such	10, 133/ 30
is yet by the	difference	of the person far	10, 20/ 34
spirituality. But surely the	difference	that he putteth seemeth	10, 19/ 15
matter: to prove another	difference	between the suit of	10, 133/ 15
us forth any verse	difference	, at adventure, that he	10, 133/ 31
lay me for a	difference	that in the suit	10, 144/ 7
I see no great	difference	between these two men	10, 123/ 30
is no very great	difference	between these words, the	10, 201/ 10
far unlike, put his	differences	and his diversities and	10, 142/ 24
warrant, that with his	differences	and his diversities he	10, 143/ 7
this: that all these	differences	and diversities that this	10, 136/ 11
therefore -- while upon	differences	and diversities that he	10, 141/ 26
before, all these verse	differences	, and all these diversities	10, 138/ 16
gathered together put any	diffidence	or mistrust -- and	10, 216/ 32
man's device, if we	dig	up and bury this	10, 101/ 23
thereas it lieth, lo,	dig	me a great pit	10, 100/ 19
Marry," quoth he, "even	dig	another great pit under	10, 100/ 23
to wit, those spiritual	dignities	to which he saith	10, 44/ 30
by reason of spiritual	dignities	accept, as some laymen	10, 43/ 2
reason of any spiritual	dignity	," and that "God were	10, 41/ 32
a word of spiritual	dignity	, and thus he saith	10, 42/ 9
to attain any spiritual	dignity	for some kind of	10, 42/ 30
reason of any spiritual	dignity	that the man hath	10, 42/ 32
nor, touching that spiritual	dignity	, he telleth not whether	10, 42/ 29
reason of any spiritual	dignity	, and God were thereby	10, 42/ 12
reason of any spiritual	dignity	, whereby God were dishonored	10, 42/ 24
reason of a spiritual	dignity	; nor yet what manner	10, 42/ 27
that as he would	dilate	the faith by force	10, 222/ 28
to see with great	diligence	that pride, covetousness, nor	10, 169/ 6
to see with great	diligence	" that "pride, covetousness, nor	10, 170/ 28
to see with great	diligence	that pride, covetousness, nor	10, 171/ 9
all that, no great	diligence	in forbearing of them	10, 80/ 16
If he used any	diligence	in questioning: then were	10, 85/ 13
see with so great	diligence	(as though they had	10, 173/ 21
out of peril using	diligence	and troth, though the	10, 162/ 26
and that is by	diligent	, politic search and examinations	10, 135/ 32

or in plain and	diligent	instructing of the people	10, 45/ 16
they will be more	diligent	to cause the layman	10, 175/ 31
the seven sacraments, nor	diligently	and plainly instruct the	10, 43/ 17
or the people not	diligently	and plainly instructed --	10, 42/ 16
and his Council see	diligently	that there should be	10, 173/ 29
very likely so to	diminish	in this realm the	10, 119/ 19
other circumstances as may	diminish	or increase their credence	10, 154/ 27
words spoken in the	diminishing	of their blame that	10, 63/ 21
strangling" he meaneth the	diminishing	of some fervor. As	10, 31/ 26
this land, without the	diminishment	of the faith in	10, 87/ 22
of heresies, with the	diminishment	and decay of the	10, 15/ 29
and go home to	dinner	, for service is all	10, 31/ 33
year in his own	diocese	every day. And therefore	10, 138/ 15
man but in London	diocese	, nor yet not but	10, 170/ 9
troubled therefor in any	diocese	in England or Wales	10, 170/ 4
while but in two	dioceses	very few been punished	10, 171/ 16
realm out of their	dioceses	, nor, to say the	10, 138/ 13
farther than those two	dioceses	, and yet, to say	10, 170/ 7
is not against them	directly	, but only intendeth to	10, 50/ 28
and exclusives that he	discerneth	nothing between copulatives and	10, 33/ 22
all cases as to	discharge	debts or restitutions, where	10, 50/ 30
ordinary declareth him for	discharged	without any other purgation	10, 123/ 25
goeth but to the	discharging	of his own personal	10, 67/ 1
for they may not	disclose	the king's counsel nor	10, 130/ 34
by and by to	disclose	who told them the	10, 106/ 31
beside, have their persons	disclosed	unto the party. Lo	10, 97/ 5
oft, both in the	disclosing	of felonies and, sometimes	10, 103/ 23
pain of excommunication, for	disclosing	that secret without their	10, 109/ 29
be somewhat the less	discontent	with me for calling	10, 25/ 25
they would) be sore	discontent	with me if I	10, 137/ 13
it, they will be	discontented	. And so grudges and	10, 187/ 28
craft of that comparison	discovered	, and the glory of	10, 27/ 28
ordinary shall by his	discretion	assign him -- which	10, 117/ 30
the judges by their	discretion	may send a writ	10, 126/ 28
too, such as their	discretion	will allow. And then	10, 121/ 18
is put in their	discretion	. But surely (as I	10, 164/ 3
prison, may by their	discretion	(if he can find	10, 127/ 35
judge should upon his	discretion	call one for suspicion	10, 139/ 13
the order of his	discretion	taketh surely from him	10, 164/ 6
thing in the ordinary's	discretion	to assign him that	10, 116/ 2
to put into the	discretion	of the judge that	10, 159/ 20
upon good abearing, by	discretion	of the justices, for	10, 128/ 28
is committed to his	discretion	. And that may haply	10, 163/ 13

at the arbitrament and	discretion	of the ordinary --	10, 114/ 4
for purgation at the	discretion	of the ordinary is	10, 117/ 7
purge himself at the	discretion	of the ordinary, and	10, 117/ 15
they may upon good	discretion	let him yet lie	10, 128/ 11
folk to business, or	dishonesty	sometimes, without either jury	10, 125/ 27
sometimes and some to	dishonesty	, both without either indictment	10, 126/ 18
business and to some	dishonesty	too, and I letted	10, 129/ 5
their counties -- which	dishonesty	, save for such secret	10, 129/ 8
honor used to God's	dishonor	the honor of God	10, 44/ 3
certainly it is more	dishonor	to the realm to	10, 26/ 19
be called honor but	dishonor	" -- and that "yet	10, 41/ 34
both enfeeble and also	dishonor	the realm." Upon these	10, 53/ 33
to God, but rather	dishonor	; and that yet, some	10, 42/ 17
that "God were thereby	dishonored	," then that honor were	10, 41/ 33
and God were thereby	dishonored	, as it may be	10, 42/ 12
dignity, whereby God were	dishonored	, that honor were not	10, 42/ 25
the verity of a	disjunctive	, it sufficeth any one	10, 33/ 25
nothing between copulatives and	disjunctives	. This man, I see	10, 33/ 23
but that they were	dismissed	and went home about	10, 60/ 21
is but to be	dismissed	, and judged that he	10, 38/ 17
they ought to be	dismissed	of justice": therein hold	10, 60/ 23
will fall in no	dispicions	. But in as far	10, 18/ 5
the fault. And our	dispicions	is of innocents that	10, 124/ 25
please them, they should	displeasure	God, and without letting	10, 180/ 19
could not without God's	displeasure	let them after pass	10, 71/ 26
faith, and provoke the	displeasure	of God, and first	10, 213/ 6
or upon malice or	displeasure	, be arrested before examination	10, 183/ 21
I mean "that the	displeasure	and grudge between them	10, 14/ 15
of his conscience and	displeasure	of God, bring up	10, 26/ 26
an open occasion of	displeasure	; no, not for all	10, 95/ 12
for dread of his	displeasure	to be forsworn rather	10, 96/ 2
at length through God's	displeasure	very far grow to	10, 125/ 24
spiritual judge upon a	displeasure	may do it ex	10, 132/ 32
of revenging mine own	displeasure	had excited me thereto	10, 13/ 11
my conscience, and for	displeasure	of my prince, "and	10, 28/ 4
dread of the king's	displeasure	, and of the whole	10, 26/ 8
faulty, not to bear	displeasure	only to their persons	10, 39/ 30
he bear the party	displeasure	: this is very well	10, 131/ 29
for all their private	displeasures	and dissensions in other	10, 44/ 22
so suddenly so well	disposed	as to amend their	10, 30/ 18
that are to be	disposed	of the Church" be	10, 209/ 2
do, if he were	disposed	to be false and	10, 164/ 11
if they were so	disposed	; and then had I	10, 131/ 31

if they were so	disposed	. And truth it is	10, 132/ 35
Church" be to be	disposed	by the priests: which	10, 209/ 2
that the order and	disposition	of the "things that	10, 209/ 1
a good man in	dispraise	of hypocrites, and not	10, 60/ 11
Nor I will not	dispraise	or deprave anything that	10, 222/ 15
spoken by him in	dispraise	of heretics as he	10, 60/ 9
saith it in his	dispraise	and in detestation of	10, 60/ 2
say, methinketh, without any	dispraise	or fault finding in	10, 136/ 24
remember, yet to the	dispraise	of the spiritual (for	10, 137/ 29
may speak thereof in	dispraise	thereof. But this will	10, 77/ 25
this good man, what	dispraise	is this to any	10, 134/ 37
by that word, neither,	dispraised	the troth of juries	10, 137/ 2
is himself (which openly	dispraiseth	these new-broached heresies, and	10, 64/ 5
which he very earnestly	dispraiseth	, that are those which	10, 23/ 35
believe twenty-four than twelve	dispraiseth	not the troth of	10, 137/ 3
proved (where all is	disproved	) -- he finisheth his	10, 141/ 12
for this matter to	dispute	with this good man	10, 216/ 34
of such matters, and	dispute	how far they may	10, 81/ 18
are that we now	dispute	upon, I trust you	10, 56/ 22
man for that, nor	dispute	with him upon the	10, 77/ 23
much the less to	dispute	or meddle with him	10, 194/ 31
of Division wherein he	disputed	against the law in	10, 146/ 8
have brought in and	disputed	with him upon this	10, 37/ 32
see. For though he	dissemble	the place because he	10, 191/ 8
he too feign and	dissemble	that never was sworn	10, 158/ 3
no wise to be	dissembled	. But now marvel I	10, 8/ 26
he left out and	dissembled	that first part of	10, 173/ 24
which this good man	dissembleth	here and inverteth here	10, 126/ 14
therein -- that he	dissembleth	, and saith not one	10, 193/ 14
print; which answer he	dissembleth	, and again provoketh me	10, 194/ 10
my words which he	dissembleth	here turn up all	10, 172/ 4
that ' murmur and	dissension	against the clergy '	10, 14/ 11
their private displeasures and	dissensions	in other things among	10, 44/ 23
that he layeth of	dissimilitude	and unlikeness between the	10, 154/ 19
since this good man	dissimuleth	that point and draweth	10, 151/ 11
well all this, he	dissimuleth	it every whit, and	10, 217/ 32
would not fail to	dissuade	it, and lay no	10, 56/ 11
and, with the necessary	distinction	that I there made	10, 214/ 19
that this good man's	distrust	cannot impair it --	10, 137/ 11
without some manner of	distrust	in their troth. And	10, 137/ 9
with me if I	distrusted	the troth of the	10, 137/ 14
King's Highness have examined	divers	such complaints at the	10, 78/ 27
give the names of	divers	others, which being called	10, 103/ 6

were a-making, divers, by	divers	very great cunning men	10, 4/ 26
against the ordinaries, and	divers	times found false before	10, 216/ 10
by the rehearsing of	divers	words of his own	10, 63/ 29
spiritual things, as be	divers	of those laws which	10, 215/ 4
many, so cunning, about	divers	answers, I longed of	10, 5/ 32
for their labor; with	divers	other devices more, every	10, 35/ 6
of his own in	divers	other places of his	10, 63/ 29
in this chapter and	divers	other places of his	10, 210/ 34
the same chapter and	divers	others, in order there	10, 65/ 29
Council. And there have	divers	juries been proved so	10, 155/ 11
in the time of	divers	of the same prelates	10, 195/ 31
in causes of felony	divers	times to the jury	10, 149/ 3
the whole realm. And	divers	statutes have there since	10, 195/ 15
chapter Master More layeth	divers	other objections to prove	10, 213/ 30
causes of this division:	divers	I have touched and	10, 17/ 17
and answers were a-making,	divers	, by divers very great	10, 4/ 25
such talking (peradventure in	divers	places used), whether he	10, 73/ 12
wherein you shall see	divers	other like words of	10, 49/ 6
clearly proved felonies before	divers	and right worshipful of	10, 136/ 1
much variance here in	divers	things -- yet for	10, 226/ 34
his differences and his	diversities	and say, "A mastiff	10, 142/ 24
if there were no	diversities	between them at all	10, 133/ 20
all these differences and	diversities	that this good man	10, 136/ 11
differences, and all these	diversities	, which this good man	10, 138/ 17
hath laid all his	diversities	on a heap, and	10, 133/ 33
his differences and his	diversities	he winneth like worship	10, 143/ 7
that because of those	diversities	, the suit of office	10, 133/ 34
while upon differences and	diversities	that he putteth between	10, 141/ 26
And therefore if his	diversity	shall serve aught for	10, 133/ 22
he first showeth a	diversity	between the example that	10, 19/ 10
for his cause a	diversity	between the one judge	10, 137/ 22
but confess a great	diversity	betwixt them that be	10, 132/ 28
mine Apology as to	divide	the matter and ask	10, 203/ 22
in their talking together,	divide	their present communication into	10, 11/ 21
thought it better to	divide	and cant it among	10, 35/ 4
truth were contrary --	divide	, after that known, all	10, 106/ 9
part the stake and	divide	all such oversights between	10, 62/ 11
points, therefore, will I	divide	this chapter, that the	10, 89/ 1
point, if he should	divide	it into twenty parts	10, 108/ 14
punishment of heresies, and	divideth	the matter into four	10, 23/ 31
cause of his own	divination	too, and hath used	10, 58/ 5
deny but that some	division	there was -- that	10, 62/ 36
that ill book of	Division	to have a right	10, 9/ 23

in his book of	Division	: This is a dangerous	10, 155/ 19
should, in lamenting of	division	, put forth a book	10, 212/ 5
and, for appeasing of	division	, sow first a slander	10, 229/ 36
before his book of	Division	five men abjured in	10, 179/ 25
touch the book of	Division	, it is an answer	10, 9/ 12
there be such a	division	or not, and in	10, 61/ 14
matter that hath made	division	between them and us	10, 209/ 4
under pretext of pacifying	division	, set forth and increase	10, 212/ 15
set forth and increase	division	with devising and spreading	10, 212/ 16
there be any such	division	or not. And after	10, 62/ 27
dialogue, to defend his	Division	against The Apology of	10, 3/ 9
there is such a	division	, seemeth to be a	10, 61/ 15
principal causes of this	division	, whereof part be recited	10, 211/ 2
there be any such	division	." And so, because this	10, 62/ 24
great general causes of	division	as the book of	10, 39/ 36
of this great general	division	, that his book maketh	10, 195/ 12
setting forth of his	division	, is else but a	10, 190/ 7
such causes of his	division	which causes but by	10, 210/ 7
by his book of	Division	and afterward by this	10, 82/ 27
in his book of	Division	for a cause of	10, 187/ 20
layeth as causes of	division	be no causes of	10, 16/ 35
in his book of	Division	aggrieve the clergy of	10, 191/ 26
there is no such	division	, be nothing contrary at	10, 62/ 35
for a cause of	division	, I can devise no	10, 187/ 20
for any cause of	division	? Or why did not	10, 45/ 7
in his book of	Division	-- whether did he	10, 54/ 29
in his book of	Division	wherein he disputed against	10, 146/ 7
for any cause of	division	, which were done both	10, 196/ 7
though his book of	Division	laboreth to draw that	10, 171/ 14
mishap to make a	division	, while the dwellers in	10, 17/ 9
in his book of	Division	, to the encouraging of	10, 9/ 19
when he wrote the	Division	, but rather ended the	10, 36/ 29
that his book of	Division	abuseth the figure of	10, 167/ 18
all his book of	Division	bendeth, laboring first, with	10, 86/ 9
whether there be any	division	or not; for this	10, 61/ 10
his pretended causes of	division	is no fruit at	10, 38/ 35
for a cause of	division	against the general body	10, 43/ 6
in his book of	Division	drove this good man	10, 79/ 20
seventh chapter of his	Division	, lo, thus, good readers	10, 109/ 16
the causes of the	division	specially be grown by	10, 192/ 22
should appear that the	division	, peril, and harm have	10, 210/ 21
principal causes of the	division	, whereof himself hath, he	10, 211/ 8
other causes of this	division	: divers I have touched	10, 17/ 17

his book of the	Division	he would have seemed	10, 20/ 9
be no causes of	division	; and, to have heretics	10, 213/ 14
it there the "late-sprung	division	." Lo, now he forgetteth	10, 62/ 29
he spoke in his	Division	of speaking heresies of	10, 68/ 18
man's first book of	Division	, and also his second	10, 169/ 23
well his book of	Division	, and this his second	10, 189/ 12
it a cause of	division	present -- how can	10, 205/ 23
be no causes of	division	, or else I should	10, 16/ 36
any reasonable cause of	division	-- there I say	10, 18/ 32
in his book of	Division	), more than I ever	10, 39/ 12
former words of his	Division	, albeit that I have	10, 49/ 2
there is such a	division	. Now, if I would	10, 63/ 8
did rather intend a	division	than agreement, I cannot	10, 225/ 19
of his book of	Division	. But what if I	10, 179/ 17
in his book of	Division	that shall, if they	10, 221/ 17
for causes of this	division	, concludeth thus: "If there	10, 61/ 8
it there the "late-sprung	division	." And so, in one	10, 61/ 13
in his book of	Division	to bring in among	10, 63/ 31
against his book of	Division	, well declared in mine	10, 85/ 29
seventh chapter of his	Division	is brought in for	10, 93/ 7
now beginneth to make	division	-- that is to	10, 200/ 9
say there that this	division	such as it is	10, 14/ 20
for a matter of	division	. And while it is	10, 17/ 7
calleth "the book of	Division	"; for certainly it is	10, 26/ 19
there be such a	division	" -- whereby it appeareth	10, 61/ 9
that there is a	division	, and call it there	10, 62/ 28
then mean I a	division	such as it is	10, 63/ 4
verily his book of	Division	, save that it saith	10, 137/ 27
slander that may make	division	; and then labor to	10, 230/ 1
seventh chapter of his	Division	, where to let the	10, 106/ 15
in his book of	Division	, it had made little	10, 199/ 32
in this time such	division	as he maketh or	10, 74/ 27
a cause of this	division	, which he maketh in	10, 205/ 19
is, not such a	division	as this man by	10, 63/ 4
words written in his	Division	) as you may read	10, 65/ 27
in his book of	Division	to make men ween	10, 67/ 13
he wrote in his	Division	that spiritual men make	10, 84/ 35
or his book of	Division	either? If men were	10, 186/ 35
for causes of this	division	that some men say	10, 212/ 1
in his book of	Division	and in mine Apology	10, 175/ 23
division, this pacifier of	division	may be much ashamed	10, 209/ 36
by his book of	Division	) that the multitude of	10, 49/ 35
for a cause of	division	, is in my mind	10, 197/ 9

excite and set forth	division	, but if myself could	10, 15/ 35
in his book of	Division	, under the name of	10, 27/ 8
in his book of	Division	had neither necessity nor	10, 78/ 35
his whole book of	Division	through, was no part	10, 17/ 19
that there is a	division	, and maketh no doubt	10, 61/ 12
dangerous time, while this	division	continueth." But now so	10, 74/ 23
as the book of	Division	doth -- of which	10, 21/ 4
first chapter of his	Division	; which words of his	10, 36/ 13
been a cause of	division	, this pacifier of division	10, 209/ 36
in his book of	Division	he not only did	10, 146/ 20
never so well, this	division	, by his own tale	10, 212/ 3
that book of his	Division	, concerning the point that	10, 68/ 1
with his book of	Division	all his purpose was	10, 225/ 29
in his book of	Division	very evil put in	10, 82/ 11
his own book of	Division	. And after, read mine	10, 88/ 22
no such great general	division	through the realm indeed	10, 39/ 37
God, and first sow	division	, and afterward rear rebellion	10, 213/ 6
callethe the "book of	Division	" (as is said before	10, 226/ 32
say there is a	division	, and to say there	10, 62/ 34
him, "There is a	division	," and yet say that	10, 63/ 6
say there is a	division	and to say there	10, 63/ 8
he now declareth: that	division	is between secular priests	10, 40/ 35
under color of ceasing	division	, excite and set forth	10, 15/ 35
point his book of	Division	, as yourselves shall anon	10, 85/ 31
his own book of	Division	, and he shall find	10, 206/ 6
dangerous time, while this	division	continueth, will show unto	10, 72/ 3
before his book of	Division	made, and some part	10, 192/ 25
there is no such	division	as he speaketh of	10, 63/ 7
one great cause of	division	between the spirituality and	10, 187/ 13
the temporalty is at	division	with the spirituality now	10, 205/ 28
this were an endless	division	, if every such fault	10, 43/ 4
of so great a	division	as he surmiseth that	10, 223/ 19
reform and redress the	division	between the temporalty and	10, 8/ 7
here his book of	Division	(for of that book	10, 10/ 15
deeds, to cease the	division	with, but that "all	10, 65/ 14
in his book of	Division	telleth them that to	10, 69/ 34
seventh chapter of his	Division	, and all that ever	10, 96/ 10
seventh chapter of his	Division	, for chances that might	10, 97/ 36
in his book of	Division	, that he that confeseth	10, 157/ 35
in his book of	Division	that "he that inquireth	10, 184/ 31
selfsame book of the	Division	-- though the maker	10, 14/ 29
say"s set forth	division	, and break the child's	10, 16/ 30
said book of the	Division	, in defaming the spirituality	10, 22/ 1

is no cause of	division	to set the whole	10, 46/ 1
as his work of	Division	toucheth there the clergy	10, 66/ 7
dangerous words of his	Division	may make the ordinaries	10, 75/ 24
sown and set forth	division	. This thing the spirituality	10, 200/ 20
cease and quench this	division	, could find the means	10, 211/ 33
as the book of	Division	saith that there is	10, 39/ 36
is no man at	division	with them therefor. For	10, 44/ 27
in his book of	Division	, as a thing for	10, 188/ 13
ever there arose any	division	thereupon. The third is	10, 209/ 13
never heard yet any	division	rise upon this point	10, 209/ 16
confess that there was	division	at the time of	10, 14/ 31
his first book, of	Division	: that is to wit	10, 6/ 9
as the book of	Division	goeth about to make	10, 21/ 31
that his book of	Division	meant not to bring	10, 64/ 19
give any cause of	division	against me, to him	10, 201/ 16
was to appease this	division	; and not to begin	10, 225/ 17
such seditious books of	division	, with such untrue "some	10, 76/ 28
never knew grudge or	division	rise here upon any	10, 209/ 30
but rather to kindle	division	. And therefore verily --	10, 210/ 5
of a heinous universal	division	. For this were an	10, 43/ 4
purpose was to appease	division	-- I will not	10, 225/ 30
but to be at	division	in general with the	10, 39/ 31
in his work of	Division	as he would here	10, 66/ 21
in his book of	Division	, where he would have	10, 143/ 12
sow and set forth	division	-- I would have	10, 225/ 32
make a book of	division	, and therein write every	10, 180/ 16
make a book of	division	for? And yet, as	10, 197/ 35
groundly causes of these	divisions	that now be not	10, 210/ 15
suffice to bring all	divisions	to an end but	10, 211/ 29
useth to make great	divisions	upon small grounds, I	10, 201/ 17
charitably reformed: all these	divisions	would shortly have an	10, 211/ 26
with, and put away	divisions	? And now, himself handling	10, 212/ 24
both appeareth by such	doctors	as write upon the	10, 114/ 12
opinion contrary to the	doctrine	that the common-known Catholic	10, 30/ 5
of light by their	doctrine	and good examples to	10, 20/ 16
the fashion of his	doctrine	is yet, in my	10, 82/ 9
of this good man's	doctrine	. And this is the	10, 83/ 7
of souls, pity, good	doctrine	, and devout prayer." And	10, 65/ 10
destroyed, by their false	doctrine	dead in the damnable	10, 48/ 24
heresies by the common-known	doctrine	of the whole Catholic	10, 69/ 2
of the most sovereign	doctrines	that is to instruct	10, 61/ 33
called his churlish keepers "	dogs	, " and when he called	10, 24/ 14
but also all their	doings	, too, and neither argue	10, 203/ 17

also to all their	doings	, too, and saith that	10, 203/ 29
find faults in their	doings	that were so many	10, 117/ 24
at the Day of	Doom	. For never can all	10, 229/ 14
dead as ever was	doornail	. For before himself brought	10, 187/ 30
make fast all their	doors	, and when thieves would	10, 142/ 15
Vigilantius, and sometimes again	Dormitantius	; and so he calleth	10, 24/ 28
This reason of his	doth	but put a suspicion	10, 164/ 1
hang up him that	doth	but rob a man	10, 218/ 34
same name. And so	doth	Saint Augustine also call	10, 25/ 32
he declareth that he	doth	not so, and proveth	10, 59/ 31
heresy or in felony)	doth	after confess and swear	10, 152/ 6
may be that he	doth	but feign; and I	10, 158/ 2
hear say that he	doth	so too. And therefore	10, 124/ 1
upon a reasonable cause	doth	suspect him; but it	10, 122/ 6
-- which yet he	doth	not affirm, but saith	10, 220/ 16
of adultery and yet	doth	not the deed, and	10, 68/ 30
of heresy -- so	doth	every denouncer, every accuser	10, 185/ 25
not do as he	doth	-- go find faults	10, 117/ 23
not say that he	doth	wrong; but finding him	10, 118/ 23
to prove that he	doth	it not for lightness	10, 163/ 11
to tolerate so long	doth	sometimes little good. And	10, 118/ 7
as small as he	doth	. But then he asketh	10, 223/ 11
now, this man that	doth	detect this heretic, against	10, 95/ 3
things -- the law	doth	invite and hire every	10, 143/ 23
officio, that he saith	doth	here much hurt. "How	10, 100/ 26
that this introduction he	doth	not bring in as	10, 11/ 17
if" as this man	doth	by "as," in his	10, 63/ 18
as he saith he	doth	not), neither in word	10, 83/ 29
in many; and so	doth	it prove indeed; and	10, 55/ 26
the law that he	doth	against the law therein	10, 163/ 8
and think that he	doth	it of lightness of	10, 157/ 7
it were true, he	doth	them yet little good	10, 82/ 30
lack of good advisement:	doth	there no man kill	10, 69/ 4
as these are, than	doth	this good man here	10, 77/ 36
man a heretic as	doth	in any manner speak	10, 77/ 20
wise as when he	doth	it, he may ween	10, 94/ 17
of a sermon, what	doth	he tell me? He	10, 41/ 28
this man taketh it,	doth	signify a meeting and	10, 198/ 8
surely methinketh as he	doth	, that the more charitable	10, 50/ 18
say that his provision	doth	not suffice, not even	10, 93/ 34
manifest tokens that he	doth	it not of lightness	10, 146/ 15
evident token that he	doth	it not of any	10, 166/ 28
I say that he	doth	a great offense, and	10, 111/ 34

done therewith as he	doth	with the other, leave	10, 181/ 7
print abroad as he	doth	in the other, whereas	10, 192/ 13
over as Master More	doth	pass it over. For	10, 186/ 17
over as Master More	doth	pass it over. For	10, 188/ 21
at all. And how	doth	he now prove us	10, 90/ 1
prove him that "if"	doth	not always purport a	10, 63/ 10
as this good man	doth	, if Summa rosella were	10, 185/ 9
make complaint. And this	doth	, as you see, this	10, 128/ 7
some cannot, and none	doth	, if he should put	10, 139/ 33
to think that he	doth	it of some malice	10, 89/ 15
saith that it always	doth	, but is sometimes used	10, 63/ 11
to marvel as he	doth	, wherefore I spoke thereof	10, 223/ 22
say "the Pacifier here	doth	this or that to	10, 64/ 1
for his venial sins,	doth	, for all that, no	10, 80/ 16
wise, and sometimes so	doth	it, too, that folk	10, 107/ 24
it seemeth, Master More	doth	partly move that I	10, 189/ 28
commend any man that	doth	. For if the law	10, 193/ 30
as this good man	doth	, and procure the change	10, 230/ 10
man do, as he	doth	, say contrary thereto himself	10, 10/ 2
not that any man	doth	. Be not these heinous	10, 197/ 34
in this fourteenth chapter	doth	-- and to tell	10, 81/ 25
of them, and so	doth	the ordinary too. Now	10, 72/ 32
lack of good advisement?	Doth	never none unthrifts upon	10, 69/ 5
be assoiled: what answer	doth	he make unto it	10, 219/ 36
so that he that	doth	arrest him upon a	10, 122/ 5
well as this man	doth	, and as well as	10, 185/ 14
he will, and so	doth	, declare therein what he	10, 41/ 14
appetite. And so he	doth	here etc.. What high	10, 208/ 18
the book of Division	doth	-- of which I	10, 21/ 4
better effect than he	doth	his here, which, with	10, 208/ 27
kept, than this Pacifier	doth	for his, while he	10, 22/ 32
in effect so he	doth	, "Master More will not	10, 77/ 17
simple and plain, those	double	, wily shrews could never	10, 64/ 16
one or the other	double	. For first, every man	10, 190/ 13
few that it were	double	folly to lay that	10, 196/ 6
did, he should make	double	lies. This showeth that	10, 190/ 18
in their necks the	double	slander of that from	10, 22/ 16
of a shrewd, wily	doubleness	? For (saving that his	10, 66/ 31
of mine Apology, and	doubly	confuteth it -- that	10, 46/ 35
folly of his device,	doubly	(ere we depart) so	10, 105/ 20
division, and maketh no	doubt	at it -- and	10, 61/ 13
make myself sure and	doubt	nothing at all, even	10, 135/ 6
saved. But yet without	doubt	, as far as I	10, 118/ 25

he, no cause to	doubt	of what authority he	10, 214/ 3
place to make a	doubt	whether there be such	10, 61/ 14
that, folio 217, I	doubt	whether there be any	10, 62/ 26
I would so little	doubt	it to be true	10, 135/ 12
him, may (as no	doubt	were there but he	10, 75/ 34
so high -- what	doubt	is there but though	10, 203/ 1
leave the people in	doubt	, and in dread of	10, 80/ 35
thither. And I nothing	doubt	but that even there	10, 151/ 14
saith, importeth always a	doubt	-- therefore he saith	10, 62/ 26
Highness do as I	doubt	not but His Highness	10, 183/ 3
I ween, be no	doubt	but that if, after	10, 153/ 28
there, that I little	doubt	but that if the	10, 183/ 2
if" purporteth always a	doubt	. And after, in the	10, 61/ 11
ye will then, I	doubt	not, think it but	10, 87/ 34
this is done little	doubt	of your judgment, ye	10, 88/ 28
men's hands. And I	doubt	also as little but	10, 185/ 11
him out of that	doubt	that I meant not	10, 149/ 10
wherein there were (I	doubt	it not) men that	10, 113/ 13
that matter "out of	doubt	" that "whereas men would	10, 174/ 9
-- since I nothing	doubt	in my mind but	10, 215/ 10
argueth against a little	doubt	that I moved upon	10, 36/ 12
repressing of heresies in	doubt	and fear of infamy	10, 23/ 11
shortly see, without any	doubt	, great increase of heretics	10, 145/ 29
man. And all his	doubt	concerning the said laws	10, 216/ 35
not always purport a	doubt	, as he saith that	10, 63/ 10
And therefore saith: I	doubt	me very sore that	10, 212/ 28
about. But this I	doubt	not, but that if	10, 67/ 28
avow the doing, and	doubt	not but that if	10, 129/ 10
yet, and shall, I	doubt	not, in the King's	10, 75/ 21
hearing? Yes, yes, I	doubt	not, and the jury	10, 154/ 14
there would be without	doubt	many more. The other	10, 136/ 9
either. For I little	doubt	but that there were	10, 185/ 7
not where. And I	doubt	that then they both	10, 20/ 18
then have I little	doubt	but that they would	10, 56/ 6
to no man any	doubt	, but that though a	10, 153/ 7
conjectures to put little	doubt	therein. For though I	10, 183/ 34
should, yet out of	doubt	indeed should turn to	10, 15/ 27
man maketh here a	doubt	what manner witnesses I	10, 149/ 5
had no cause to	doubt	of his words wherein	10, 214/ 1
case happened, I nothing	doubt	but they would. First	10, 151/ 28
there were also a	doubt	that he would flee	10, 168/ 36
besides all that, a	doubt	that he would flee	10, 182/ 1
and that done, I	doubt	not but you shall	10, 60/ 28

he ought to have	doubted	more than he hath	10, 183/ 18
do -- yet I	doubted	somewhat whether he so	10, 198/ 15
More might have reasonably	doubted	, and, as I suppose	10, 183/ 18
And he might have	doubted	also that some innocents	10, 183/ 23
reasonable conjecture to have	doubted	more at the matter	10, 183/ 12
it appeareth that he	doubteth	whether there be any	10, 61/ 10
I suppose no man	doubteth	but that in the	10, 139/ 30
that, he saith, he	doubteth	, but he saith that	10, 184/ 36
God's word be true,"	doubteth	not of the truth	10, 63/ 13
am sure no man	doubteth	but that these be	10, 198/ 24
should poison them that	drank	thereof, that then I	10, 71/ 3
to their tails and	draw	them home. And then	10, 142/ 19
not return but evermore	draw	back -- if the	10, 118/ 20
sufficient to make them	draw	back from making themselves	10, 97/ 31
folk of either party	draw	both by one line	10, 213/ 2
of Division laboreth to	draw	that false suspicion farther	10, 171/ 14
refrain from thieving and	draw	themselves to thrift, or	10, 136/ 7
dissimuleth that point and	draweth	me forth before the	10, 151/ 12
sin itself is a	drawing	toward the deadly, rather	10, 80/ 34
a new law were	drawn	and put forth to	10, 229/ 17
never know them, for	dread	of his displeasure to	10, 96/ 2
his conscience, and for	dread	of the king's displeasure	10, 26/ 8
mortal, so that the	dread	thereof could make men	10, 80/ 23
for all that, in	dread	that another man will	10, 94/ 22
to drive them, by	dread	or by shame or	10, 213/ 17
in doubt, and in	dread	of deadly sin, and	10, 80/ 35
leaveth them so in	dread	and fear still, that	10, 99/ 5
in some cases, for	dread	of peril that may	10, 93/ 10
allow and approve his	dread	, for all that his	10, 94/ 24
suppose, judge a very	dreaming	tale. And therein it	10, 192/ 29
the 26th leaf, he	dribbleth	in a word of	10, 42/ 9
would go give such	drink	about as should poison	10, 71/ 3
necessary occasion should haply	drive	me thereto, as no	10, 79/ 19
of the people, to	drive	them, by dread or	10, 213/ 17
arresting them, and to	drive	the ordinaries forever to	10, 180/ 29
be cause sufficient to	drive	him to purge himself	10, 112/ 9
good and sure to	drive	out of the accuser's	10, 99/ 10
offense and worthy to	drive	him to this point	10, 112/ 3
them not, be sometimes	driven	to yield a good	10, 154/ 31
And necessity hath also	driven	the King's Grace and	10, 155/ 6
upon suspicion should be	driven	to make his purgation	10, 218/ 14
me, with a solemn	driven	process, whether I would	10, 30/ 9
he shall neither be	driven	to abjuration nor purgation	10, 123/ 13

a man may be	driven	to a purgation without	10, 110/ 35
a man may be	driven	to a purgation without	10, 111/ 10
a man may be	driven	to his purgation without	10, 111/ 33
worthy were to be	driven	to his purgation and	10, 111/ 35
indeed, and so be	driven	to his purgation or	10, 113/ 33
this place, he is	driven	to a shrewd narrow	10, 206/ 21
suspicion of heresy be	driven	to purge themselves after	10, 183/ 16
by the law be	driven	to it without offense	10, 112/ 5
that he may be	driven	thereto without witness: wherefore	10, 112/ 6
his book of Division	drove	this good man thereto	10, 79/ 20
see well that himself	drove	me to think that	10, 173/ 27
that honor is "only	due	to virtue," and that	10, 41/ 28
willful offenders go without	due	correction. Who could end	10, 172/ 12
and chantries letting the	due	examination requisite for restitution	10, 52/ 18
be a heretic without	due	examination, as is before	10, 76/ 13
him unrighteously and against	due	order of justice. Mark	10, 219/ 31
him unrighteously and against	due	order of justice." This	10, 220/ 19
offenders go not without	due	correction: is not this	10, 170/ 30
must be by a	due	and reasonable order. And	10, 148/ 10
I cannot see what	due	or reasonable order of	10, 148/ 13
on as heretics, before	due	examination in that behalf	10, 76/ 9
a heretic without such	due	examination as this man	10, 76/ 20
offenders go not without	due	correction." And when Master	10, 169/ 8
answers were even very	dull	and dead. But then	10, 6/ 21
that is spoken very	dully	-- well, since so	10, 220/ 1
the seven sacraments not	duly	administered, for maintenance of	10, 42/ 35
justice, and do not	duly	administer some of the	10, 43/ 16
of justice or in	duly	administering some of the	10, 45/ 15
the seven sacraments not	duly	administered -- or the	10, 42/ 15
had been in Almaine	duly	followed in the beginning	10, 96/ 27
born deaf and thereby	dumb	! And now, concerning this	10, 140/ 15
whom I say I	durst	warrant to be of	10, 55/ 30
occasion of slander, he	durst	here none call them	10, 29/ 30
bad indeed. But I	durst	in my conscience no	10, 79/ 15
his word. But I	durst	well warrant it that	10, 196/ 33
and yet not one	durst	openly complain. Lo, thus	10, 103/ 25
his neighbors, whereof they	durst	not openly make complaint	10, 128/ 6
much how Master More	durst	, for offense of his	10, 26/ 7
much how this man	durst	, for offense of his	10, 26/ 25
mind I said I	durst	warrant well that some	10, 53/ 26
man's sermon -- I	durst	well in the same	10, 46/ 22
railing fashion, if I	durst	be bold to tell	10, 46/ 11
grudges -- that I	durst	be bold to warrant	10, 53/ 27

one judge as I	durst	trust the troth of	10, 134/ 22
yet but that I	durst	as well trust the	10, 131/ 33
yet but that he	durst	as well trust the	10, 133/ 7
day but that I	durst	as well trust the	10, 134/ 21
his matter in the	dust	so shamefully? Now, where	10, 205/ 36
not now do their	duties	in subduing heresies without	10, 75/ 19
some part of their	duties	toward God's honor undone	10, 44/ 15
and obloquy, leave their	duties	undone and let heretics	10, 6/ 11
the statutes, be their	duties	still, and that they	10, 197/ 1
some part of their	duty	, and that also but	10, 45/ 35
the doing of their	duty	therein -- and not	10, 23/ 16
I would, as my	duty	is, pray God give	10, 184/ 17
sometimes do not their	duty	therein, but leave some	10, 44/ 14
so soon as the	duty	of their office would	10, 30/ 19
their part and their	duty	in such points as	10, 77/ 35
truly and charitably their	duty	, both in secret detecting	10, 99/ 27
I would, as my	duty	were, be surely very	10, 59/ 13
not so thereas they	dwell	themselves, yet ween, I	10, 17/ 11
afterward when honest men,	dwellers	upon the bridge, came	10, 16/ 21
a division, while the	dwellers	in every quarter about	10, 17/ 9
the good not give	ear	to the bad folk	10, 215/ 20
man giveth a deaf	ear	always. And here, upon	10, 193/ 11
policy would give none	ear	, but in his answer	10, 139/ 2
other, nor to give	ear	to false, seditious slander	10, 213/ 1
this matter into serious,	earnest	arguments. But I shall	10, 56/ 14
but be sad and	earnest	rude railings indeed. Then	10, 46/ 33
him than with odious	earnest	arguments seriously to press	10, 53/ 6
to look well and	earnestly	upon them, and like	10, 16/ 24
fifth, which he very	earnestly	dispraiseth, that are those	10, 23/ 35
and inculcateth into their	ears	that I exhort both	10, 23/ 1
dare, peradventure, for his	ears	. This thing, good readers	10, 103/ 11
it go by his	ears	as though he never	10, 129/ 13
heard it his own	ears	will refuse to become	10, 101/ 9
the salt of the	earth	, and if the salt	10, 21/ 15
wise man, for the	ease	of heretics, hath now	10, 190/ 29
to find out, to	ease	the reader's labor and	10, 7/ 21
it not more his	ease	to be put to	10, 123/ 7
is indeed a good	ease	to the temporal judge	10, 132/ 9
be changed, to the	ease	of heretics, that have	10, 39/ 10
nought, and love their	ease	and their wealth, and	10, 212/ 7
after his heart somewhat	eased	, he cometh to himself	10, 35/ 34
them may much more	easily	forbear them. And therefore	10, 81/ 11
and may be more	easily	forborne -- I never	10, 80/ 30

great Turk, were between	Easter	and Michaelmas last past	10, 3/ 4
from the week after	Easter	till as much before	10, 5/ 36
flesh from Quinquagesima to	Easter	-- I take it	10, 223/ 10
plain point, and as	easy	to spy as a	10, 64/ 25
changed and made more	easy	can never have any	10, 221/ 10
For iwis it is	easy	to see that if	10, 64/ 15
And therefore it is	easy	to perceive, whatsoever himself	10, 227/ 23
to make them more	easy	, wherewith heretics would wax	10, 230/ 12
of venery as men	eat	, and hunt and kill	10, 142/ 5
that the priests should	eat	no flesh from Quinquagesima	10, 223/ 10
all, for they must	eat	too, and will sometimes	10, 142/ 2
that he would have	eaten	his grass if he	10, 199/ 12
now) saith even, in	effect	, as much -- yea	10, 137/ 30
to be of small	effect	to help an innocent	10, 183/ 29
first chapter was in	effect	nothing else but by	10, 222/ 5
safeguard of innocents, the	effect	is the decay of	10, 168/ 4
man say, and in	effect	so he doth, "Master	10, 77/ 17
to a little better	effect	than he doth his	10, 208/ 27
is nothing else in	effect	but a fair confession	10, 131/ 7
way all of one	effect	. And as for presentments	10, 139/ 22
is but of small	effect	. This reason hath, lo	10, 178/ 8
contained matter of great	effect	, and which he much	10, 40/ 33
good of very small,	effect	. Then goeth he forth	10, 178/ 19
no. And because the	effect	of all his answer	10, 120/ 35
leaf, hath so little	effect	and substance in it	10, 199/ 18
should sound to that	effect	that the judges that	10, 177/ 32
Clementine was not of	effect	in the king's laws	10, 168/ 33
words amount to that	effect	that Master More saith	10, 169/ 19
by me. For in	effect	it containeth nothing else	10, 17/ 34
presentments and indictments, what	effect	would come of them	10, 139/ 23
-- I answered in	effect	only these, of which	10, 222/ 9
they bring it to	effect	. Here you see, good	10, 182/ 29
matter of no little	effect	. For, taking that he	10, 40/ 29
no better, but in	effect	even this: that against	10, 119/ 1
are of no great	effect	. For if we should	10, 108/ 24
words of such substantial	effect	that I would not	10, 199/ 27
therein, and yet none	effectual	matter were there for	10, 40/ 15
worst, which were most	effectual	causes if they were	10, 212/ 21
witnesses with him, and	eft	charitably give him monition	10, 72/ 15
again return, good readers,	eftsoons	unto the first: that	10, 105/ 14
man's seventeenth chapter. The	Eighteenth	Chapter His eighteenth chapter	10, 184/ 24
The Eighteenth Chapter His	eighteenth	chapter beginneth folio 69	10, 184/ 26
least in this his	eighteenth	, in which he boasteth	10, 194/ 16

matter: read yet the	eighteenth	chapter of mine Apology	10, 49/ 5
remnant of the said	eighteenth	chapter, and showeth that	10, 192/ 21
of heresies, in the	eighteenth	chapter, and you shall	10, 64/ 36
followeth in the said	eighth	chapter thus: "But surely	10, 168/ 22
as a key. The	Eighth	Chapter His eighth chapter	10, 41/ 6
chapter, beginning in the	eighth	leaf, he first showeth	10, 19/ 9
The Eighth Chapter His	eighth	chapter beginneth in the	10, 41/ 7
I say in the	eighth	chapter of the said	10, 168/ 11
the seventh and the	eighth	for that they labored	10, 222/ 1
very few years, above	eighty	thousand persons in one	10, 210/ 25
Bizance, but as for	El-Kahirah	or Salem, I never	10, 34/ 11
had been either at	El-Kahirah	or at Salem or	10, 34/ 6
heretic Marcion "the devil's	eldest	son," and except our	10, 24/ 17
some of them an	elephant	of a gnat, and	10, 212/ 18
the leaf 174. The	Eleventh	Chapter His eleventh chapter	10, 56/ 30
The Eleventh Chapter His	eleventh	chapter beginneth in the	10, 56/ 32
declaration here in his	eleventh	chapter, well perceive also	10, 57/ 20
such as would not	else	come home -- now	10, 142/ 10
grace he hath not,	else	is it a sure	10, 10/ 8
heretic or any malefactor	else	. But then again I	10, 30/ 14
wrote, nor any man	else	, proved by any of	10, 173/ 17
hold it opinatively or	else	(rather than be burned	10, 83/ 26
far overseen -- or	else	, if he be not	10, 156/ 29
had been still nothing	else	but only Bizance's writing	10, 12/ 19
pretended defense is nothing	else	in effect but a	10, 131/ 7
of the harm that	else	would follow, by the	10, 132/ 14
we do well. For	else	shall there, by the	10, 228/ 36
gave them warning or	else	though he did --	10, 55/ 2
with him and God-forbid	else	too, for else might	10, 60/ 24
well yourselves intendeth nothing	else	but by example of	10, 120/ 16
was in effect nothing	else	but by false, slanderous	10, 222/ 6
bring it forth, or	else	that you find it	10, 19/ 2
send for them; or	else	that, hearing folk so	10, 85/ 7
might be forborne or	else	the means found to	10, 229/ 25
he do the one,	else	have I good cause	10, 196/ 1
what it meaneth, or	else	is it hard for	10, 113/ 21
such mischief as would	else	do much harm: good	10, 229/ 18
causes of division, or	else	I should have devised	10, 16/ 36
effect it containeth nothing	else	but that he would	10, 17/ 34
man hath himself, or	else	how foolishly he hath	10, 192/ 9
forth their fellow, or	else	to make him friends	10, 197/ 29
by some shrews or	else	but of himself, I	10, 230/ 34
should follow thereon, or	else	some worldly honor by	10, 42/ 31

or in any man's	else	. And therefore I have	10, 222/ 16
the tale again or	else	in keeping it counsel	10, 32/ 27
I suppose no man	else	, but that it may	10, 128/ 32
wit than I --	else	could I lay a	10, 117/ 25
trust unto his, or	else	at the leastwise every	10, 119/ 4
that he findeth, or	else	at the leastwise the	10, 198/ 25
either of forgetfulness or	else	of wiliness, leaveth out	10, 62/ 32
mean so -- or	else	must have left his	10, 177/ 6
man or any man	else	, I cannot let them	10, 79/ 13
themselves, and no man	else	. But now letting pass	10, 225/ 10
misreport him shamefully. And	else	, I trust, look in	10, 60/ 15
God-forbid else too, for	else	might they lose between	10, 60/ 24
a false ground, or	else	, if he make any	10, 87/ 30
yet more clearly. Or	else	, if any man be	10, 62/ 18
of the realm; and	else	would there many such	10, 135/ 35
of the peace, which	else	, for much money, I	10, 126/ 3
beasts and vermin as	else	would destroy much victual	10, 142/ 6
wit nor no man's	else	can find no further	10, 98/ 30
more can no man	else	-- find no further	10, 98/ 33
of that judgment, or	else	they be not without	10, 45/ 19
things needs be, for	else	were they not two	10, 150/ 17
the ordinaries' hands, which	else	should peradventure not have	10, 185/ 32
in the other; or	else	, instead of one harm	10, 121/ 25
same chapter before --	else	, in all other cases	10, 106/ 18
of that infamy, or	else	to do penance for	10, 112/ 10
the spiritual judges, or	else	the common people. Now	10, 77/ 30
folk's obloquy to themselves-ward,	else	to the people there	10, 134/ 18
him to it, or	else	supply his room and	10, 209/ 25
must mean so, or	else	(as I said) he	10, 173/ 12
only Bizance's writing, and	else	would also Salem have	10, 12/ 20
hath been said before,	else	shall they see that	10, 228/ 22
them some other, or	else	all seven some one	10, 33/ 30
nor in any realm	else	any law stand in	10, 221/ 3
and other meetings, or	else	make them such friends	10, 197/ 21
this matter better, or	else	that man that they	10, 91/ 21
they take for nothing	else	but for the declaration	10, 25/ 13
not, nor no man	else	neither, what the spiritual	10, 45/ 26
to do both; or	else	to do the first	10, 50/ 14
peradventure cause some that	else	would tell the truth	10, 96/ 1
kept away for fear.	Else	, in all the remnant	10, 108/ 19
very clearly nought or	else	that at the leastwise	10, 133/ 26
such pestilent heresies as	else	would oppress the Catholic	10, 213/ 5
wont to have, "or	else	to show themselves not	10, 197/ 12

themselves to thrift, or	else	, notwithstanding that there are	10, 136/ 8
I trow, no man's	else	-- till these words	10, 208/ 22
be brought about; or	else	that if they were	10, 169/ 13
all this matter nothing	else	but that they would	10, 189/ 3
him, and every man	else	that list to read	10, 35/ 30
wise we should; or	else	he meaneth to teach	10, 116/ 26
man nor any man	else	is able to confute	10, 158/ 9
go make more, or	else	must we use the	10, 94/ 1
of his division, is	else	but a very vain	10, 190/ 7
full prudently devised. For	else	would Salem ween that	10, 12/ 17
presentment had before. For	else	if he ween to	10, 133/ 28
piece I mean nothing	else	but that whereas this	10, 126/ 9
if they list, or	else	if they will algates	10, 91/ 7
as he seemeth or	else	that some wily shrews	10, 191/ 2
to the straiter or	else	to the worse --	10, 229/ 35
heresy or in anything	else	. And so would he	10, 177/ 17
other towns with them,	embattled	in such dialogues: Sir	10, 3/ 18
the faith by the	emboldening	of heretics, the instrument	10, 168/ 4
I purpose not to	embusy	myself with confuting of	10, 222/ 12
ambassadors of both the	emperors	; that is to wit	10, 144/ 30
the spirituality, it was	enacted	by Parliament that ordinaries	10, 168/ 29
with a marvelous metamorphosis	enchanted	and turned into two	10, 3/ 6
the Catholic faith, to	encourage	them on the other	10, 23/ 15
of Division, to the	encouraging	of heretics and peril	10, 9/ 19
should turn to the	encouraging	of heretics and increase	10, 15/ 28
Catholic faith by the	encouraging	of heretics, which would	10, 145/ 16
I will not long	encumber	you with any generalities	10, 227/ 30
Master More will needly	endeavor	himself to hide the	10, 210/ 33
mar all than to	endeavor	himself to make all	10, 212/ 29
the chapter, that I "	endeavor	" myself "very much to	10, 18/ 9
said treatise, then he	endeavoreth	himself very much to	10, 169/ 10
the spirituality his sentence	ended	not there, but went	10, 175/ 15
the Division, but rather	ended	the clause in such	10, 36/ 29
answer of the Pacifier	ended	. And this was by	10, 12/ 16
show thee that it	endeth	. Consider, good readers, that	10, 11/ 16
And there my sentence	endeth	, as to this purpose	10, 174/ 28
And there my sentence	endeth	as to this purpose	10, 175/ 12
to himself again and	endeth	the chapter very well	10, 35/ 35
in only prose, he	endeth	all the whole book	10, 12/ 25
to such an ungracious	ending	. These be, lo, the	10, 96/ 28
For this were an	endless	division, if every such	10, 43/ 4
bare oath of his	enemy	that saith he is	10, 228/ 34
for all that his	enemy	is upon loss of	10, 94/ 25

feared still, that his	enemy	will as well adventure	10, 94/ 29
that thereby they both	enfeeble	and also dishonor the	10, 53/ 33
goeth he farther, and	enforceth	his reason with the	10, 159/ 1
never nowhere in all	England	found one. And that	10, 85/ 18
in this realm of	England	have also attempted the	10, 104/ 36
Zwingli; and here in	England	Tyndale, Friar Barnes, George	10, 200/ 18
in any diocese in	England	or Wales by the	10, 170/ 4
our matter written in	England	and in English words	10, 37/ 20
it might serve in	England	, might not have served	10, 96/ 23
ween, was yet in	England	never put in ure	10, 93/ 15
it might serve in	England	, yet might it not	10, 97/ 9
lieth) the clergy of	England	for use of the	10, 191/ 13
this, and sometimes in	England	too, that some evil	10, 115/ 12
others, the ambassadors of	England	. There were the ambassadors	10, 144/ 29
might not serve in	England	) -- that thing do	10, 97/ 11
it might serve in	England	, but that though it	10, 97/ 8
as I say, good	English	. But when a book	10, 167/ 29
at adventure in printed	English	books abroad, as may	10, 81/ 23
than write them in	English	, against the counsel of	10, 19/ 34
say" is as shrewd	English	as any Deutsch woman	10, 167/ 31
know well it is	English	. But the fault that	10, 167/ 17
in England and in	English	words, stand for a	10, 37/ 20
wrote those things in	English	, though Jean Gerson wrote	10, 19/ 30
not, yet in any	English	book that I would	10, 69/ 29
reading, I would in	English	into every man's hand	10, 79/ 33
here and can read	English	, which are not, ye	10, 39/ 33
the priests' faults in	English	might put them in	10, 20/ 4
better out of his	English-printed	book than in it	10, 77/ 27
open-printed books, for any	Englishman	to do; nor, verily	10, 22/ 4
should because we be	Englishmen	, and our matter written	10, 37/ 19
and Bizance were two	Englishmen	indeed, and spoke those	10, 11/ 2
and turned into two	Englishmen	by the wonderful inventive	10, 3/ 7
consider the circumstances, and	enjoin	the penance after the	10, 219/ 12
the ordinary might also	enjoin	him some certain things	10, 116/ 15
bishop or inquirers may	enjoin	such as they have	10, 109/ 27
as the spiritual judge	enjoineth	to the other. For	10, 121/ 20
the thing which they	enjoy	by the name of	10, 206/ 12
neither should the parson	enjoy	the profit nor the	10, 196/ 13
that might happen, of	enmity	, or hope of lucre	10, 106/ 24
mean conditions without notable	enormities	, such they were already	10, 177/ 8
these affections with notable	enormity	, then till he prove	10, 172/ 30
were surely observed, were	enough	to fill a whole	10, 73/ 16
all shortly and short	enough	, and answer a long	10, 129/ 23

realm standeth therewith well	enough	), he maketh as though	10, 188/ 33
there are yet thieves	enough	, there would be without	10, 136/ 9
For I am sure	enough	my words be no	10, 169/ 29
them. Ye know well	enough	why they be tedious	10, 213/ 34
should be defended well	enough	, and their beasts brought	10, 142/ 36
of Christ's Gospel well	enough	. And also, concerning this	10, 56/ 25
saith before is far	enough	from the danger of	10, 55/ 27
and talk heresies well	enough	, without the danger or	10, 82/ 28
yet were mine plain	enough	. And strong enough were	10, 120/ 5
were a heretic, is	enough	to judge every such	10, 77/ 20
it had been well	enough	. For as for the	10, 54/ 3
-- it is not	enough	, I say, for him	10, 150/ 15
not in this matter	enough	for this good man	10, 138/ 29
compurgators, peradventure more than	enough	. For it hath been	10, 115/ 10
for the remedy good	enough	. But then have there	10, 115/ 17
I see why well	enough	. For since himself seeth	10, 125/ 9
and liken them well	enough	together. For I may	10, 157/ 23
necessity. For it is	enough	for me, if I	10, 82/ 19
it may be likely	enough	to happen in some	10, 205/ 1
this himself seeth well	enough	, and therefore in the	10, 214/ 20
heresies (which wit heretics	enough	have), then is all	10, 73/ 6
hath his second oath	enough	to bear it against	10, 152/ 36
his words were well	enough	, he hath made his	10, 206/ 33
truth, would with shame	enough	to himself make men	10, 210/ 30
judges in heresy well	enough	. For they may have	10, 177/ 3
his words were plain	enough	, that he meaneth only	10, 214/ 5
in that piece well	enough	. For I neither meant	10, 149/ 19
three? Yes, forsooth, true	enough	though I never found	10, 34/ 21
notwithstanding, he were likely	enough	to lie. Now, since	10, 151/ 32
think they may well	enough	, both without offense of	10, 185/ 5
all that, other examples	enough	, both in other good	10, 120/ 27
plain enough. And strong	enough	were my part with	10, 120/ 6
be saved harmless well	enough	and offenders punished too	10, 183/ 8
His soul is safe	enough	, though his purse may	10, 162/ 20
their souls are safe	enough	-- as safe as	10, 162/ 16
is for my purpose	enough	. But then saith he	10, 128/ 8
see it too, well	enough	. I have seen such	10, 148/ 19
the matter yet safe	enough	again; it shall never	10, 73/ 26
every man hath experience	enough	that ye shall seldom	10, 139/ 20
upon their own letters,	enough	to be showed, at	10, 28/ 18
I can see well	enough	that in some case	10, 166/ 17
ten fires be pain	enough	for him that wrote	10, 54/ 23
law might be good	enough	though they that secretly	10, 134/ 3

that it is not	enough	for him that will	10, 150/ 14
have satisfied myself well	enough	, and that the letter	10, 206/ 24
this man seeth well	enough	that though the faults	10, 211/ 27
have more work than	enough	to defend them well	10, 49/ 9
restitutions, where there is	enough	to pay them with	10, 50/ 31
beasts brought home well	enough	too; so they should	10, 142/ 36
require, prove it plain	enough	. But of this gear	10, 104/ 5
-- it is evident	enough	that by those words	10, 162/ 38
law would be good	enough	in felony, though the	10, 137/ 19
it was meetly well	enough	already. And thus you	10, 173/ 23
would not, it were	enough	for me to say	10, 151/ 24
be saved harmless well	enough	, " might happen to be	10, 183/ 29
be borne meetly well	enough	. And as touching the	10, 48/ 9
tokens might be plain	enough	though they were less	10, 166/ 34
himself, no man wise	enough	of himself. Wherefore it	10, 61/ 26
that it were good	enough	, but yet would needs	10, 138/ 25
the words that next	ensue	, where he goeth farther	10, 160/ 36
to see what might	ensue	thereon if it were	10, 204/ 31
and peril that would	ensue	thereon: I will desire	10, 228/ 7
mischief he showeth that	ensueth	thereupon! The other party	10, 197/ 31
Michaelmas and Halloweentide next	ensuing	, in this debellation vanquished	10, 3/ 12
others, in order there	ensuing	, of which this man	10, 65/ 30
the next chapter hereafter	ensuing	, and continueth to the	10, 11/ 15
with this good man	enter	in this matter into	10, 56/ 13
the witnesses be not	entered	in the record, yet	10, 154/ 33
any spiritual judge hath	enterprised	in default of justice	10, 209/ 32
of his accuser, to	entitle	him to his writ	10, 130/ 7
and so is it	entitled	upon the leaves. And	10, 10/ 34
shortness: I nothing therein	envy	the man's praise. For	10, 7/ 31
those words "ad arbitrium	episcopi	" were not written in	10, 115/ 1
which in the seventh	epistle	of his first book	10, 48/ 31
a request indifferent and	equal	for us both, since	10, 88/ 14
faults on both parts	equally	, here (in the second	10, 20/ 11
from such indifference and	equity	as ought and must	10, 174/ 17
from such indifference and	equity	as ought and must	10, 174/ 32
from such indifference and	equity	as ought and must	10, 176/ 30
from the indifference and	equity	that I assign --	10, 177/ 33
titles Calvicius Sinecii, Moriae	Erasmi	, be names convenient for	10, 9/ 1
pertain unto Synesius and	Erasmus	, or peradventure to neither	10, 9/ 4
if a provincial council	err	, there are in Christ's	10, 215/ 15
that in writs of	error	and in pleas of	10, 171/ 1
can in no wise	escape	but that they must	10, 45/ 11
time might haply to	escape	a right wise man	10, 40/ 26

should not so have	escaped	him, ye may be	10, 103/ 33
a man's land by	escheat	have place but in	10, 108/ 22
have his lands by	escheat	after his death. And	10, 106/ 1
it were good to	eschew	it, and not to	10, 188/ 26
yet it would be	eschewed	. And also, if they	10, 187/ 27
spirituality; and so he	escheweth	and fleeth the less	10, 26/ 22
the other -- and	especially	so many at once	10, 15/ 10
upon a little face;	especially	while, as clearly as	10, 64/ 26
and not offend therein,	especially	deadly. Howbeit, he may	10, 175/ 9
and, among other vices,	especially	such pestilent heresies as	10, 213/ 4
and not offend therein,	especially	deadly. But I have	10, 177/ 4
of the clergy, and	especially	of the ordinaries in	10, 167/ 20
and the sacraments, and	especially	the Blessed Sacrament of	10, 222/ 34
remembrance to amend them;	especially	because he saith even	10, 20/ 5
all men, but most	especially	of them that daily	10, 84/ 4
that some say that,	especially	of late, the matters	10, 170/ 39
too, yea, and prelates	especially	too. And then when	10, 203/ 3
for heresy -- and	especially	now, this time --	10, 140/ 4
be accursed. I have	espied	this good man is	10, 197/ 3
and some piece of	Essex	alone, and the complaints	10, 170/ 10
-- I would not	esteem	the babbling of two	10, 179/ 29
unstable, though we be	esteemed	and taken as angels	10, 61/ 23
temporal courts weighed and	esteemed	so light but that	10, 154/ 30
otherwise, might for the	estimation	of his book more	10, 40/ 24
too. For in his	estimation	the power lieth to	10, 154/ 25
the respect of their	estimation	among men (which yet	10, 23/ 17
in heaven, avoiding the	eternal	fire of hell, have	10, 231/ 11
of) to the pope	Eugenius	is in good faith	10, 31/ 36
the "blessed brethren" and "	evangelical	brethren." And for the	10, 24/ 4
call now these brethren	evangelical	, yet he meant that	10, 25/ 35
themselves took that name "	evangelical	" arrogantly to themselves, both	10, 25/ 7
themselves, both by the "	evangelical	liberty" that they pretended	10, 25/ 8
scorn, and instead of "	evangelicals	" wrote them "pseudo-evangelicals." Now	10, 25/ 19
by the name of "	evangelicals	" -- I well allow	10, 24/ 35
For answer of this	evasion	I will ask this	10, 128/ 19
us in heaven, together,	everlasting	glory. Printed by W	10, 231/ 16
would not return but	evermore	draw back -- if	10, 118/ 20
his "some say"s	evermore	say evil, and never	10, 167/ 25
were well himself; but	evermore	my mind giveth me	10, 53/ 13
with you now and	evermore	, amen": therein he saith	10, 200/ 32
therein, yet I meant	evermore	the intent of his	10, 63/ 35
courts. Now, good readers,	evermore	remember this: that it	10, 150/ 13
required it, they have	evermore	been ready to set	10, 209/ 19

for all this, that	everything	that a man speaketh	10, 77/ 18
how he shall in	everything	concerning his neighbor keep	10, 61/ 33
against the judges, for	everything	that is put in	10, 164/ 2
he will not touch	everything	"particularly," but take another	10, 13/ 18
to, I perused always	everything	in order. Which order	10, 13/ 24
book, with mine answers	everywhere	added thereunto, and then	10, 88/ 27
good readers, every man	everywhere	findeth true that any	10, 103/ 12
the indicters may have	evidence	given them apart, or	10, 130/ 2
a sessions and none	evidence	given openly at the	10, 129/ 37
perceive either by the	evidence	given them at the	10, 162/ 5
that have heard such	evidence	given in causes of	10, 149/ 3
that if, after his	evidence	given upon his oath	10, 153/ 28
king's court to give	evidence	to an inquest at	10, 149/ 31
is but as an	evidence	, which the jury should	10, 150/ 8
circumstances therewith given in	evidence	to the jury at	10, 151/ 9
they had given good	evidence	for acquittal of their	10, 154/ 4
again be given in	evidence	against the petit jury	10, 154/ 34
would upon much less	evidence	have shortly presented felony	10, 140/ 19
that gave them open	evidence	. And that this is	10, 141/ 1
more than one, good	evidences	have been given unto	10, 140/ 17
king's courts to give	evidences	to an inquest, then	10, 149/ 28
there can be any	evident	token in any such	10, 159/ 24
could be any such	evident	token in any such	10, 166/ 14
showed -- it is	evident	enough that by those	10, 162/ 38
were not this an	evident	token that he doth	10, 166/ 28
if he saw by	evident	tokens that it is	10, 159/ 21
there may be an	evident	token that some such	10, 166/ 17
saith that it is	evident	that those words of	10, 169/ 34
offenses; wherefore it appeareth	evidently	that they be nothing	10, 127/ 7
he saith it appeareth	evidently	nay, where every wise	10, 171/ 22
that it well appeareth	evidently	yes! Now goeth he	10, 171/ 24
judges -- it appeareth	evidently	they do not. Now	10, 169/ 20
say"s evermore say	evil	, and never a "some	10, 167/ 26
book of Division very	evil	put in, and here	10, 82/ 11
would do some such	evil	things afterward as were	10, 55/ 5
the testimony of known	evil	persons to be received	10, 146/ 32
devise such ways as	evil	persons may be punished	10, 147/ 29
conspiring together about an	evil	thing to be done	10, 198/ 10
any punishment for the	evil	folk), he biddeth every	10, 118/ 36
mischiefs this good man's	evil	devices with change of	10, 200/ 11
way, and suffer themselves	evil	people's obloquy, for avoiding	10, 132/ 13
and that that is	evil	, let it go to	10, 222/ 23
speaketh of such heresies, "	evil	communication corrupteth good manners	10, 71/ 9

profitable to sow an	evil	seed against good folk	10, 78/ 36
and by his new,	evil	counsel the good old	10, 145/ 28
malice: God give the	evil	man more grace. If	10, 231/ 2
man's invention is toward	evil	of very great, toward	10, 178/ 18
calling them any such	evil	names -- he saith	10, 24/ 5
lewd lightness and of	evil	passions: herein he showeth	10, 68/ 23
to put away abusions,	evil	examples, and heresies --	10, 225/ 21
loath to hear any	evil	spoken of his wife	10, 19/ 17
man is of such	evil	demeanor among his neighbors	10, 125/ 31
this good man with	evil	counsel in his books	10, 212/ 14
the meanwhile for his	evil	demeanor at home among	10, 128/ 5
whole work together, how	evil	words and how malicious	10, 64/ 12
think that he meant	evil	himself, as I have	10, 225/ 25
and set him so	evil	a work. If he	10, 189/ 8
of will, for such	evil	mind as in the	10, 59/ 3
God. And concerning such	evil	writings, since it must	10, 230/ 32
folk as are so	evil	indeed -- let him	10, 24/ 10
should themselves rather do	evil	than let lewd folk	10, 180/ 20
is it of an	evil	law. And like as	10, 216/ 28
another man will for	evil	will and malice destroy	10, 94/ 22
they be will do	evil	hereafter by misjudging other	10, 54/ 15
be glad to hear	evil	of other, nor to	10, 213/ 1
the proof. For since	evil	folk use not to	10, 147/ 8
Apology (folio 229): Since	evil	folk use not to	10, 155/ 28
put in, and here	evil	repeated again. Now, whereas	10, 82/ 12
over that, with an	evil	new change of good	10, 6/ 12
wrote them either of	evil	will or of oversight	10, 231/ 1
and nourish any such	evil	delight; or openly to	10, 19/ 23
is that law not	evil	, though that our own	10, 136/ 21
England too, that some	evil	preacher, preaching plain, open	10, 115/ 12
any layman report any	evil	of a priest, though	10, 175/ 30
a layman report any	evil	of a priest, though	10, 176/ 11
that he were as	evil	as he saith there	10, 66/ 8
he say well or	evil	. Here you see, good	10, 194/ 6
book wherein so much	evil	was contained should be	10, 40/ 9
remiss" for "fear of	evil	words and slander of	10, 22/ 13
would tell him. Whose	evil	tongues the spirituality can	10, 180/ 17
as for to give	evil	names to such folk	10, 24/ 10
or that to this	evil	purpose or that" --	10, 64/ 2
lightly report again any	evil	light reports that he	10, 84/ 16
lightly have made such	evil	report in that point	10, 84/ 18
in doing of their	evil	deeds, those that are	10, 147/ 9
in doing of their	evil	deeds, those that are	10, 155/ 29

that they have this	evil	desire and that, and	10, 171/ 3
to have a right	evil	opinion of the maker	10, 9/ 23
I call them any	evil	name, as the "naughty	10, 24/ 2
it is of an	evil	custom, that the longer	10, 216/ 27
shrews' counsel" nor any	evil	counsel at the making	10, 226/ 30
rejoice to hear much	evil	spoken of them both	10, 15/ 16
a good thing an	evil	name. But these matters	10, 198/ 18
determinate persons to do	evil	in the things that	10, 54/ 10
as you see, right	evil	and perilous things in	10, 230/ 18
spiritual men for such	evil	affections as this good	10, 179/ 20
confederacies" taken to an	evil	part, as this man	10, 198/ 8
troth that, save for	evil	folk's obloquy to themselves-ward	10, 134/ 17
let lewd folk speak	evil	. And now, to the	10, 180/ 21
And like as an	evil	custom is to be	10, 216/ 28
a determination of certain	evil	folk, conspiring together about	10, 198/ 10
have always told him	evil	, and never told him	10, 227/ 8
them that in an	evil	cause have very great	10, 135/ 23
save for the much	evil	that covertly was cloaked	10, 221/ 33
were to believe such	evil	lies, and what damage	10, 39/ 26
it is of an	evil	law. Of what strength	10, 216/ 29
lacketh, I would wax	evil-content	with him that he	10, 76/ 15
of common pleas be	evil-handled	by the judges, and	10, 170/ 39
may be done not	evilly	only but well also	10, 54/ 12
the common people so	exactly	as to say, "Though	10, 80/ 32
desire of their worldly	exaltation	that it will be	10, 176/ 19
worldly honor of priests	exalted	and preferred; and therefore	10, 175/ 29
worldly honor of priests	exalted	and yet be a	10, 175/ 7
worldly honor of priests	exalted	and preferred hath so	10, 176/ 9
worldly honor of priests	exalted	that he is, through	10, 174/ 16
worldly honor of priests	exalted	that he is through	10, 176/ 29
worldly honor of priests	exalted	." And there my sentence	10, 174/ 28
particular persons, by good	examination	been proved) -- and	10, 68/ 6
as I said, from	examination	of heresy, all the	10, 177/ 18
have taken any farther	examination	of him. And if	10, 159/ 6
under what manner the	examination	and the arrest should	10, 181/ 18
a heretic without due	examination	, as is before rehearsed	10, 76/ 13
himself assenteth that the	examination	should be before the	10, 183/ 22
as heretics, before due	examination	in that behalf: so	10, 76/ 9
need no great, solemn	examination	of me by men	10, 35/ 28
the fact without any	examination	of the circumstances whereby	10, 149/ 14
he find in the	examination	those suspicions cleared he	10, 127/ 16
flee; and upon his	examination	, the matter fully searched	10, 123/ 23
yet thinketh by his	examination	that among his many	10, 107/ 1

contrary, both by just	examination	before the King's Council	10, 230/ 6
heretic without such due	examination	as this man before	10, 76/ 21
displeasure, be arrested before	examination	, and yet Master More	10, 183/ 21
the manner of the	examination	, and putting of their	10, 150/ 23
chantries letting the due	examination	requisite for restitution, suddenly	10, 52/ 18
and the complaints, upon	examination	had by the king's	10, 170/ 11
times gone before the	examination	. Nevertheless, under what manner	10, 181/ 18
sometimes this figure of	examination	, "I would wit of	10, 54/ 27
diligent, politic search and	examinations	besides, both by the	10, 135/ 32
meddled much with such	examinations	hath a sure experience	10, 148/ 28
all that. Howbeit, such	examinations	hath caused yet many	10, 136/ 4
better for him to	examine	well his book of	10, 189/ 11
changing to hear and	examine	them when need shall	10, 178/ 6
consider. After which well	examined	, I shall again return	10, 105/ 13
by the judge, and	examined	as witnesses against their	10, 103/ 7
the matter should be	examined	before the arrest. For	10, 181/ 16
that would charitably be	examined	, whether it be so	10, 179/ 3
himself if he were	examined	would say before the	10, 115/ 23
the King's Highness have	examined	divers such complaints at	10, 78/ 27
may see, to have	examined	them so far, saving	10, 77/ 12
for heresy, right well	examined	and considered first both	10, 182/ 35
before, upon his oath,	examined	both of himself and	10, 166/ 22
be sworn and well	examined	, how they know the	10, 78/ 11
honest persons sworn and	examined	depose and testify, that	10, 179/ 7
the king's gracious commandment	examined	. And albeit that this	10, 76/ 33
matters have late been	examined	, and the truth hath	10, 167/ 23
some other occasion in	examining	of the matter, begin	10, 148/ 34
in calling, attaching, and	examining	, and farther ordering of	10, 22/ 15
of God. As, for	example	, both their authority to	10, 206/ 10
nothing else but by	example	of the common laws	10, 120/ 16
saith always that the	example	of the common law	10, 120/ 36
exhortation nor his godly	example	neither, to do in	10, 193/ 1
further, and for an	example	he bringeth forth one	10, 168/ 1
he putteth for the	example	their authority in administration	10, 207/ 7
prove always that my	example	is not like --	10, 128/ 15
put this case for	example	-- so may there	10, 166/ 32
and putteth for an	example	the putting of priests	10, 195/ 4
not to lay some	example	in mine own deed	10, 129/ 6
a diversity between the	example	that I put in	10, 19/ 10
of policy, using the	example	of words spoken by	10, 63/ 19
I learn of his	example	here, and when I	10, 29/ 34
some case for an	example	, to see whether the	10, 153/ 25
he putteth here his	example	of those words spoken	10, 60/ 10

put away abusions, evil	examples	, and heresies -- and	10, 225/ 21
I did put for	examples	manslaughter and adultery, which	10, 68/ 25
I have used some	examples	of the common law	10, 228/ 15
for all that, other	examples	enough, both in other	10, 120/ 27
The third, that such	examples	of the laws of	10, 88/ 35
had missed in those	examples	, the thing might yet	10, 120/ 25
base and putteth other	examples	, of one speaking an	10, 68/ 28
their doctrine and good	examples	to the temporality; and	10, 20/ 16
of Christ withal, whose	examples	I trust this realm	10, 145/ 7
father to the most	excellent	prince our sovereign lord	10, 52/ 16
were to take an	exception	to the bill, and	10, 229/ 19
then well take that	exception	which I have brought	10, 208/ 26
cast in sometimes an	exception	of some? In such	10, 64/ 24
every way that the	exception	that Master More taketh	10, 178/ 7
for that case an	exception	out of that general	10, 152/ 3
to be made an	exception	, and so the law	10, 159/ 14
naturally before its particular	exceptions	. And then if he	10, 164/ 29
as against the great	excess	of apparel, and some	10, 143/ 23
been made against such	excess	of apparel, and as	10, 143/ 27
color of ceasing division,	excite	and set forth division	10, 15/ 35
mine own displeasure had	excited	me thereto; whereas now	10, 13/ 11
sentence of his, reason	excludeth	from them -- and	10, 35/ 11
them with a good	excluding	of this man's including	10, 34/ 14
in his inclusives and	exclusives	that he discerneth nothing	10, 33/ 22
insight in inclusives and	exclusives	, when he weeneth that	10, 33/ 13
For in the paragraph "	Excom	." be rehearsed part of	10, 114/ 14
Extra. de hereticis, ca.	Excommunicamus	. This provision, good readers	10, 113/ 36
well consider the paragraph "	Excommunicamus	" afterward in the same	10, 114/ 7
Extra. de hereticis, capitulo	Excommunicamus	." This provision was made	10, 117/ 19
be for his contumacy	excommunicated	-- that in that	10, 117/ 16
of the peace be	excommunicated	," and "all stewards in	10, 184/ 34
obstinate dealing, with abiding	excommunicated	and contemning the great	10, 118/ 15
that suspicion, he continueth	excommunicated	all the whole year	10, 118/ 1
heretics and process of	excommunication	; but will have, he	10, 180/ 30
they fall not in	excommunication	for it. Now, if	10, 187/ 8
in danger of any	excommunication	, it was substantially provided	10, 185/ 34
close upon pain of	excommunication	, for disclosing that secret	10, 109/ 28
there was concerning this	excommunication	. And that was that	10, 186/ 23
by a writ of	Excommunicato	capiendo, and so to	10, 168/ 20
very winter-ware, and an	excuse	as cold as a	10, 41/ 4
is full, and then	excuse	his like fault by	10, 27/ 26
yet can I not	excuse	his unwise following of	10, 17/ 28
in good faith well	excuse	myself therein. For as	10, 3/ 32

much strive against his	excuse	. For I greatly shall	10, 20/ 2
reasonably thereto could not	excuse	the judge if he	10, 160/ 34
further him in the	excuse	of his meaning; and	10, 17/ 25
I be glad to	excuse	his own mind in	10, 17/ 27
think, since all his	excuse	amounteth to no more	10, 20/ 3
would at the bar	excuse	upon their oaths some	10, 154/ 1
of policy" a colorable	excuse	for defense of sowing	10, 60/ 12
in store for an	excuse	. This first point alone	10, 73/ 14
that will be none	excuse	to spiritual rulers before	10, 175/ 35
cause behind, that should	excuse	him. And that is	10, 79/ 5
-- that in the	excuse	of a thief, some	10, 148/ 21
such things should be	excused	by lightness and by	10, 68/ 20
need not to be	excused	, but that, for the	10, 190/ 31
how they should be	excused	: I answer him again	10, 190/ 24
this thing so featly	excused	, he declareth his words	10, 68/ 17
how they should be	excused	. As to his repealing	10, 190/ 2
whom his first oath	excused	, hath these other two	10, 152/ 29
good words and fair,	excuseth	my fault, by such	10, 62/ 3
scrape them out, but	excuseth	the devising of them	10, 108/ 33
is to wit, the	execrable	heresies which mischiefs this	10, 200/ 10
assist the spirituality in	executing	of the laws, even	10, 183/ 4
put the offenders in	execution	thereupon -- and knowing	10, 217/ 31
hath been put in	execution	. . . of late days, to	10, 195/ 25
be, been put in	execution	, to the grief and	10, 195/ 31
or grudge put in	execution	in the time of	10, 195/ 28
princes must subdue their	executions	to bishops, and not	10, 209/ 8
great substance into the	executors'	hands to fulfill the	10, 52/ 29
fervor to the faith,	exhort	men to go win	10, 213/ 21
their ears that I	exhort	both the spirituality and	10, 23/ 2
then had his great	exhortation	little place. Also, this	10, 177/ 9
this good man's holy	exhortation	nor his godly example	10, 193/ 1
his own words of	exhortation	against the great Turk	10, 12/ 21
punishment, with a good	exhortation	of the judges that	10, 122/ 10
faith, and by his	exhortation	also toward the conquest	10, 230/ 21
wisdom in making such	exhortations	to the King's Highness	10, 173/ 19
change of my words,	exhorteth	me to the thing	10, 193/ 12
than they have, and	exhorting	"them that have abundance	10, 36/ 2
it will be "right	expedient	" that "the king and	10, 170/ 27
it will be right	expedient	that the King's Highness	10, 169/ 3
only that it is	expedient	that the King's Highness	10, 169/ 17
therefore it seemeth right	expedient	that the said law	10, 189/ 21
It will be right	expedient	, therefore, that the King's	10, 171/ 7
though prayers be right	expedient	and healthful to the	10, 50/ 29

without any peril of	expenses	; and then were this	10, 139/ 21
proof the plain, common	experience	, which this good man	10, 102/ 36
wit, by common, open	experience	, whereunto this good man	10, 139/ 1
examinations hath a sure	experience	that this is a	10, 148/ 29
good readers, by common	experience	, that if men should	10, 103/ 26
both by reason and	experience	, it appeareth plainly that	10, 221/ 9
might have so sure	experience	as to put them	10, 178/ 15
as we saw by	experience	in Captain Quintyn, Captain	10, 136/ 20
I see the common	experience	therein such that I	10, 196/ 11
speak of mine own	experience	, yet in the like	10, 103/ 36
yet himself seeth by	experience	that while there hath	10, 171/ 15
whereof I have had	experience	many a time and	10, 103/ 22
heresy, every man hath	experience	enough that ye shall	10, 139/ 19
in mine Apology, plain	experience	proveth. Whereby you may	10, 141/ 3
own rehearsing of that	exposition	of the Apocalypse, had	10, 12/ 22
words, with his own	exposition	therein. And how like	10, 207/ 25
variance more known. Which	exposition	few men, I ween	10, 41/ 1
abroad. Now, if this	exposition	of his mind may	10, 38/ 27
This is his own	exposition	of his own words	10, 207/ 9
plant in his own	exposition	with them, to make	10, 207/ 14
be witnesses of his	express	heretical words? No, saith	10, 112/ 11
of a dialogue, and	expresseth	it so naturally, that	10, 13/ 3
book, but plain and	expressly	the contrary; and that	10, 27/ 30
the King's Grace should	expressly	be bound by the	10, 32/ 12
the next line before,	expressly	said that it might	10, 97/ 10
For as I have	expressly	declared in mine Apology	10, 15/ 6
I do myself declare	expressly	, in many places of	10, 63/ 33
in mine Apology said	expressly	that he saith some	10, 222/ 17
of the said treatise	extend	no further but to	10, 165/ 7
is so general, and	extendeth	utterly not only to	10, 203/ 28
after his matter an	extraduction	. And yet I wot	10, 10/ 31
to have men have	extreme	punishment for heresy, as	10, 67/ 21
in them without the	extreme	danger and peril of	10, 81/ 19
pay debts, and relieve	extreme	poverty, and then to	10, 50/ 13
matter ever before your	eyes	: that the change of	10, 87/ 13
see farther than his	eyes	will serve him; no	10, 162/ 12
and plain at your	eyes	, I will in this	10, 86/ 20
have seemed in folk's	eyes	far the more part	10, 140/ 33
and open before your	eyes	, that ye shall well	10, 7/ 25
nose upon a little	face	; especially while, as clearly	10, 64/ 26
shall be brought forth	face	to face before him	10, 107/ 35
avowed it in his	face	. And yet could not	10, 140/ 23
witnesses sworn before his	face	, suspicions of heresy proved	10, 112/ 22

whom at the first	face	some seem honest men	10, 148/ 31
the bar, in the	face	of the king's ordinary	10, 151/ 10
meanwhile, at the first	face	, it seemeth not that	10, 13/ 26
spirituality openly in the	face	of the temporality in	10, 21/ 3
it over with a	face	. And because that will	10, 62/ 9
brought forth face to	face	before him, that he	10, 107/ 35
fleering at the first	face	, yet when they be	10, 77/ 10
may at the first	face	ween that though it	10, 17/ 11
sure sentence concerning the	fact	without any examination of	10, 149/ 13
order that all mischievous,	factionous	folk should be suffered	10, 74/ 33
Catholic, Christian faith might	fade	and fall away? And	10, 230/ 15
virtue of the people	fadeeth	and vanisheth away, which	10, 21/ 12
virtue of the people	fadeeth	and vanisheth away; and	10, 21/ 21
virtue of the people	fadeeth	also and vanisheth away	10, 20/ 22
less offender beareth one	faggot	, the greater beareth not	10, 219/ 8
the bearing of a	faggot	for heresy. For he	10, 122/ 14
abjure and bear a	faggot	, or accurse him for	10, 73/ 35
secular hands, where a	faggot	should bear him: this	10, 74/ 2
than once bear a	faggot	for heresy. How goeth	10, 122/ 23
case that bear a	faggot	: very truth it is	10, 124/ 23
man's legs than the	faggot	on the other man's	10, 122/ 18
the one bearing the	faggot	with the other at	10, 124/ 28
man's legs than the	faggot	on the other's shoulder	10, 121/ 23
burned or bear a	faggot	) say that they said	10, 83/ 27
good piece of a	faggot	, besides that they lie	10, 121/ 22
good piece of the	faggot	, besides that they lie	10, 122/ 17
and abjure and bear	faggots	both, if the one	10, 219/ 3
abjure both, and bear	faggots	both, where the one	10, 219/ 19
ever all such folk	fail	. And therefore -- since	10, 182/ 22
as soon after shall	fail	and fall down all	10, 162/ 19
saith, "God will not	fail	to make fall in	10, 22/ 16
-- that would not	fail	to dissuade it, and	10, 56/ 11
the fault where I	fail	in the nature of	10, 13/ 1
penance also if he	fail	thereof; which thing why	10, 111/ 19
heretics, they could not	fail	so fully to be	10, 91/ 5
faith. Whereupon would not	fail	to fall, which Almighty	10, 15/ 30
he would not have	failed	to have done the	10, 104/ 7
then, when he hath	failed	?" thereof, and it already	10, 112/ 26
is wont, when reason	faileth	him, to fall to	10, 211/ 21
so here, because reason	faileth	him, he falleth to	10, 211/ 21
special thing that he	fain	would bring about --	10, 86/ 6
which is therefore after	fain	to reckon again --	10, 139/ 6
when they would only	fain	have it, and yet	10, 199/ 5

folio 80), he is	fain	to suppress and steal	10, 206/ 25
them), here was himself	fain	to steal away his	10, 214/ 28
and thus be they	fain	to do, but if	10, 126/ 20
than for all their	fain	willing they can get	10, 199/ 5
That would I very	fain	wit how. For temporal	10, 187/ 14
hearkeneth every handwhile and	fain	would hear good tidings	10, 5/ 31
indictments is many times	fain	to be helped forth	10, 135/ 30
many heretics: I would	fain	wit of him whether	10, 84/ 25
forsworn while he would	fain	have done him good	10, 101/ 18
But because I would	fain	fully satisfy him --	10, 206/ 32
good peaceable folk that	fain	would live in peace	10, 74/ 36
a statute was there	fain	to be made that	10, 143/ 34
temporal laws too. And	fain	would the man make	10, 192/ 31
wages, and some would	fain	have more money at	10, 199/ 4
and that they would	fain	have the mortuaries still	10, 199/ 2
finding him yet repentant,	fain	would I see him	10, 118/ 23
to treaty, and would	fain	part the stake and	10, 62/ 10
than this Pacifier would	fain	walk in the dark	10, 7/ 27
he would here so	fain	defend. And then, instead	10, 208/ 32
well himself would very	fain	forget. Lo, thus wrote	10, 139/ 8
but that they would	fain	have the tithe of	10, 199/ 1
him not, he was	fain	to fall to another	10, 38/ 7
that they would as	fain	avoid it too, if	10, 132/ 1
one fault he is	fain	to make twain. Now	10, 206/ 22
and that some would	fain	have greater wages, and	10, 199/ 3
yea: then would I	fain	farther wit, whether ever	10, 85/ 3
Pacifier's Dialogue, considering his	faint	and his feeble reasoning	10, 3/ 31
accepted in such a	faint	fashion as himself list	10, 118/ 3
his defense is so	faint	that I little need	10, 169/ 26
this argument is very	faint	that this man maketh	10, 179/ 12
in it, and so	faintly	defendeth his former matter	10, 199/ 18
he hath had so	fair	a day -- as	10, 130/ 13
thus is my fault	fair	wiped away, and his	10, 27/ 33
have they never so	fair	a fleering at the	10, 77/ 9
with good words and	fair	, excuseth my fault, by	10, 62/ 3
they find them all	fair	set out in order	10, 7/ 14
in effect but a	fair	confession that it is	10, 131/ 7
small, long snout, and	fair	, long, slender sides; and	10, 142/ 27
himself, and that his	fair	figure of "some say	10, 67/ 26
and some of those	fair	babes born that they	10, 5/ 34
them and speak them	fair	, and suffer them till	10, 75/ 9
that law, the Catholic	faith	should decay -- I	10, 104/ 20
to fall from the	faith	." So may a man	10, 69/ 23

in favor of the	faith	to condemn an innocent	10, 163/ 20
the laws whereby the	faith	is preserved and heresies	10, 13/ 36
so changed, the Catholic	faith	should decay, and heretics	10, 104/ 34
turn folk from the	faith	by force, and work	10, 105/ 3
the conservation of the	faith	, to alter and change	10, 113/ 11
increased and multiplied, the	faith	be undone; and after	10, 139/ 35
that the Catholic, Christian	faith	might fade and fall	10, 230/ 15
against the known Catholic	faith	-- these are no	10, 81/ 9
decay of the Catholic	faith	, to put away or	10, 222/ 2
in him, in good	faith	I much better love	10, 226/ 36
hand. But in good	faith	, I could but laugh	10, 4/ 32
and made for the	faith	against heresies. But then	10, 22/ 34
the decay of the	faith	by the emboldening of	10, 168/ 4
decay of the Catholic	faith	by the encouraging of	10, 145/ 16
profession of the Catholic	faith	that I find in	10, 226/ 35
no case." Upon my	faith	, except this good man	10, 110/ 4
I marvel, in good	faith	, that this good man	10, 113/ 4
There shall in good	faith	need no great, solemn	10, 35/ 27
to bear to the	faith	that it grieveth him	10, 25/ 2
of mine: in good	faith	, if he had, I	10, 13/ 9
wholesome laws whereby the	faith	is preserved here at	10, 222/ 30
go therein, in good	faith	, but let him take	10, 143/ 2
plainly the Catholic, Christian	faith	, and by his exhortation	10, 230/ 21
are fallen from the	faith	unto heresy hold not	10, 47/ 6
are fallen from the	faith	to heresies hold not	10, 47/ 23
decay of Christ's Catholic	faith	. Which thing I there	10, 132/ 15
days, nor, in good	faith	, no more I ween	10, 187/ 34
I cannot in good	faith	say, but if I	10, 19/ 26
decay of the Catholic	faith	shall follow in this	10, 87/ 9
decay of the Catholic	faith	and the increase of	10, 224/ 11
and thereby decay the	faith	. This was indeed the	10, 6/ 14
keeping of the Catholic	faith	in this land --	10, 87/ 21
stick fast to the	faith	, which were likely sore	10, 228/ 4
I would in good	faith	have been loath to	10, 17/ 21
childish that, in good	faith	, I much marvel that	10, 198/ 27
words. And in good	faith	, in this matter I	10, 197/ 7
follow to the Catholic	faith	, because heretics might as	10, 119/ 14
hindrance of the Catholic	faith	-- no more than	10, 98/ 4
I cannot in good	faith	well excuse myself therein	10, 3/ 32
favor toward the Catholic	faith	he deviseth no more	10, 143/ 16
of the Catholic, Christian	faith	. Whereupon would not fail	10, 15/ 30
the convocations. In good	faith	, I saw not how	10, 198/ 6
points of the Catholic	faith	as heretics now labor	10, 222/ 32

it be corrupt, the	faith	and virtue of the	10, 20/ 22
priesthood be corrupt, the	faith	and virtue of the	10, 21/ 11
needs follow that the	faith	and virtue of the	10, 21/ 21
wot ne'er, in good	faith	, in which of the	10, 32/ 28
intent. For in good	faith	I have of the	10, 53/ 11
this realm the Catholic	faith	with increase of heresies	10, 119/ 19
for "zeal of the	faith	": these words of his	10, 176/ 25
he would dilate the	faith	by force of sword	10, 222/ 28
not with the Catholic	faith	, and the ordinary misliketh	10, 72/ 5
followed, would make the	faith	decay and perish in	10, 223/ 6
well: that the right	faith	of these points, he	10, 223/ 2
remembrance -- in good	faith	, I cannot remember one	10, 195/ 33
and for the Catholic	faith	-- without reproach or	10, 4/ 15
the diminishment of the	faith	in the same --	10, 87/ 23
they. For in good	faith	, I never saw the	10, 131/ 32
indeed; but in good	faith	, I hear say that	10, 124/ 1
indeed against the Catholic	faith	: then it seemeth good	10, 72/ 14
in favor of the	faith	his witness shall be	10, 163/ 17
had weened, in good	faith	, that of so great	10, 47/ 11
for preservation of the	faith	, and proved so necessary	10, 229/ 32
answer it "fully." In	faith	, that is spoken very	10, 220/ 1
man fall from the	faith	or not, standeth in	10, 70/ 3
confession of the true	faith	, took and take yet	10, 9/ 25
remnant -- in good	faith	, the better that he	10, 14/ 2
mind." And in good	faith	, in all that treatise	10, 226/ 3
preservation of the Catholic	faith	, then is the profit	10, 87/ 6
in favor of the	faith	to accept the witness	10, 163/ 19
would oppress the Catholic	faith	, and provoke the displeasure	10, 213/ 5
said it, in good	faith	, not for their thanks	10, 134/ 33
conservation of the Catholic	faith	, to encourage them on	10, 23/ 15
ways to the true	faith	indeed. But then, in	10, 23/ 36
this law the Catholic	faith	to decay: then will	10, 88/ 6
height, and the Catholic	faith	decay. And then God	10, 119/ 7
and preserve the Catholic	faith	, I can therefore find	10, 98/ 36
love to the Christian	faith	.The other thing that	10, 88/ 9
a fervor to the	faith	, exhort men to go	10, 213/ 21
a cold, by my	faith	, to be told for	10, 43/ 3
Eugenius is in good	faith	, as methinketh, very well	10, 31/ 36
think yes, in good	faith	, that it were very	10, 30/ 12
others fall from the	faith	, though he were not	10, 82/ 4
I cannot, in good	faith	, see to what purpose	10, 187/ 11
full well-favoredly, in good	faith	-- and with long	10, 36/ 19
left and forsaken the	faith	of Christ withal, whose	10, 145/ 6

peril of the Catholic	faith	, with warm words and	10, 9/ 20
And finally, for our	faith	and good works, which	10, 231/ 14
of the Christian, Catholic	faith	, provoke the wrath of	10, 213/ 24
very zeal unto the	faith	-- and yet do	10, 165/ 20
wise and for very	faithful	too. But, now, if	10, 87/ 24
ever intend to be)	faithful	, true Christian people. Look	10, 87/ 17
here, like a true,	faithful	man, affirmeth them nought	10, 29/ 27
as good and as	faithful	temporalty, and (though there	10, 21/ 26
this realm is too	faithful	to follow, upon such	10, 145/ 7
men as I sometimes	fall	in myself -- I	10, 61/ 5
reason faileth him, to	fall	to preaching -- so	10, 211/ 21
peril can he more	fall	in when a second	10, 161/ 25
and so may lightly	fall	thereby into a wrongful	10, 187/ 24
passion of lechery suddenly	fall	together in adultery for	10, 69/ 6
and the realm to	fall	in trouble and business	10, 119/ 21
of the spirituality would	fall	in them anymore after	10, 54/ 30
of slander may not	fall	as well as in	10, 29/ 11
any such great personage	fall	into heresy as the	10, 75/ 28
shall see the sky	fall	first and catch larks	10, 204/ 36
lest they should willfully	fall	into the censures of	10, 188/ 35
were in peril to	fall	by this change of	10, 105/ 6
necessity, lest all should	fall	to nought, compelleth them	10, 132/ 2
sinner, that lightly may	fall	and be deceived. Nor	10, 175/ 4
long work, I will	fall	in no dispicions. But	10, 18/ 5
I sure that they	fall	not in excommunication for	10, 187/ 8
yet not intend to	fall	from the faith." So	10, 69/ 23
judge whether the man	fall	from the faith or	10, 70/ 3
by making many others	fall	from the faith, though	10, 82/ 4
himself in peril to	fall	into the fire. And	10, 117/ 1
of this realm should	fall	in variance for, where	10, 188/ 14
as many folk would	fall	to theft. For then	10, 75/ 8
would not fail to	fall	, which Almighty God keep	10, 15/ 30
point, a very great	fall	. Then cometh he next	10, 125/ 5
as he meant, should	fall	into his heresies the	10, 115/ 34
vehemently suspected, if he	fall	after into heresy, putteth	10, 116/ 35
some folk began to	fall	to favor him; and	10, 140/ 24
as may by possibility	fall	upon an innocent, will	10, 164/ 25
he kill that man	fall	thereby further into the	10, 98/ 8
happeth such fear to	fall	. And therefore is his	10, 109/ 6
And surely if we	fall	to changing laws upon	10, 229/ 6
a dangerous thing to	fall	into the least censure	10, 186/ 17
a dangerous thing to	fall	into the least censure	10, 188/ 21
off the preface and	fall	unto the matter. The	10, 8/ 2

not fail to make	fall	in their necks the	10, 22/ 16
frailty, so commonly do	fall	in that no man	10, 80/ 21
that a man might	fall	in peril of a	10, 120/ 21
inquisitions no man should	fall	in danger of any	10, 185/ 34
while many folk now	fall	to the same fashion	10, 85/ 20
man for heresy to	fall	in trouble sometime though	10, 122/ 31
concerning treason or heresy,	fall	not by such books	10, 81/ 17
said that these cases	fall	so seldom that it	10, 106/ 2
said that these cases	fall	so seldom that it	10, 108/ 34
after shall fail and	fall	down all the roof	10, 162/ 20
it, and not to	fall	willfully into the danger	10, 188/ 26
it happed me to	fall	in hand therewith and	10, 4/ 8
before, they may soon	fall	further than they did	10, 81/ 29
once, I warrant you,	fall	from gaming to stealing	10, 55/ 21
the case might so	fall	, find it true that	10, 151/ 14
the like peril to	fall	afterward, it was provided	10, 119/ 25
he was fain to	fall	to another way, and	10, 38/ 7
of peril that may	fall	to the witnesses, the	10, 93/ 10
that he hath a	fall	in those words which	10, 158/ 17
of his reason will	fall	upon the wrong side	10, 218/ 28
the punishment that should	fall	thereon; and yet was	10, 48/ 18
faith might fade and	fall	away? And yet, as	10, 230/ 15
sentence of Summa rosella	fallen	in the censures of	10, 189/ 14
spirituality such as are	fallen	from the faith unto	10, 47/ 6
and seculars, that are	fallen	from the faith to	10, 47/ 23
should be "so far	fallen	into the grudge and	10, 26/ 17
though he were not	fallen	from it himself, than	10, 82/ 5
For since he was	fallen	into preaching, I not	10, 200/ 33
of the spirituality so	fallen	unto heresies that it	10, 47/ 32
of preaching he is	fallen	in, to the great	10, 116/ 7
reason faileth him, he	falleth	to praying, and therein	10, 211/ 22
and say true: he	falleth	in no danger of	10, 161/ 16
slippeth and down he	falleth	into it. For as	10, 81/ 4
so often that it	falleth	sometimes into my pen	10, 46/ 10
a good zeal he	falleth	in remembrance of the	10, 52/ 13
afterward (folio 79) he	falleth	into the same again	10, 202/ 5
in heresy -- he	falleth	to another shift to	10, 177/ 29
said likewise that it	falleth	but seldom that the	10, 106/ 3
said likewise that it	falleth	but seldom that the	10, 108/ 35
that will not be,	falleth	after to treaty, and	10, 62/ 10
that the party so	falleth	in trouble without some	10, 130/ 27
her pewfellow; and he,	falling	angry therewith, cried out	10, 46/ 14
somewhat to believe them	false	or malicious -- yet	10, 91/ 15

his "some say"s'	false	, imagined lies -- and	10, 171/ 13
there be a few	false	brethren in a great	10, 21/ 27
if it be printed	false	), it is a confutation	10, 47/ 21
the man with such	false	leasings went about to	10, 68/ 15
there lack such a	false	, seditious fame against the	10, 76/ 26
the instrument is a	false	, imagined slander against the	10, 168/ 5
nothing else but by	false	, slanderous surmises against the	10, 222/ 6
wily, foolish handling no	false	defamation at all? And	10, 171/ 11
things whereof many be	false	and untrue, and many	10, 15/ 19
but bid them like	false	harlots hence and go	10, 91/ 11
to mean be very	false	heresies indeed, and openly	10, 116/ 9
all if they be	false	and partial. And when	10, 163/ 32
were disposed to be	false	and partial? And ever	10, 164/ 11
half of all his	false	, feigned mischiefs are gone	10, 106/ 12
will not be so	false	as to be forsworn	10, 85/ 22
thieves all, yet some	false	shrews there be, he	10, 107/ 2
back, and taken for	false	or malicious, because they	10, 103/ 3
The untruth of such	false	fame hath been before	10, 76/ 30
lightly worse or more	false	than that book of	10, 67/ 34
to give ear to	false	, seditious slander, but the	10, 213/ 1
be able to swear	false	, and wilyly cloak his	10, 158/ 23
honorable Council, upon like	false	bills and complaints of	10, 68/ 5
that should bear such	false	witness as do the	10, 108/ 28
pray you, can this	false	"some say" do? For	10, 180/ 10
be built upon a	false	ground, or else, if	10, 87/ 30
that he would be	false	and forsworn for somewhat	10, 152/ 32
and set forth by	false	apostates, wedded friars and	10, 210/ 22
Christian man becometh a	false	traitor to God, is	10, 147/ 1
though the witness be	false	and have hatred in	10, 162/ 26
thereby presume him a	false	shrew when he should	10, 152/ 13
have been plain proved	false	. Then goeth he further	10, 219/ 23
and have proved it	false	? But yet, his saying	10, 203/ 33
which I know for	false	, and that I then	10, 15/ 4
such as be found	false	. And thus I have	10, 137/ 5
man himself be presumed	false	. This is, I trow	10, 153/ 6
that he will swear	false	gone, as I showed	10, 158/ 29
those that are weighty	false	, and could (if I	10, 21/ 5
him for malicious or	false	. Now, then, if we	10, 101/ 10
his unwise following of	false	, wily counsel in the	10, 17/ 28
remediless destroyed, by their	false	doctrine dead in the	10, 48/ 23
that their saying is	false	and nought in his	10, 59/ 19
the ministers would be	false	? This man is content	10, 163/ 28
some say" being so	false	as it is, it	10, 180/ 3

but he might swear	false	and the judge might	10, 160/ 12
and divers times found	false	before the king's honorable	10, 216/ 10
ever complained, plainly proved	false	before the king's most	10, 227/ 16
foolishly he hath suffered	false	shrews, to make him	10, 192/ 9
always for malicious or	false	in the matter, he	10, 101/ 14
and that therefore the	false	complaint of mishandling could	10, 170/ 6
thought their saying so	false	, he should not have	10, 59/ 23
since he now appeareth	false	in the one oath	10, 153/ 3
forsworn witnesses will say	false	, and the other true	10, 166/ 7
and shall be, very	false	and nought. Other shift	10, 137/ 26
take them all for	false	shrews and put them	10, 93/ 31
then be they but	false	shrews." "What remedy, then	10, 100/ 32
forth, with so many	false	"some say"s, in	10, 9/ 15
that where with his	false	"some say"s he	10, 170/ 14
the men that his	false	"some say"s (if	10, 170/ 17
wrong done, but by	false	"some say"s only	10, 230/ 4
s only, against which	false	"some say"s the	10, 230/ 5
then, after such a	false	, foolish "some say," come	10, 171/ 5
this world but by	false	, slanderous "some say"s	10, 216/ 9
seemeth good, and swear	false	where he seemeth to	10, 156/ 17
lewd folk or any	false	shrews would tell him	10, 180/ 17
first to have sworn	false	, it implieth that even	10, 152/ 9
true (as they be	false	) plainly proved that in	10, 177/ 15
is to wit, this	false	slander of the spiritual	10, 68/ 2
already, upon sundry such	false	complaints by the king's	10, 76/ 32
found the same complaints	false	, and that the ordinaries	10, 78/ 29
he declareth both their	false	heresies and their secret	10, 25/ 33
bring in all his	false	tales against them under	10, 68/ 8
harm by means of	false	judges; and then prove	10, 230/ 3
say"s, undoubtedly very	false	. He hath there two	10, 192/ 26
always found causeless and	false	-- since this is	10, 170/ 12
from him to some	false	, wily shrews, though the	10, 10/ 1
it have some such	false	, naughty brethren too, is	10, 21/ 30
wolf, that may swear	false	and seem true, nothing	10, 162/ 32
true as it is	false	, were so weighty that	10, 17/ 5
for writing against Tyndale's	false	translation. And wherein was	10, 5/ 2
and sworn to be	false	?" But then will haply	10, 116/ 30
are his words plain	false	. For his words be	10, 214/ 7
it would be found	false	: then honesty would that	10, 18/ 25
mad to believe a	false	wretch that would make	10, 116/ 28
as are not proved	false	before; and yet may	10, 163/ 31
laboreth to draw that	false	suspicion farther, yet himself	10, 171/ 14
the giving boldness to	falsehood	shall give boldness to	10, 220/ 13

and wily cloak his	falsehood	under a color of	10, 158/ 24
words have herein more	falsehood	or more folly; but	10, 190/ 11
had so uttered their	falsehood	, began to have remorse	10, 154/ 8
it indeed of covetousness,	falsehood	, rancor, and malice to	10, 165/ 21
surmised the matter of	falsehood	and malice, would refuse	10, 92/ 17
own necks -- as	falsely	as Frith belieth the	10, 210/ 29
good readers, either how	falsely	this honest man hath	10, 192/ 8
that some heretics have	falsely	made that noise, and	10, 27/ 16
malicious "some say"s	falsely	slandereth the ordinaries of	10, 213/ 16
so solemnly check me	falsely	, for writing that the	10, 27/ 25
meaneth not of authority	falsely	pretended, but truly had	10, 207/ 6
writ de gestu et	fama	. This is but half	10, 127/ 36
writ De gestu et	fama	, he is delivered as	10, 126/ 36
writ de gestu et	fama	, a man may lie	10, 128/ 29
writ De gestu et	fama	, whereof Sir Thomas More	10, 126/ 29
untruth of such false	fame	hath been before the	10, 76/ 30
to inquire of his	fame	, and of his behavior	10, 126/ 28
such a false, seditious	fame	against the ordinaries as	10, 76/ 26
to inquire of what	fame	and behavior the man	10, 121/ 13
he is of good	fame	and behavior, then he	10, 126/ 31
were not so much	familiar	company as to come	10, 84/ 30
plain heresies to their	familiars	secretly, would preach in	10, 115/ 19
noble prince of very	famous	memory King Henry VII	10, 52/ 15
judged that all their	fantasies	toward those faults were	10, 54/ 31
weeneth, found out proper	fantasies	, wherein I had liefer	10, 48/ 36
force of sword in	far	countries hence -- so	10, 222/ 28
little way is too	far	in such a thing	10, 63/ 3
of this realm so	far	forth allow and approve	10, 94/ 24
be the cause of	far	more hurt and harm	10, 104/ 32
were a way as	far	unwise and as far	10, 75/ 13
ever himself went so	far	with them as to	10, 85/ 4
farther forth, and so	far	forth also as amounted	10, 175/ 16
every week -- so	far	forth that at last	10, 4/ 28
changes be made rather	far	worse than better. And	10, 184/ 21
Then resteth there, as	far	as I can see	10, 79/ 4
yet without doubt, as	far	as I can see	10, 118/ 25
good and sound as	far	as men can see	10, 162/ 18
can find is very	far	insufficient with change of	10, 98/ 35
have examined them so	far	, saving that even while	10, 77/ 12
of wit, nor so	far	unlearned, but for any	10, 77/ 33
But he shall find	far	the contrary. For I	10, 18/ 28
matters, and dispute how	far	they may go forward	10, 81/ 18
then had thought so	far	. But now goeth he	10, 22/ 6

dispicions. But in as	far	forth as he giveth	10, 18/ 5
all thing well, so	far	forth shall he and	10, 18/ 6
well observed for so	far	forth as he goeth	10, 74/ 17
to prove them very	far	unlike, put his differences	10, 142/ 23
far unwise and as	far	against reason in heresy	10, 75/ 13
men would be so	far	overseen as in this	10, 104/ 12
and cleared one (as	far	forth as in him	10, 150/ 27
is, through such pride,	far	from such indifference and	10, 174/ 16
is, through such pride,	far	from such indifference and	10, 174/ 32
is through such pride	far	from such indifference and	10, 176/ 30
were through such pride	far	from the indifference and	10, 177/ 33
Though you do thus	far	, yet is it no	10, 80/ 33
them to keep themselves	far	off from it, than	10, 80/ 36
the law goeth as	far	forth as it can	10, 153/ 12
none) would stretch so	far	farther that it would	10, 165/ 16
such as were so	far	against the law of	10, 193/ 30
his cases, for the	far	fetching and likelihood of	10, 108/ 30
folk blown forth too	far	(for a little way	10, 63/ 3
that is then walked	far	off (no man can	10, 107/ 29
Land, a great way	far	off from me. And	10, 223/ 25
ascertain Master More, as	far	as in me is	10, 226/ 29
difference of the person	far	worse and more odious	10, 20/ 34
point not only so	far	from the nature of	10, 11/ 22
them -- this is	far	from the nature and	10, 198/ 34
well, they be found	far	worse than nought. And	10, 77/ 11
through God's displeasure very	far	grow to nought, I	10, 125/ 24
" was then already "	far	' gone onward in	10, 14/ 12
see Master More so	far	overseen -- or else	10, 156/ 28
or at the leastwise	far	the most part) do	10, 49/ 36
sure they should be	far	the fewer part, and	10, 51/ 32
Grace useth most is	far	the most part of	10, 138/ 15
seemed in folk's eyes	far	the more part; and	10, 140/ 33
by that that in	far	the most part of	10, 179/ 23
heresy; and would, as	far	as I perceive, have	10, 182/ 5
I there show, very	far	against good policy. And	10, 27/ 14
of small reason, as	far	as my reason can	10, 209/ 5
and reason both so	far	that even scantily can	10, 118/ 27
that tale, shall, as	far	as I see, do	10, 79/ 38
we repeal them as	far	as I see we	10, 190/ 4
contrary. And therefore, as	far	as I see, all	10, 190/ 6
-- yet was it	far	unlikely. Finally shall I	10, 5/ 22
the priests be so	far	infected with such a	10, 176/ 18
I never heard so	far	proof therein that I	10, 83/ 34

and preferred hath so	far	infected them that if	10, 176/ 10
that he saith very	far	untrue, and that they	10, 204/ 14
realm should be "so	far	fallen into the grudge	10, 26/ 17
so saith before is	far	enough from the danger	10, 55/ 27
think them so very	far	out of the way	10, 56/ 23
would tell another tale	far	contrary to the first	10, 153/ 32
persuaded to be so	far	unmeet for the matter	10, 178/ 17
reason, they be so	far	unlike. Into these three	10, 88/ 37
that my "judgment" is "	far	deceived": in this point	10, 18/ 21
said before, it were	far	unlike to this case	10, 150/ 7
I was not so	far	unreasonable as to look	10, 4/ 22
the whole matter as	far	as pertaineth to the	10, 88/ 20
that he fetcheth so	far	: that is to wit	10, 99/ 1
and make them so	far	overseen -- to believe	10, 156/ 30
I wot well, so	far	overseen as to be	10, 187/ 15
ever I was so	far	overseen as to take	10, 201/ 24
said before. But how	far	they be unlike, it	10, 126/ 35
common law. And how	far	these resemblances vary from	10, 121/ 36
the judges' hands, so	far	above the weight of	10, 134/ 12
carry it, then, so	far	that it were less	10, 100/ 15
the cases be very	far	unlike. But yet in	10, 95/ 31
hap hereafter, by a	far-fetched	possibility, that they may	10, 205/ 30
to labor, that they	fare	in other books as	10, 7/ 12
other books as women	fare	with their primer, which	10, 7/ 12
here is all your	fare	-- saving that to	10, 91/ 36
out. And therein he	fareth	, lo, like a guest	10, 139/ 4
overseen likewise myself. He	fareth	, in all this tale	10, 62/ 7
no farther, at the	farthest	, but that the order	10, 133/ 36
content to take this	fashion	for answering -- let	10, 129/ 19
this is a common	fashion	of murderers and thieves	10, 148/ 29
forth and use that	fashion	still, in as many	10, 73/ 28
no more use this	fashion	of writing concerning heresy	10, 79/ 16
the same soft, charitable	fashion	that he deviseth here	10, 75/ 2
own secret mind, the	fashion	of his doctrine is	10, 82/ 9
as for the railing	fashion	, if I durst be	10, 46/ 11
fall to the same	fashion	(to hear heresies talked	10, 85/ 20
again such another wily	fashion	, yet would his audience	10, 116/ 22
such words in such	fashion	by a hypocrite saith	10, 60/ 2
if" there in such	fashion	. And therefore I will	10, 63/ 17
in such a faint	fashion	as himself list to	10, 118/ 3
much after the same	fashion	. I had sometime one	10, 16/ 5
him to use such	fashion	with the temporal ministers	10, 192/ 15
the manner and the	fashion	thereof: two things only	10, 6/ 6

therefore" in the same	fashion	before; and this word	10, 58/ 6
defend himself with that	fashion	again -- what the	10, 137/ 33
meant in the first	fashion	, as he would now	10, 173/ 15
done after a railing	fashion	. But as you know	10, 46/ 8
the spirituality do not	fast	and pray, and do	10, 65/ 13
servants watch, or make	fast	all their doors, and	10, 142/ 15
other well, and stick	fast	to the faith, which	10, 228/ 4
not pass unpunished, as	fast	as, both in the	10, 182/ 26
but if Bizance write	fast	, I warrant the work	10, 12/ 13
you, and multiply full	fast	. And thus you see	10, 141/ 7
grow a great deal	faster	than they have been	10, 74/ 29
be the laws of	fasting	and keeping of holy	10, 217/ 9
memory King Henry VII,	father	to the most excellent	10, 52/ 15
or himself and his	father	, or his other special-known	10, 166/ 23
memory King Henry VII,	father	of our sovereign lord	10, 52/ 21
findeth so great a	fault	-- that a greater	10, 218/ 24
in that law such	fault	as he allegeth --	10, 186/ 33
then excuse his like	fault	by mine, and yet	10, 27/ 26
you see that his	fault	is true, and that	10, 27/ 29
he findeth the aforesaid	fault	with mine Apology, as	10, 11/ 6
And thus is my	fault	fair wiped away, and	10, 27/ 33
put other folk in	fault	, that there be some	10, 227/ 25
therefore as a great	fault	that I blame his	10, 15/ 33
there hath been no	fault	among them, but all	10, 200/ 23
it were their own	fault	; wherein I cannot devise	10, 59/ 9
but convicted of the	fault	. And our dispicions is	10, 124/ 25
can shortly find the	fault	where I fail in	10, 13/ 1
when to defend one	fault	he is fain to	10, 206/ 21
in finding of that	fault	. Now consider farther, good	10, 203/ 10
well. This is the	fault	that I find. For	10, 167/ 26
with confuting of every	fault	that I find in	10, 222/ 13
me to find any	fault	with him for the	10, 16/ 31
over here all that	fault	that he found in	10, 147/ 21
is English. But the	fault	that I found, and	10, 167/ 17
chance and not his	fault	therein, yet happeth it	10, 130/ 18
good man findeth the	fault	, or whether he find	10, 32/ 29
take harm without their	fault	. For if he would	10, 124/ 27
him, "Marry, sir, no	fault	at all, I. I	10, 136/ 28
fault, or the principal	fault	either, is in the	10, 18/ 36
now do find the	fault	. For though it be	10, 111/ 24
peril upon his further	fault	, so may it hap	10, 124/ 36
any finding of any	fault	in any juries. And	10, 137/ 6
two of a further	fault	in the law, which	10, 113/ 20

mine Apology lay the	fault	from the man himself	10, 9/ 26
every private spiritual man's	fault	is, so much is	10, 21/ 2
heresy and found no	fault	therewith, nor no question	10, 85/ 16
neither laid the principal	fault	in the one nor	10, 19/ 6
that necessity found the	fault	, and caused out of	10, 159/ 13
and fair, excuseth my	fault	, by such oversight of	10, 62/ 3
that all the whole	fault	, or the principal fault	10, 18/ 36
he subtly findeth a	fault	that I say that	10, 47/ 31
division, if every such	fault	of some should upon	10, 43/ 5
will ask me, "What	fault	find you, sir, in	10, 136/ 27
same -- that every	fault	in a spiritual man	10, 20/ 33
good man findeth a	fault	that the spiritual judge	10, 126/ 9
found in no more	fault	concerning heresy than those	10, 124/ 10
two juries well, what	fault	is that that you	10, 136/ 32
side, and findeth the	fault	in that, that where	10, 219/ 7
the end in such	fault	that by the law	10, 124/ 14
without any dispraise or	fault	finding in the juries	10, 136/ 25
there find I no	fault	found therein. The other	10, 226/ 13
mind to amend his	fault	and say true: he	10, 161/ 15
did nor will find	fault	that he use this	10, 167/ 15
in themselves no manner	fault	at all? Where heard	10, 200/ 4
him pass over his	fault	for the while unmarked	10, 214/ 30
find so great a	fault	that such witnesses should	10, 147/ 4
point so great a	fault	in the wits of	10, 114/ 24
he never found any	fault	in any work of	10, 8/ 10
should amend mine own	fault	that he would it	10, 50/ 21
there moved to find	fault	in his writing. The	10, 14/ 7
that he which is	faultless	shall not be all	10, 131/ 12
For they be not	faultless	, but convicted of the	10, 124/ 24
vexation if he were	faultless	? For amends the law	10, 130/ 10
therein, though their own	faults	were not all amended	10, 30/ 24
were known, and the	faults	charitably reformed: all these	10, 211/ 25
to amend their own	faults	so soon as the	10, 30/ 19
doth -- go find	faults	in their doings that	10, 117/ 23
this good man. Such	faults	as he findeth with	10, 54/ 28
mine, answer him with	faults	of his. For mine	10, 39/ 23
shall he make two	faults	for one. For if	10, 191/ 21
under color of reformation,	faults	that were hateful and	10, 15/ 9
Church wherein he findeth	faults	, of which I shall	10, 186/ 21
whereas in confuting the	faults	that this man findeth	10, 228/ 13
bear the like light	faults	of other men as	10, 61/ 5
laymen reading the priests'	faults	in English might put	10, 20/ 4
do correction upon the	faults	of some other folk	10, 30/ 21

then were all the	faults	only his own, in	10, 227/ 1
have told them their	faults	on both parts equally	10, 20/ 11
their fantasies toward those	faults	were already past before	10, 54/ 32
were in other men's	faults	to take small things	10, 39/ 28
enough that though the	faults	of the spirituality were	10, 211/ 27
see, toucheth the private	faults	of some: such as	10, 43/ 19
move him, to find	faults	in the temporal law	10, 190/ 10
for indifference to find	faults	in the temporal laws	10, 190/ 15
move him to find	faults	in the temporal laws	10, 192/ 12
said, likewise affectionate) the	faults	of the temporalty, either	10, 19/ 25
same figure lay like	faults	in the temporalty concerning	10, 191/ 17
same figure lay like	faults	in the temporalty too	10, 191/ 35
began to find certain	faults	, but over that, in	10, 9/ 11
readers may by those	faults	perceive that the writer	10, 40/ 7
concerning the finding of	faults	and putting them abroad	10, 194/ 9
to show what other	faults	I find therein. And	10, 221/ 20
amend first their own	faults	. And I think yes	10, 30/ 12
the finding of such "	faults	," his folly to be	10, 190/ 32
hath now found such "	faults	" as a wise man	10, 190/ 29
More cannot deny these	faults	I suppose you have	10, 22/ 8
first time is found	faulty	in heresy and plainly	10, 124/ 34
in a fellowship are	faulty	, not to bear displeasure	10, 39/ 30
he would compare the	faulty	with the faulty, then	10, 124/ 27
the faulty with the	faulty	, then must he compare	10, 124/ 27
if he be not	faulty	(for of such folk	10, 123/ 8
Salem and Bizance, for	favor	toward the Catholic faith	10, 143/ 15
that such as the	favor	of the Church shall	10, 118/ 8
trust more in the	favor	of the county than	10, 135/ 19
appeareth, that then in	favor	of the faith his	10, 163/ 16
can be taken in	favor	of the faith to	10, 163/ 19
cannot be said in	favor	of the faith to	10, 163/ 20
began to fall to	favor	him; and had he	10, 140/ 25
therein meant much the	favor	of spiritual men: consider	10, 64/ 34
souls and keeping the	favor	of God; namely since	10, 23/ 20
upon light complaints by	favor	of officers, or upon	10, 183/ 20
-- yet, for the	favor	of his own devising	10, 108/ 32
felony; not only in	favor	of the prince, and	10, 147/ 6
and that with great	favor	, too. And therefore as	10, 78/ 30
and that with much	favor	, too -- they have	10, 227/ 12
used more than necessary	favor	, and that this hath	10, 179/ 28
this Pacifier not so	favorable	toward folk suspected of	10, 180/ 27
it is indeed very	favorable	. For, saving that I	10, 117/ 22
as you see, so	favorably	with him in my	10, 203/ 21

but, over that, so	favorably	, that no man can	10, 184/ 3
another chapter, "In fidei	favorem	, " because that thereby such	10, 146/ 22
the chapter "In fidei	favorem	, " as a thing wherein	10, 147/ 22
less fear than only	fear	of death -- and	10, 92/ 23
are kept away for	fear	. Else, in all the	10, 108/ 19
make the ordinaries, with	fear	of slander and obloquy	10, 6/ 10
heresies in doubt and	fear	of infamy, and to	10, 23/ 11
neither, than only the	fear	of death. And then	10, 92/ 19
where it happeth such	fear	to fall. And therefore	10, 109/ 6
And then for that	fear	, he hath, as he	10, 92/ 19
stand in any such	fear	: then he assoileth his	10, 109/ 2
advise every man, for	fear	of treason, beware of	10, 69/ 31
death -- and add	fear	of all bodily harm	10, 92/ 24
should he need to	fear	when he can take	10, 94/ 6
his own case of	fear	, to make every true	10, 93/ 35
and that, no less	fear	than only fear of	10, 92/ 23
harm at all. His	fear	is also, for all	10, 94/ 13
the king bade him, "	Fear	not, fellow, for I	10, 95/ 16
so take away the	fear	of harm from men's	10, 98/ 20
us consider whether the	fear	that himself granteth to	10, 92/ 26
of so great probable	fear	, while he groundeth all	10, 110/ 9
with a little less	fear	than they had before	10, 81/ 28
no let but the	fear	of bodily harm --	10, 99/ 6
this good man, for	fear	of such harm as	10, 164/ 24
hurt? A man may	fear	, pardie, though he fear	10, 94/ 8
the peace, if he	fear	himself of his life	10, 98/ 14
the accuser's heart all	fear	of bodily hurt --	10, 99/ 10
fear, pardie, though he	fear	causeless. And if he	10, 94/ 9
whom folk needed to	fear	was condemned in this	10, 110/ 14
the more, and in	fear	somewhat the less. But	10, 95/ 1
we give them less	fear	and more liberty in	10, 70/ 18
he dare not for	fear	of his life avow	10, 89/ 17
he dare not for	fear	of his life avow	10, 92/ 7
that not for any	fear	of their life, for	10, 99/ 16
And their living they	fear	utterly to lose (that	10, 99/ 20
he may for that	fear	refuse to make himself	10, 92/ 33
man into this great	fear	? Because I make open	10, 212/ 31
live in the less	fear	, with many malicious "some	10, 213/ 15
affections besides all such	fear	that let men to	10, 99/ 25
anything save for only	fear	; nor for no less	10, 92/ 18
devotion than for any	fear	of compulsion. Now, if	10, 196/ 9
as it seemeth), for	fear	of occasion of slander	10, 29/ 29
nor for no less	fear	, neither, than only the	10, 92/ 19

name at all, for	fear	lest I or mine	10, 29/ 12
could, for shame and	fear	of mine own conscience	10, 142/ 21
and yet for the	fear	of perpetual pain in	10, 80/ 17
by his provision that	fear	shall be quite gone	10, 92/ 30
few, and as I	fear	me, verily rather none	10, 101/ 31
provision notwithstanding, the man's	fear	may still remain in	10, 92/ 31
live in the less	fear	till I see him	10, 95/ 20
loss, but of his	fear	. "Why, what should he	10, 94/ 6
deliver the accusers from	fear	, leaveth them so in	10, 99/ 5
be punished. But I	fear	me very sore that	10, 172/ 24
in such cases the	fear	may be such indeed	10, 95/ 35
take this way, for	fear	that with sufferance of	10, 125/ 22
repressing of heresies for	fear	of infamy. Surely, good	10, 23/ 4
nor clean out of	fear	, yet in surety somewhat	10, 95/ 1
Now, touching the great	fear	and peril that he	10, 28/ 20
and with good reason	fear	that he that is	10, 94/ 15
his sureties found, they	fear	still always that they	10, 98/ 23
heresy stand in any	fear	of them that they	10, 106/ 4
heresy stand in any	fear	of them that they	10, 108/ 36
there would remain a	fear	behind in the men's	10, 97/ 28
a work. If he	fear	so much the censures	10, 189/ 9
such other unthrifths in	fear	, and made them refrain	10, 136/ 7
open accuser but only	fear	, I ween there will	10, 92/ 22
the greater if for	fear	of greater they keep	10, 81/ 20
so in dread and	fear	still, that though there	10, 99/ 5
that a man for	fear	would refuse to be	10, 95/ 22
borne, and sometimes, I	fear	me, more too. For	10, 70/ 29
dangerous word, and to	fear	the ordinaries with, would	10, 75/ 16
but whereas there is	fear	that the witnesses might	10, 109/ 34
the more remiss" for "	fear	of evil words and	10, 22/ 13
speaketh here of the	fear	that he would every	10, 64/ 32
complained how sore he	feared	that such a servant	10, 95/ 15
were sore to be	feared	thereby to follow thereon	10, 119/ 20
may peradventure be full	feared	still, that his enemy	10, 94/ 29
yet the man that	feared	before may peradventure be	10, 94/ 28
man that would and	feared	not to profess himself	10, 110/ 25
the peril that they	feared	, some may wax therein	10, 80/ 2
therefore not to be	feared	." And I will yet	10, 188/ 24
in. And if he	feared	that it would be	10, 18/ 24
money, as he before	feared	that he would adventure	10, 94/ 30
therefore this good man	feareth	that I go about	10, 213/ 12
heretic, against whom he	feareth	to make himself an	10, 95/ 4
anger him whom he	feareth	, though the man be	10, 94/ 10

a witness -- why	feareth	he so sore partiality	10, 163/ 33
the matter is nothing	fearful	-- therefore wrote I	10, 35/ 14
negligent, and by less	fearing	the less danger, may	10, 80/ 3
prayeth you for this	feast	to be merry with	10, 91/ 35
proofs off with her	feathers	of "some say" and	10, 77/ 6
after this thing so	featly	excused, he declareth his	10, 68/ 17
his faint and his	feeble	reasoning: I cannot in	10, 3/ 32
his answer is so	feeble	that it had been	10, 181/ 6
so well together, the	feebleness	of his answer shall	10, 7/ 35
reason a great deal	feebler	. For while the general	10, 159/ 10
but over that, how	feebly	he hath defended those	10, 224/ 5
with much work full	feebly	. The Second Part The	10, 85/ 32
of the spirituality to	feed	and nourish any such	10, 19/ 23
that she may once	feel	it, but ever she	10, 77/ 5
-- and shall shortly	feel	it in heresies if	10, 70/ 17
better folk should first	feel	so much thereof that	10, 146/ 1
that should we soon	feel	if we would give	10, 70/ 15
yet he payeth his	fees	ere he go. And	10, 121/ 16
man is able to	feign	. This was, as you	10, 158/ 7
power and ability to	feign	were a cause sufficient	10, 158/ 5
the judges might then	feign	matter against men, and	10, 134/ 9
that was forsworn may	feign	. And now read yourselves	10, 158/ 14
that he doth but	feign	; and I said so	10, 158/ 3
hath forsworn himself may	feign	himself to say true	10, 157/ 25
power and ability to	feign	. And farther than that	10, 158/ 11
so may he too	feign	and dissemble that never	10, 158/ 3
of all his false,	feigned	mischiefs are gone. The	10, 106/ 12
saying with a case	feigned	, whereby it may be	10, 205/ 25
men might think he	feigned	-- he should seek	10, 59/ 26
and that mine he	feigneth	and findeth not in	10, 27/ 30
ran away (and some	fell	to theft and were	10, 16/ 12
so great an oversight	fell	into prelates and spiritual	10, 201/ 35
make it, and thereby	fell	therein, what could the	10, 187/ 9
mind not common, himself	fell	, as you see, by	10, 55/ 7
through his heresy he	fell	to treason too, and	10, 110/ 17
bridge upon a time	fell	in talking unto an	10, 16/ 15
him to put the	fellow	in choice, and then	10, 128/ 25
before whom if the	fellow	be so foolish to	10, 73/ 21
device that a good	fellow	devised once for his	10, 100/ 12
cleareth himself and his	fellow	too (either in heresy	10, 152/ 5
bade him, "Fear not,	fellow	, for I promise ye	10, 95/ 16
as to be his	fellow	therein, and saith if	10, 192/ 32
for acquittal of their	fellow	, with whom themselves had	10, 154/ 4

to help forth their	fellow	, or else to make	10, 197/ 29
open penance, if the	fellow	be so wise as	10, 74/ 11
worse case than his	fellows	, were but a poor	10, 166/ 31
against themselves and their	fellows	in heresy and in	10, 164/ 20
that among his many	fellows	, though they be thieves	10, 107/ 1
haply that were his	fellows	confessed his felonies at	10, 107/ 14
himself and all his	fellows	too. For some one	10, 135/ 11
I shall say, "those	fellows	, I mean, that Saint	10, 30/ 3
them that in a	fellowship	are faulty, not to	10, 39/ 30
himself confessed that the	felon	and himself also were	10, 148/ 25
though he be no	felon	indeed -- and yet	10, 122/ 33
an oath that the	felon	was with him in	10, 148/ 21
think they acquit the	felon	against their own conscience	10, 155/ 9
be judged for a	felon	thereby. And this would	10, 79/ 28
great and clearly proved	felonies	before divers and right	10, 136/ 1
his fellows confessed his	felonies	at the gallows, when	10, 107/ 14
in the disclosing of	felonies	and, sometimes, of much	10, 103/ 23
treason and all other	felonies	-- I would not	10, 79/ 23
the sure punishment of	felons	, to provide that if	10, 155/ 7
might proceed and put	felons	to answer without indictments	10, 136/ 18
to put traitors and	felons	to answer without indictment	10, 137/ 20
which is indicted of	felony	may be (as for	10, 131/ 8
troubled upon suspicion of	felony	though he be no	10, 122/ 33
at the session concerning	felony	, I dare be bold	10, 124/ 12
heresy, treason, murder, or	felony	; but also, by his	10, 156/ 14
in heresy or in	felony	) doth after confess and	10, 152/ 6
prison upon suspicion of	felony	, and so delivered by	10, 122/ 13
such time as the	felony	should be done in	10, 148/ 22
either for suspicion of	felony	or for good abearing	10, 122/ 20
either for suspicion of	felony	or for good abearing	10, 124/ 8
men for suspicion of	felony	or for good abearing	10, 141/ 14
arresting for suspicion of	felony	, the case hath he	10, 125/ 2
may by arresting for	felony	hap to have as	10, 124/ 31
both upon treason and	felony	, but if he prove	10, 138/ 31
that it were either	felony	or some heinous misprision	10, 32/ 26
of other more single	felony	; not only in favor	10, 147/ 6
arresting for suspicion of	felony	, it is indeed an	10, 122/ 4
that in treason and	felony	this ordinary law of	10, 135/ 29
do like harm in	felony	-- what law was	10, 163/ 26
of such witnesses in	felony	: this good man maketh	10, 149/ 5
that for suspicion of	felony	a man may be	10, 122/ 5
by juries and in	felony	or treason never to	10, 135/ 27
arresting upon suspicion of	felony	, he shall not be	10, 123/ 4

be so suspect of	felony	by reason of sore	10, 117/ 3
as are indictments of	felony	, for avoiding of obloquy	10, 125/ 21
evidence have shortly presented	felony	. And one of these	10, 140/ 20
come but even unto	felony	. If two or three	10, 153/ 37
treason or any other	felony	, except some other necessary	10, 79/ 18
in him was) of	felony	, be yet received and	10, 150/ 34
both in heresy and	felony	, the judges should be	10, 153/ 21
arresting for suspicion of	felony	is to show that	10, 122/ 30
common law indicted of	felony	. And I show also	10, 130/ 25
arresting for suspicion of	felony	, and to the surety	10, 121/ 34
indictments upon treason or	felony	, proveth at the very	10, 138/ 19
so instead of one	felony	, to light there cometh	10, 107/ 4
given in causes of	felony	divers times to the	10, 149/ 3
be good enough in	felony	, though the trust were	10, 137/ 19
arrested upon suspicion of	felony	to be unlike to	10, 122/ 26
is, sometimes some for	felony	, too, reprieved upon causes	10, 124/ 17
arrested upon suspicion of	felony	, that never was after	10, 123/ 28
some one man of	felony	, and afterward, when they	10, 154/ 2
indictments be better in	felony	now -- yet were	10, 136/ 16
his mind zealous and	fervent	toward it, I rather	10, 230/ 23
so great desire and	fervent	concupiscence toward it that	10, 56/ 17
that cold reason so	fervently	set forth in such	10, 184/ 14
the diminishing of some	fervor	. As though a man	10, 31/ 27
under color of a	fervor	to the faith, exhort	10, 213/ 21
the ordinary, but go	fetch	witnesses first, before whom	10, 73/ 20
shall the temporalty then	fetch	their light? Truly I	10, 20/ 18
than this that he	fetcheth	so far: that is	10, 99/ 1
fine lie without flax,	fetching	it out of his	10, 27/ 32
cases, for the far	fetching	and likelihood of so	10, 108/ 30
And that sometimes his	fetters	shall "weigh a good	10, 122/ 16
consistory; and sometimes his	fetters	weigh a good piece	10, 121/ 22
bringeth forth here a	few	amounting in a sum	10, 208/ 34
I made, therefore, in	few	days, this answer that	10, 7/ 6
touch there but a	few	, and such as were	10, 8/ 25
should find but very	few	that would become accusers	10, 99/ 8
suit -- yet how	few	folk have been found	10, 143/ 28
his mind (which very	few	folk could before, as	10, 38/ 20
begun, and by some	few	naughty folk blown forth	10, 63/ 2
Almaine, within these very	few	years, above eighty thousand	10, 210/ 25
hath therein but a	few	, though that few be	10, 27/ 21
in two dioceses very	few	been punished for heresy	10, 171/ 16
in very deed so	few	they be. For they	10, 170/ 20
a while if a	few	good men had not	10, 140/ 29

there be not a	few	that have heard such	10, 149/ 2
it? And with as	few	hands as himself list	10, 115/ 3
Apology that there be	few	parts in his book	10, 221/ 16
were likely to find	few	, and as I fear	10, 101/ 31
though there be a	few	false brethren in a	10, 21/ 27
there hath been very	few	troubled therefor in any	10, 170/ 3
well they were too	few	. But it is necessary	10, 87/ 3
were yet indeed so	few	that he might in	10, 170/ 18
both but by a	few	and also not without	10, 196/ 8
the people save those	few	that are nought) before	10, 23/ 18
heretics before that right	few	were accused, or peradventure	10, 102/ 11
a few, though that	few	be indeed over many	10, 27/ 21
ye wot well, a	few	, may yet perceive by	10, 39/ 34
yet indeed but a	few	. Now, good readers, when	10, 27/ 18
For they be as	few	or fewer than are	10, 170/ 20
soweth toucheth some very	few	, no less than though	10, 171/ 18
that there be very	few	but so that it	10, 135/ 17
For they were very	few	, as he that was	10, 221/ 31
either all save a	few	, or at the leastwise	10, 49/ 36
or twain, or some	few	, against whom the remnant	10, 205/ 2
ere ever that right	few	should be thereof accused	10, 104/ 17
that there are but	few	but that they had	10, 122/ 21
more known. Which exposition	few	men, I ween, would	10, 41/ 1
sure they were so	few	that it were double	10, 196/ 6
till they would wax	fewer	of themselves, and then	10, 75/ 10
pardie, though they were	fewer	than they be, it	10, 47/ 24
have more thieves than	fewer	. For, now, if a	10, 129/ 36
should be far the	fewer	part, and not, as	10, 51/ 32
be as few or	fewer	than are the judges	10, 170/ 20
wherein there were many	fewer	. For if this Pacifier	10, 74/ 31
in the chapter "In	fidei	favorem," as a thing	10, 147/ 22
also another chapter, "In	fidei	favorem," because that thereby	10, 146/ 22
stay therewith all the	field	. But now, that you	10, 129/ 27
there are scant fully	fifteen	that anything agree with	10, 10/ 20
five men abjured in	fifteen	years, and in those	10, 179/ 25
to say sometimes the	fifteen	psalms, and over that	10, 7/ 13
presented, not five in	fifteen	years. But this I	10, 139/ 32
the said chapters the	fifteenth	, the sixteenth, and the	10, 218/ 22
word of this his	fifteenth	chapter, but bring forth	10, 86/ 21
The Second Part The	Fifteenth	Chapter His fifteenth chapter	10, 86/ 2
last clause of this	fifteenth	chapter of his is	10, 141/ 10
But now, in this	fifteenth	chapter of his in	10, 143/ 14
so plain. In his	fifteenth	chapter, good readers, he	10, 88/ 31

I have in the	fifteenth	, sixteenth, and seventeenth chapters	10, 216/ 4
The Fifteenth Chapter His	fifteenth	chapter, concerning the suit	10, 86/ 3
read then this his	fifteenth	chapter of this book	10, 88/ 26
were content, or the	fifteenth	after -- yet hath	10, 101/ 6
chapter, beginning in the	fifth	leaf, he bringeth forth	10, 14/ 9
not my friend. The	Fifth	Chapter In the fifth	10, 23/ 28
abolendam (recited in the	fifth	book of the decretals	10, 114/ 2
part yet, or a	fifth	part at the least	10, 220/ 4
Fifth Chapter In the	fifth	chapter he toucheth punishment	10, 23/ 30
he speaketh of the	fifth	, which he very earnestly	10, 23/ 34
ward against which it	fighteth	. In mine Apology, folio	10, 129/ 29
by a like manner	figure	Saint Jerome against the	10, 24/ 26
might with the same	figure	lay like faults in	10, 191/ 17
might by the same	figure	lay like faults in	10, 191/ 34
he saith under the	figure	of "a great rumor	10, 176/ 22
man useth sometimes this	figure	of examination, "I would	10, 54/ 26
of Division abuseth the	figure	of so many "some	10, 167/ 19
the other by the	figure	of irony, or antiphrasis	10, 24/ 25
and that his fair	figure	of "some say" were	10, 67/ 26
them under the selfsame	figure	of "some say," and	10, 68/ 9
spiritual laws under a	figure	of "some say," as	10, 192/ 2
that by a like	figure	of "some say" he	10, 192/ 5
by heaps with a	figure	of "some say," and	10, 212/ 22
meat the better, and	fill	our bellies somewhat the	10, 92/ 1
labor with heretics to	fill	up the streets at	10, 213/ 23
observed, were enough to	fill	a whole town shortly	10, 73/ 16
the giving of a	fillip	in the forehead with	10, 31/ 28
so much as a	fillip	-- yet though I	10, 120/ 25
it might make a	final	end in their matter	10, 135/ 18
this point, be the	final	conclusion for this time	10, 20/ 23
that such mischief would	finally	follow thereon as woe	10, 145/ 34
verily burneth souls. And	finally	, for our faith and	10, 231/ 13
was it far unlikely.	Finally	shall I further prove	10, 5/ 23
it like him. But	finally	, after his heart somewhat	10, 35/ 34
a whole year's sufferance	finally	, for his immedicable malice	10, 73/ 36
cold reasons oppugneth. And	finally	, forasmuch as many good	10, 9/ 22
him to answer altogether.	Finally	, where he saith that	10, 13/ 33
authority of the man.	Finally	, the very self objection	10, 40/ 11
twice so sore. But	finally	, when rather than to	10, 117/ 36
some respects I may.	Finally	, he saith that I	10, 48/ 27
against mine Apology. And	finally	in the very end	10, 12/ 24
their countenance would then	find	as great a grudge	10, 53/ 30
faith, I can therefore	find	at hand a much	10, 98/ 37

then why should we	find	so great a fault	10, 147/ 4
Church, so that he	find	them upon a sufficient	10, 167/ 2
the jury would not	find	it, for all the	10, 140/ 37
matter and I shall	find	it otherwise. And indeed	10, 14/ 25
his answer, ye shall	find	folio 127. And now	10, 31/ 9
But, now, if you	find	by mine answer on	10, 87/ 26
be very hard to	find	so much as any	10, 39/ 6
But then if ye	find	further yet, as I	10, 88/ 1
we were likely to	find	few, and as I	10, 101/ 31
Master More would anon	find	a default at it	10, 181/ 20
discretion (if he can	find	no sureties) award a	10, 127/ 35
this matter, he shall	find	that there be many	10, 178/ 28
I shall, he saith,	find	that there be many	10, 179/ 15
resemble them together, shall	find	, I dare boldly warrant	10, 143/ 6
new brethren began to	find	certain faults, but over	10, 9/ 11
be true, if ye	find	it yet but such	10, 87/ 31
not; and if he	find	it true by sufficient	10, 72/ 22
any man's reason can	find	? Forsooth, I can, with	10, 98/ 32
plainly that he can	find	no great cause of	10, 190/ 33
mine. But he shall	find	far the contrary. For	10, 18/ 28
place shall, I suppose,	find	it nothing dark, but	10, 14/ 18
seeking I fortun'd to	find	out, to ease the	10, 7/ 20
him, yet if he	find	in the examination those	10, 127/ 16
Passion, too, if they	find	them all fair set	10, 7/ 14
furthest that he can	find	is very far insufficient	10, 98/ 34
the corrections, and there	find	I no fault found	10, 226/ 13
bear witness, ye should	find	but very few that	10, 99/ 8
the twain soever he	find	it, he findeth but	10, 32/ 31
opinion that he can	find	no good folk that	10, 112/ 1
with questioning hap to	find	it worse, followed ever	10, 85/ 9
other, "I shall soon	find	a way for that	10, 100/ 17
what leaf he should	find	the matter. For the	10, 6/ 33
himself made search to	find	it so. For as	10, 59/ 5
he saith, now do	find	the fault. For though	10, 111/ 24
the "more hard" to	find	such judges. For he	10, 174/ 8
suppose he may therein	find	that I force not	10, 24/ 7
Apology, which you shall	find	in the fortieth chapter	10, 88/ 24
as he may further	find	thereof, so further do	10, 82/ 23
And therefore. "You shall	find	my words, good readers	10, 56/ 35
both the parts shall	find	here causes good and	10, 86/ 15
it were hard to	find	any one good, honest	10, 177/ 16
can no such surety	find	, and he have lain	10, 126/ 27
should be bound, and	find	sureties, that he shall	10, 97/ 25

neither did nor will	find	fault that he use	10, 167/ 15
the fault that I	find	. For if he made	10, 167/ 26
how may this man	find	in his heart, for	10, 27/ 24
causeless there moved to	find	fault in his writing	10, 14/ 7
made -- if you	find	, I say, his reasons	10, 87/ 33
I found, and yet	find	, is that his book	10, 167/ 18
any other folk can	find	therein. And if neither	10, 98/ 29
none. But if he	find	any -- in which	10, 32/ 30
ask me, "What fault	find	you, sir, in these	10, 136/ 27
be as you shall	find	them both in his	10, 175/ 22
Catholic faith that I	find	in him, in good	10, 226/ 35
is that that you	find	in this judge's troth	10, 136/ 32
lawful for him to	find	default at laws made	10, 167/ 1
this good man shall	find	, while he liveth, to	10, 117/ 27
happen that I should	find	that this man had	10, 209/ 27
every fault that I	find	in every man's book	10, 222/ 13
him all anew than	find	out for many things	10, 7/ 4
I should hap to	find	not only many more	10, 179/ 18
fault, or whether he	find	any or none. But	10, 32/ 30
appear: you shall surely	find	it untrue. Now, then	10, 196/ 35
somewhat otherwise. For I	find	the time of such	10, 14/ 26
and then if you	find	his words of their	10, 60/ 8
and then shall you	find	this answer of his	10, 67/ 23
be marvelous hard to	find	any one of them	10, 174/ 11
will be hard to	find	any one of them	10, 176/ 19
my words: And this	find	we not only in	10, 103/ 21
be very hard to	find	any one other, is	10, 177/ 11
better looking thereon, I	find	it somewhat otherwise. For	10, 14/ 26
the truth," I shall "	find	" that "much people" take	10, 59/ 1
second oath because we	find	him thereby perjured in	10, 152/ 8
will, and he shall	find	, both by Platina and	10, 114/ 21
mine, and if you	find	by his reasons that	10, 87/ 20
shall there, good readers,	find	that I rehearse those	10, 199/ 23
no man's else can	find	no further remedy, wherefore	10, 98/ 30
no man else --	find	no further remedy than	10, 98/ 33
I had happed to	find	, I have remitted the	10, 7/ 7
Division, and he shall	find	that himself saith the	10, 206/ 6
not my fortune to	find	out that same "much	10, 59/ 7
-- how you shall	find	it, yourselves shall, good	10, 13/ 25
charges. And if you	find	of such so many	10, 78/ 14
nought -- I would	find	in his "some say	10, 167/ 28
lie still till he	find	them is sometimes as	10, 121/ 19
will be hard to	find	any one spiritual man	10, 174/ 14

will be hard to	find	any one spiritual man	10, 174/ 26
will be hard to	find	any one spiritual man	10, 175/ 27
will be hard to	find	any one spiritual man	10, 176/ 7
will be hard to	find	any one spiritual man	10, 176/ 27
in all mine Apology	find	you no such words	10, 18/ 27
say we shall never	find	him; and that word	10, 101/ 4
that ye shall seldom	find	any man that will	10, 139/ 20
case might so fall,	find	it true that I	10, 151/ 14
it even as you	find	it. Wherein the best	10, 38/ 16
they be bound to	find	according to the truth	10, 149/ 35
to move him, to	find	faults in the temporal	10, 190/ 10
as for indifference to	find	faults in the temporal	10, 190/ 15
I move him to	find	faults in the temporal	10, 192/ 12
in prison till he	find	sureties for the peace	10, 228/ 33
it that they that	find	default at their abusions	10, 65/ 15
he doth -- go	find	faults in their doings	10, 117/ 23
the temporal laws), and	find	defaults at them, as	10, 189/ 33
what other faults I	find	therein. And then, to	10, 221/ 20
therein, and he shall	find	that if this man	10, 40/ 16
not but you shall	find	, for the tiler and	10, 60/ 28
I ween, both to	find	such and to be	10, 173/ 8
quench this division, could	find	the means to make	10, 211/ 34
together, which you shall	find	in the twenty-first chapter	10, 60/ 7
my book you may	find	mine. Those two things	10, 31/ 1
inquiry thus hap to	find	, as I verily trust	10, 180/ 1
say, he shall not	find	, I dare warrant him	10, 68/ 34
it so should happen	find	that it were (as	10, 81/ 31
that he can shortly	find	the fault where I	10, 13/ 1
shame for me to	find	any fault with him	10, 16/ 31
will, and you shall	find	that I with that	10, 46/ 26
it is hard to	find	any one without that	10, 64/ 28
warning of. Let him	find	out any word of	10, 23/ 23
may therefore, good readers,	find	both his words and	10, 31/ 7
which yet would not	find	it, that would upon	10, 140/ 18
or else that you	find	it yourselves, ye may	10, 19/ 3
last point that he	findeth	so great a fault	10, 218/ 24
readers, every man everywhere	findeth	true that any order	10, 103/ 12
the confederacies that he	findeth	, or else at the	10, 198/ 25
further remedy than he	findeth	here himself. But yet	10, 98/ 34
this word "apology" he	findeth	the aforesaid fault with	10, 11/ 5
harm the good man	findeth	further. Lo, good readers	10, 110/ 30
the other side, and	findeth	the fault in that	10, 219/ 7
say"s that he	findeth	default at is this	10, 168/ 10

mine he feigneth and	findeth	not in my book	10, 27/ 30
living, for which he	findeth	none, nor never once	10, 99/ 18
Since that the ordinary	findeth	the man not suspect	10, 123/ 19
twain this good man	findeth	the fault, or whether	10, 32/ 29
he find it, he	findeth	but his own folly	10, 32/ 31
good man, since he	findeth	in this point so	10, 114/ 24
which this good man	findeth	, as he saith, a	10, 99/ 17
Such faults as he	findeth	with the spirituality, written	10, 54/ 29
faults that this man	findeth	in the suit ex	10, 228/ 13
29th leaf, he subtly	findeth	a fault that I	10, 47/ 31
whereas this good man	findeth	a fault that the	10, 126/ 9
as meseemeth, Master More	findeth	default in this behalf	10, 165/ 27
the Church wherein he	findeth	faults, of which I	10, 186/ 21
a fond shift he	findeth	, that he would not	10, 180/ 4
this point concerning the	finding	of faults and putting	10, 194/ 9
lieth at his own	finding	, the other at the	10, 123/ 31
I said without any	finding	of any fault in	10, 137/ 6
man's much oversight in	finding	of that fault. Now	10, 203/ 10
but that, for the	finding	of such "faults," his	10, 190/ 31
any dispraise or fault	finding	in the juries at	10, 136/ 25
where for his ready	finding	, I have numbered him	10, 7/ 8
he doth wrong; but	finding	him yet repentant, fain	10, 118/ 23
that he spinneth that	fine	lie without flax, fetching	10, 27/ 31
one shall pay no	fine	-- no more shall	10, 123/ 17
shall be delivered without	fine	or any other punishment	10, 122/ 10
worshipful man Sir John	Fineux	say, late chief justice	10, 164/ 4
forehead with his little	finger	! But since that in	10, 31/ 29
But now will I	finish	up his twentieth chapter	10, 213/ 28
is disproved) -- he	finisheth	his chapter thus: And	10, 141/ 12
to fall into the	fire	. And very good reason	10, 117/ 1
heaven, avoiding the eternal	fire	of hell, have pity	10, 231/ 11
is guilty to the	fire	-- yet he meant	10, 54/ 21
getteth him to the	fire	and shaketh his hat	10, 130/ 14
himself must to the	fire	, because he was abjured	10, 166/ 26
us in the very	fire	of purgatory, which in	10, 231/ 12
would there not ten	fires	be pain enough for	10, 54/ 23
which calleth Marcion the	first-begotten	son of the devil	10, 48/ 34
the greater beareth not	five	, if their bodies be	10, 219/ 8
his book of Division	five	men abjured in fifteen	10, 179/ 25
made a book with	five	times as many good	10, 167/ 27
it, peradventure four or	five	and sometimes more too	10, 90/ 24
side, by all his	five	forenamed witnesses on the	10, 78/ 32
by the change have	five	thieves for one. And	10, 125/ 1

I, that all his	five	witnesses be sworn and	10, 78/ 11
the law: there shall	five	for one take more	10, 228/ 28
side set I not	five	straws. And therefore, good	10, 78/ 33
and against all his	five	worshipful witnesses too, the	10, 78/ 22
the least, four or	five	hours, I trow. Howbeit	10, 12/ 9
very seldom presented, not	five	in fifteen years. But	10, 139/ 32
truly I would not	flatter	them. For though that	10, 59/ 14
that fine lie without	flax	, fetching it out of	10, 27/ 32
that from whence they	fled	." And in another place	10, 22/ 17
of them, which after	fled	and ran away (and	10, 16/ 12
vanquished -- they be	fled	hence and vanished, and	10, 3/ 12
doubt that he would	flee	and not appear, whereby	10, 168/ 36
and seemed likely to	flee	; and upon his examination	10, 123/ 23
doubt that he would	flee	, whereby he might infect	10, 182/ 1
never so fair a	fleering	at the first face	10, 77/ 9
by W. Rastell in	Fleet	Street in Saint Bride's	10, 231/ 18
so he escheweth and	fleeth	the less slander, though	10, 26/ 22
priests should eat no	flesh	from Quinquagesima to Easter	10, 223/ 10
the communication of other	fleshly	lewdness -- yet the	10, 71/ 12
out of the clean	flock	is one of the	10, 23/ 22
out their horns and	flock	and swarm together so	10, 145/ 33
men, many would have	flocked	after him, and have	10, 140/ 26
and yet, by such	flocking	together, and following on	10, 140/ 31
yet, for all that	flocking	, though they had made	10, 140/ 28
sound, all the Church	flourisheth	; and if it be	10, 20/ 21
after to set a	fly	. And first, because ye	10, 86/ 17
to him at large,	fly	out of that place	10, 71/ 27
fighteth. In mine Apology,	folio	222, these are my	10, 129/ 30
in the same Apology,	folio	241, he confesseth plainly	10, 61/ 12
therefore he saith that,	folio	217, I doubt whether	10, 62/ 26
words in mine Apology (	folio	229): Since evil folk	10, 155/ 27
such pleasure that afterward (	folio	79) he falleth into	10, 202/ 5
telleth two places where:	folio	77 and folio 100	10, 167/ 14
mine Apology, that beginneth	folio	162, wherein he varieth	10, 53/ 19
His eighteenth chapter beginneth	folio	69. Wherein he beginneth	10, 184/ 26
in the forty-sixth chapter,	folio	253, after his words	10, 172/ 7
written in mine Apology,	folio	139, where I say	10, 32/ 34
saith in his Apology,	folio	219, that if it	10, 89/ 6
say in mine Apology,	folio	227, that in every	10, 185/ 3
my said twenty-seventh chapter,	folio	165: Surely in such	10, 215/ 2
words in mine Apology (	folio	257): Yet is he	10, 181/ 29
of his own words (	folio	80), he is fain	10, 206/ 25
these are my words (	folio	220): It may be	10, 111/ 16

as you may see,	folio	238 of mine Apology	10, 64/ 27
where: folio 77 and	folio	100. I neither did	10, 167/ 14
answer, ye shall find	folio	127. And now, good	10, 31/ 9
mine Apology, which beginneth	folio	116. And now he	10, 41/ 9
them in mine Apology,	folio	238. But now, this	10, 177/ 24
they be rehearsed again (	folio	162), the printer of	10, 199/ 29
even his own words,	folio	45. He saith: And	10, 71/ 36
chapter in mine Apology,	folio	235) he saith under	10, 176/ 21
cause. And afterward, in	folio	268, I show that	10, 27/ 17
goeth this man farther,	folio	27, and showeth that	10, 46/ 4
say there farther thus (	folio	225): Necessity sometimes causeth	10, 125/ 25
forty-eighth chapter, which beginneth	folio	272, and that done	10, 60/ 27
begin in mine Apology,	folio	101. And the same	10, 36/ 15
which the one beginneth	folio	183, and the other	10, 57/ 2
read in mine Apology,	folio	158, in the twenty-sixth	10, 65/ 28
His seventeenth chapter beginneth	folio	62. In the beginning	10, 167/ 9
lie in mine Apology,	folio	159 (in the second	10, 199/ 22
for his own advantage (	folio	80) rehearseth them, and	10, 207/ 13
chapter of mine Apology,	folio	123, and then if	10, 60/ 7
of mine Apology, beginning	folio	243, and then shall	10, 67/ 23
chapter of mine Apology,	folio	232. And then shall	10, 169/ 25
of mine Apology, beginning	folio	116, and there shall	10, 41/ 24
read his words again (	folio	80), and there you	10, 206/ 35
and the other beginneth	folio	184. Here this man	10, 57/ 3
Apology, the forty-second chapter,	folio	232, whereof this man	10, 96/ 30
chapter of mine Apology,	folio	228, in this manner	10, 146/ 30
and in mine Apology,	folio	237: And though many	10, 175/ 23
chapter of mine Apology,	folio	119. Which when you	10, 49/ 15
chapter of mine Apology (	folio	226): But yet will	10, 139/ 10
well here were these (	folio	257): But yet is	10, 180/ 26
is touched again there,	folio	106. When you have	10, 36/ 16
surmised tales of mishandling	folk	for heresy -- and	10, 46/ 30
determination of certain evil	folk	, conspiring together about an	10, 198/ 10
at once upon poor	folk	, and yearly after, the	10, 53/ 24
the living to some	folk	as lief almost as	10, 99/ 19
whereby there are many	folk	many times amended, than	10, 227/ 36
both wise and good	folk	too -- and peradventure	10, 56/ 9
doth it, too, that	folk	some good and honest	10, 107/ 25
information to put some	folk	to business and to	10, 129/ 4
evil than let lewd	folk	speak evil. And now	10, 180/ 21
mind (which very few	folk	could before, as I	10, 38/ 20
folk hearing -- such	folk	, I say, as this	10, 103/ 2
harm happen daily to	folk	as innocent as they	10, 121/ 28

I see, do many	folk	little good, but rather	10, 79/ 39
the contrary, by such	folk	as it cannot become	10, 32/ 5
to be content with	folk	of mean conditions without	10, 177/ 7
not to make good	folk	of their counsel in	10, 155/ 28
with good, poor, peaceable	folk	in the county but	10, 125/ 37
suspect of mishandling good	folk	and of cruelty: I	10, 23/ 13
man say, "but these	folk	do the deed." That	10, 69/ 8
And many good simple	folk	, taking him even as	10, 115/ 34
punishment for the evil	folk	), he biddeth every man	10, 118/ 36
people openly, and turn	folk	from the faith by	10, 105/ 3
present it, but some	folk	began to fall to	10, 140/ 24
word that any lewd	folk	or any false shrews	10, 180/ 17
any great man whom	folk	needed to fear was	10, 110/ 13
their heads. But better	folk	should first feel so	10, 146/ 1
-- yet how few	folk	have been found that	10, 143/ 28
told him by other	folk	, there is good reason	10, 167/ 12
so did, "the selfsame	folk	that now grudge and	10, 53/ 29
praised with some such	folk	as myself have had	10, 71/ 33
heresy was with some	folk	whom myself have known	10, 77/ 15
keep under" those "ungracious	folk	," by whom he meaneth	10, 22/ 19
his four sorts of	folk	before. For he calleth	10, 29/ 20
well waxen harmless among	folk	. Into Cliff's head came	10, 16/ 9
or else that, hearing	folk	so speak heresies by	10, 85/ 7
For as for accuse	folk	openly for heresy, every	10, 139/ 19
not so favorable toward	folk	suspected of heresy as	10, 180/ 27
would grow thereof if	folk	would follow his invention	10, 156/ 20
and will sometimes bite	folk	, too: if I would	10, 141/ 36
can find no good	folk	that dare in their	10, 112/ 1
not to make good	folk	of counsel in doing	10, 147/ 9
were so as many	folk	report it is so	10, 68/ 12
the meanwhile, and other	folk	to whom it appertained	10, 30/ 22
and would that all	folk	should take it so	10, 41/ 3
doing. Which kind of	folk	will not let to	10, 147/ 13
doing. Which kind of	folk	will not let to	10, 155/ 32
be suffered to arrest	folk	for every light suspicion	10, 181/ 33
that they pretended, as	folk	that would live under	10, 25/ 9
for many good, worshipful	folk	against the malicious slander	10, 9/ 13
wrongs -- of which	folk	many a man is	10, 51/ 9
me by right worshipful	folk	, that before me avowed	10, 140/ 23
by likelihood (for there	folk	most commonly meet, that	10, 12/ 6
among the people as	folk	suspect of mishandling good	10, 23/ 12
have I for some	folk	done somewhat more, too	10, 7/ 9
for judging that some	folk	whom I neither assign	10, 54/ 14

speak of such manner	folk	, give them no name	10, 30/ 1
faults of some other	folk	: should they not yet	10, 30/ 21
have power to arrest	folk	for suspicion of heresy	10, 182/ 4
all made for other	folk	, and not one piece	10, 9/ 7
no more than these	folk	in living or belief	10, 26/ 1
Council to put some	folk	to business, or dishonesty	10, 125/ 27
well hap that such	folk	might hire others that	10, 108/ 27
I wish all good	folk	of both parties to	10, 228/ 3
slander, but the good	folk	of either party draw	10, 213/ 2
are such as good	folk	may soon perceive them	10, 215/ 18
evil seed against good	folk	, of untrue, reprobable slander	10, 79/ 1
and tender to sick	folk	, and that should yearly	10, 35/ 2
evil names to such	folk	as are so evil	10, 24/ 10
such venial sins as	folk	, of frailty, so commonly	10, 80/ 20
himself giveth occasion that	folk	have him so suspected	10, 130/ 20
commonweal to give such	folk	hearing -- such folk	10, 103/ 1
forward, by those ungracious	folk	that are such among	10, 200/ 14
that all mischievous, factious	folk	should be suffered in	10, 74/ 33
he giveth all other	folk	occasion to take him	10, 121/ 11
faulty (for of such	folk	we speak), than for	10, 123/ 8
a little more charitable	folk	about it than those	10, 212/ 13
as many good, virtuous	folk	began upon that ill	10, 9/ 22
ear to the bad	folk	and froward, that against	10, 215/ 20
manner punishment of ungracious	folk	. And albeit that of	10, 221/ 6
goodness to put other	folk	in fault, that there	10, 227/ 25
myself, and for good	folk	, and for the Catholic	10, 4/ 15
worldly honor that worldly	folk	do to the Church	10, 44/ 9
agreement of all spiritual	folk	together in the maintenance	10, 44/ 21
perish in many other	folk	. This is the great	10, 223/ 7
from thieves and help	folk	home, with their beasts	10, 142/ 9
small change. For other	folk	will call them still	10, 25/ 22
for all the good	folk	that gave them open	10, 141/ 1
and "They Say" and "	Folk	Say." And then hath	10, 78/ 7
every law whereby misguided	folk	are punished, there should	10, 148/ 5
would now set other	folk	to study thereabout. And	10, 182/ 32
should let all mischievous	folk	alone, and thereby suffer	10, 148/ 7
ere ever all such	folk	fail. And therefore --	10, 182/ 22
further thing any other	folk	can find therein. And	10, 98/ 29
of abjuring and punishing	folk	for heresy, they should	10, 181/ 32
he nothing, but leaveth	folk	occasion to think that	10, 221/ 24
it because of any	folk	whom he thinketh necessary	10, 77/ 28
them as the old	folk	do -- though I	10, 25/ 20
dangerous times as many	folk	would fall to theft	10, 75/ 8

very things, while many	folk	now fall to the	10, 85/ 19
proof. For since evil	folk	use not to make	10, 147/ 8
folio 229): Since evil	folk	use not to make	10, 155/ 28
of it, nor other	folk	nothing lose: to make	10, 199/ 6
by some few naughty	folk	blown forth too far	10, 63/ 2
and reason will that	folk	well be wary, upon	10, 70/ 5
himself, but, hearing some	folk	say so, weeneth that	10, 108/ 11
force or care though	folk	ween he were a	10, 117/ 32
truth and make good	folk	perceive both what harm	10, 39/ 26
these heresies that these	folk	now hold whom Saint	10, 39/ 15
case that good peaceable	folk	that fain would live	10, 74/ 35
And with what manner	folk	soever himself would bring	10, 115/ 4
notable harm, that good	folk	were much wronged by	10, 229/ 23
these are, calleth some	folk	desperate. And yet was	10, 48/ 33
heretic in all good	folk's	opinion that he can	10, 112/ 1
report of much other	folk's	thinking, and not as	10, 57/ 9
that for defense of	folk's	houses there shall need	10, 142/ 13
should have seemed in	folk's	eyes far the more	10, 140/ 33
that, save for evil	folk's	obloquy to themselves-ward, else	10, 134/ 17
in this matter to	follow	his device -- to	10, 104/ 12
he that accused him	follow	the Gospel and take	10, 72/ 15
be feared thereby to	follow	thereon -- and the	10, 119/ 21
thereof if folk would	follow	his invention and make	10, 156/ 20
there should none harm	follow	to the Catholic faith	10, 119/ 14
must needs, I say,	follow	that the clergy, though	10, 21/ 29
harm that else would	follow	, by the decay of	10, 132/ 14
ween, no wise man	follow	his fond device in	10, 105/ 7
maintain, if men would	follow	them -- did both	10, 200/ 12
honor he thinketh should	follow	thereon, or else some	10, 42/ 31
corrupted, it must needs	follow	that the faith and	10, 21/ 21
not bound always to	follow	those witnesses. For if	10, 149/ 33
the less will I	follow	his counsel. For the	10, 193/ 5
is too faithful to	follow	, upon such good reason	10, 145/ 7
yet would I not	follow	neither this good man's	10, 192/ 38
in living or belief	follow	the very Gospel indeed	10, 26/ 1
of his words that	follow	next, where he goeth	10, 226/ 27
if men would unwisely	follow	it, there might no	10, 87/ 32
I speak of to	follow	their own mind therein	10, 56/ 5
in the beginning, not	follow	the order of my	10, 31/ 2
afear'd to counsel them	follow	it, because of the	10, 56/ 18
suit of office should	follow	the increase of heretics	10, 120/ 7
changing there would surely	follow	another manner of peril	10, 145/ 15
light or heavy," to "	follow	the arrest of the	10, 181/ 13

light or heavy must	follow	the arresting of the	10, 182/ 12
the Catholic faith shall	follow	in this realm: then	10, 87/ 9
very likely were to	follow	, though he say nay	10, 85/ 28
will? And ever we	follow	still and say we	10, 101/ 3
increase of heresies would	follow	-- in that point	10, 224/ 12
Christ's words it must	follow	that if the spirituality	10, 21/ 22
every spiritual man to	follow	it, and to take	10, 32/ 2
which there must needs	follow	(if he were not	10, 160/ 29
such mischief would finally	follow	thereon as woe will	10, 145/ 34
reasons, if they be	followed	, shall give a boldness	10, 220/ 7
if his way were	followed	, it would be any	10, 182/ 25
been in Almaine duly	followed	in the beginning, the	10, 96/ 27
after him, and have	followed	him about, for pleasure	10, 140/ 27
devices, if they were	followed	, by the increase of	10, 224/ 23
that if it were	followed	in every law whereby	10, 148/ 4
thereof, if it be	followed	, will be more yet	10, 50/ 38
if his device were	followed	, it appeareth plainly so	10, 119/ 6
this good man be	followed	, that the suit ex	10, 145/ 19
to find it worse,	followed	ever in that matter	10, 85/ 10
that I saw therein	followed	and pursued the selfsame	10, 6/ 8
as if they were	followed	, would make the faith	10, 223/ 6
unreasonable: I say that	followeth	nothing; for it proveth	10, 133/ 35
Which order while he	followeth	not with me --	10, 13/ 24
my mind, as hereafter	followeth	, in the next chapter	10, 22/ 21
to answer." And it	followeth	in the said eighth	10, 168/ 22
not greatly strive. Then	followeth	his order that he	10, 90/ 15
so too -- there	followeth	upon that the thing	10, 166/ 1
say. For there it	followeth	thus: For, whatsoever the	10, 102/ 17
leaf and the next	following	, he maketh a suspicious	10, 201/ 4
such flocking together, and	following	on a plump, they	10, 140/ 32
in the next chapter	following	he laboreth sore to	10, 85/ 25
complement of the sentence	following	: it appeareth that he	10, 58/ 9
first book of The	Following	of Christ, the sixteenth	10, 61/ 24
write I these words	following	: And on the other	10, 96/ 36
not excuse his unwise	following	of false, wily counsel	10, 17/ 28
this was no little	folly	for him -- to	10, 27/ 35
solemnly with a very	folly	and with a solemn	10, 26/ 4
a little either the	folly	or the craft that	10, 191/ 4
anon, with the farther	folly	of his device, doubly	10, 105/ 19
that he useth open	folly	. And where he saith	10, 190/ 21
the most simple, sought-out	folly	that ever I yet	10, 28/ 11
of such "faults," his	folly	to be much accused	10, 190/ 32
findeth but his own	folly	. For now shall you	10, 32/ 31

that it were double	folly	to lay that for	10, 196/ 6
he wrote them of	folly	: God give the good	10, 231/ 2
more falsehood or more	folly	; but surely they have	10, 190/ 11
realm that it was	folly	for him to speak	10, 110/ 23
point also no less	folly	than that, wherein he	10, 28/ 2
man make me so	fond	as to be his	10, 192/ 31
to see what a	fond	shift he findeth, that	10, 180/ 4
to be taken for	fond	-- yet, for the	10, 108/ 31
them than put their	fond	tale in his book	10, 45/ 8
long process upon every	fond	piece of his devices	10, 70/ 25
sought occasion, with a	fond	wily change of my	10, 193/ 12
wise man follow his	fond	device in putting this	10, 105/ 7
can never lack a	fond	, froward argument. To these	10, 215/ 21
whoso call his brother "	fool	" is guilty to the	10, 54/ 21
after such a false,	foolish	"some say," come forth	10, 171/ 5
-- were this wily,	foolish	handling no false defamation	10, 171/ 11
and some part very	foolish	, and some part, for	10, 192/ 25
ordinaries be not so	foolish	neither but that they	10, 131/ 36
the fellow be so	foolish	to confess them, and	10, 73/ 21
court be not so	foolish	but that they had	10, 125/ 19
himself, or else how	foolishly	he hath suffered false	10, 192/ 9
work were all such	fools	that he might void	10, 171/ 20
scripture: "There are of	fools	an infinite number." And	10, 54/ 24
that there were some	fools	abroad in the world	10, 54/ 22
the brink that his	foot	slippeth and down he	10, 81/ 3
the time when he	forbade	us to judge before	10, 54/ 18
that they will rather	forbear	to be accusers than	10, 98/ 21
deed that they should	forbear	were good; in which	10, 18/ 3
that men will utterly	forbear	them, the knowledge of	10, 80/ 24
misprision or of treason,	forbear	yet the saying of	10, 80/ 6
of heresy, that they	forbear	all such talking of	10, 70/ 6
may much more easily	forbear	them. And therefore were	10, 81/ 11
that if he should	forbear	till that time that	10, 76/ 22
could make men utterly	forbear	them -- yet since	10, 80/ 23
no great diligence in	forbearing	of them, and yet	10, 80/ 16
chapter, and saith, "God	forbid	but that they were	10, 60/ 20
that in many things	forbidden	by sundry statutes for	10, 143/ 21
there was not only	forbidden	to bear witness he	10, 164/ 16
knowledge that the law	forbiddeth	; but the knowledge that	10, 185/ 29
declare that that law	forbiddeth	laymen to meddle with	10, 194/ 24
by which Saint Paul	forbiddeth	and saith, "Nolite ante	10, 55/ 9
law is general and	forbiddeth	"all men that they	10, 110/ 2
harm, may not be	forborne	. And therefore, as for	10, 131/ 15

heresies they cannot be	forborne	, nor never can be	10, 229/ 34
of both may be	forborne	. Hath this good man	10, 122/ 35
it may not be	forborne	. And surely if we	10, 229/ 5
may be more easily	forborne	-- I never found	10, 80/ 30
seldom, special haps be	forborne	. To this piece, lo	10, 130/ 30
for all that, be	forborne	, both for the pleasure	10, 142/ 4
it either might be	forborne	or else the means	10, 229/ 25
bandogs may not be	forborne	neither, for they both	10, 142/ 8
in no wise be	forborne	but if we would	10, 85/ 26
dilate the faith by	force	of sword in far	10, 222/ 28
from the faith by	force	, and work other manner	10, 105/ 3
of like vigor and	force	in every place abroad	10, 37/ 10
against the statute, by	force	of that provincial constitution	10, 196/ 23
of his parishioner by	force	-- I see the	10, 196/ 10
therein find that I	force	not what such as	10, 24/ 8
showeth himself little to	force	or care though folk	10, 117/ 32
treatise in the place	fore-rehearsed	be unreasonable and cannot	10, 169/ 12
have all the properties	fore-rehearsed	, as well as others	10, 171/ 28
come against his words	fore-rehearsed	. Now, verily, to all	10, 183/ 31
a fillip in the	forehead	with his little finger	10, 31/ 28
by all his five	forenamed	witnesses on the other	10, 78/ 32
to drive the ordinaries	forever	to sue citations against	10, 180/ 29
long as a depriving	forever	, since there shall never	10, 181/ 2
power of the bishop	forever	, of arresting them, and	10, 180/ 28
a thing to stand	forever	, but for this time	10, 74/ 22
nor he thereby lose	forfeiture	of his bond. There	10, 94/ 18
one half of the	forfeiture	. And yet for all	10, 143/ 25
as well adventure the	forfeiture	of his friends' money	10, 94/ 30
and great pains of	forfeitures	for them that would	10, 144/ 13
say: but if men	forget	what hath been said	10, 228/ 21
unread them again, or	forget	what they have read	10, 211/ 19
him, but when I	forget	myself, call them by	10, 39/ 16
himself would very fain	forget	. Lo, thus wrote I	10, 139/ 8
and by, either of	forgetfulness	or else of wiliness	10, 62/ 32
so he here again	forgetteth	it. Then go I	10, 103/ 18
done, whereof (which he	forgetteth	) I gave him warning	10, 211/ 31
to his words and	forgetteth	what I say --	10, 165/ 13
division." Lo, now he	forgetteth	this little, short word	10, 62/ 29
will, I dare say,	forgive	him. Howbeit, since the	10, 137/ 12
it seemeth that he	forgot	the honor of the	10, 26/ 14
lawfully make in such	form	as they have (as	10, 187/ 7
a lawful order and	form	, devise for the spiritual	10, 215/ 17
of maintaining of his	former	words is a clean	10, 43/ 30

all -- so the	former	laws generally did first	10, 164/ 27
in maintenance of his	former	words which he would	10, 42/ 2
30th leaf. And his	former	words which he therewith	10, 49/ 13
he devised in his	former	book and here now	10, 98/ 11
good readers, concerning the	former	words of his Division	10, 49/ 1
hath for his said	former	words, whereabout is all	10, 49/ 4
so faintly defendeth his	former	matter which it pretendeth	10, 199/ 18
large, than if the	former	law had never made	10, 161/ 27
But now, concerning his	former	words -- of the	10, 44/ 20
not only for my	former	books, wherein the new	10, 9/ 10
wisely weighed, notwithstanding his	former	oath in the same	10, 151/ 3
as have left and	forsaken	the faith of Christ	10, 145/ 6
there anywhere left and	forsaken	it except such places	10, 145/ 5
against his first oath,	forsomuch	as the judge cannot	10, 161/ 4
do well in theft?	Forsooth	, it were a way	10, 75/ 12
good man maketh me,	forsooth	, a full goodly sermon	10, 53/ 35
well and full truly,	forsooth	, and which in my	10, 49/ 21
brethren." This is,	forsooth	, one the most simple	10, 28/ 11
thought all three? Yes,	forsooth	, true enough though I	10, 34/ 21
man's reason can find?	Forsooth	, I can, with any	10, 98/ 32
he will not utterly	forswear	it, but he is	10, 3/ 21
that he will not	forswear	himself to the peril	10, 158/ 35
would be false and	forsworn	for somewhat -- yet	10, 152/ 32
his displeasure to be	forsworn	rather than abide the	10, 96/ 2
that he that was	forsworn	may feign. And now	10, 158/ 14
as he that hath	forsworn	himself may feign himself	10, 157/ 24
the second, he was	forsworn	in the first; and	10, 146/ 13
gave occasion to be	forsworn	in the first, in	10, 153/ 16
his life before neither	forsworn	nor sworn. For if	10, 166/ 21
meant that such a	forsworn	witness may haply play	10, 165/ 30
was hired to be	forsworn	, and that he was	10, 153/ 31
he will not be	forsworn	to the hurt of	10, 152/ 35
that the witness once	forsworn	before is, in his	10, 166/ 8
as was so first	forsworn	were after, in his	10, 166/ 18
false as to be	forsworn	-- this is, I	10, 85/ 23
him that is once	forsworn	. But now let us	10, 147/ 26
purged -- this man	forsworn	and the man unsworn	10, 158/ 31
appeared to be once	forsworn	, but also many other	10, 164/ 17
he that confesseth himself	forsworn	should in no case	10, 157/ 36
he will not be	forsworn	for right nought. And	10, 152/ 33
he that hath been	forsworn	is of reason to	10, 157/ 31
which confesseth himself once	forsworn	is by reason mistrusted	10, 158/ 22
is likely that the	forsworn	witnesses will say false	10, 166/ 7

if he were not	forsworn	in the second, he	10, 146/ 12
be indeed that the	forsworn	witness hath so. And	10, 160/ 3
then likely to be	forsworn	. And in the second	10, 153/ 4
confute, nor prove the	forsworn	man and the man	10, 158/ 9
and that he was	forsworn	indeed, and then would	10, 153/ 31
although the witness were	forsworn	before. And thus is	10, 162/ 29
second if he were	forsworn	, it were to their	10, 153/ 4
where he was first	forsworn	while he would fain	10, 101/ 18
but hanging him up	forthwith	, useth yet his information	10, 107/ 17
once read over, then	forthwith	, while it is fresh	10, 49/ 17
he not know them	forthwith	, when he is first	10, 106/ 27
I (as you see)	forthwith	in the next leaf	10, 97/ 12
is the cause, and	forthwith	afterward I prove it	10, 126/ 13
this good device, he	forthwith	addeth this shrewd saying	10, 76/ 5
shall find in the	fortieth	chapter, the 218th leaf	10, 88/ 24
not in my said	fortieth	chapter of mine Apology	10, 111/ 9
repressing of heresies, to	fortify	that law and give	10, 119/ 27
man beginneth here to	fortify	his word with that	10, 111/ 9
changed, but saith, in	fortifying	thereof, that "verily" he	10, 111/ 1
ween it would be	fortnight	full ere we found	10, 173/ 34
heretics, it may sometimes	fortune	that a man may	10, 220/ 33
it is not my	fortune	to find out that	10, 59/ 7
Now may it so	fortune	in like wise, and	10, 107/ 24
with much seeking I	fortuned	to find out, to	10, 7/ 20
likelihood of so seldom	fortuning	, were likely to be	10, 108/ 31
then, if they tarry	forty	days, the king's laws	10, 168/ 19
though he say nay	forty	times. And that have	10, 85/ 28
then, to prick me	forward	, he bringeth forth two	10, 221/ 20
chapter, wherein he goeth	forward	thus: And in this	10, 213/ 29
to and fro, now	forward	, now backward, in such	10, 223/ 26
then he help it	forward	, rather than the other	10, 50/ 25
set forth and advanced	forward	, by those ungracious folk	10, 200/ 13
far they may go	forward	in them without the	10, 81/ 18
since he hath so	foul	an overthrow in the	10, 104/ 22
is, that I never	found	any nobleman above the	10, 34/ 15
such sureties should be	found	, and peril and danger	10, 97/ 30
now, though there were	found	provision good and sure	10, 99/ 9
appeareth plainly that necessity	found	the fault, and caused	10, 159/ 12
verily think, he never	found	it in any book	10, 185/ 2
of heretics, hath now	found	such "faults" as a	10, 190/ 29
to declare if I	found	out any cases in	10, 79/ 26
or else the means	found	to be changed to	10, 229/ 25
that fault that he	found	in the chapter "In	10, 147/ 22

friends, and have thereupon	found	the same complaints false	10, 78/ 28
done, and to have	found	as well default in	10, 189/ 29
enough though I never	found	anyone that ever thought	10, 34/ 22
king's honorable Council, always	found	causeless and false --	10, 170/ 12
here, as he weeneth,	found	out proper fantasies, wherein	10, 48/ 35
the fault that I	found	, and yet find, is	10, 167/ 17
and cause), ever since	found	so profitable for preservation	10, 229/ 31
indictment never would be	found	. And some great and	10, 135/ 36
say" were so wilily	found	that men had not	10, 67/ 26
clergy: yet have I	found	seven that have thought	10, 34/ 26
surety that could be	found	them beside, have their	10, 97/ 4
if there be nothing	found	against him, he shall	10, 123/ 13
the first time is	found	faulty in heresy and	10, 124/ 34
that it would be	found	false: then honesty would	10, 18/ 25
that since he never	found	any fault in any	10, 8/ 10
be gotten to be	found	by indictment in their	10, 136/ 3
yet may he be	found	guilty of it, and	10, 117/ 5
yet again. And yet	found	I so little reason	10, 6/ 16
such judges may be	found	, heretics may "make merry	10, 171/ 31
forborne -- I never	found	any wise man, to	10, 80/ 30
spiritual men may be	found	that have many great	10, 174/ 24
which are in conclusion	found	in no more fault	10, 124/ 10
And this realm hath	found	it so necessary that	10, 145/ 2
that he may be	found	not guilty, notwithstanding that	10, 133/ 5
money to trentals, to	found	chantries and obits, and	10, 49/ 26
find I no fault	found	therein. The other point	10, 226/ 13
no such saying be	found	-- what rebuke were	10, 26/ 32
what shift there was	found	to the remnant, that	10, 5/ 9
spiritual men may be	found	that have right many	10, 175/ 24
than there can be	found	any one salve that	10, 50/ 32
the realm profitable. I	found	not, I say, above	10, 34/ 19
delivered by proclamation be	found	at the session concerning	10, 124/ 11
therefore, though I never	found	any nobleman so unrighteous	10, 34/ 23
and all his sureties	found	, they fear still always	10, 98/ 23
few folk have been	found	that have taken those	10, 143/ 29
this good man hath	found	, I cannot tell. I	10, 226/ 11
considered well, they be	found	far worse than nought	10, 77/ 11
percase there were some	found	so shameless that they	10, 51/ 30
nowhere in all England	found	one. And that is	10, 85/ 18
the law made, men	found	notable harm, that good	10, 229/ 23
say that I "never	found	in all the time	10, 32/ 35
ordinaries, and divers times	found	false before the king's	10, 216/ 10
fortnight full ere we	found	them. But then goeth	10, 173/ 35

went soonest to have	found	them, that there" I	10, 174/ 10
them speak heresy and	found	no fault therewith, nor	10, 85/ 16
well likely that he	found	, in all this long	10, 85/ 14
true but if I	found	seven that thought all	10, 34/ 20
save such as be	found	false. And thus I	10, 137/ 5
and if it be	found	for him, upon that	10, 126/ 30
in his Dialogue had	found	such a way, with	10, 7/ 1
good man at last	found	a good way for	10, 100/ 1
His ground and his	foundation	is this: It is	10, 90/ 5
of some certain new-fashioned	foundation	, and thereof neither make	10, 34/ 35
all four. After those	four	sorts perused -- he	10, 23/ 34
secretly detecteth it, peradventure	four	or five and sometimes	10, 90/ 24
of heretics after his	four	sorts of folk before	10, 29/ 20
let them pass, all	four	. After those four sorts	10, 23/ 33
them, at the least,	four	or five hours, I	10, 12/ 9
the infinite number of	four	. The first is that	10, 208/ 35
look now for these	four	laws, it might peradventure	10, 209/ 26
answer, in three or	four	leaves, with only pointing	10, 6/ 32
divideth the matter into	four	sorts of people; wherein	10, 23/ 31
There were also the	four	great patriarchs; that is	10, 144/ 31
man here in this	fourteenth	chapter doth -- and	10, 81/ 25
of his book. The	Fourteenth	Chapter His fourteenth chapter	10, 67/ 10
same leaf, in the	fourteenth	line, that he meaneth	10, 207/ 3
here provideth in this	fourteenth	chapter of his new	10, 70/ 21
The Fourteenth Chapter His	fourteenth	chapter beginneth in the	10, 67/ 11
but saith of the	fourth	sort: These be the	10, 29/ 22
in one chapter. The	Fourth	Chapter In his fourth	10, 19/ 8
Fourth Chapter In his	fourth	chapter, beginning in the	10, 19/ 9
that as well this	fourth	cause as many of	10, 209/ 38
If not half, a	fourth	part yet, or a	10, 220/ 4
good reason require. The	fourth	is, he saith, that	10, 209/ 22
For we be all	frail	, ignorant, and unstable, though	10, 61/ 22
passion of ignorance or	frailty	-- he cannot, therefore	10, 83/ 28
sins as folk, of	frailty	, so commonly do fall	10, 80/ 20
of ignorance and of	frailty	, and done for lack	10, 68/ 31
passion and of a	frailty	, without an inward intent	10, 69/ 25
touching his passions for	frailty	and for lack of	10, 69/ 3
of a passion of	frailty	, and yet not intend	10, 69/ 23
of a passion of	frailty	, for lack of good	10, 69/ 10
by such oversight of	frailty	as may soon happen	10, 62/ 4
in heresy, as the	frailty	of man suffereth. For	10, 175/ 3
of ignorance, or of	frailty	, speak and talk heresies	10, 79/ 8
that putteth in his	frame	no timber but such	10, 162/ 17

confess them, and so	frantic	as to avow them	10, 73/ 22
we take him for	fraudulent	and malicious to the	10, 101/ 15
the people of their	free	agreement accept and agree	10, 217/ 10
indicted, but delivered forth	free	upon the proclamation. I	10, 123/ 29
be bold in such	French	as is peculiar to	10, 79/ 30
that go now full	fresh	in their guarded hose	10, 55/ 19
two things be both	fresh	in your mind, read	10, 88/ 26
forthwith, while it is	fresh	in remembrance, return again	10, 49/ 17
the salt wax once	fresh	and wearish, wherein shall	10, 21/ 16
cried out unto the	friar	again, that all the	10, 46/ 18
sword, some young, lusty	friar	would boldly beat off	10, 45/ 23
tell him of the	friar	that, as he was	10, 46/ 12
Otho the monk, and	Friar	Lambert, Friar Huessgen, and	10, 200/ 17
here in England Tyndale,	Friar	Barnes, George Joye, and	10, 200/ 18
countries too. As by	Friar	Luther, and priest Pomerane	10, 200/ 16
of the sword the	friar	would with this end	10, 46/ 2
books and Frith's, and	Friar	Barnes', began to go	10, 14/ 22
monk, and Friar Lambert,	Friar	Huessgen, and Zwingli; and	10, 200/ 17
by false apostates, wedded	friars	and monks, as clearly	10, 210/ 23
he will cause a	friend	of his answer all	10, 224/ 32
if he make his	friend	answer this better first	10, 224/ 34
make him not my	friend	. The Fifth Chapter In	10, 23/ 27
of himself and his	friend	. And therefore hath his	10, 152/ 36
of himself and his	friend	both, whom his first	10, 152/ 29
or his other special-known	friend	, and on his oath	10, 166/ 24
be, his own honest	friend	will be loath to	10, 47/ 16
myself nor advise no	friend	of mine to do	10, 194/ 5
I will put no	friend	to pain to make	10, 225/ 3
the peril of his	friend	and himself too. Then	10, 158/ 35
will not for his	friend's	body nor for his	10, 152/ 23
he swore for his	friend's	advantage and his own	10, 153/ 1
the respect of his	friend's	safeguard and his own	10, 153/ 15
body or to his	friend's	. Now look me, then	10, 152/ 19
man a much more	friendly	turn if he make	10, 224/ 33
else make them such	friends	privily, that the other	10, 197/ 21
else to make him	friends	?Yea, and then what	10, 197/ 30
parties themselves and their	friends	, and have thereupon found	10, 78/ 28
their servants and other	friends	too? And yet is	10, 229/ 3
the forfeiture of his	friends'	money, as he before	10, 94/ 30
that his respect unto	friendship	will temper his respect	10, 94/ 32
-- as falsely as	Frith	belieth the Catholics and	10, 210/ 29
that Tyndale's books and	Frith's	, and Friar Barnes', began	10, 14/ 22
appeareth in the first	front	of the first leaf	10, 10/ 18

the bad folk and	froward	, that against the best	10, 215/ 20
never lack a fond,	froward	argument. To these words	10, 215/ 21
a very proud, damnable	frowardness	. And therefore while this	10, 176/ 16
whole company. And this	fruit	is there also: that	10, 39/ 32
that there is no	fruit	, he saith, in that	10, 38/ 9
good, and that the	fruit	thereof, if it be	10, 50/ 37
of division is no	fruit	at all, nor no	10, 38/ 35
inculcateth the lack of	fruit	in many of mine	10, 38/ 32
neither moral virtue nor	fruit	, but full unfruitful vice	10, 39/ 21
all his matter more	fruitfully	? But, now, the special	10, 172/ 13
mine Apology be not	fruitless	, because they defend the	10, 39/ 25
if the objection be	fruitless	, and therefore the answer	10, 38/ 10
answer needless, and verily	fruitless	too: now to reply	10, 38/ 11
the realm indeed. These	fruits	are there in many	10, 40/ 1
the executors' hands to	fulfill	the will with. Which	10, 52/ 30
were likely to swarm	full	of heretics" -- verily	10, 89/ 7
restitution, full well and	full	truly, forsooth, and which	10, 49/ 21
were likely to swarm	full	of heretics. And as	10, 105/ 16
when he deviseth as	full	a remedy as any	10, 98/ 31
every light complaint that	full	lightly may be untrue	10, 169/ 2
were likely to swarm	full	of heretics before that	10, 102/ 11
virtue nor fruit, but	full	unfruitful vice. But as	10, 39/ 21
thereby, though not in	full	surety, nor clean out	10, 94/ 36
persons. In this great	full	and whole council of	10, 144/ 34
the streets should swarm	full	of heretics ere ever	10, 101/ 33
well likely to swarm	full	of heretics ere ever	10, 104/ 16
that the realm is	full	, and then excuse his	10, 27/ 26
was by the Pacifier	full	prudently devised. For else	10, 12/ 17
it would be fortnight	full	ere we found them	10, 173/ 34
in preaching of restitution,	full	well and full truly	10, 49/ 20
a mootable case --	full	well-favoredly, in good faith	10, 36/ 19
but that he saw	full	surely that he could	10, 103/ 34
that the realm is	full	of heretics! If the	10, 26/ 28
maketh me, forsooth, a	full	goodly sermon, in the	10, 54/ 1
that the realm is	full	of heretics more than	10, 27/ 10
that the realm is	full	of heretics, more than	10, 168/ 14
streets should not swarm	full	of heretics never a	10, 141/ 19
the realm is not	full	of heretics, nor hath	10, 27/ 20
wot, with much work	full	feebly. The Second Part	10, 85/ 32
when a book is	full	of shrewd "some say	10, 167/ 30
that the realm is	full	of heretics than that	10, 26/ 20
man may not give	full	credence in that behalf	10, 84/ 1
before may peradventure be	full	feared still, that his	10, 94/ 29

even to the very	full	. Then, in the 28th	10, 47/ 30
they that go now	full	fresh in their guarded	10, 55/ 19
laid in a matter	full	childishly to their charge	10, 65/ 2
a whole town shortly	full	of heresies. Then goeth	10, 73/ 16
that the man saw	full	well, and therefore winked	10, 172/ 5
warrant you, and multiply	full	fast. And thus you	10, 141/ 7
man saith here surely	full	well; but whether (as	10, 49/ 34
have the streets swarm	full	of heretics, which very	10, 85/ 27
because I would fain	fully	satisfy him -- I	10, 206/ 32
of heresies, if it	fully	prove not a man	10, 82/ 32
book), there are scant	fully	fifteen that anything agree	10, 10/ 20
the farther defense thereof,	fully	answered here by the	10, 96/ 12
have here more than	fully	confuted this chapter of	10, 49/ 3
he therein is so	fully	and wholly confuted that	10, 119/ 35
spirituality were never so	fully	reformed, yet could not	10, 211/ 28
could not fail so	fully	to be detected by	10, 91/ 5
shrews', which, not being	fully	of so good Catholic	10, 64/ 4
would not answer it	fully	, he should have answered	10, 220/ 2
so well and so	fully	for his own person	10, 223/ 3
the better, though never	fully	to such point but	10, 221/ 7
man in that point	fully	answered, as solemn a	10, 44/ 18
it be not so	fully	cleared but that there	10, 127/ 18
will not answer it "	fully	." In faith, that is	10, 220/ 1
his examination, the matter	fully	searched out, the causes	10, 123/ 23
truly I will not	fully	make answer thereto. But	10, 219/ 27
a sufficient remedy, so	fully	provided for this matter	10, 91/ 3
in the selfsame cases,	fully	and wholly to the	10, 37/ 24
trust, be well and	fully	satisfied. And unto all	10, 228/ 10
Then saith Master More	further	, that "if ' some	10, 178/ 21
putteth him to no	further	business at all, but	10, 127/ 17
none harm, he goeth	further	, and for an example	10, 168/ 1
have authority, to treat	further	of it, and to	10, 181/ 22
further find thereof, so	further	do therein. And as	10, 82/ 23
For then goeth he	further	and saith: And furthermore	10, 165/ 4
But then goeth he	further	and saith: And if	10, 210/ 32
saith: Then I mean	further	, that if any spiritual	10, 42/ 11
appertaineth to make thereupon	further	search, such as he	10, 82/ 22
left and gone no	further	, it had been well	10, 54/ 3
they that ask no	further	question shall believe it	10, 17/ 14
put in one point	further	for me. But yet	10, 128/ 13
that man fall thereby	further	into the danger of	10, 98/ 8
they may soon fall	further	than they did before	10, 81/ 29
this I say therein	further	: that I have proved	10, 17/ 1

else -- find no	further	remedy than he findeth	10, 98/ 33
And yet goeth he	further	, with another heinous confederacy	10, 197/ 18
surely, save for the	further	peril upon his further	10, 124/ 35
then if ye find	further	yet, as I wot	10, 88/ 1
But then goeth he	further	and saith: I cannot	10, 148/ 12
lo, thus goeth he	further	forth: And if he	10, 50/ 23
But then I say	further	yet, that in that	10, 40/ 28
But then saith he	further	for me, in that	10, 128/ 9
say yet a little	further	, and that is this	10, 142/ 20
saith Master More yet	further	, that "which is a	10, 181/ 10
and carry it never	further	, but bury it even	10, 100/ 20
-- yet to the	further	opening how little hold	10, 154/ 18
present book, to do	further	than to make you	10, 14/ 5
But then goeth he	further	: that priests make "particular	10, 197/ 10
will I say somewhat	further	concerning this matter, and	10, 26/ 6
will I say somewhat	further	concerning this matter, and	10, 26/ 24
further peril upon his	further	fault, so may it	10, 124/ 36
passions, too, though the	further	deed be not done	10, 69/ 13
answer: Then he goeth	further	for maintenance of the	10, 121/ 33
after, he declareth it	further	and better, on the	10, 207/ 2
and assay also what	further	thing any other folk	10, 98/ 28
therefore go devise some	further	thing mine own self	10, 98/ 27
yet say a little	further	, that in places more	10, 140/ 16
the good man findeth	further	. Lo, good readers, therein	10, 110/ 30
his words go no	further	, yet the reason of	10, 165/ 14
if he prove us	further	, that the same way	10, 138/ 32
else can find no	further	remedy, wherefore should I	10, 98/ 30
thereupon, as he may	further	find thereof, so further	10, 82/ 23
policy. And there I	further	show that some heretics	10, 27/ 15
And yet for the	further	purgation of such suspicion	10, 116/ 14
I thought upon no	further	than upon such witnesses	10, 151/ 5
said treatise extend no	further	but to such as	10, 165/ 7
goeth this good man	further	and saith that the	10, 148/ 9
be glad rather to	further	him in the excuse	10, 17/ 25
no law putteth us	further	to reply: the matter	10, 38/ 14
or two of a	further	fault in the law	10, 113/ 19
while he goeth no	further	but that the one	10, 165/ 34
But now goeth he	further	and saith: Then saith	10, 181/ 9
this good man goeth	further	yet, and therein thus	10, 162/ 34
will come yet a	further	profit of this order	10, 51/ 7
beast. And for the	further	proof of this point	10, 64/ 30
unlikely. Finally shall I	further	prove that though the	10, 5/ 23
-- to whom the	further	charge appertaineth to make	10, 82/ 21

all to go any	further	-- yet to the	10, 154/ 18
Lo, thus wrote I	further	, good readers, touching this	10, 139/ 8
justices, without any other,	further	suit to trouble the	10, 98/ 17
But then he saith	further	, that he trusteth that	10, 55/ 29
false. Then goeth he	further	and knitteth up all	10, 219/ 24
would also believe nothing	further	than the very scripture	10, 25/ 11
further and saith: And	furthermore	, it appeareth also that	10, 165/ 6
if he will wit	furthermore	what person they represent	10, 149/ 22
thus he saith: And	furthermore	, though it were as	10, 177/ 31
But yet, since the	furthest	that he can find	10, 98/ 34
proveth at the very	furthest	not that the suit	10, 138/ 19
see the better how	gaily	this good man answereth	10, 125/ 15
giveth us a good	gallon	of milk. But then	10, 76/ 2
his felonies at the	gallows	, when they were on	10, 107/ 14
as sure of this	game	, and there lay twenty	10, 62/ 12
sadness, and no great	gamer	. For if he were	10, 197/ 3
warrant you, fall from	gaming	to stealing, and start	10, 55/ 22
bear it out but	gaming	, will once, I warrant	10, 55/ 21
stop as many such	gaps	as then could be	10, 229/ 22
wit, with building and	garnishing	of churches -- but	10, 47/ 8
written? Can I both	gather	up all his books	10, 211/ 17
them by lawful order	gathered	together put any diffidence	10, 216/ 31
to God's honor graciously	gathered	together, the good assistance	10, 215/ 11
to God's honor graciously	gathered	together, the good assistance	10, 216/ 15
sum, when it is	gathered	together, amounteth to no	10, 145/ 9
shall see what he	gathereth	, by which ye shall	10, 33/ 4
signify a meeting and	gathering	together and a determination	10, 198/ 9
of; and not the	gathering	together of the clergy	10, 198/ 4
and he that first	gave	information also; and yet	10, 103/ 9
names of them that	gave	them information. And he	10, 130/ 32
safeguard and his own	gave	occasion to be forsworn	10, 153/ 15
names of them that	gave	them information before they	10, 131/ 2
the good folk that	gave	them open evidence. And	10, 141/ 1
which he forgetteth) I	gave	him warning in the	10, 211/ 31
counsel that Saint Paul	gave	in another matter, "Nolite	10, 85/ 11
with his own words	gave	me good occasion to	10, 204/ 17
act that if he	gave	any license of mortising	10, 32/ 12
either but if he	gave	them warning or else	10, 55/ 1
more cause this man	gave	me to speak thereof	10, 223/ 17
Which cause this man	gave	himself, and therefore needeth	10, 223/ 21
things that the Apostle	gave	the bishop warning of	10, 23/ 22
once read, all his	gay	tale is gone. For	10, 171/ 35
Hearing, therefore, that this	gay	book was made of	10, 5/ 27

in this matter, how	gay	soever he make it	10, 88/ 8
to take away his	gay	, golden word of "spiritual	10, 201/ 25
guarded hose and their	gay	golden, riven shirts, and	10, 55/ 19
And therefore his two	gay	cases of swearing a	10, 108/ 21
And yet this his	gay	, glorious device, that he	10, 98/ 10
together this good man's	gay	words in two places	10, 202/ 19
more people present to	gaze	upon the one than	10, 124/ 5
busily going about this	gear	, himself goeth about (ye	10, 213/ 26
he liveth convey this	gear	so clean. For these	10, 174/ 6
too. To all this	gear	you see, good readers	10, 103/ 31
readers: is not this	gear	by this good Pacifier	10, 210/ 9
and groundeth all this	gear	, of always keeping witnesses	10, 109/ 13
this? To all this	gear	here is, lo, his	10, 134/ 24
enough. But of this	gear	, as I said, he	10, 104/ 5
I remember, in Aulus	Gellius	. Which thing though I	10, 226/ 7
the consent of the	general	council. And against this	10, 224/ 15
the law were made	general	, "to prohibit all men	10, 109/ 8
that the law is	general	and forbiddeth "all men	10, 110/ 2
advice, by a whole	general	council of all Christendom	10, 113/ 12
him not: one a	general	cause, concerning all his	10, 186/ 20
lay against him the	general	approbation of all Christian	10, 224/ 16
and ratified by whole	general	council, accepted and used	10, 118/ 30
Of what strength the	general	councils be, and whether	10, 216/ 30
caused out of the	general	rule this case to	10, 159/ 13
realm, some by the	general	council of Christendom: those	10, 15/ 24
and allowed in the	general	council called Concilium Lateranense	10, 114/ 5
is no such great	general	causes of division as	10, 39/ 36
but it is a	general	rule that he shall	10, 122/ 6
that he taketh for	general	confederacies -- he neither	10, 198/ 29
sprang of this great	general	division, that his book	10, 195/ 12
were members of that	general	council, and in all	10, 114/ 26
other reason is his	general	reason that is his	10, 220/ 30
first of justices in	general	, as it might seem	10, 170/ 34
them all. For the	general	rule is naturally before	10, 164/ 28
and that the common,	general	law may not for	10, 130/ 29
then to make a	general	law to prohibit all	10, 106/ 5
III in a whole	general	council. And read the	10, 114/ 20
feebler. For while the	general	rule of refusing such	10, 159/ 11
told you, in a	general	council at Rome there	10, 144/ 25
teach or do. This	general	thing he saith. And	10, 203/ 20
exception out of that	general	rule. Now, sir, as	10, 152/ 3
also made in a	general	council -- that tale	10, 113/ 17
away these his own	general	words, "all that they	10, 206/ 26

is no such great	general	division through the realm	10, 39/ 37
the reason of the	general	law: if the case	10, 151/ 34
order taken in the	general	council, and the other	10, 217/ 25
this presumption is the	general	let, and therefore the	10, 151/ 33
criminous persons, for the	general	presumption that they were	10, 164/ 18
against the first presumption	general	of his untroth for	10, 152/ 31
his saying is so	general	, and extendeth utterly not	10, 203/ 28
law made in a	general	council. And verily methinketh	10, 111/ 25
so have said, his	general	words would well have	10, 203/ 27
you, in the said	general	council. And whereas he	10, 117/ 20
put in his other	general	words again, which for	10, 208/ 6
be at division in	general	with the whole company	10, 39/ 31
such, in a manner	general	through the whole realm	10, 195/ 13
of division against the	general	body. And yet besides	10, 43/ 6
have here answered these	generalities	of his -- I	10, 227/ 29
I shall answer the	generalities	that this good man	10, 225/ 12
encumber you with any	generalities	of mine own, but	10, 227/ 30
somewhat farther in a	generality	, as Master More hath	10, 225/ 15
not have said so	generally	that there is not	10, 195/ 26
meaning (for he speaketh	generally	of the less offender	10, 219/ 21
so the former laws	generally	did first refuse them	10, 164/ 27
of mine own, but	generally	I would that all	10, 227/ 31
of the same and	generally	by all the people	10, 217/ 28
it might serve most	generally	through Christendom, whereas this	10, 96/ 22
slander and obloquy so	generally	set forth, with so	10, 9/ 14
nor to the other	genteel	hounds neither, and that	10, 142/ 32
resemble and liken together	genteel	hounds, or goodly greyhounds	10, 142/ 22
because he is so	genteel	to agree with me	10, 216/ 1
me, I shall as	genteelly	agree with him again	10, 216/ 2
in Captain Quintyn, Captain	Genyn	, Corbet, and Belke. And	10, 136/ 21
England Tyndale, Friar Barnes,	George	Joye, and some others	10, 200/ 18
in English, though Jean	Gerson	wrote them but in	10, 19/ 30
the counsel of Jean	Gerson	himself, as I touched	10, 19/ 35
sufficient wherefore that Jean	Gerson	wrote them in Latin	10, 19/ 32
all the writ de	gestu	et fama, a man	10, 128/ 29
the said writ De	gestu	et fama, he is	10, 126/ 36
award a writ de	gestu	et fama. This is	10, 127/ 36
called a writ De	gestu	et fama, whereof Sir	10, 126/ 29
other twelve acquitted, go	get	him home and be	10, 130/ 12
but for vainglory, to	get	themselves laud and praise	10, 212/ 9
harlots hence and go	get	them home! But how	10, 91/ 11
it, and yet indeed	get	nought of it, nor	10, 199/ 6
Now, then, if we	get	, with long labor, some	10, 101/ 11

always biddeth us go	get	one. And now if	10, 101/ 5
cannot see how to	get	, he would now set	10, 182/ 32
to lose (that they	get	, peradventure, by them whom	10, 99/ 21
and because they cannot	get	it, show themselves not	10, 197/ 14
were his accusers, to	get	any amends thereby, no	10, 132/ 21
would with good will	get	it, and therefore ask	10, 195/ 22
more than they can	get	, and because they cannot	10, 197/ 14
fain willing they can	get	; when they would only	10, 199/ 5
again; but yet he	getteth	nought thereby. For since	10, 216/ 2
-- as a man	getteth	him to the fire	10, 130/ 13
therefore ask it, he	getteth	it not yet indeed	10, 195/ 22
great virtues and great	gifts	of God -- as	10, 174/ 24
great virtues and great	gifts	of God, as chastity	10, 175/ 25
shameless that they would	give	counsel contrary -- yet	10, 51/ 31
mischief, that would go	give	such drink about as	10, 71/ 2
say as he should	give	no assistance against heretics	10, 76/ 24
the king's courts to	give	evidences to an inquest	10, 149/ 28
the king's court to	give	evidence to an inquest	10, 149/ 31
what words soever they	give	the inquest an oath	10, 161/ 37
that they that will	give	credence thereto, and will	10, 89/ 26
that they that will	give	credence thereto, and will	10, 100/ 5
time convenient I would	give	mine advice and counsel	10, 193/ 27
they list thus to	give	over this, and assay	10, 225/ 1
witnesses in this world	give	any sentence at all	10, 160/ 11
books abroad, as may	give	them such boldness in	10, 81/ 24
and crafty that will	give	secret information, but if	10, 103/ 28
man of policy would	give	none ear, but in	10, 139/ 2
judge were charged to	give	no sentence but such	10, 160/ 9
loss to me to	give	away the close and	10, 100/ 16
reason that we should	give	them no credence that	10, 92/ 3
in this point to	give	no great credence to	10, 196/ 2
of other, nor to	give	ear to false, seditious	10, 213/ 1
if, besides that, we	give	them less fear and	10, 70/ 18
duty is, pray God	give	them the grace to	10, 184/ 17
no man needeth to	give	him any great thanks	10, 98/ 12
to the commonweal to	give	such folk hearing --	10, 103/ 1
the judges, trow you,	give	them the hearing? Yes	10, 154/ 13
good man here: God	give	us in heaven, together	10, 231/ 16
it, but another will	give	credence to him and	10, 89/ 25
it, but another will	give	credence to him and	10, 100/ 3
judge, which lawfully may	give	credence unto him upon	10, 150/ 31
as my reason can	give	me. For I remember	10, 209/ 5
a man may not	give	full credence in that	10, 84/ 1

what law can he	give	so made in all	10, 145/ 12
as often as they	give	the juries in charge	10, 188/ 34
sure, that many will	give	to a judge secret	10, 102/ 20
feel if we would	give	the like liberty for	10, 70/ 16
them of malice: God	give	the evil man more	10, 231/ 2
them of folly: God	give	the good man more	10, 231/ 3
robbed a house, go	give	him a monition first	10, 75/ 4
default of justice to	give	any such monition or	10, 209/ 33
of such manner folk,	give	them no name at	10, 30/ 1
surety of the change	give	the people occasion to	10, 194/ 1
yet shall he sometimes	give	the names of divers	10, 103/ 6
rather than I would	give	any cause of division	10, 201/ 16
by such open accusation	give	him an open occasion	10, 95/ 11
departing: if the bishop	give	not the other a	10, 123/ 35
shall be content to	give	him his own word	10, 201/ 18
things nought, too: I	give	therefore the reader warning	10, 222/ 19
away from you, but	give	you, good readers, here	10, 71/ 35
list to limit and	give	him leave. Since His	10, 32/ 14
peradventure the king not	give	his assistance so readily	10, 76/ 11
vex them wrongfully, and	give	occasion that some perish	10, 39/ 3
I pray God to	give	us all the grace	10, 22/ 24
should the good not	give	ear to the bad	10, 215/ 20
him, and eft charitably	give	him monition thereof. And	10, 72/ 16
-- assay, then, and	give	boldness to thieves, and	10, 220/ 14
hap, I thought, to	give	a good thing an	10, 198/ 17
to go thither and	give	the assault to such	10, 3/ 23
therein as God would	give	me thanks to give	10, 13/ 16
give me thanks to	give	men warning to be	10, 13/ 17
too, as for to	give	evil names to such	10, 24/ 10
of his words would	give	men occasion to think	10, 57/ 14
that I see him	give	any man to sip	10, 71/ 5
And that may haply	give	a boldness to some	10, 163/ 13
I to this intent	give	mine advice to keep	10, 213/ 9
that these reasons will	give	a boldness to heretics	10, 219/ 26
verily that they will	give	a boldness to troth	10, 219/ 28
they be followed, shall	give	a boldness to heretics	10, 220/ 7
the people" -- "to	give	money to trentals, to	10, 49/ 26
thinketh they shall also	give	boldness to troth and	10, 220/ 8
boldness to falsehood shall	give	boldness to troth --	10, 220/ 13
the more remiss to	give	royal assistance unto the	10, 76/ 17
and their officers will	give	light credence upon informations	10, 76/ 7
wit whether I would	give	it over with a	10, 62/ 9
sentence that he should	give	upon any witnesses, were	10, 160/ 31

should greatly need to	give	all the world warning	10, 52/ 35
fortify that law and	give	the ordinaries yet greater	10, 119/ 28
this good man had	given	as light a credence	10, 84/ 9
they shall again be	given	in evidence against the	10, 154/ 33
unto the people, and	given	every man and woman	10, 81/ 22
knoweth not who hath	given	the information, and yet	10, 106/ 35
wrought, he should have	given	it over. And now	10, 154/ 16
unto him and information	given	him, may (as no	10, 75/ 34
if heretics have boldness	given	them, and (as they	10, 220/ 10
quarter about, by credence	given	to the book, may	10, 17/ 10
that the jury have	given	them in charge is	10, 139/ 27
together that they had	given	good evidence for acquittal	10, 154/ 4
that by their authority	given	them of God, the	10, 205/ 5
a heretic shall be	given	against him, he shall	10, 106/ 21
monition to amend it"	given	to the judge, "if	10, 209/ 23
as though I had	given	him in my words	10, 181/ 25
if, after his evidence	given	upon his oath in	10, 153/ 28
that the words have	given	me good occasion and	10, 57/ 15
good evidences have been	given	unto inquests of plain	10, 140/ 17
have heard such evidence	given	in causes of felony	10, 149/ 3
indicters may have evidence	given	them apart, or have	10, 130/ 2
authority which God hath	given	them, the people were	10, 204/ 12
means of charitable warning	given	to their persons." I	10, 70/ 9
they do by authority	given	them by princes. But	10, 206/ 30
he seemeth to have	given	to them that have	10, 84/ 12
provisions as God hath	given	good men the grace	10, 22/ 26
by proclamation hath always	given	him by the justices	10, 123/ 34
sessions and none evidence	given	openly at the bar	10, 129/ 37
either by the evidence	given	them at the bar	10, 162/ 5
all the circumstances therewith	given	in evidence to the	10, 151/ 9
though I without occasion	given	of his words had	10, 202/ 23
be the guiders and	givers	of light by their	10, 20/ 16
For amends the law	giveth	him none against any	10, 130/ 11
less needed. For he	giveth	over here all that	10, 147/ 21
own bare saying: he	giveth	me no cause, against	10, 196/ 31
before, whereto this man	giveth	a deaf ear always	10, 193/ 10
of behavior whereby he	giveth	all other folk occasion	10, 121/ 10
some demeanor of himself	giveth	occasion that folk have	10, 130/ 20
far forth as he	giveth	any man good counsel	10, 18/ 5
by and by, he	giveth	me another good lesson	10, 50/ 20
the good cow, and	giveth	us a good gallon	10, 76/ 2
that: then Sim Salem	giveth	sentence that he hath	10, 224/ 28
the better therewith, he	giveth	us one little mess	10, 92/ 2

those that wit have)	giveth	each good man here	10, 231/ 15
of behavior whereby he	giveth	all other men occasion	10, 111/ 30
peril this good man	giveth	us this remedy: If	10, 90/ 30
but evermore my mind	giveth	me that some wily	10, 53/ 13
in the twenty-second chapter	giveth	Salem warning that there	10, 12/ 15
the cause that he	giveth	us is this: For	10, 92/ 5
the spiritual law that	giveth	him leave to abjure	10, 70/ 12
then this good man	giveth	them leave to go	10, 73/ 23
twenty-second chapter, Simkin Salem	giveth	his sentence upon the	10, 223/ 36
saveth once his life,	giveth	him a warning as	10, 70/ 13
afear'd. And if the	giving	boldness to falsehood shall	10, 220/ 12
club" he meant the	giving	of a fillip in	10, 31/ 28
of the same by	giving	them the one half	10, 143/ 25
by a way of	giving	them by that word	10, 60/ 12
and therefore in the	giving	of their verdict passed	10, 155/ 3
that they would be	glad	of such another pavise	10, 132/ 11
neither of them be	glad	to hear evil of	10, 213/ 1
hinder him, but be	glad	rather to further him	10, 17/ 25
the temporalty will be	glad	to hear harm spoken	10, 19/ 20
But though I be	glad	to excuse his own	10, 17/ 27
be) as would be	glad	and rejoyce to hear	10, 15/ 15
innocent mind appear, the	gladder	a great deal will	10, 14/ 3
they be true, yet	gladly	he will not, or	10, 102/ 21
this wise: with a	glorious	rhyme -- "And thus	10, 12/ 26
-- "And thus the	glorious	Trinity / have in	10, 12/ 26
yet this his gay,	glorious	device, that he devised	10, 98/ 10
let him take that	glory	to him. And surely	10, 143/ 3
comparison discovered, and the	glory	of that argument defaced	10, 27/ 28
no great cause of	glory	when he looketh back	10, 190/ 33
in heaven, together, everlasting	glory	. Printed by W. Rastell	10, 231/ 16
unto him since, to	gloss	his first words with	10, 43/ 36
may be bold, with	glosses	readily provided, to say	10, 73/ 8
but if myself could	glue	it together again. And	10, 16/ 32
an elephant of a	gnat	, and for old grudges	10, 212/ 18
need at all to	go	any further -- yet	10, 154/ 18
or robbed a house,	go	give him a monition	10, 75/ 4
If he will now	go	from this again, and	10, 208/ 6
that have read them	go	unread them again, or	10, 211/ 19
yet many great riots	go	by unfound and the	10, 143/ 33
all his books and	go	hide them, and also	10, 211/ 18
heart, we can but	go	by guess, and whoso	10, 230/ 29
but always biddeth us	go	get one. And now	10, 101/ 5
left, and needed to	go	no farther. And then	10, 131/ 16

perceive whereabouts we both	go	, and where any of	10, 88/ 15
let heretics alone; and	go	about with bald reasons	10, 213/ 18
that his life may	go	therefore, and be well	10, 107/ 20
I say, let treason	go	, and come but even	10, 153/ 37
And if men would	go	about to change these	10, 184/ 16
nor yet willful offenders	go	without due correction. Who	10, 172/ 12
wit, that willful offenders	go	not without correction. For	10, 172/ 25
in deadly sin shall	go	to the devil, if	10, 63/ 12
is evil, let it	go	to the devil. I	10, 222/ 23
take holy water and	go	home to dinner, for	10, 31/ 33
about mischief, that would	go	give such drink about	10, 71/ 2
yet that willful offenders	go	not without due correction	10, 169/ 7
nor yet that offenders	go	not without due correction	10, 170/ 30
all, but letteth it	go	by his ears as	10, 129/ 13
saith not nay. Then	go	I there farther yet	10, 102/ 40
unto the ordinary, but	go	fetch witnesses first, before	10, 73/ 20
again forgetteth it. Then	go	I yet forth a	10, 103/ 19
indeed: "Even they that	go	now full fresh in	10, 55/ 18
and bid me therefore	go	devise some further thing	10, 98/ 27
waxing all unwieldy, to	go	thither and give the	10, 3/ 22
I could no farther	go	therein, in good faith	10, 143/ 2
the last three, which	go	about a good voyage	10, 223/ 24
sufferance of heresies to	go	forth and grow, all	10, 125/ 23
Friar Barnes', began to	go	abroad": therein he would	10, 14/ 23
his fees ere he	go	. And if he be	10, 121/ 16
great thought lest I	go	about to hinder his	10, 212/ 26
say that he did)	go	about in his book	10, 67/ 13
faith, exhort men to	go	win the Holy Land	10, 213/ 21
false harlots hence and	go	get them home! But	10, 91/ 11
by other twelve acquitted,	go	get him home and	10, 130/ 12
eas" ("After thy concupiscences	go	thou not"). I will	10, 56/ 20
good device, heretics may	go	unarrested -- I cannot	10, 182/ 24
may this good man	go	seek it if it	10, 35/ 32
and let those witnesses	go	. And yet if it	10, 150/ 1
as he doth --	go	find faults in their	10, 117/ 23
obtain pardons, and to	go	upon pilgrimages," leaving their	10, 49/ 27
satisfy myself before. Well,	go	to, now: let us	10, 207/ 12
man feareth that I	go	about to mar all	10, 213/ 12
in God's name hardily	go	to for me. And	10, 225/ 2
because the secular priests	go	more abroad. Now, if	10, 38/ 26
alone and let him	go	make more, or else	10, 94/ 1
giveth them leave to	go	tell the ordinary the	10, 73/ 23
the judges their part,	go	tell the people without	10, 69/ 32

yet again, if we	go	to the possibility of	10, 160/ 4
to suffer an offender	go	unpunished than punish him	10, 220/ 18
see it often proved,	go	keep like schools in	10, 71/ 29
but that his words	go	only against spiritual men	10, 31/ 14
But while his books	go	about, on the other	10, 213/ 13
the remnant, if he	go	but to the very	10, 224/ 8
how far they may	go	forward in them without	10, 81/ 18
letting heresies grow and	go	forth, should themselves rather	10, 180/ 20
that tale he letteth	go	by, as though he	10, 113/ 18
for me, though I	go	not about to search	10, 59/ 5
pretendeth here thereby) to	go	about not to do	10, 66/ 33
content, since he can	go	no farther, to take	10, 94/ 35
to suffer an offender	go	unpunished than to punish	10, 219/ 30
other side, if they	go	no better to work	10, 225/ 7
him, but let him	go	forth and use that	10, 73/ 28
that though his words	go	no further, yet the	10, 165/ 14
to have immediately of	God	. And yet after, he	10, 207/ 1
a false traitor to	God	, is in all laws	10, 147/ 1
to have immediately of	God	; and for all that	10, 206/ 18
have authority immediately from	God	to do all thing	10, 214/ 13
whether it be of	God	or not, and that	10, 222/ 22
all their trust in	God	, as the apostles did	10, 216/ 19
by authority immediate from	God	such things as they	10, 206/ 30
so immediately derived of	God	, as to be obeyed	10, 207/ 33
never, I trust in	God	, I shall, but that	10, 134/ 35
they should have to	God	" and the charity that	10, 36/ 4
and great gifts of	God	-- as chastity, liberality	10, 174/ 24
of the Spirit of	God	, according to Christ's promise	10, 216/ 16
be called honor to	God	, but rather dishonor; and	10, 42/ 17
spiritual dignity," and that "	God	were thereby dishonored," then	10, 41/ 32
any spiritual dignity, and	God	were thereby dishonored, as	10, 42/ 12
that I beseech Almighty	God	that the end of	10, 210/ 14
wrote them of malice:	God	give the evil man	10, 231/ 2
same things immediately of	God	. As, for example, both	10, 206/ 10
of heretics," he saith, "	God	will not fail to	10, 22/ 15
truly had immediately of	God	, he putteth for the	10, 207/ 6
whole authority immediately of	God	, every whit. For if	10, 203/ 26
upon us. And therefore	God	keep us from such	10, 15/ 32
faith decay. And then	God	save us from that	10, 119/ 8
observe such provisions as	God	hath given good men	10, 22/ 26
of the word of	God	in this good man's	10, 46/ 22
wrote them of folly:	God	give the good man	10, 231/ 3
it. And yet would	God	, of his goodness, turn	10, 145/ 35

so immediately derived from	God	, etc. I had, saith	10, 214/ 3
honor the honor of	God	. Here he hath told	10, 42/ 22
saith: I beseech Almighty	God	that he have no	10, 211/ 23
persons the honor of	God	. And therefore he saith	10, 41/ 13
call the honor of	God	. And here he speaketh	10, 43/ 12
and not immediately of	God	. And yet he saith	10, 206/ 16
have great thanks of	God	therefor -- his request	10, 119/ 1
call the honor of	God	that worldly honor that	10, 44/ 8
authority immediately derived from	God	. But as I said	10, 208/ 16
to have immediately from	God	. To this I say	10, 214/ 6
of the Spirit of	God	. And surely I cannot	10, 216/ 25
their authority immediately of	God	indeed (as in the	10, 207/ 20
each good man here:	God	give us in heaven	10, 231/ 16
this realm hath (as,	God	be thanked, indeed it	10, 21/ 26
to the honor of	God	"; and that "inordinate appetite	10, 41/ 30
as I trust in	God	verily there is not	10, 59/ 12
be his judge but	God	only, that is the	10, 89/ 12
lose the Spirit of	God	. And whether it were	10, 216/ 20
them, they should displease	God	, and without letting heresies	10, 180/ 19
and great gifts of	God	, as chastity, liberality, patience	10, 175/ 25
through the stroke of	God	revenging their malice and	10, 139/ 36
as I trust in	God	this good man shall	10, 204/ 35
such things therein as	God	would give me thanks	10, 13/ 16
that, as help me	God	, it did me good	10, 223/ 1
hands again and be,	God	be thanked, meetly well	10, 30/ 28
yourselves shall anon see,	God	wot, with much work	10, 85/ 31
that I trust in	God	shall never need. For	10, 75/ 27
liberal, and loving to	God	and their neighbor, though	10, 178/ 3
and yet, I thank	God	, it is not my	10, 59/ 7
hour came on as	God	would, that one was	10, 6/ 1
provoke the wrath of	God	upon all our heads	10, 213/ 24
is the treason to	God	-- the outward act	10, 70/ 2
and so immediate of	God	, that the people are	10, 202/ 28
so immediately derived from	God	that the people are	10, 203/ 14
so immediately derived of	God	that the people are	10, 208/ 13
so immediately derived from	God	that the people are	10, 214/ 9
dishonor the honor of	God	! I can scant believe	10, 44/ 4
read, nor trust in	God	never shall see the	10, 110/ 12
graceless, because he prayed	God	abundantly to send him	10, 66/ 14
For I trust in	God	there never shall in	10, 75/ 27
to spiritual rulers before	God	, when he shall ask	10, 176/ 1
If shrews deceive him:	God	send them shortly from	10, 230/ 36
provoke the displeasure of	God	, and first sow division	10, 213/ 6

good laymen bear to	God	and unto spiritual persons	10, 44/ 11
conscience and displeasure of	God	, bring up such a	10, 26/ 26
leave the truth to	God	. And concerning such evil	10, 230/ 32
more odious, both to	God	and man, than it	10, 20/ 35
any spiritual dignity, whereby	God	were dishonored, that honor	10, 42/ 24
the chapter, and saith, "	God	forbid but that they	10, 60/ 20
princes is immediately . . . of	God	": I say that therein	10, 206/ 4
keeping the favor of	God	; namely since the keeping	10, 23/ 20
it an honor to	God	. And surely the truth	10, 42/ 18
call the honor of	God	, and of the riches	10, 47/ 4
the just punishment of	God	. And though the parties	10, 48/ 19
then preach and pray	God	send them the grace	10, 68/ 12
my duty is, pray	God	give them the grace	10, 184/ 17
have indeed, immediately of	God	. And to the intent	10, 207/ 4
were well turned to	God	. But on the other	10, 227/ 34
meetly well agreed together,	God	hold it. The Sixth	10, 30/ 29
them, but only pray	God	to amend them. And	10, 59/ 11
for them and prayeth	God	to "send" them, "abundantly	10, 65/ 9
and so bitterly prayeth	God	to make them good	10, 65/ 36
by the authority which	God	hath given them, the	10, 204/ 12
authority therein immediately of	God	indeed. But then on	10, 207/ 31
so immediately derived of	God	, in such things as	10, 207/ 19
is none heretic. Marvelous	God	, where was this man's	10, 112/ 19
that the indignation of	God	were sore to be	10, 119/ 20
of the Spirit of	God	is, according to Christ's	10, 215/ 11
deserve great thanks of	God	if they turn it	10, 113/ 30
to fall, which Almighty	God	keep from us, his	10, 15/ 30
part when I pray	God	to give us all	10, 22/ 24
sudden abashment, seeing that	God	had so uttered their	10, 154/ 8
all that, and serve	God	but for vainglory, to	10, 212/ 9
calleth the honor of	God	, and which was the	10, 42/ 5
from that thanks of	God	that shortly we should	10, 119/ 8
good indeed, and served	God	never so well, this	10, 212/ 3
against the law of	God	that it were not	10, 193/ 31
authority given them of	God	, the people were bound	10, 205/ 6
it an honor to	God	." All this whole tale	10, 41/ 35
call the honor of	God	, in like wise as	10, 43/ 26
witless, because he prayeth	God	send him wit? Surely	10, 66/ 16
may not grudge against	God's	just punishment -- yet	10, 48/ 10
pretending to be by	God's	ordinance believed and obeyed	10, 208/ 33
all well call it	God's	honor indeed. And therefore	10, 44/ 17
that word may by	God's	grace be borne meetly	10, 48/ 8
of the truth of	God's	word, but by the	10, 63/ 14

he desireth, though by	God's	grace he desireth not	10, 15/ 26
might at length through	God's	displeasure very far grow	10, 125/ 24
in that congregation to	God's	honor graciously gathered together	10, 215/ 10
of the clergy, to	God's	honor graciously gathered together	10, 216/ 14
-- let them in	God's	name hardily go to	10, 225/ 2
importunate pride, as by	God's	grace he hath not	10, 10/ 7
see him yet, by	God's	grace, win him never	10, 120/ 14
worldly honor used to	God's	dishonor the honor of	10, 44/ 3
temporal persons that for	God's	honor do it, they	10, 44/ 16
and the lash by	God's	great goodness laid in	10, 210/ 28
honor which they call	God's	honor thus misuse themselves	10, 43/ 21
unto spiritual persons for	God's	sake, by reason of	10, 44/ 11
he was created," because	God's	justice is showed on	10, 48/ 1
they pretend that by	God's	immediate ordinance the people	10, 203/ 30
ordinary could not without	God's	displeasure let them after	10, 71/ 25
of their duties toward	God's	honor undone therefor: yet	10, 44/ 15
the people were by	God's	ordinance bound to believe	10, 204/ 23
to the devil, if	God's	word be true," doubteth	10, 63/ 13
to the keeping of	God's	commandments. And yet even	10, 69/ 11
well with him and	God-forbid	else too, for else	10, 60/ 24
holy exhortation nor his	godly	example neither, to do	10, 193/ 1
for heresy. And yet	goeth	he farther a little	10, 74/ 5
you see that it	goeth	forth farther about that	10, 176/ 6
gone again that he	goeth	about, and all mine	10, 208/ 8
so far. But now	goeth	he farther and saith	10, 22/ 7
hearing by report, therein	goeth	he farther and saith	10, 83/ 31
will -- therefore he	goeth	yet farther and saith	10, 132/ 33
in that. But then	goeth	he further and saith	10, 148/ 12
and himself too. Then	goeth	he farther, and enforceth	10, 159/ 1
-- this good man	goeth	further yet, and therein	10, 162/ 33
it so. For then	goeth	he further and saith	10, 165/ 4
unanswered too. But now	goeth	he further and saith	10, 181/ 9
good, gracious prayer. Then	goeth	he forth, and in	10, 201/ 3
the war. But then	goeth	he further and saith	10, 210/ 32
in vain. But then	goeth	he farther and toucheth	10, 215/ 1
nothing his matter. Then	goeth	he farther and saith	10, 216/ 13
plain proved false. Then	goeth	he further and knitteth	10, 219/ 24
to quench it. Then	goeth	he farther and saith	10, 225/ 35
next ensue, where he	goeth	farther thus: And therefore	10, 160/ 36
twentieth chapter, wherein he	goeth	forward thus: And in	10, 213/ 28
follow next, where he	goeth	farther thus: And farther	10, 226/ 27
tale helpeth nothing, but	goeth	all about another matter	10, 133/ 14
And then while he	goeth	no further but that	10, 165/ 33

that this good man	goeth	about to destroy. For	10, 228/ 5
man's own head. Now	goeth	this man farther, folio	10, 46/ 4
himself. And where he	goeth	about now for to	10, 9/ 30
meaneth none harm, he	goeth	further, and for an	10, 168/ 1
For then, lo, thus	goeth	he further forth: And	10, 50/ 23
possibility deceived: the law	goeth	as far forth as	10, 153/ 12
his, with which he	goeth	about even from the	10, 86/ 26
hear of them. Then	goeth	he farther in the	10, 20/ 8
man's answer: Then he	goeth	further for maintenance of	10, 121/ 33
the book of Division	goeth	about to make men	10, 21/ 31
take harm. But then	goeth	this good man further	10, 148/ 9
by guess, and whoso	goeth	by guess may be	10, 230/ 29
in this point he	goeth	most near me. For	10, 9/ 33
very small, effect. Then	goeth	he forth on with	10, 178/ 20
faggot for heresy. How	goeth	now, good readers, this	10, 122/ 24
about this gear, himself	goeth	about (ye see well	10, 213/ 27
found them. But then	goeth	he farther, somewhat about	10, 174/ 1
childish thing. But then	goeth	he further: that priests	10, 197/ 10
Howbeit, since this chapter	goeth	but to the discharging	10, 67/ 1
and what work it	goeth	about. But this I	10, 67/ 28
considerations" and "declarations" he	goeth	about now to show	10, 17/ 23
full of heresies. Then	goeth	he farther to a	10, 73/ 18
of all that he	goeth	about there to prove	10, 160/ 19
saith thus: Master More	goeth	about only to prove	10, 202/ 7
sore that Master More	goeth	about rather to mar	10, 212/ 28
all his matter: yet	goeth	ever this water over	10, 77/ 2
far forth as he	goeth	-- I ween all	10, 74/ 17
the last. But then	goeth	he farther, with another	10, 75/ 26
appeareth evidently yes! Now	goeth	he farther with another	10, 171/ 25
of "confederacies"? And yet	goeth	he further, with another	10, 197/ 18
that place. This man	goeth	to his words and	10, 165/ 13
hose and their gay	golden	, riven shirts, and in	10, 55/ 19
take away his gay,	golden	word of "spiritual rulers	10, 201/ 25
in this matter all	gone	quite awry. But yet	10, 162/ 30
arrest hath many times	gone	before the examination. Nevertheless	10, 181/ 17
that since that book	gone	abroad, it hath been	10, 76/ 36
place: then is all	gone	again that he goeth	10, 208/ 8
law be very clearly	gone	. And therefore his two	10, 108/ 20
heresies, be ceased and	gone	. And surely I think	10, 172/ 21
false, feigned mischiefs are	gone	. The truth is, good	10, 106/ 13
had there left and	gone	no further, it had	10, 54/ 3
then already "far "	gone	onward in its unhappy	10, 14/ 12
matter had not there	gone	out at length to	10, 96/ 28

bad together, should have	gone	forth for me; and	10, 222/ 11
half were now clearly	gone	. For there remained but	10, 108/ 15
till all heretics were	gone	. For never shall there	10, 76/ 25
his gay tale is	gone	. For there shall you	10, 171/ 35
he will swear false	gone	, as I showed you	10, 158/ 29
of all his marvel	gone	. For in that book	10, 8/ 32
fear shall be quite	gone	. For if that it	10, 92/ 30
men be ceased and	gone	; but that they should	10, 168/ 18
griefs of his be	gone	save in this one	10, 110/ 9
man, that in this	goodly	answer of his (which	10, 140/ 11
the chapter with this	goodly	conclusion: And if any	10, 219/ 25
proper head, with a	goodly	small, long snout, and	10, 142/ 27
together genteel hounds, or	goodly	greyhounds, to such ill-favored	10, 142/ 22
me, forsooth, a full	goodly	sermon, in the 35th	10, 54/ 1
Pacifier forth with a	goodly	piece; and to declare	10, 189/ 17
of his own special	goodness	, and lest he might	10, 85/ 8
would God, of his	goodness	, turn at length the	10, 145/ 36
is loath of his	goodness	to put other folk	10, 227/ 24
lash by God's great	goodness	laid in their own	10, 210/ 28
to agree together in	goodness	, and each to love	10, 231/ 6
is the lack of	goodness	in the will to	10, 69/ 11
others too, both in	goods	, body, and soul. To	10, 121/ 29
and to have their	goods	and possessions themselves," and	10, 65/ 18
this water over this	goose's	back, and for anything	10, 77/ 3
without offense of Christ's	Gospel	well enough. And also	10, 56/ 25
And so, as the	Gospel	saith, he may hap	10, 165/ 22
the name of "the	Gospel	." For the New Law	10, 25/ 12
would live under the	Gospel	and under no man's	10, 25/ 9
and preached a contrary	gospel	, yet the same angel	10, 204/ 32
Christ commandeth in the	Gospel	that we shall not	10, 54/ 6
a pretext of the	Gospel	of Christ, that speaketh	10, 70/ 22
belief follow the very	Gospel	indeed. But then cometh	10, 26/ 1
accused him follow the	Gospel	and take witnesses with	10, 72/ 15
believed according to the	Gospel	, letted not yet to	10, 25/ 16
to wit, either by	gossipred	or by marriage; except	10, 28/ 27
if he could have	gotten	to it. For as	10, 199/ 12
that never could be	gotten	to be found by	10, 136/ 3
as though he had	gotten	thereby a great overhand	10, 83/ 10
take that may be	gotten	, and so to sue	10, 94/ 35
things as any spiritual	governors	, after a lawful order	10, 215/ 16
given good men the	grace	to make already. For	10, 22/ 26
give us all the	grace	-- spiritual and temporal	10, 22/ 25
declaration, the light of	grace	appear by and by	10, 208/ 3

wishing the clergy the	grace	that the apostles had	10, 35/ 36
long the light of	grace	will not appear." Now	10, 207/ 23
that the light of	grace	will not appear as	10, 207/ 27
thereto: that the King's	Grace	should expressly be bound	10, 32/ 11
Highness as that His	Grace	would anything be the	10, 76/ 16
soul, "I beseech Your	Grace	let him be hanged	10, 95/ 18
abundantly to send him	grace	? Nor to call him	10, 66/ 15
these: The light of	grace	will not come as	10, 202/ 27
saith the light of	grace	will not come to	10, 205/ 20
to trouble the King's	Grace	or his Council with	10, 98/ 17
also driven the King's	Grace	and his Council, for	10, 155/ 6
would have the King's	Grace	and his Council see	10, 173/ 28
God send them the	grace	that they do not	10, 68/ 13
and his child, and	grace	to make good mustard	10, 12/ 30
I had not the	grace	to let his own	10, 201/ 31
he whose attendance His	Grace	useth most is far	10, 138/ 14
that, receive him to	grace	again, and keep him	10, 118/ 21
said treatise become through	grace	indifferent, righteous, meek, liberal	10, 178/ 2
word may by God's	grace	be borne meetly well	10, 48/ 8
him yet, by God's	grace	, win him never a	10, 120/ 14
pride, as by God's	grace	he hath not, else	10, 10/ 7
desireth, though by God's	grace	he desireth not that	10, 15/ 26
a new light of	grace	should shortly shine," etc	10, 65/ 11
words, "the light of	grace	that is spoken of	10, 200/ 30
words, "the light of	grace	that is spoken of	10, 200/ 31
as long as His	Grace	heard that the ordinaries	10, 76/ 19
God give them the	grace	to make the changes	10, 184/ 18
good works, which his	grace	(working with the wills	10, 231/ 14
here thereto -- His	Grace	may agree to it	10, 32/ 16
too, both wit and	grace	to agree together in	10, 231/ 5
the matters -- His	Grace	keepeth not two bishops	10, 138/ 12
the evil man more	grace	. If he wrote them	10, 231/ 2
not, in the King's	Grace's	days that now is	10, 75/ 21
not to call him	graceless	, because he prayed God	10, 66/ 14
complaints by the king's	gracious	commandment examined. And albeit	10, 76/ 33
sermon, with a good,	gracious	prayer. Then goeth he	10, 201/ 2
by such a good,	gracious	name. But he must	10, 25/ 3
opinion of the king's	gracious	Highness as that His	10, 76/ 16
them, which by the	gracious	commandment of the King's	10, 78/ 26
the other: the king's	gracious	Highness himself; which, having	10, 138/ 7
congregation to God's honor	graciously	gathered together, the good	10, 215/ 11
clergy, to God's honor	graciously	gathered together, the good	10, 216/ 15
in what book of	grammar	this good man hath	10, 226/ 10

that he learned at	grammar	school. Now, when he	10, 133/ 32
it appear unto the	grand	jury in their conscience	10, 155/ 1
much less would I	grant	to put away the	10, 97/ 37
well, I do not	grant	it, neither. But afterward	10, 96/ 33
that if this man	grant	all that, he shall	10, 40/ 17
so. But as I	grant	it to him --	10, 165/ 31
they have of the	grant	of princes is immediately	10, 206/ 3
a lamb's skin: I	grant	that he meant so	10, 165/ 31
all that, he shall	grant	in himself much more	10, 40/ 17
every wise man less	grant	him. But now let	10, 92/ 25
answer, but he might	grant	me all that ever	10, 40/ 14
there will no man	grant	him; and that, no	10, 92/ 23
I am content to	grant	him, for the while	10, 93/ 4
-- I would then	grant	him that this is	10, 132/ 9
am content, lo, to	grant	him all this, and	10, 205/ 9
-- so must he	grant	this again to me	10, 165/ 32
And then if he	grant	me this (which whether	10, 147/ 36
this (which whether he	grant	or no, yet very	10, 148/ 1
say, would I have	granted	always this good man	10, 132/ 16
point, which though I	granted	him altogether, yet were	10, 120/ 2
of heresy. Howbeit, he	granteth	that where one is	10, 181/ 34
the fear that himself	granteth	to be sufficient to	10, 92/ 27
infect others: then he	granteth	it convenient that he	10, 182/ 2
negligent in keeping or	granting	charity, or in speedy	10, 45/ 14
would have eaten his	grass	if he could have	10, 199/ 12
punishment pass not the	gravity	of the offense. And	10, 81/ 15
man of sadness and	gravity	, he asked them, "Tell	10, 16/ 25
after the weight or	gravity	of the trespass, and	10, 219/ 13
fault -- that a	greater	offender and a less	10, 218/ 25
mind. For wheresoever a	greater	offender and a less	10, 218/ 29
nor indifferent that a	greater	offender and a less	10, 220/ 24
keep themselves from the	greater	if for fear of	10, 81/ 20
beareth one faggot, the	greater	beareth not five, if	10, 219/ 8
wheresoever himself had thought	greater	likelihood that he would	10, 161/ 22
it is now a	greater	presumption for his second	10, 158/ 34
give the ordinaries yet	greater	power to maintain it	10, 119/ 28
nought. And yet a	greater	presumption that no man	10, 152/ 18
punished alike: if the	greater	offender have no more	10, 218/ 30
other but twain, the	greater	offender hath no more	10, 219/ 4
comparison make mine the	greater	, too? But now is	10, 27/ 27
it was grown the	greater	by the occasion of	10, 14/ 28
it is used, the	greater	is the offense: so	10, 216/ 27
that presumption by a	greater	presumption being purged --	10, 158/ 30

some would fain have	greater	wages, and some would	10, 199/ 3
as there is no	greater	presumption on the other	10, 158/ 26
may be outweighed with	greater	presumptions to the contrary	10, 160/ 2
if for fear of	greater	they keep themselves well	10, 81/ 21
runneth headlong into the	greater	. And now will I	10, 26/ 23
at the leastwise the	greatest	. And then are those	10, 198/ 26
the report of the	greatest	and the most honorable	10, 78/ 23
but also of the	greatest	of the realm --	10, 26/ 11
but also of the	greatest	of the realm, as	10, 28/ 8
slander any of the	greatest	of the realm if	10, 28/ 21
people, but also the	greatest	lords, both spiritual and	10, 29/ 14
harm happeneth in the	greatest	thing that we could	10, 87/ 16
overseen, I need not	greatly	to be ashamed of	10, 157/ 9
that side willingly he	greatly	passed his bounds; but	10, 19/ 27
and I will not	greatly	strive. Then followeth his	10, 90/ 13
causeless anger did not	greatly	grieve me. For I	10, 4/ 21
him, that he should	greatly	need to give all	10, 52/ 35
to be taken in	greatly	criminal causes, he answereth	10, 147/ 19
wherein I will not	greatly	stick with him. But	10, 53/ 4
to my poor wit	greatly	to impair his part	10, 19/ 16
his excuse. For I	greatly	shall not need, I	10, 20/ 2
he will not now	greatly	like it. Now, these	10, 119/ 37
I care not now	greatly	what he say for	10, 104/ 21
they need not so	greatly	to care therefor, for	10, 189/ 5
in my Dialogue concerning	greatly	criminous witnesses to be	10, 147/ 19
wit, of Almaine and	Greece	. There were also the	10, 144/ 30
Constantinople," the one in	Greece	, the other in Syria	10, 3/ 15
is so cunning in	Greek	words that he can	10, 13/ 1
Which words though the	Greek	poet Menander meant by	10, 71/ 11
himself so cunning in	Greek	words that upon this	10, 11/ 4
mother is yet but	green	, good soul, and hath	10, 6/ 3
And the occasion thereof	grew	first of that that	10, 25/ 7
boistous body, whereas a	greyhound	hath a proper head	10, 142/ 26
kill up hounds and	greyhounds	and all, for they	10, 142/ 2
genteel hounds, or goodly	greyhounds	, to such ill-favored mastiffs	10, 142/ 22
be like to the	greyhounds	nor to the other	10, 142/ 32
late days, to the	grief	of many laymen," I	10, 195/ 26
well, a very seldom	grief	that is left. For	10, 110/ 11
to the grudge and	grief	of so many: he	10, 195/ 36
in execution, to the	grief	and grudge of many	10, 195/ 32
temporal power to the	grief	of the people were	10, 189/ 26
of, "to any man's	grief	or grudge put in	10, 195/ 28
see that all these	griefs	of his be gone	10, 110/ 8

forth a sort of	griefs	, some part very trifles	10, 192/ 23
anger did not greatly	grieve	me. For I was	10, 4/ 21
that in his books	grieveth	me. For as for	10, 223/ 8
the faith that it	grieveth	him to hear heretics	10, 25/ 2
prove hurtful and over	grievous	to the people to	10, 215/ 31
keep from us, his	grievous	indignation upon us. And	10, 15/ 31
of the good man	Grime	, a mustard maker in	10, 12/ 28
not have lost a	groat	by it. And some	10, 34/ 33
and presupposed for a	ground	, and then, after that	10, 90/ 3
maketh a matter without	ground	or cause, and that	10, 204/ 17
that is his whole	ground	whereupon he buildeth against	10, 220/ 30
proof not without great	ground	and cause), ever since	10, 229/ 31
upon the same. His	ground	and his foundation is	10, 90/ 4
that should till the	ground	their own hands, and	10, 35/ 5
for planing of the	ground	he counseled him to	10, 100/ 14
built upon a false	ground	, or else, if he	10, 87/ 30
therefore, as for this	ground	, this good man and	10, 90/ 13
some great advantage to	ground	some great matter upon	10, 181/ 25
all this good man's	ground	is no more, to	10, 184/ 10
laws upon that simple	ground	-- we must then	10, 229/ 7
laws, upon none other	ground	but only that an	10, 230/ 2
his own words proved)	grounded	upon great untruth. And	10, 110/ 28
saith plain untrue, and	groundeth	all this gear, of	10, 109/ 13
he speaketh of, he	groundeth	upon a plain untruth	10, 108/ 10
probable fear, while he	groundeth	all the remnant upon	10, 110/ 10
-- that the very	groundly	causes of these divisions	10, 210/ 15
great divisions upon small	grounds	, I shall be content	10, 201/ 18
for sure and stable	grounds	. And whether in this	10, 37/ 12
there could none harm	grow	at all. And how	10, 89/ 33
to go forth and	grow	, all might at length	10, 125/ 23
that law there should	grow	great harm, because the	10, 119/ 31
so been suffered to	grow	, as other countries have	10, 119/ 23
while -- it may	grow	to some danger at	10, 75/ 25
time heresies begin to	grow	a great deal faster	10, 74/ 28
and less good would	grow	thereof if folk would	10, 156/ 20
and without letting heresies	grow	and go forth, should	10, 180/ 19
there would much mischief	grow	, and many great harms	10, 129/ 1
-- and heresies should	grow	up on height, and	10, 119/ 7
God's displeasure very far	grow	to nought, I say	10, 125/ 24
so much harm might	grow	. Which things if they	10, 222/ 10
there should much harm	grow	thereof, not in heresies	10, 103/ 30
that would undoubtedly daily	grow	by the increase of	10, 98/ 3
not letted, they might	grow	to it indeed. That	10, 140/ 34

so much harm may	grow	by the sufferance, the	10, 70/ 11
hath done, great harm	grow	by that suit (which	10, 104/ 25
much more harm should	grow	thereon) causeth the temporal	10, 126/ 16
think were good to	grow	. What hath this good	10, 140/ 7
many great harms to	grow	. Now mark well, I	10, 126/ 21
too, the beginning whereof	groweth	of lewd lightness and	10, 68/ 23
or of a passion	growing	of ignorance, or of	10, 79/ 7
to the increase and	growing	of the sentence in	10, 36/ 31
now, no worldly profit	growing	to me thereby, there	10, 13/ 12
the division specially be	grown	by them, and layeth	10, 192/ 23
deal. For it was	grown	the greater by the	10, 14/ 28
indeed over many, and	grown	more also, by negligence	10, 27/ 22
maketh it, and yet	grown	to so great as	10, 14/ 16
maketh it, is not "	grown	to so great as	10, 14/ 21
that the displeasure and	grudge	between them ' is	10, 14/ 15
be content that men	grudge	and argue and resist	10, 207/ 34
without argument, resistance, or	grudge	." Now knoweth every man	10, 214/ 11
any man's grief or	grudge	put in execution in	10, 195/ 28
hath here conceived such	grudge	as it hath been	10, 209/ 35
obey them without argument,	grudge	, or contradiction in all	10, 205/ 18
though men may not	grudge	against God's just punishment	10, 48/ 10
then may the people	grudge	and complain lawfully to	10, 215/ 32
neither argue, resist, nor	grudge	at any manner thing	10, 203/ 18
far fallen into the	grudge	and indignation of the	10, 26/ 17
and bring them in	grudge	and obloquy of the	10, 192/ 6
so lately, to the	grudge	and grief of so	10, 195/ 35
to the grief and	grudge	of many persons within	10, 195/ 32
that I never knew	grudge	or division rise here	10, 209/ 30
causes of murmur and	grudge	, making in some of	10, 212/ 17
occasion of murmur and	grudge	of the temporality toward	10, 18/ 1
cause again of any	grudge	against the temporality for	10, 187/ 18
long will the people	grudge	and peradventure the king	10, 76/ 10
selfsame folk that now	grudge	and call them proud	10, 53/ 29
find as great a	grudge	and call them hypocrites	10, 53/ 30
cause to wonder and	grudge	thereat; which thing that	10, 67/ 16
if it be pharisaical	grudge	; yea, and though the	10, 18/ 2
reverence, and without resistance,	grudge	, or arguments, to receive	10, 215/ 14
to bring them in	grudge	of the whole temporality	10, 84/ 20
there, amend all these	grudges	-- that I durst	10, 53/ 27
be discontented. And so	grudges	and variances may rise	10, 187/ 29
His other murmurs and	grudges	that he saith he	10, 193/ 17
gnat, and for old	grudges	bringing forth some such	10, 212/ 18
than that the temporalty	grudgeth	against the spirituality; and	10, 26/ 21

without arguments, resistance, or	grudging	. Now, good readers, first	10, 202/ 30
full fresh in their	guarded	hose and their gay	10, 55/ 19
and whoso goeth by	guess	may be deceived (for	10, 230/ 29
can but go by	guess	, and whoso goeth by	10, 230/ 29
as I suppose, have	guessed	) -- that the variance	10, 38/ 20
fareth, lo, like a	guest	that maketh his reckoning	10, 139/ 4
was pity that they	guided	themselves no better. And	10, 48/ 15
ought to be the	guiders	and givers of light	10, 20/ 16
the party accused be	guiltless	indeed, as he may	10, 163/ 18
oath confess them all	guilty	, and himself also; and	10, 166/ 25
which cannot be proved	guilty	in heresy, and yet	10, 111/ 2
which cannot be proved	guilty	in heresy, and yet	10, 111/ 26
may he be found	guilty	of it, and thereupon	10, 117/ 5
which cannot be proved	guilty	in heresy, and yet	10, 121/ 6
the prisoner and themselves	guilty	, and would be content	10, 154/ 11
and some peradventure not	guilty	-- have been punished	10, 217/ 13
iwis to confess himself	guilty	in such case, and	10, 166/ 30
he be not proved	guilty	of the deed, is	10, 114/ 30
his brother "fool" is	guilty	to the fire --	10, 54/ 21
suspected, and yet not	guilty	": I will first bring	10, 111/ 12
may be found not	guilty	, notwithstanding that indictment. And	10, 133/ 5
the party were not	guilty	; and after it were	10, 150/ 3
the party were not	guilty	; and after it were	10, 151/ 18
suspected, and yet not	guilty	, as it may well	10, 110/ 37
and yet be not	guilty	. Yea, and over that	10, 183/ 17
whereof some have been	guilty	, and some peradventure not	10, 217/ 13
yet the party not	guilty	indeed: I suppose verily	10, 161/ 8
that the party were	guilty	: I cannot think that	10, 150/ 4
that the party were	guilty	: I cannot think that	10, 151/ 20
that is also not	guilty	, and be untrue, if	10, 132/ 36
-- that be not	guilty	-- might upon suspicion	10, 183/ 15
called that is not	guilty	, if they were so	10, 132/ 35
the law called inquisitores	haereticae	pravitatis, of which there	10, 185/ 17
nineteen parts and a	half	were now clearly gone	10, 108/ 15
they will not serve	half	so sufficiently for the	10, 172/ 24
giving them the one	half	of the forfeiture. And	10, 143/ 25
answered at the leastwise	half	. If not half, a	10, 220/ 3
end. I was once	half	in mind here to	10, 36/ 32
truth, nineteen and a	half	of all his false	10, 106/ 12
I read his answer	half	minded, as I say	10, 37/ 31
from him more than	half	his office. If this	10, 164/ 7
reply thereto were labor	half	lost and more. And	10, 38/ 12
fama. This is but	half	an answer, nor scant	10, 128/ 1

great deal less than	half	, and some part never	10, 129/ 18
leastwise half. If not	half	, a fourth part yet	10, 220/ 3
candlelight while he were	half	asleep. But then I	10, 40/ 27
another piece he leaveth	half	unanswered, and to another	10, 127/ 9
the said Michaelmas and	Halloweentide	next ensuing, in this	10, 3/ 11
wish none heretic one	halpworth	harm, that had clearly	10, 227/ 33
English into every man's	hand	put out abroad in	10, 79/ 33
we be now in	hand	with, which book, as	10, 10/ 17
he) -- he set	hand	upon the child in	10, 16/ 19
and with a small	hand	. But in good faith	10, 4/ 31
three aces in his	hand	. For look, good readers	10, 62/ 13
save even here at	hand	-- and here but	10, 227/ 11
of, was next at	hand	. And therefore I said	10, 204/ 1
we be now in	hand	with, Ut inquisitionis, wherewith	10, 191/ 25
them put to their	hand	to have it broken	10, 113/ 29
I suddenly went in	hand	therewith and made it	10, 4/ 1
but at a second	hand	. And therefore methinketh that	10, 100/ 11
can therefore find at	hand	a much nearer remedy	10, 98/ 37
many more were in	hand	that shortly should come	10, 5/ 29
thing lay upon mine	hand	. I do somewhat for	10, 22/ 24
and there were in	hand	with a statute that	10, 79/ 22
justice hath in his	hand	. And in these words	10, 103/ 13
me to fall in	hand	therewith and to spend	10, 4/ 8
therein, and out of	hand	even so to do	10, 56/ 6
been yet but a	handful	to their good Catholic	10, 140/ 30
untruly that the prelates	handle	men uncharitably, and for	10, 39/ 2
and that then I "	handle	them" (that is to	10, 189/ 32
one. For if he	handle	them as truly as	10, 191/ 21
his head -- and	handled	so insufficiently? By this	10, 92/ 15
if the ordinaries had	handled	them charitably, had been	10, 39/ 5
judges in this realm	handled	men for heresy so	10, 67/ 14
not, I ween, have	handled	the thing so childishly	10, 11/ 24
Now, these two thus	handled	, he cometh to the	10, 120/ 1
by some shrewd counsel,	handled	in such wise as	10, 223/ 5
that this good man	handleth	this matter in this	10, 113/ 4
leaf, lo, thus he	handleth	wilily the matter: And	10, 57/ 24
And now, when he	handleth	the spiritual ordinaries with	10, 171/ 12
us see how he	handleth	this third piece, of	10, 129/ 25
as truly as he	handleth	these -- then shall	10, 191/ 22
were this wily, foolish	handling	no false defamation at	10, 171/ 11
the spiritual judges in	handling	men for heresy, since	10, 170/ 2
of wrong and cruel	handling	men for heresy, all	10, 170/ 17
make open his childish	handling	thereof. But now since	10, 186/ 26

knitteth he to this	handling	the remnant of the	10, 192/ 20
ordinaries of cruel, wrongful	handling	of the people, to	10, 213/ 17
divisions? And now, himself	handling	the matter thus, he	10, 212/ 25
put in the judges'	hands	, so far above the	10, 134/ 12
these two points struck	hands	again and be, God	10, 30/ 28
made and in men's	hands	. And I doubt also	10, 185/ 10
him to the secular	hands	, where a faggot should	10, 74/ 1
and came into mine	hands	, and that I saw	10, 6/ 5
man put to their	hands	to have it broken	10, 118/ 38
lieth not in our	hands	if our law were	10, 188/ 30
And with as few	hands	as himself list appoint	10, 115/ 3
purgation) have lacked none	hands	to lay on the	10, 115/ 14
be put in their	hands	-- I reckoned them	10, 134/ 16
matter to the ordinaries'	hands	, which else should peradventure	10, 185/ 31
the matter to their	hands	. And therefore, since I	10, 194/ 28
the ground their own	hands	, and take the land	10, 35/ 6
substance into the executors'	hands	to fulfill the will	10, 52/ 30
preserve from the temporal	hands	should by the law	10, 118/ 9
wholly into the judge's	hands	than trouble the county	10, 135/ 21
neither nother of their	hands	? But surely the repealing	10, 188/ 16
is come to my	hands	; and then thou shalt	10, 11/ 13
him from the secular	hands	-- I will not	10, 118/ 22
her travail hearkeneth every	handwhile	and fain would hear	10, 5/ 30
this realm unlawful that	hang	up him that doth	10, 218/ 34
Grace let him be	hanged	for it a great	10, 95/ 19
of it, and thereupon	hanged	for it, and have	10, 117/ 6
thee he shall be	hanged	within a little while	10, 95/ 17
till I see him	hanged	first." Now will this	10, 95/ 20
part all the matter	hangeth	. For though he could	10, 104/ 23
point of the matter	hangeth	. And therefore here you	10, 214/ 24
it profitable. But it	hangeth	not upon his determination	10, 33/ 35
since so great weight	hangeth	on it, if he	10, 220/ 2
part of the matter	hangeth	-- saith not so	10, 140/ 13
strength of this reason	hangeth	in this: that the	10, 159/ 29
of all the matter	hangeth	. For in the end	10, 57/ 23
weight of the matter	hangeth	upon that: then Sim	10, 224/ 27
all his whole matter	hangeth	, to show you that	10, 109/ 12
store of him but	hanging	him up forthwith, useth	10, 107/ 17
into the danger of	hanging	. And yet this his	10, 98/ 9
because it may peradventure	hap	hereafter, by a far-fetched	10, 205/ 29
me, if I should	hap	to hear any talk	10, 82/ 19
Gospel saith, he may	hap	outward to appear in	10, 165/ 22
by arresting for felony	hap	to have as much	10, 124/ 31

harms would there then	hap	indeed. Now, as touching	10, 129/ 2
should with inquiry thus	hap	to find, as I	10, 180/ 1
lest some readers might	hap	in this book to	10, 7/ 18
thing not likely to	hap	so often but that	10, 128/ 34
that he may after	hap	to have by him	10, 95/ 9
shall have a hundred	hap	in very deed. Consider	10, 164/ 14
might then as well	hap	that such folk might	10, 108/ 27
one harm that may	hap	-- and haply never	10, 164/ 31
that an innocent may	hap	to take harm by	10, 230/ 3
one harm that may	hap	, we shall have a	10, 164/ 13
and this harm might	hap	: yet since I have	10, 184/ 1
though his purse may	hap	to sweat, if he	10, 162/ 21
he might with questioning	hap	to find it worse	10, 85/ 9
though it may sometimes	hap	either of malice or	10, 130/ 26
law sometimes it might	hap	that a man might	10, 120/ 21
away, though there might	hap	sometime some man take	10, 120/ 29
surely, though sometimes it	hap	that a man be	10, 130/ 17
them, and I should	hap	to find not only	10, 179/ 18
so. That may well	hap	now, by occasion of	10, 179/ 16
but that harm may	hap	sometimes to some good	10, 184/ 11
that it may sometimes	hap	by possibility that all	10, 128/ 32
though this man may	hap	to think the saying	10, 135/ 4
their own choice might	hap	to disorder the matters	10, 138/ 11
together, whereof he might	hap	, I thought, to give	10, 198/ 17
session, as he may	hap	to do, were it	10, 123/ 6
of all. If he	hap	long after, when these	10, 107/ 31
fault, so may it	hap	indeed; and yet, as	10, 124/ 36
may hap -- and	haply	never shall -- he	10, 164/ 31
at a time might	haply	to escape a right	10, 40/ 25
witness might have (and	haply	had indeed) a secret	10, 160/ 20
is detected thereof. And	haply	there depose also some	10, 107/ 26
in their matter (except	haply	some such as trust	10, 135/ 18
discretion. And that may	haply	give a boldness to	10, 163/ 13
but that the one	haply	may, and cannot himself	10, 165/ 34
no such suspicion that	haply	will never come, nor	10, 55/ 31
were taken; and some	haply	that were his fellows	10, 107/ 13
If any man would	haply	think that it were	10, 80/ 9
he will never after,	haply	while he liveth, reckon	10, 95/ 8
hurt. But here will	haply	this good man tell	10, 98/ 25
false?" But then will	haply	this good man say	10, 116/ 31
which manner he had	haply	never known none. And	10, 194/ 21
of the Church, lest	haply	through such reports they	10, 84/ 5
witness might have (and	haply	had indeed) that never	10, 160/ 22

he leave his "may	haply	" and say that it	10, 166/ 6
the suspect would confess	haply	something thereby the sooner	10, 106/ 33
other necessary occasion should	haply	drive me thereto, as	10, 79/ 19
will this good man	haply	say that this manner	10, 95/ 21
a perjured witness may	haply	show himself to deny	10, 165/ 18
but that the other	haply	may so too --	10, 166/ 1
difference. These points, and	haply	more too, was I	10, 37/ 30
hundred (as they should	haply	within a while if	10, 140/ 29
a forsworn witness may	haply	play the wolf in	10, 165/ 30
at this time: for	haply	Master More would anon	10, 181/ 20
such harms to have	happed	yet -- but whereas	10, 184/ 4
of some likelihood which	happed	him of chance and	10, 130/ 18
which, if the case	happed	, I nothing doubt but	10, 151/ 27
it, and how it	happed	me to fall in	10, 4/ 7
spoken of, it had	happed	him to hear some	10, 47/ 12
stepped from the bar,	happed	to be heard round	10, 154/ 3
yet as I had	happed	to find, I have	10, 7/ 7
both reasonable if it	happed	, and in law sufficiently	10, 110/ 21
such wise as it	happed	; without any respect, peradventure	10, 36/ 29
it. And if there	happed	any man that would	10, 196/ 5
would, if the case	happed	so, hear the witness	10, 153/ 25
there the prisoner, he	happed	even suddenly there at	10, 153/ 29
ten times more harm	happen	daily to folk as	10, 121/ 27
likewise as it may	happen	a man for heresy	10, 122/ 30
officio. And thereby may	happen	sometimes that he which	10, 131/ 11
that it may sometimes	happen	that an innocent may	10, 145/ 10
whom it so should	happen	find that it were	10, 81/ 31
take harm (which may	happen	upon any law that	10, 118/ 34
is of innocents that	happen	by the law, the	10, 124/ 25
chances that might hereafter	happen	. And much less would	10, 97/ 37
like thing may soon	happen	in any man by	10, 61/ 18
frailty as may soon	happen	in a man. And	10, 62/ 4
catch larks ere it	happen	, though it may be	10, 204/ 36
were as likely to	happen	in one of his	10, 28/ 30
harmless well enough," might	happen	to be of small	10, 183/ 29
be likely enough to	happen	in some one or	10, 205/ 1
here imagineth that might	happen	, of enmity, or hope	10, 106/ 24
law: if the case	happen	that this presumption be	10, 151/ 34
any such case should	happen	as I should need	10, 82/ 17
laws, it might peradventure	happen	that I should find	10, 209/ 27
others too, which may	happen	to come so many	10, 107/ 18
matter. For they may	happen	to be some that	10, 107/ 12
indeed, so may it	happen	a man sometime to	10, 122/ 32

but that he may	happen	to have sometime also	10, 124/ 33
that sometimes innocents might	happen	upon the suit ex	10, 183/ 19
so may it also	happen	, many times, that no	10, 130/ 23
every matter may it	happen	that he that seemeth	10, 156/ 16
in case it should	happen	-- then this good	10, 75/ 30
good. And if it	happen	one innocent to take	10, 228/ 27
he make any that	happen	to be true, if	10, 87/ 30
afresh: it may peradventure	happen	that he will now	10, 228/ 17
or woman that should	happen	to be wrongfully troubled	10, 183/ 30
would some other harm	happen	sometime thereof, yet must	10, 120/ 9
thus: "If it so	happened	in them all --	10, 205/ 4
that if that case	happened	that they all so	10, 205/ 11
And yet if it	happened	that such collateral witnesses	10, 150/ 1
man. "For if it	happened	that such collateral witnesses	10, 151/ 16
such case, if it	happened	, was the law made	10, 96/ 5
realm. And that harm	happeneth	in the greatest thing	10, 87/ 15
might and power, which	happeth	very seldom, and almost	10, 109/ 36
truth I trow it	happeth	not so. And yet	10, 128/ 30
that deserveth it not,	happeth	seldom, and as seldom	10, 121/ 26
there is, as it	happeth	in the case of	10, 158/ 28
his fault therein, yet	happeth	it in comparison very	10, 130/ 18
albeit very seldom it	happeth	) that in heresy, upon	10, 111/ 17
nor a thing that	happeth	seldom, as I said	10, 141/ 2
But when the case	happeth	that there is, as	10, 158/ 27
now, as it often	happeth	that a man cometh	10, 130/ 15
and true, that it	happeth	as seldom that the	10, 109/ 1
-- yet it seldom	happeth	, for all that, that	10, 130/ 27
besides that, so seldom	happeth	here in this realm	10, 110/ 22
seldom case where it	happeth	such fear to fall	10, 109/ 6
to have done. How	happy	was I, lo, that	10, 201/ 31
for such seldom, special	haps	be forborne. To this	10, 130/ 29
plainly that it is	hard	to find any one	10, 64/ 28
it will be marvelous	hard	to find any one	10, 174/ 11
say "it will be	hard	to find any one	10, 174/ 14
yet it will be	hard	to find any one	10, 174/ 26
yet it will be	hard	to find any one	10, 175/ 27
that it will be	hard	to find any one	10, 176/ 7
that it will be	hard	to find any one	10, 176/ 19
saith it will be	hard	to find any one	10, 176/ 27
it will be very	hard	to find any one	10, 177/ 11
whole clergy it were	hard	to find any one	10, 177/ 16
should now think so	hard	a law as this	10, 111/ 20
that it will be	hard	to bear it but	10, 177/ 25

or else is it	hard	for any man to	10, 113/ 21
of his staff beat	hard	unto this man's own	10, 46/ 3
it will be very	hard	to find so much	10, 39/ 6
will be the "more	hard	" to find such judges	10, 174/ 8
I think it were	hard	to meet with a	10, 51/ 26
them in God's name	hardily	go to for me	10, 225/ 2
it will be but	hardly	believed that so many	10, 178/ 11
bid them like false	harlots	hence and go get	10, 91/ 11
him to have some	harm	the meanwhile" -- and	10, 123/ 26
be partial, do like	harm	in felony -- what	10, 163/ 26
innocent may sometimes take	harm	by them -- we	10, 228/ 31
an innocent may take	harm	thereby -- a reason	10, 145/ 11
office) there could none	harm	grow at all. And	10, 89/ 33
the people took much	harm	thereby, and always took	10, 115/ 27
shall come thereof more	harm	than good. And if	10, 228/ 26
the deed take any	harm	so much as a	10, 120/ 24
his life or bodily	harm	, and may ask it	10, 98/ 14
avoiding of much more	harm	, may not be forborne	10, 131/ 15
but he may take	harm	by abundance. But so	10, 31/ 21
weight, whereof so much	harm	may grow by the	10, 70/ 11
for fear of such	harm	as may by possibility	10, 164/ 24
an innocent may take	harm	: yet, both by reason	10, 221/ 8
the providing for that	harm	be the cause of	10, 104/ 32
for one take more	harm	by the change. Moreover	10, 228/ 28
none heretic one halpworth	harm	, that had clearly left	10, 227/ 33
common people take none	harm	though themselves, concerning treason	10, 81/ 16
some man take some	harm	that never did the	10, 120/ 29
the other, to take	harm	without their fault. For	10, 124/ 26
made, men found notable	harm	, that good folk were	10, 229/ 23
mind mean all that	harm	. But yet, forasmuch as	10, 230/ 27
s he meaneth none	harm	, he goeth further, and	10, 168/ 1
good innocent men take	harm	. But then goeth this	10, 148/ 8
therefore as for this	harm	that this good man	10, 110/ 19
then instead of one	harm	that may hap, we	10, 164/ 13
all, then for one	harm	that may hap --	10, 164/ 31
innocent may sometimes take	harm	(which may happen upon	10, 118/ 34
might think that this	harm	and this harm might	10, 184/ 1
more innocents take more	harm	. What trouble have there	10, 228/ 37
at length the chief	harm	upon their heads. But	10, 145/ 36
away the fear of	harm	from men's hearts but	10, 98/ 20
else, instead of one	harm	(which to him that	10, 121/ 25
his accuser no bodily	harm	at all. His fear	10, 94/ 12
none innocent may take	harm	thereby. Howbeit, if a	10, 229/ 16

their both peril and	harm	-- therefore in that	10, 153/ 17
that innocents may take	harm	thereby -- is such	10, 148/ 3
were to their both	harm	. And therefore is that	10, 153/ 5
would else do much	harm	: good reason it were	10, 229/ 18
I never shall. What	harm	might any justice of	10, 164/ 10
part that there were	harm	in the keeping, while	10, 105/ 9
there should grow great	harm	, because the law is	10, 119/ 31
one innocent to take	harm	by the law: there	10, 228/ 27
I told you, the	harm	that he layeth in	10, 108/ 13
were incomparably much more	harm	in the leaving. But	10, 105/ 11
some innocent might take	harm	, we should let all	10, 148/ 7
wherewith I would any	harm	to any man that	10, 23/ 24
man do thereby much	harm	. For some man with	10, 81/ 33
now see what other	harm	the good man findeth	10, 110/ 30
may do much more	harm	by making many others	10, 82/ 4
so sure from bodily	harm	that he may after	10, 95/ 9
-- there should much	harm	grow thereof, not in	10, 103/ 30
own mind. And what	harm	was there now in	10, 35/ 7
that case may do	harm	in heresy. Now, besides	10, 163/ 23
the fear of bodily	harm	-- yet of many	10, 99/ 7
may hap to take	harm	by means of false	10, 230/ 3
whom he taketh any	harm	, though the other man	10, 95/ 34
but rather very great	harm	. For by perceiving that	10, 79/ 39
I say, that such	harm	were in peril to	10, 105/ 6
writer meant him none	harm	because he powdered his	10, 66/ 11
yet must that other	harm	in reason rather be	10, 120/ 10
he hath had his	harm	, shall be remediless. And	10, 131/ 13
laws with, but that	harm	may hap sometimes to	10, 184/ 11
the division, peril, and	harm	have anywhere sprung upon	10, 210/ 21
far more hurt and	harm	in the stead --	10, 104/ 32
fear of all bodily	harm	thereto -- that will	10, 92/ 24
and hath done, great	harm	grow by that suit	10, 104/ 25
to have as much	harm	as he that is	10, 124/ 32
sometime also as much	harm	as he that for	10, 124/ 33
be glad to hear	harm	spoken of the spirituality	10, 19/ 20
is it the more	harm	to defame the corps	10, 21/ 2
whole realm. And that	harm	happeneth in the greatest	10, 87/ 15
leaving there should none	harm	follow to the Catholic	10, 119/ 14
-- may be much	harm	, both unto themselves and	10, 81/ 27
none innocent can take	harm	thereby. And then if	10, 147/ 36
innocent may sometimes take	harm	thereby -- then must	10, 229/ 10
there would some other	harm	happen sometime thereof, yet	10, 120/ 9
necessity (lest much more	harm	should grow thereon) causeth	10, 126/ 15

folk perceive both what	harm	it were to believe	10, 39/ 26
have ten times more	harm	happen daily to folk	10, 121/ 27
there should come none	harm	though the trust that	10, 134/ 18
open accusers, for the	harm	that would undoubtedly daily	10, 98/ 2
spirituality alone, but the	harm	is importable unto the	10, 87/ 10
afterward deposeth to his	harm	where he was first	10, 101/ 17
we could possibly take	harm	in, if we be	10, 87/ 16
of which so much	harm	might grow. Which things	10, 222/ 9
still, and do much	harm	a great while. Also	10, 91/ 22
good, is a common	harm	to the whole realm	10, 87/ 15
he then meant none	harm	-- I will not	10, 17/ 24
willing any man any	harm	that were willing to	10, 4/ 17
for avoiding of the	harm	that else would follow	10, 132/ 14
judge could do none	harm	if he would be	10, 163/ 27
this harm and this	harm	might hap: yet since	10, 184/ 1
sometimes an innocent take	harm	too. And yet must	10, 228/ 35
innocents might be much	harmed	by this point or	10, 229/ 20
demure countenance, and the	harmful	intent and purpose of	10, 212/ 32
both innocents be saved	harmless	well enough and offenders	10, 183/ 8
not be all saved	harmless	, and when he hath	10, 131/ 12
was meetly well waxen	harmless	among folk. Into Cliff's	10, 16/ 8
heresy shall "be saved	harmless	well enough," might happen	10, 183/ 28
innocents shall be saved	harmless	. This is very true	10, 147/ 31
in this realm such	harms	to have happed yet	10, 184/ 4
the remnant, this man's	harms	that he layeth here	10, 108/ 20
should suffer many great	harms	to grow. Now mark	10, 126/ 20
we would help these	harms	that he speaketh of	10, 104/ 30
grow, and many great	harms	would there then hap	10, 129/ 1
out of oversight and	haste	. And surely they be	10, 199/ 30
away with them over	hastily	, but read them with	10, 222/ 20
than any time over	hasty	. And therefore I may	10, 183/ 1
have been the more	hasty	, but somewhat, peradventure, the	10, 13/ 9
fire and shaketh his	hat	after a shower of	10, 130/ 14
he will of likelihood	hate	and mischief any man	10, 95/ 33
he professeth himself to	hate	and abhor these heresies	10, 39/ 14
reformation, faults that were	hateful	and odious to hear	10, 15/ 9
of one whom he	hateth	, to hurt twain whom	10, 94/ 33
truth, or have a	hatred	in his breast so	10, 159/ 30
it of a secret	hatred	, and seem charitable, and	10, 166/ 15
is not done of	hatred	, nor for corruption of	10, 155/ 22
of lightness of mind,	hatred	, or for corruption of	10, 157/ 7
of mind, nor of	hatred	, nor for corruption of	10, 159/ 22
be false and have	hatred	in his heart where	10, 162/ 27

may have a secret	hatred	which the judge cannot	10, 160/ 7
not of any secret	hatred	, nor playeth not the	10, 166/ 29
of mind, nor of	hatred	, nor for other corruption	10, 146/ 16
had indeed) a secret	hatred	in his own breast	10, 160/ 21
bring the clergy in	hatred	among the people. For	10, 64/ 20
among the people any	hatred	against the spirituality. Now	10, 63/ 31
for lightness of mind,	hatred	, corruption, nor such other	10, 163/ 12
perjured witness sometimes inward	hatred	or corruption that the	10, 159/ 26
the other had any	hatred	at the time, but	10, 160/ 26
that there were no	hatred	: this meaning were a	10, 160/ 18
gracious Highness himself; which,	having	on both sides very	10, 138/ 8
in this good man's	head	to devise a law	10, 141/ 31
greyhound hath a proper	head	, with a goodly small	10, 142/ 26
well, a great jolt	head	, and a great muzzle	10, 142/ 25
reason had in his	head	-- and handled so	10, 92/ 14
yet set on his	head	again?" "No," quoth they	10, 16/ 26
among folk. Into Cliff's	head	came there sometimes in	10, 16/ 9
could neither perceive the	head	nor the tail but	10, 12/ 3
unto this man's own	head	. Now goeth this man	10, 46/ 3
he saith, and runneth	headlong	into the greater. And	10, 26/ 23
chief harm upon their	heads	. But better folk should	10, 146/ 1
a suspicion in men's	heads	against the judges, for	10, 164/ 2
God upon all our	heads	, which our Lord rather	10, 213/ 25
either in their own	heads	or in this good	10, 56/ 2
an opinion in men's	heads	that it were good	10, 86/ 7
that one plaster cannot	heal	all sores -- so	10, 52/ 8
one salve that can	heal	all manner of sores	10, 50/ 32
man to salve and	heal	well this uncharitable sore	10, 52/ 10
be right expedient and	healthful	to the soul --	10, 50/ 30
I then lay that	heap	, " quoth his neighbor, "that	10, 100/ 21
his diversities on a	heap	, and would thereupon conclude	10, 133/ 33
and bury me that	heap	there." So this man	10, 100/ 24
true, bringing forth by	heaps	with a figure of	10, 212/ 21
handwhile and fain would	hear	good tidings -- so	10, 5/ 31
the case happed so,	hear	the witness again or	10, 153/ 25
the same fashion (to	hear	heresies talked and let	10, 85/ 20
them too (while they	hear	him so boldly speak	10, 82/ 2
it grieveth him to	hear	heretics called by such	10, 25/ 2
very well worthy to	hear	! Read, good Christian readers	10, 27/ 4
be sore ashamed to	hear	them, and clearly perceiving	10, 179/ 33
in good faith, I	hear	say that he doth	10, 124/ 1
a spiritual judge. And	hear	now what he saith	10, 132/ 23
realm -- ye shall	hear	how properly he proveth	10, 217/ 6

I should hap to	hear	any talk heresies, then	10, 82/ 20
that though he should	hear	them talk heresy by	10, 83/ 22
then saw nor yet	hear	any likelihood), I would	10, 126/ 5
supply his room and	hear	the cause." If I	10, 209/ 25
presence, nor peradventure never	hear	them speak in the	10, 107/ 11
and peradventure yet should	hear	again if it were	10, 56/ 9
yet because, though he	hear	what their mouths speak	10, 83/ 23
will be glad to	hear	harm spoken of the	10, 19/ 20
them be glad to	hear	evil of other, nor	10, 213/ 1
any man, good readers,	hear	such another reason as	10, 217/ 23
boldly speak them, and	hear	him nothing reprove them	10, 82/ 3
had happed him to	hear	some laymen speak; but	10, 47/ 12
glad and rejoice to	hear	much evil spoken of	10, 15/ 16
would be loath to	hear	any evil spoken of	10, 19/ 17
in this matter I	hear	no such talking at	10, 197/ 7
that could I not	hear	. But to the first	10, 5/ 10
hateful and odious to	hear	, either of the one	10, 15/ 9
still without changing to	hear	and examine them when	10, 178/ 6
suffer him anything to	hear	but that themselves list	10, 227/ 26
so much delighteth to	hear	of them. Then goeth	10, 20/ 7
anymore call them to	hear	their saying therein. And	10, 150/ 5
anymore call them to	hear	their saying therein." Here	10, 151/ 21
noised to be accursed	hear	of it, they will	10, 187/ 28
time that he should	hear	no such thing said	10, 76/ 23
see them and shall	hear	their depositions too. So	10, 106/ 22
see them sworn and	hear	them speak, too. And	10, 107/ 8
they said he shall	hear	, and also who they	10, 108/ 4
saith he, "they that	hear	them." "They will not	10, 100/ 30
nor the inquest never	hear	any one witness sworn	10, 107/ 21
that ever the ordinary	hear	any more word of	10, 73/ 27
that were present and	heard	it themselves -- then	10, 100/ 9
but saith he hath	heard	it said -- that	10, 220/ 17
such. Here have you	heard	, good readers, a reasonable	10, 173/ 9
bare as ever I	heard	yet in all my	10, 118/ 32
once where they have	heard	both wise and good	10, 56/ 8
of them that before	heard	them depose. And then	10, 154/ 35
though he had never	heard	it; which answer I	10, 194/ 11
behalf. Now, good readers,	heard	any man any reason	10, 92/ 13
fault at all? Where	heard	he ever any spiritual	10, 200/ 4
Which when the housewife	heard	, she waxed as angry	10, 46/ 16
-- when Cliff had	heard	them, he began to	10, 16/ 23
me hath he never	heard	make any business of	10, 221/ 26
by, as though he	heard	it not. But then	10, 113/ 18

than though he never	heard	them. Which dealing of	10, 102/ 2
lay power." I never	heard	yet any division rise	10, 209/ 16
should peradventure not have	heard	thereof. And for this	10, 185/ 32
a few that have	heard	such evidence given in	10, 149/ 2
by some such as	heard	him what he will	10, 73/ 2
wit, whether he have	heard	any speak heresies in	10, 84/ 37
But, now, if he	heard	them speak heresy and	10, 85/ 16
received, sworn again, and	heard	, and by his new	10, 150/ 28
and sworn again and	heard	, and by his new	10, 150/ 34
priests do, I never	heard	yet any honest layman	10, 51/ 25
spirituality therefor, that I	heard	of, nor, I trow	10, 195/ 18
himself the people never	heard	of -- I may	10, 210/ 8
And verily I have	heard	say that it were	10, 219/ 29
where ever he hath	heard	in his life any	10, 11/ 20
this good man never	heard	in his life that	10, 94/ 7
great, mountainous hills, I	heard	much speech made almost	10, 4/ 27
them apart, or have	heard	of the matter ere	10, 130/ 2
more than one that	heard	him, or more than	10, 72/ 34
that it shall be	heard	; and if none such	10, 122/ 9
And then if he	heard	it either of temporal	10, 84/ 33
would do if he	heard	that the ordinaries noised	10, 76/ 12
long as His Grace	heard	that the ordinaries noised	10, 76/ 19
he was present and	heard	it his own ears	10, 101/ 8
heretics, yet I never	heard	so far proof therein	10, 83/ 34
bar, happed to be	heard	round and rejoyce together	10, 154/ 3
confesseth that he hath	heard	it sometimes reported that	10, 84/ 24
against which you have	heard	what he saith. Then	10, 102/ 15
say that he hath	heard	some laymen say the	10, 46/ 36
you have, good readers,	heard	what we say both	10, 156/ 22
as ever reasonable man	heard	-- I shall, I	10, 167/ 5
reports that he hath	heard	to the slander of	10, 84/ 16
since I so much	heard	of so sore travail	10, 5/ 31
heareth the other that	heard	the heretic speak." "He	10, 100/ 34
seen the deed, or	heard	the words spoken by	10, 179/ 8
I suppose you have	heard	me deny such as	10, 22/ 9
But when you have	heard	all his tale and	10, 174/ 5
at all), I never	heard	any man talk any	10, 187/ 33
come out abroad, anon	heard	I word that some	10, 4/ 12
unreasonable men. But then	heard	I shortly that thick	10, 4/ 24
howbeit that I have	heard	sometimes reported that there	10, 83/ 33
of both may be	heard	but if the one	10, 99/ 34
the first point I	heard	say that there was	10, 5/ 10
had never read nor	heard	of. And therefore by	10, 210/ 2

the people never had	heard	of till they read	10, 212/ 19
rehearsal, as you have	heard	, bringing the thing to	10, 58/ 21
as though he never	heard	it. And thus, as	10, 129/ 14
he saith he never	heard	layman say to him	10, 47/ 1
shall not he that	heard	him resort unto the	10, 73/ 20
years before, I never	heard	that there was any	10, 195/ 10
not performed. I have	heard	, I wot well, that	10, 52/ 28
we, "than they that	heard	it themselves." What hath	10, 101/ 2
that when you have	heard	both twain, whether they	10, 121/ 3
yet, because I have	heard	say, even while I	10, 71/ 30
as I have often	heard	that great, wise, and	10, 164/ 3
the ordinary that he	heard	any speak words that	10, 72/ 4
-- yet him that	heard	it and would not	10, 101/ 12
his tale not be	heard	, trow you? Yes, and	10, 153/ 33
they bid not the	hearers	learn them. For, as	10, 71/ 8
words as to the	hearers	seem heresy. For both	10, 72/ 31
great hurt of his	hearers	) that he shall openly	10, 116/ 7
I dare say, he	heareth	nowhere yet any priests	10, 188/ 1
become the accuser that	heareth	it but at a	10, 100/ 10
man but when he	heareth	this answer, he would	10, 90/ 33
make every man that	heareth	them, that he can	10, 127/ 24
Take some other that	heareth	the other that heard	10, 100/ 34
to give such folk	hearing	-- such folk, I	10, 103/ 1
you, give them the	hearing	? Yes, yes, I doubt	10, 154/ 14
lie wittingly himself, but,	hearing	some folk say so	10, 108/ 11
them; or else that,	hearing	folk so speak heresies	10, 85/ 7
realm. And then, for	hearing	by report, therein goeth	10, 83/ 31
a very poisoned word.	Hearing	, therefore, that this gay	10, 5/ 27
besides that the inquest	hearing	the same witness sworn	10, 163/ 24
were in her travail	hearkeneth	every handwhile and fain	10, 5/ 30
though secretly in his	heart	he were a stark	10, 82/ 6
before, of a compunct	heart	and of a new	10, 165/ 19
he of an obdurate	heart	stand, so accursed, a	10, 117/ 17
things as in the	heart	be plenteous and aboundeth	10, 82/ 35
minded in their own	heart	to make any other	10, 71/ 21
the searcher of man's	heart	. And if any will	10, 89/ 12
without sight of man's	heart	, we can but go	10, 230/ 29
none heretics in their	heart	: surely if ever any	10, 82/ 16
But finally, after his	heart	somewhat eased, he cometh	10, 35/ 34
much marvel that his	heart	could serve him for	10, 198/ 28
have hatred in his	heart	where the judge weeneth	10, 162/ 27
heretic in his secret	heart	-- yet may his	10, 83/ 1
still remain in his	heart	-- then may it	10, 92/ 32

corners of the man's	heart	-- no more than	10, 161/ 35
sir, I beshrew his	heart	that babbleth most, of	10, 46/ 19
more, such as mine	heart	abhorreth so much as	10, 105/ 4
out of the accuser's	heart	all fear of bodily	10, 99/ 10
of heresy in his	heart	very right sore suspect	10, 82/ 33
to look into the	heart	, cannot punish the bare	10, 69/ 16
man find in his	heart	, for shame, to write	10, 27/ 24
good advertisement I very	heartily	thank him, and answer	10, 50/ 16
And I pray you	heartily	, good readers, every man	10, 36/ 7
do for him but	heartily	pray for him thus	10, 230/ 35
behind in the men's	hearts	for whose safeguard such	10, 97/ 29
lo, look into their	hearts	there and see what	10, 83/ 24
of harm from men's	hearts	but that they will	10, 98/ 20
good tokens of right	hearty	repentance -- I will	10, 118/ 11
an angel came from	heaven	and preached a contrary	10, 204/ 32
all holy saints in	heaven	, avoiding the eternal fire	10, 231/ 11
God give us in	heaven	, together, everlasting glory. Printed	10, 231/ 16
they be not over	heavy	they may bear them	10, 142/ 17
those that be too	heavy	to be borne home	10, 142/ 18
they should judge light	heavy	and small great, their	10, 182/ 15
and which is a	heavy	, and which is a	10, 182/ 7
and which is a	heavy	, and which is an	10, 182/ 7
matter for light or	heavy	, " to "follow the arrest	10, 181/ 13
matter for light or	heavy	must follow the arresting	10, 182/ 12
and which is a	heavy	, " and "which witness be	10, 181/ 11
and looked over his	hedge	. For he said that	10, 199/ 11
for that that the	hedge	letted him, was little	10, 199/ 13
hell, taketh very great	heed	to keep himself from	10, 80/ 18
he shall take good	heed	how he ordereth himself	10, 122/ 11
and by with his	heel	. For upon this good	10, 76/ 4
should grow up on	height	, and the Catholic faith	10, 119/ 7
judge. But surely the	height	of my wit cannot	10, 208/ 20
and rehearse whether any	heinous	words spoken against the	10, 79/ 24
it"). Now, as for	heinous	words speaking against the	10, 81/ 7
and meet for that	heinous	name of "confederacies"? And	10, 197/ 17
and call it a	heinous	name of "confederacies" is	10, 199/ 8
a cause of a	heinous	universal division. For this	10, 43/ 3
either felony or some	heinous	misprision, either in telling	10, 32/ 26
small things for very	heinous	and great, or for	10, 39/ 29
law that in such	heinous	crimes his second oath	10, 153/ 18
my words seem so	heinous	upon a sentence that	10, 35/ 9
in a matter so	heinous	and of such weight	10, 70/ 10
he further, with another	heinous	confederacy -- that "if	10, 197/ 18

man think any great,	heinous	offense in the matter	10, 35/ 16
doth. Be not these	heinous	confederacies, and things meet	10, 197/ 34
that are for their	heinous	offenses put unto painful	10, 48/ 13
good readers, a wonderful	heinous	work, and well worthy	10, 197/ 24
both, if the one	held	ten heresies and the	10, 219/ 3
council at Rome there	held	by Pope Innocent III	10, 144/ 25
should do if he	held	his tongue though secretly	10, 82/ 5
of perpetual pain in	hell	, taketh very great heed	10, 80/ 18
the eternal fire of	hell	, have pity poured upon	10, 231/ 12
lie therefore buried in	hell	. And therefore the thing	10, 48/ 25
compelled nor hired, will	help	it? Nay -- not	10, 144/ 16
men do for their	help	that so belie them	10, 180/ 11
their good word to	help	forth their fellow, or	10, 197/ 29
any need of mine	help	therein, and for that	10, 193/ 21
that only serve to	help	the other forth and	10, 194/ 28
to comfort other, to	help	other, to inform other	10, 61/ 28
so well that, as	help	me God, it did	10, 222/ 35
of small effect to	help	an innocent man or	10, 183/ 29
mine own self for	help	of the matter, and	10, 98/ 28
you, it would not	help	his part of a	10, 47/ 27
by no law prohibited,	help	and assist other to	10, 44/ 33
spiritual rulers bound to	help	the people out of	10, 45/ 19
way, that then he	help	it forward, rather than	10, 50/ 25
were well. And so	help	me my Savior, and	10, 227/ 31
bound in conscience to	help	them that say so	10, 178/ 32
bound in conscience to	help	them that say so	10, 180/ 8
deviseth, while we would	help	these harms that he	10, 104/ 29
without calling for any	help	therein of the secular	10, 168/ 25
be not bound to	help	the party to his	10, 131/ 4
also for that they	help	to take us some	10, 142/ 5
houses from thieves and	help	folk home, with their	10, 142/ 9
times fain to be	helped	forth by another means	10, 135/ 30
that beguile him have	helped	him to involve and	10, 168/ 7
not all that have	helped	well the matter in	10, 144/ 14
all would be well	helped	by means of open	10, 104/ 14
that it is commonly	helped	with some such circumstances	10, 147/ 16
that it is commonly	helped	with some such circumstances	10, 156/ 1
of, all this tale	helpeth	nothing, but goeth all	10, 133/ 14
condemn offenders. And it	helpeth	little that if there	10, 155/ 22
all that point nothing	helpeth	him here in this	10, 167/ 3
answer here of his	helpeth	nothing his matter. Then	10, 216/ 12
this realm, and yet	helpeth	not his matter, but	10, 220/ 28
saith that all that	helpeth	little, because the judge	10, 156/ 5

know them. But what	helpeth	that his undeserved vexation	10, 130/ 10
out of silk into	hemp	." Thus saith and thus	10, 55/ 22
-- they be fled	hence	and vanished, and are	10, 3/ 12
them like false harlots	hence	and go get them	10, 91/ 11
sword in far countries	hence	-- so he laboreth	10, 222/ 29
and yet never carried	hence	. For even thereas it	10, 100/ 19
well known as Master	Henry	Patenson. This Cliff had	10, 16/ 6
of blessed memory King	Henry	VII, father of our	10, 52/ 20
very famous memory King	Henry	VII, father to the	10, 52/ 15
the time of King	Henry	V), that was then	10, 110/ 15
insurrections as they have	herebefore	made, not in other	10, 104/ 35
than in any time	herebefore	. And on the other	10, 180/ 37
contrary. And albeit that	herebefore	I thought upon no	10, 151/ 5
much, as a little	herebefore	I have well and	10, 220/ 29
angry with him. Now	herein	see I none other	10, 137/ 17
whether his words have	herein	more falsehood or more	10, 190/ 11
and of evil passions:	herein	he showeth that there	10, 68/ 23
is well devised. And	herein	he playeth the good	10, 76/ 1
thought that he wrote	herein	true, then wisdom would	10, 18/ 23
frailty, speak and talk	heresies	at liberty -- yet	10, 79/ 8
and the increase of	heresies	would follow -- in	10, 224/ 12
such things as those	heresies	did stand against. And	10, 116/ 18
made for punishment of	heresies	were never agreed by	10, 217/ 11
to the repressing of	heresies	in doubt and fear	10, 23/ 11
should fall into his	heresies	the while, and ween	10, 115/ 35
the suspicion of his	heresies	from sore and vehement	10, 118/ 4
to punish them for	heresies	, be ceased and gone	10, 172/ 21
they would not have	heresies	inquired of. And yet	10, 189/ 4
they began either by	heresies	or apostasies, as Master	10, 210/ 18
without great increase of	heresies	they cannot be forborne	10, 229/ 34
grow thereof, not in	heresies	only, but besides that	10, 103/ 30
the world ween that	heresies	be no causes of	10, 213/ 14
been before condemned for	heresies	by the common-known doctrine	10, 69/ 1
their heresies were none	heresies	." I am content, lo	10, 205/ 8
and his neighbor of	heresies	should after, contrary to	10, 148/ 14
Paul speaketh of such	heresies	, "evil communication corrupteth good	10, 71/ 9
their duties in subduing	heresies	without great danger. Wherein	10, 75/ 19
to hear any talk	heresies	, then to declare it	10, 82/ 20
openly dispraiseth these new-broached	heresies	, and with detestation of	10, 64/ 6
heretics and increase of	heresies	, with the diminishment and	10, 15/ 28
said he was) teach	heresies	still, and do much	10, 91/ 22
preaching against the selfsame	heresies	, and the doing of	10, 116/ 17
speaketh of inquisitions of	heresies	, in the eighteenth chapter	10, 64/ 36

are already made against	heresies	, and command every temporal	10, 183/ 5
this, that teaching plain	heresies	to their familiars secretly	10, 115/ 19
hate and abhor these	heresies	that these folk now	10, 39/ 15
that with sufferance of	heresies	to go forth and	10, 125/ 23
of such speaking of	heresies	, if it fully prove	10, 82/ 31
God, and without letting	heresies	grow and go forth	10, 180/ 19
in this same time	heresies	begin to grow a	10, 74/ 28
of old made against	heresies	, if they had been	10, 96/ 26
and openly known for	heresies	, and to have been	10, 69/ 1
town shortly full of	heresies	. Then goeth he farther	10, 73/ 17
if he that spoke	heresies	will when he is	10, 73/ 19
hearing folk so speak	heresies	by him, he took	10, 85/ 7
well the matter in	heresies	. And weeneth he then	10, 144/ 15
then say that their	heresies	were none heresies." I	10, 205/ 7
them that to talk	heresies	is none heresy. Now	10, 69/ 35
meaning soundeth to none	heresies	(which wit heretics enough	10, 73/ 6
accursed for inquiring against	heresies	-- none, I dare	10, 188/ 3
preacher, preaching plain, open	heresies	, should yet (if he	10, 115/ 12
ex officio to keep	heresies	from great increase and	10, 98/ 36
faith with increase of	heresies	that the indignation of	10, 119/ 20
spirituality so fallen unto	heresies	that it is pity	10, 47/ 33
for the faith against	heresies	. But then laboreth he	10, 22/ 34
dead in the damnable	heresies	that they learned of	10, 48/ 24
same fashion (to hear	heresies	talked and let the	10, 85/ 20
man with boldness talking	heresies	, whereby he maketh other	10, 81/ 34
by the increase of	heresies	many innocents must needs	10, 224/ 23
with such as speak	heresies	and are none heretics	10, 82/ 16
abusions, evil examples, and	heresies	-- and not to	10, 225/ 22
if they would preach	heresies	, they do now pretend	10, 204/ 11
slack in repressing of	heresies	for fear of infamy	10, 23/ 4
chapter next before, in	heresies	spoken "as" of policy	10, 63/ 19
the country and teach	heresies	afresh, and one or	10, 107/ 33
mean be very false	heresies	indeed, and openly shall	10, 116/ 9
that spiritual men punish	heresies	"rather to oppress them	10, 176/ 23
his Division of speaking	heresies	of lightness, or of	10, 68/ 19
for the repressing of	heresies	; with such other things	10, 39/ 11
the one held ten	heresies	and the other but	10, 219/ 4
for the repressing of	heresies	, with which our temporal	10, 190/ 27
for the repressing of	heresies	, some by Parliament in	10, 15/ 23
openly confess that those	heresies	that the people took	10, 116/ 8
have heard any speak	heresies	in any place where	10, 84/ 37
if they would preach	heresies	. But they plainly profess	10, 204/ 4
say that they spoke	heresies	"as of policy," and	10, 59/ 35

of their speaking such	heresies	"as of policy" in	10, 60/ 8
that they were no	heresies	that they preached. For	10, 202/ 16
to cause men abjure	heresies	, and to punish them	10, 172/ 20
only in punishment of	heresies	, as is said before	10, 22/ 11
declareth both their false	heresies	and their secret shameful	10, 25/ 33
have anywhere sprung upon	heresies	begun and set forth	10, 210/ 22
of Holy Church in	heresies	"may well stand together	10, 186/ 13
the lewd communication of	heresies	, which with such bold	10, 71/ 13
shortly feel it in	heresies	if, besides that, we	10, 70/ 17
the better repressing of	heresies	, to fortify that law	10, 119/ 27
keeping of people from	heresies	and putting the scabbed	10, 23/ 20
he toucheth punishment of	heresies	, and divideth the matter	10, 23/ 30
things that were stark	heresies	indeed: if the ordinary	10, 115/ 30
they mishandled men for	heresies	-- though the man's	10, 226/ 24
afterward teach nor hold	heresies	, but abjure them for	10, 116/ 13
speak and boldly talk	heresies	about, and thereby do	10, 71/ 7
to wit, the execrable	heresies	which mischiefs this good	10, 200/ 10
faith is preserved and	heresies	kept under, those arguments	10, 13/ 37
And of mishandling for	heresies	have ever told him	10, 227/ 9
there should -- and	heresies	should grow up on	10, 119/ 6
whereas the punishment for	heresies	hath been very little	10, 227/ 10
with such as speak	heresies	be very vicious, and	10, 77/ 9
from the faith to	heresies	hold not with the	10, 47/ 23
may speak and talk	heresies	well enough, without the	10, 82/ 28
it and avow his	heresies	before the witnesses --	10, 74/ 6
vices, especially such pestilent	heresies	as else would oppress	10, 213/ 5
men uncharitably, and for	heresies	vex them wrongfully, and	10, 39/ 3
such inquisitions are in	heresies	presented. But yet thus	10, 189/ 6
devices that would make	heresies	increase -- yet since	10, 230/ 20
no man will in	heresy	make himself a party	10, 143/ 19
arrest any man for	heresy	. But if a man	10, 168/ 34
of mishandling folk for	heresy	-- and all colored	10, 46/ 30
them in charge is	heresy	. And for all this	10, 139/ 28
or note them of	heresy	?Yet while all they	10, 179/ 21
to be judge in	heresy	; and laboring also the	10, 39/ 9
saith he, "may speak	heresy	of lightness, and of	10, 69/ 22
from making themselves in	heresy	open accusers, and in	10, 97/ 31
in other crimes besides	heresy	plainly reprov'd, and the	10, 146/ 29
the seed of seditious	heresy	have sown and set	10, 200/ 19
do both renounce their	heresy	, and abjure and bear	10, 219/ 2
that the witnesses in	heresy	stand in any fear	10, 106/ 3
that the witnesses in	heresy	stand in any fear	10, 108/ 36
or other inquirers of	heresy	see that any great	10, 109/ 19

judges in cause of	heresy	that hath any spice	10, 173/ 4
concerning the correction for	heresy	. Did ever any man	10, 217/ 22
a judge, either in	heresy	or in anything else	10, 177/ 17
in that matter of	heresy	, if there appear manifest	10, 146/ 14
as are suspect of	heresy	as long as His	10, 76/ 19
folk for suspicion of	heresy	; and would, as far	10, 182/ 5
from the faith unto	heresy	hold not at all	10, 47/ 6
deeds. But, now, in	heresy	the words be the	10, 69/ 20
in him was) of	heresy	, may yet be received	10, 150/ 28
such manner knowledge of	heresy	as should be a	10, 194/ 25
detected or accused of	heresy	should be bound, and	10, 97/ 25
heretics that are for	heresy	punished be burned against	10, 217/ 35
one for suspicion of	heresy	ex officio; but he	10, 139/ 13
themselves, concerning treason or	heresy	, fall not by such	10, 81/ 17
if they did preach	heresy	, it is certain that	10, 202/ 11
well he wotteth that	heresy	, whereby a Christian man	10, 147/ 1
point, is therefore in	heresy	either very clearly nought	10, 133/ 25
is found faulty in	heresy	and plainly convicted thereof	10, 124/ 34
all such talking of	heresy	as may declare their	10, 70/ 6
suspicion or complaint of	heresy	, till that desire of	10, 168/ 17
arrest no man for	heresy	till the desire that	10, 172/ 19
longer in prison for	heresy	than they do either	10, 122/ 19
longer in prison for	heresy	than they do either	10, 124/ 8
heresy taketh knowledge of	heresy	-- so doth every	10, 185/ 24
shall be that for	heresy	-- and especially now	10, 140/ 4
which in crime of	heresy	the suit ex officio	10, 85/ 24
hitherto, in arresting for	heresy	, right well examined and	10, 182/ 35
to be judge in	heresy	-- he falleth to	10, 177/ 29
fellow too (either in	heresy	or in felony) doth	10, 152/ 6
may be judges in	heresy	well enough. For they	10, 177/ 3
upon the peril of	heresy	, that they forbear all	10, 70/ 5
be meet judges in	heresy	, as the frailty of	10, 175/ 3
good, honest man for	heresy	. And yet goeth he	10, 74/ 4
or every complaint, of	heresy	. Howbeit, he granteth that	10, 181/ 34
accusers or witnesses of	heresy	by the great power	10, 109/ 20
in mishandling men for	heresy	(as it hath oftener	10, 68/ 3
are open and plain	heresy	, the law hath provided	10, 115/ 16
accuse folk openly for	heresy	, every man hath experience	10, 139/ 19
in handling men for	heresy	, since there hath been	10, 170/ 3
have been punished for	heresy	, the spirituality have done	10, 59/ 2
were also better in	heresy	. But then have I	10, 138/ 32
to the hearers seem	heresy	. For both he so	10, 72/ 31
behavior high treason or	heresy	, then though he would	10, 80/ 12

suspicious in matters of	heresy	that though he should	10, 83/ 21
they appeach him of	heresy	-- if he in	10, 105/ 33
the suspicion of his	heresy	but if he may	10, 118/ 17
innocent and arrested for	heresy	, but that he may	10, 124/ 32
if they would preach	heresy	. Wherein whether he say	10, 202/ 25
spiritual rulers" would preach	heresy	-- if he had	10, 204/ 28
ye wot well, of	heresy	in his heart very	10, 82/ 33
about plain and open	heresy	. I need here no	10, 63/ 23
mishandling of men for	heresy	that he here defameth	10, 172/ 33
his face, suspicions of	heresy	proved upon him --	10, 112/ 22
heresy taketh knowledge of	heresy	, " and that himself saith	10, 184/ 32
suit ex officio, for	heresy	, not know his accuser	10, 130/ 22
defense of sowing their	heresy	: then am I content	10, 60/ 13
talk heresies is none	heresy	. Now, as I said	10, 69/ 35
More speaketh of concerning	heresy	or not, I cannot	10, 216/ 22
destruction upon suspicion of	heresy	. Which cause if it	10, 17/ 5
that is suspected of	heresy	, too. For if there	10, 123/ 12
and the tinker for	heresy	there called in of	10, 60/ 29
far against reason in	heresy	as either in theft	10, 75/ 13
in a cause of	heresy	to meddle in the	10, 97/ 2
he fall after into	heresy	, putteth himself in peril	10, 117/ 1
happen a man for	heresy	to fall in trouble	10, 122/ 31
plain proof of his	heresy	, which was indeed, soon	10, 140/ 36
in every point concerning	heresy	, that many innocents --	10, 183/ 14
accursed for inquiring of	heresy	. But yet is it	10, 65/ 5
have extreme punishment for	heresy	, as it is said	10, 67/ 21
I said before, concerning	heresy	-- which is the	10, 70/ 1
suit ex officio in	heresy	, this point is, as	10, 110/ 20
in any cause of	heresy	. The other is that	10, 172/ 18
or that thing is	heresy	. But this is not	10, 185/ 28
to speaking and talking	heresy	, he bringeth it somewhat	10, 68/ 27
may see that in	heresy	, if the judge should	10, 141/ 4
prince, or talking of	heresy	against the known Catholic	10, 81/ 8
to become accusers in	heresy	, and yet letteth them	10, 99/ 26
upon them knowledge of	heresy	in some manner wise	10, 185/ 26
we not only in	heresy	, but in many temporal	10, 103/ 21
cruel handling men for	heresy	, all the men that	10, 170/ 17
he heard them speak	heresy	and found no fault	10, 85/ 16
be kept, neither in	heresy	nor treason, nor some	10, 70/ 32
to be suspected of	heresy	and be not so	10, 113/ 32
without indictment, but in	heresy	it could not be	10, 137/ 21
suit ex officio in	heresy	and the not proceeding	10, 138/ 18
and punishing folk for	heresy	, they should not be	10, 181/ 33

bear a faggot for	heresy	. How goeth now, good	10, 122/ 23
were commonly condemned of	heresy	by depositions of those	10, 108/ 7
is proved suspect of	heresy	such kind of purgation	10, 116/ 3
to show that in	heresy	the suit of office	10, 119/ 12
shall be witnesses in	heresy	. This reason of his	10, 146/ 24
he that inquireth of	heresy	taketh knowledge of heresy	10, 184/ 31
he that inquireth of	heresy	taketh knowledge of heresy	10, 185/ 24
depose in cause of	heresy	against some one man	10, 107/ 25
with any man for	heresy	without an open accuser	10, 126/ 10
of his rejected in	heresy	, treason, murder, or felony	10, 156/ 14
or inform others in	heresy	, there prohibited, or that	10, 168/ 31
great personage fall into	heresy	as the ordinary "dare	10, 75/ 28
to be judges in	heresy	whom this Pacifier had	10, 178/ 16
that willful offenders in	heresy	should not pass unpunished	10, 182/ 26
sued ex officio for	heresy	, touching the point that	10, 122/ 27
that it were none	heresy	. In this point his	10, 204/ 24
they mishandled men for	heresy	) a shrewd preparative to	10, 222/ 7
judges in cause of	heresy	that are proud or	10, 172/ 28
or for suspicion of	heresy	, he is put to	10, 127/ 3
confess that he preacheth	heresy	? Now, good readers, here	10, 202/ 17
in a cause of	heresy	as are received not	10, 147/ 5
and notably suspected of	heresy	, and sufficient record and	10, 181/ 35
upon the suspicion of	heresy	, as is said before	10, 126/ 35
of a faggot for	heresy	. For he saith that	10, 122/ 15
be already made for	heresy	shall "be saved harmless	10, 183/ 28
to whom he speaketh	heresy	secretly, and secretly would	10, 73/ 30
cruelty mishandle men for	heresy	: therefore I shall in	10, 86/ 13
be notably suspected of	heresy	, that he shall purge	10, 113/ 25
called ex officio for	heresy	, where he shall not	10, 129/ 32
should be convented of	heresy	causeless), we should by	10, 104/ 31
in this realm for	heresy	, save only Sir Hugh	10, 110/ 14
of his order for	heresy	was with some folk	10, 77/ 15
to be noted with	heresy	; and that some, as	10, 168/ 13
with like words for	heresy	and his "some say	10, 171/ 13
received and taken in	heresy	, I have somewhat touched	10, 146/ 33
the prelates would preach	heresy	-- he speaketh all	10, 204/ 8
called of office for	heresy	before a spiritual judge	10, 132/ 22
said, from examination of	heresy	, all the spiritual judges	10, 177/ 18
that is purged of	heresy	in the suit ex	10, 127/ 11
a meet judge in	heresy	. For I suppose that	10, 175/ 7
detecting any man of	heresy	, except he surmised the	10, 92/ 16
toward folk suspected of	heresy	as to take away	10, 180/ 28
believed if they preach	heresy	, as he taketh it	10, 202/ 8

realm handled men for	heresy	so cruelly that all	10, 67/ 15
of the matter concerning	heresy	unto them that con	10, 82/ 14
no more fault concerning	heresy	than those that are	10, 124/ 10
may do harm in	heresy	. Now, besides that the	10, 163/ 23
few been punished for	heresy	, the slander that he	10, 171/ 17
it soundeth to no	heresy	, then is the matter	10, 72/ 12
come of them concerning	heresy	, ye see the proof	10, 139/ 24
sufficient that both in	heresy	and felony, the judges	10, 153/ 21
and the indictment of	heresy	should serve the ordinary	10, 186/ 1
I am sure, in	heresy	as in theft, and	10, 121/ 26
in the punishment of	heresy	, to bring them in	10, 167/ 21
law, be detected of	heresy	but that there is	10, 89/ 9
law, be detected of	heresy	, but that there is	10, 90/ 7
have men noted of	heresy	, and that therefore till	10, 170/ 25
made to them of	heresy	, and that they will	10, 76/ 8
charge to inquire of	heresy	: therefore, lest they should	10, 188/ 35
knowledge or judge upon	heresy	. " And upon this, himself	10, 184/ 30
have them punished for	heresy	-- as though he	10, 180/ 33
ordinaries mishandle men for	heresy	in manner throughout the	10, 227/ 14
till that through his	heresy	he fell to treason	10, 110/ 17
might upon suspicion of	heresy	be driven to purge	10, 183/ 15
and their fellows in	heresy	and in treason both	10, 164/ 21
such a witness in	heresy	the said treatise speaketh	10, 165/ 25
man to answer in	heresy	but either upon open	10, 133/ 27
be proved guilty in	heresy	, and yet useth such	10, 111/ 2
be proved guilty in	heresy	, and yet useth such	10, 111/ 26
be proved guilty in	heresy	, and yet useth such	10, 121/ 7
it happeth) that in	heresy	, upon other vehement suspicions	10, 111/ 17
had clearly left his	heresy	and were well turned	10, 227/ 33
and notably suspected of	heresy	, and there were sufficient	10, 168/ 34
if they would preach	heresy	, the people were by	10, 204/ 22
that they believe such	heresy	. "That I will well	10, 70/ 7
detect a man of	heresy	and yet will refuse	10, 92/ 4
mine Apology, that in	heresy	that way will not	10, 138/ 34
that they might punish	heresy	of themselves, without calling	10, 168/ 25
fashion of writing concerning	heresy	than I would use	10, 79/ 16
of plain and open	heresy	, which yet would not	10, 140/ 18
upon them to preach	heresy	, that they would that	10, 201/ 36
that if they preached	heresy	, that they would the	10, 202/ 13
they did after preach	heresy	indeed, they would look	10, 202/ 14
should hear them talk	heresy	by him, yet because	10, 83/ 22
the "naughty brethren," or "	heretic	brethren," and also that	10, 24/ 2
to have been a	heretic	so long, and all	10, 118/ 19

not to make that	heretic	his adversary by his	10, 95/ 6
detected a very perilous	heretic	in very deed. And	10, 91/ 18
when he called the	heretic	Marcion "the devil's eldest	10, 24/ 17
any man were a	heretic	without such due examination	10, 76/ 20
that man is a	heretic	. And to every light	10, 83/ 35
man to be a	heretic	without due examination, as	10, 76/ 12
condemning him for a	heretic	shall be given against	10, 106/ 21
be taken for a	heretic	thereby. Verily, good readers	10, 79/ 9
himself so like a	heretic	in all good folk's	10, 112/ 1
I would wish none	heretic	one halpworth harm, that	10, 227/ 32
that doth detect this	heretic	, against whom he feareth	10, 95/ 3
Jerome against the old	heretic	Vigilantius calleth him sometimes	10, 24/ 27
pacifier, no, nor none	heretic	neither. For I had	10, 4/ 14
peradventure the very chief	heretic	of all. If he	10, 107/ 31
every such man a	heretic	as doth in any	10, 77/ 20
will denounce him a	heretic	therefor: then is it	10, 90/ 18
be punished as a	heretic	, and that is by	10, 113/ 35
be punished as a	heretic	. And that is," as	10, 117/ 18
punished which is no	heretic	indeed. Now is this	10, 220/ 34
not a man a	heretic	, yet may it make	10, 82/ 32
denounce him as a	heretic	therefor: then it is	10, 89/ 13
or detected for a	heretic	, but to know farther	10, 72/ 21
must either let that	heretic	alone and let him	10, 93/ 36
any man is a	heretic	, by such light tales	10, 84/ 2
that either should correct	heretic	or any malefactor else	10, 30/ 14
though he were none	heretic	indeed, so may it	10, 122/ 32
so he calleth that	heretic	two contrary names, as	10, 24/ 29
or peradventure any one	heretic	either. And now, good	10, 104/ 17
that he were none	heretic	; whereas their oath shall	10, 112/ 33
own very name of "	heretic	. " And the occasion thereof	10, 25/ 6
come forth, nor one	heretic	of likelihood once be	10, 145/ 21
that he is no	heretic	. Now, good readers, because	10, 111/ 7
lightly know any one	heretic	(as he saith he	10, 83/ 29
be precisely proved a	heretic	in his secret heart	10, 83/ 1
ween he were a	heretic	: which thing sore aggrieveth	10, 117/ 32
any other than a	heretic	: this man taketh it	10, 112/ 31
he were a stark	heretic	indeed. And therefore surely	10, 82/ 6
that he is none	heretic	, but that they believe	10, 112/ 35
he knoweth not one	heretic	in all this realm	10, 83/ 18
hold, he were a	heretic	, is enough to judge	10, 77/ 19
reckoned but a plain	heretic	indeed, whom to tolerate	10, 118/ 6
content to accuse a	heretic	, but that we must	10, 93/ 35
that he is none	heretic	. Marvelous God, where was	10, 112/ 18

to prove him a	heretic	, and upon which deposition	10, 106/ 20
other that heard the	heretic	speak. " He will much	10, 100/ 34
wot well, a wily	heretic	by this wise order	10, 73/ 7
him to lay those	heretical	words to his charge	10, 73/ 10
witnesses of his express	heretical	words? No, saith this	10, 112/ 12
the law Ex. de	hereticis	, ca. Ad abolendam, which	10, 110/ 34
appeareth in Clementinis de	hereticis	, Cap. Multorum querela. And	10, 168/ 28
in the title De	hereticis	) -- that such as	10, 114/ 3
the law Extra. de	hereticis	, ca. Excommunicamus. This provision	10, 113/ 36
the law Extra. de	hereticis	, capitulo Excommunicamus. " This provision	10, 117/ 19
in the Extra. de	hereticis	-- yet was that	10, 111/ 24
that there are many	heretics	. For then -- since	10, 84/ 13
deviseth no more against	heretics	but open accusers alone	10, 143/ 16
laws, labor to put	heretics	in courage, and thereby	10, 6/ 13
have made laws that	heretics	might be arrested and	10, 168/ 27
the old name of "	heretics	" as slanderous as this	10, 29/ 8
make any other men	heretics	nor to be heretics	10, 71/ 21
by the encouraging of	heretics	, which would be well	10, 145/ 16
man had proved that	heretics	might not be punished	10, 220/ 21
to the ease of	heretics	, that have been made	10, 39/ 10
with it, should cause	heretics	to be bold, take	10, 88/ 5
by the juries --	heretics	might be bold to	10, 141/ 5
them more easy, wherewith	heretics	would wax bold, which	10, 230/ 12
realm is full of	heretics	! If the case were	10, 26/ 29
to swarm full of	heretics	. And as clear as	10, 105/ 16
words, be plainly proved	heretics	. But yet consider well	10, 29/ 4
realm, to call these	heretics	the "brethren," considering that	10, 28/ 6
follow the increase of	heretics	-- as every man	10, 120/ 7
be complained on as	heretics	, before due examination in	10, 76/ 9
that there be many	heretics	: I would fain wit	10, 84/ 25
that the things that	heretics	are punished for be	10, 68/ 35
this realm, because the	heretics	that are for heresy	10, 217/ 34
against heretics till all	heretics	were gone. For never	10, 76/ 25
for the ease of	heretics	, hath now found such	10, 190/ 29
where he speaketh of	heretics	after his four sorts	10, 29/ 20
other side, that if	heretics	have boldness given them	10, 220/ 9
tedious business to let	heretics	alone; and go about	10, 213/ 18
and farther ordering of	heretics	, " he saith, "God will	10, 22/ 15
with me for calling	heretics	by a good name	10, 25/ 26
reports in mishandling of	heretics	as some have made	10, 84/ 11
for the correction of	heretics	, as I have in	10, 216/ 4
give a boldness to	heretics	-- yet he thinketh	10, 220/ 7
heresies and are none	heretics	in their heart: surely	10, 82/ 16

give no assistance against	heretics	till all heretics were	10, 76/ 25
to swarm full of	heretics	" -- verily I marvel	10, 89/ 7
give a boldness to	heretics	-- truly I will	10, 219/ 27
faith should decay, and	heretics	so should increase that	10, 104/ 34
secretly would make more	heretics	, should secretly inform the	10, 73/ 31
away the suit against	heretics	ex officio, into his	10, 98/ 1
he deviseth here for	heretics	-- that is to	10, 75/ 3
by the emboldening of	heretics	, the instrument is a	10, 168/ 4
realm is full of	heretics	more than it is	10, 27/ 10
realm is full of	heretics	, more than it is	10, 168/ 14
war begun by the	heretics	, and the lash by	10, 210/ 27
streets swarm full of	heretics	, which very likely were	10, 85/ 27
that, as I said,	heretics	were well likely yet	10, 178/ 13
further show that some	heretics	have falsely made that	10, 27/ 15
they be so, then	heretics	shall not make merry	10, 178/ 4
judges may be found,	heretics	may "make merry for	10, 171/ 31
by whom he meaneth	heretics	. Upon which motion I	10, 22/ 19
should soon after, with	heretics	increased and multiplied, the	10, 139/ 35
that there be many	heretics	, yet I never heard	10, 83/ 34
whom Saint Paul calleth	heretics	(I dare not now	10, 39/ 16
if there were any	heretics	, they could not fail	10, 91/ 4
to the encouraging of	heretics	and peril of the	10, 9/ 19
to the encouraging of	heretics	and increase of heresies	10, 15/ 28
by the increase of	heretics	and hindrance of the	10, 98/ 3
to sue citations against	heretics	and process of excommunication	10, 180/ 30
duties undone and let	heretics	alone, and over that	10, 6/ 11
him in dispraise of	heretics	as he putteth here	10, 60/ 9
here impugned, made against	heretics	, was either ratified or	10, 217/ 4
man would break, these	heretics	be well repressed and	10, 146/ 3
to swarm full of	heretics	before that right few	10, 102/ 11
all. And then might	heretics	, as I said, while	10, 173/ 31
the world ween that	heretics	were here so many	10, 75/ 17
made for punishment of	heretics	, it may sometimes fortune	10, 220/ 33
laws in mishandling of	heretics	(whereof I speak more	10, 192/ 4
great a hillock of	heretics	in the stead. And	10, 101/ 26
all unto this world:	heretics	may sit still and	10, 173/ 5
grieveth him to hear	heretics	called by such a	10, 25/ 2
been the captain of	heretics	in a sudden traitorous	10, 110/ 18
speaking, lawfully taken for	heretics	. With which tale though	10, 82/ 30
Saint Paul, pardie, calleth	heretics	so, and that be	10, 30/ 4
to swarm full of	heretics	ere ever that right	10, 104/ 16
toucheth, being made against	heretics	, and albeit that they	10, 215/ 6
and putting the scabbed	heretics	out of the clean	10, 23/ 21

there were of the	heretics	that were the Manichaeans	10, 25/ 28
realm is full of	heretics	than that the temporalty	10, 26/ 20
the other name of "	heretics	"? Is not the old	10, 29/ 8
desperate wretches," sometimes "stark	heretics	," and sometimes "the blessed	10, 29/ 25
of the same rebellious	heretics	that by the change	10, 119/ 22
when they be proved	heretics	, so that the good	10, 145/ 18
division; and, to have	heretics	live in the less	10, 213/ 15
other farther proceedings against	heretics	according to the common-received	10, 217/ 26
against images as these	heretics	have in their sadness	10, 16/ 10
none heresies (which wit	heretics	enough have), then is	10, 73/ 6
long as there are	heretics	here and there to	10, 76/ 27
and religious, Catholics and	heretics	too. And therefore can	10, 47/ 29
is not full of	heretics	, nor hath therein but	10, 27/ 20
the mouths of many	heretics	, which, seem they never	10, 16/ 18
have authority to punish	heretics	should, before they punish	10, 30/ 10
should swarm full of	heretics	ere ever they were	10, 101/ 33
doubt, great increase of	heretics	, which, whereas they were	10, 145/ 30
such priests as be	heretics	. And therefore this whole	10, 188/ 3
should not call any	heretics	desperate wretches. This is	10, 48/ 27
the Catholic faith as	heretics	now labor to destroy	10, 222/ 32
this Pacifier's good device,	heretics	may go unarrested --	10, 182/ 24
wily ways, labor with	heretics	to fill up the	10, 213/ 23
and presentments, to put	heretics	to answer upon. But	10, 143/ 14
the laws made against	heretics	, I have used some	10, 228/ 14
the Catholic faith, because	heretics	might as well come	10, 119/ 14
if the conventing of	heretics	ex officio were left	10, 102/ 7
not swarm full of	heretics	never a whit. This	10, 141/ 19
heretics nor to be	heretics	themselves. And yet would	10, 71/ 22
his books and go	hide	them, and also make	10, 211/ 18
I will therefore not	hide	it nor keep it	10, 71/ 34
the matter and, to	hide	the truth out of	10, 88/ 16
needly endeavor himself to	hide	the truth therein, as	10, 210/ 33
that would conceal and	hide	-- yet would not	10, 144/ 14
this man of wiliness	hideth	from you and would	10, 106/ 8
them not: then he	hideth	them and keepeth them	10, 211/ 14
their authority is so	high	-- what doubt is	10, 203/ 1
would make his behavior	high	treason or heresy, then	10, 80/ 11
their authority is so	high	, and so immediate of	10, 202/ 28
authority to be so	high	and so immediately derived	10, 203/ 14
their authority is so	high	and so immediately derived	10, 207/ 19
their authority is so	high	and so immediately derived	10, 208/ 13
authority to be so	high	and so immediately derived	10, 214/ 2
their authority is so	high	and so immediately derived	10, 214/ 8

doth here etc.. What	high	wit or inventive I	10, 208/ 19
other, were of such	high	importance that it were	10, 32/ 25
he thought was too	high	to be likened to	10, 68/ 26
pleased. Be not these	high	matters and meet for	10, 197/ 16
occasion to speak of	high	misprision or of treason	10, 80/ 6
same, or against the	high	court of Parliament itself	10, 67/ 31
wit cannot reach so	high	as to perceive, in	10, 208/ 21
pretend their authority so	high	therein, nor so immediately	10, 207/ 32
saw set out with	high	words so solemnly. For	10, 28/ 12
pride, and in a	high	degree, and such as	10, 177/ 12
good man, by the	high	authority of Summa rosella	10, 186/ 5
be bold by the	high	authority of Summa angelica	10, 186/ 7
his pleasure, as his	high	wisdom shall think convenient	10, 35/ 20
rehearsed. For the king's	high	prudence very well perceiveth	10, 76/ 21
doubt not but His	Highness	will do -- maintain	10, 183/ 3
communication before the King's	Highness	. But neither any times	10, 195/ 9
expedient that the King's	Highness	and his Council look	10, 169/ 3
expedient that the King's	Highness	and his Council see	10, 169/ 17
therefore, that the King's	Highness	and his Council look	10, 171/ 8
would have the King's	Highness	and his Council so	10, 172/ 10
deviseth that the King's	Highness	and his Council should	10, 172/ 15
saying -- the King's	Highness	and his Council can	10, 172/ 35
exhortations to the King's	Highness	and his Council to	10, 173/ 20
calleth upon the King's	Highness	and his Council, and	10, 182/ 27
commandment of the King's	Highness	have examined divers such	10, 78/ 26
other: the king's gracious	Highness	himself; which, having on	10, 138/ 8
of the king's gracious	Highness	as that His Grace	10, 76/ 16
that if the King's	Highness	do as I doubt	10, 183/ 2
the king, that His	Highness	, upon petition made unto	10, 75/ 33
him leave. Since His	Highness	is now moved by	10, 32/ 15
mean that the King's	Highness	shall suffer none to	10, 173/ 3
that had a great	hillock	in his close, which	10, 100/ 13
lo, have away this	hillock	, this suit ex officio	10, 100/ 25
voided, as great a	hillock	of heretics in the	10, 101/ 26
up and bury this	hillock	ex officio, we shall	10, 101/ 24
of such great, mountainous	hills	, I heard much speech	10, 4/ 27
And when these great	hills	had thus travailed long	10, 5/ 35
will not therein much	hinder	him, but be glad	10, 17/ 25
I go about to	hinder	his holy purpose. And	10, 212/ 26
increase of heretics and	hindrance	of the Catholic faith	10, 98/ 3
that such folk might	hire	others that should bear	10, 108/ 27
law doth invite and	hire	every man to the	10, 143/ 24
say that he was	hired	to be forsworn, and	10, 153/ 30

alone, neither compelled nor	hired	, will help it? Nay	10, 144/ 16
so by him conveyed	hither	in a dialogue, to	10, 3/ 9
the Pacifier convey them	hither	again, and ten such	10, 3/ 17
spiritual judges have yet	hitherto	, in arresting for heresy	10, 182/ 35
this good man hath	hitherto	brought you forth no	10, 165/ 2
pretend hereafter, whereas ever	hitherto	himself saith not nay	10, 205/ 26
man's reason well approved	hitherto	, every man should in	10, 119/ 3
they have done well	hitherto	, so shall they well	10, 184/ 8
if he obstinately would	hold	, he were a heretic	10, 77/ 19
would afterward teach nor	hold	heresies, but abjure them	10, 116/ 13
the faith unto heresy	hold	not at all with	10, 47/ 7
man say), would himself	hold	him satisfied and think	10, 66/ 10
you see well, and	hold	his peace, and needeth	10, 95/ 6
of such honor they	hold	together all. And yet	10, 47/ 26
little: that though he	hold	it and avow his	10, 74/ 5
out unto her aloud, "	Hold	thy babble, I bid	10, 46/ 15
know it may either	hold	their peace if they	10, 91/ 7
further opening how little	hold	there is in the	10, 154/ 19
arrest men that preach,	hold	, teach, or inform others	10, 168/ 30
all they that obstinately	hold	any self-minded opinion contrary	10, 30/ 4
well afeard, they would	hold	it opinatively or else	10, 83/ 26
prohibited, or that thereof	hold	any conventicles or schools	10, 168/ 32
that these folk now	hold	whom Saint Paul calleth	10, 39/ 15
well agreed together, God	hold	it. The Sixth Chapter	10, 30/ 29
hath caught any better	hold	now. And surely methinketh	10, 158/ 19
Apology whereupon he taketh	hold	to say that I	10, 96/ 18
whereof this man taketh	hold	to say that I	10, 96/ 30
men, religious and secular,	hold	together in the maintenance	10, 47/ 2
the faith to heresies	hold	not with the remnant	10, 47/ 23
any of the both	hold	. And therefore, these laws	10, 118/ 28
those which take and	hold	contrary ways to the	10, 23/ 36
dismissed of justice": therein	hold	I well with him	10, 60/ 24
can take such great	hold	upon my words as	10, 111/ 14
of his book, and	holdeth	on into the 54th	10, 86/ 4
Catholic Church teacheth and	holdeth	for necessary to salvation	10, 30/ 6
knowledge that we call "	holding	plea" upon it, which	10, 185/ 29
is to wit, a	holding	together which signifieth a	10, 43/ 24
which, for all his	holy	piece of a sermon	10, 41/ 27
that if priesthood be	holy	and sound, all the	10, 20/ 21
and purpose of his	holy	, wholesome words. Because I	10, 212/ 33
every man may take	holy	water and go home	10, 31/ 33
good voyage into the	Holy	Land, a great way	10, 223/ 25
and conquering of the	Holy	Land, wherein he spendeth	10, 222/ 26

the intercession of all	holy	saints in heaven, avoiding	10, 231/ 11
this realm and of	Holy	Church in heresies "may	10, 186/ 13
neither this good man's	holy	exhortation nor his godly	10, 193/ 1
the conquest of the	Holy	Land, declareth his mind	10, 230/ 22
by reason of their	holy	orders and honorable rooms	10, 44/ 12
was walking toward the	Holy	Land. For if he	10, 219/ 16
to go win the	Holy	Land, and in the	10, 213/ 21
that it were (as	holy	Saint Jerome saith) better	10, 81/ 31
fasting and keeping of	holy	days, and such others	10, 217/ 9
about to hinder his	holy	purpose. And therefore saith	10, 212/ 26
tale, for all this	holy	sermon, is yet to	10, 42/ 1
is preserved here at	home	. I like also marvelously	10, 222/ 30
as would not come	home	, if they be not	10, 142/ 17
thieves and help folk	home	, with their beasts too	10, 142/ 9
were dismissed and went	home	about their business, if	10, 60/ 21
holy water and go	home	to dinner, for service	10, 31/ 33
upon the bridge, came	home	to mine house and	10, 16/ 21
acquitted, go get him	home	and be merry that	10, 130/ 12
would not else come	home	-- now might this	10, 142/ 10
tails and draw them	home	. And then might he	10, 142/ 19
his evil demeanor at	home	among his neighbors, whereof	10, 128/ 6
and go get them	home	! But how shall we	10, 91/ 12
they may bear them	home	, and those that be	10, 142/ 18
up the streets at	home	, and by the decay	10, 213/ 23
heavy to be borne	home	, tie ropes to their	10, 142/ 18
and their beasts brought	home	well enough too; so	10, 142/ 36
true which two good,	honest	persons sworn and examined	10, 179/ 7
first face some seem	honest	men, and are so	10, 148/ 31
he be, his own	honest	friend will be loath	10, 47/ 15
Salem and his right	honest	neighbor Brother Bizance. Well	10, 78/ 10
folk some good and	honest	depose in cause of	10, 107/ 25
man reputed good and	honest	will not for his	10, 152/ 23
ways that all his	honest	neighbors ween he were	10, 111/ 3
ways that all his	honest	neighbors ween he were	10, 111/ 27
ways that all his	honest	neighbors ween he were	10, 121/ 7
mishandling of a good,	honest	man for heresy. And	10, 74/ 3
either how falsely this	honest	man hath himself, or	10, 192/ 8
believe that he is	honest	, good, and indifferent till	10, 157/ 2
yet I ween, as	honest	as he is, whatsoever	10, 47/ 15
find any one good,	honest	man, or meet to	10, 177/ 16
that none of his	honest	neighbors dare swear that	10, 112/ 30
but some good, sad,	honest	, virtuous widows that would	10, 35/ 1
temporal both, and more	honest	mind unto the small	10, 28/ 34

as is keeping of	honest	laymen in their service	10, 53/ 22
went about it, take	honest	men with them to	10, 164/ 35
this tale this good,	honest	man saith untrue. The	10, 96/ 17
neck. And afterward when	honest	men, dwellers upon the	10, 16/ 20
were they never so	honest	in appearance, were in	10, 160/ 31
never heard yet any	honest	layman that would for	10, 51/ 25
to be of good	honesty	and to be cleared	10, 127/ 1
be found false: then	honesty	would that he should	10, 18/ 25
to save his own	honesty	-- lest men might	10, 59/ 25
there, iwis, no great	honesty	nor no very great	10, 83/ 6
an oath of his	honesty	therein; and yet I	10, 47/ 14
not to be called	honor	but dishonor" -- and	10, 41/ 34
men "call it an	honor	to God." All this	10, 41/ 35
it be to the	honor	of God"; and that	10, 41/ 30
the spirituality calleth the	honor	of God, and which	10, 42/ 5
that they call the	honor	of God, and of	10, 47/ 3
of spiritual persons the	honor	of God. And therefore	10, 41/ 13
they call it an	honor	to God. And surely	10, 42/ 18
that they call the	honor	of God. And here	10, 43/ 12
he saith such worldly	honor	appertaineth -- are lawfully	10, 44/ 31
maintenance of such worldly	honor	, spiritual men both religious	10, 42/ 19
the maintenance of worldly	honor	spiritual men both religious	10, 43/ 14
not to be called	honor	to God, but rather	10, 42/ 17
maintenance of that worldly	honor	that they call the	10, 43/ 12
maintenance of that worldly	honor	which they call God's	10, 43/ 20
maintenance of that worldly	honor	that they call the	10, 43/ 26
maintenance of the worldly	honor	that they call the	10, 47/ 3
spirituality call the worldly	honor	of the Church and	10, 41/ 12
He telleth me that	honor	is "only due to	10, 41/ 28
anything against their worldly	honor	and riches," etc., than	10, 176/ 24
to have the worldly	honor	of priests exalted that	10, 174/ 16
to have the worldly	honor	of priests exalted." And	10, 174/ 28
to have the worldly	honor	of priests exalted and	10, 175/ 7
to have the worldly	honor	of priests exalted and	10, 175/ 28
to have the worldly	honor	of priests exalted and	10, 176/ 9
to have the worldly	honor	of priests exalted that	10, 176/ 29
no man may "covet	honor	without offense except it	10, 41/ 29
of God that worldly	honor	that worldly folk do	10, 44/ 9
I wist ne'er what	honor	he meant. For where	10, 42/ 6
as to call worldly	honor	used to God's dishonor	10, 44/ 3
that honor were not	honor	. But yet he telleth	10, 42/ 25
such worldly honor the	honor	of God. Here he	10, 42/ 22
God were dishonored, that	honor	were not honor. But	10, 42/ 25

to God's dishonor the	honor	of God! I can	10, 44/ 4
if for such worldly	honor	charity be in any	10, 42/ 14
that they call the	honor	of God, in like	10, 43/ 26
spiritual man would accept	honor	by reason of any	10, 41/ 32
would accept a worldly	honor	by reason of any	10, 42/ 12
they call such worldly	honor	the honor of God	10, 42/ 22
would accept a worldly	honor	by reason of any	10, 42/ 24
or else some worldly	honor	by reason of any	10, 42/ 32
that he forgot the	honor	of the realm, which	10, 26/ 14
think it to the	honor	of the realm that	10, 26/ 15
what he calleth worldly	honor	which he saith the	10, 42/ 4
some kind of worldly	honor	he thinketh should follow	10, 42/ 31
that "inordinate appetite of	honor	is deadly sin"; and	10, 41/ 30
maintenance of such worldly	honor	as some spiritual men	10, 42/ 36
what manner of "worldly"	honor	it is that he	10, 42/ 26
voice together call the	honor	of God that worldly	10, 44/ 8
maintenance of their worldly	honor	, for all their private	10, 44/ 22
which they call God's	honor	thus misuse themselves. But	10, 43/ 21
well call it God's	honor	indeed. And therefore is	10, 44/ 17
persons that for God's	honor	do it, they may	10, 44/ 16
at all with that	honor	that I thought he	10, 47/ 7
thereby dishonored," then that	honor	were "not to be	10, 41/ 33
the maintenance of such	honor	they hold together all	10, 47/ 26
that congregation to God's	honor	graciously gathered together, the	10, 215/ 10
the clergy, to God's	honor	graciously gathered together, the	10, 216/ 15
manner thing such worldly	honor	is; nor, touching that	10, 42/ 28
their duties toward God's	honor	undone therefor: yet, for	10, 44/ 15
false before the king's	honorable	Council: this answer here	10, 216/ 11
had by the king's	honorable	Council, always found causeless	10, 170/ 11
once before the king's	honorable	Council -- I would	10, 179/ 29
contrary before the king's	honorable	Council -- I had	10, 184/ 7
said, seemeth me neither	honorable	nor profitable, in open-printed	10, 22/ 3
been before the king's	honorable	Council of late well	10, 76/ 31
of the king's most	honorable	Council, upon like false	10, 68/ 4
greatest and the most	honorable	temporal lords of the	10, 78/ 23
before the king's most	honorable	Council, not one man	10, 227/ 17
of the king's most	honorable	Council, and other right	10, 78/ 24
both by the king's	honorable	Council and the judges	10, 135/ 33
their holy orders and	honorable	rooms that they bear	10, 44/ 12
judges and the king's	honorable	Council, too, to put	10, 126/ 16
whereas by the king's	honorable	Council the truth hath	10, 84/ 22
wife in the red	hood	!" Which when the housewife	10, 46/ 16
I have deceived his	hope	, in that I have	10, 8/ 6

happen, of enmity, or	hope	of lucre, or any	10, 106/ 25
living showeth no manner	hope	of amendment. Saint Cyprian	10, 48/ 30
may ween and have	hope	that it shall never	10, 94/ 17
and put out their	horns	and flock and swarm	10, 145/ 32
And in such other	horrible	crimes, the same law	10, 159/ 16
that had stolen a	horse	, or robbed a house	10, 75/ 4
he took another man's	horse	against the law, should	10, 79/ 27
neighbor because his neighbor's	horse	stood and looked over	10, 199/ 10
fresh in their guarded	hose	and their gay golden	10, 55/ 19
leg, like a shipman's	hose	, and so should be	10, 115/ 21
to put it into	hospitals	of some certain new-fashioned	10, 34/ 34
this. But this good	host	of ours prayeth you	10, 91/ 34
reckoning himself without his	host	, which is therefore after	10, 139/ 5
that reason kill up	hounds	and greyhounds and all	10, 142/ 1
and liken together genteel	hounds	, or goodly greyhounds, to	10, 142/ 22
slender sides; and the	hounds	yet much less like	10, 142/ 28
to the other genteel	hounds	neither, and that for	10, 142/ 33
before Michaelmas: the good	hour	came on as God	10, 6/ 1
babbled there all this	hour	!" And surely, good readers	10, 46/ 21
least, four or five	hours	, I trow. Howbeit, there	10, 12/ 9
came home to mine	house	and there blamed Cliff	10, 16/ 21
horse, or robbed a	house	, go give him a	10, 75/ 4
burn up another man's	house	, but he that would	10, 16/ 2
him in his own	house	at such time as	10, 148/ 22
they both defend husbandmen's	houses	from thieves and help	10, 142/ 9
break in, defend their	houses	themselves. And as for	10, 142/ 16
away -- yet men's	houses	should be defended well	10, 142/ 35
for defense of folk's	houses	there shall need no	10, 142/ 13
hood!" Which when the	housewife	heard, she waxed as	10, 46/ 16
and Friar Lambert, Friar	Huessgen	, and Zwingli; and here	10, 200/ 17
heresy, save only Sir	Hugh	Oldcastle once (in the	10, 110/ 15
this two or three	hundred	years have accepted and	10, 117/ 10
would not for a	hundred	pounds have done them	10, 129/ 9
And therein, of a	hundred	and six leaves (for	10, 10/ 19
many more than two	hundred	, that would say that	10, 179/ 19
made two or three	hundred	(as they should haply	10, 140/ 29
the babbling of two	hundred	(no, not though they	10, 179/ 30
we shall have a	hundred	hap in very deed	10, 164/ 14
cannot prove that this	hundred	years anyone was wronged	10, 88/ 4
as men eat, and	hunt	and kill also such	10, 142/ 6
be forsworn to the	hurt	of himself and his	10, 152/ 35
all fear of bodily	hurt	-- yet are there	10, 99/ 10
about, they should do	hurt	and no good. And	10, 169/ 13

whom he hateth, to	hurt	twain whom he loveth	10, 94/ 34
in, to the great	hurt	of his hearers) that	10, 116/ 7
still and rather do	hurt	than good. Here you	10, 188/ 28
his soul to do	hurt	either to his own	10, 152/ 19
well, can do no	hurt	. But and if every	10, 73/ 29
cause of far more	hurt	and harm in the	10, 104/ 32
that it were great	hurt	to keep it. The	10, 88/ 34
that there is great	hurt	in the keeping, that	10, 105/ 12
been worse afraid than	hurt	? A man may fear	10, 94/ 8
that he shall not	hurt	neither accuser nor witness	10, 97/ 26
that it were none	hurt	to change now this	10, 88/ 33
new, contrary deposition may	hurt	the same party whom	10, 150/ 29
new, contrary deposition may	hurt	the same party whom	10, 150/ 35
without yet much more	hurt	?" "Good remedy," saith this	10, 100/ 27
think he meant none	hurt	. But in the words	10, 39/ 18
that there were any	hurt	meant in the whole	10, 64/ 11
such case as to	hurt	them whom they have	10, 48/ 22
crimes neither, without great	hurt	and damage to the	10, 70/ 33
saith doth here much	hurt	. "How shall we have	10, 100/ 26
that they shall take	hurt	. But here will haply	10, 98/ 24
innocent can possibly take	hurt	? But here you see	10, 145/ 13
occasion of them, prove	hurtful	and over grievous to	10, 215/ 31
long continuance they become	hurtful	) he proveth not one	10, 216/ 8
make him loath, for	hurting	of one whom he	10, 94/ 33
-- that, whereas the	husband	would be loath to	10, 19/ 17
out: like as a	husband	whose wife were in	10, 5/ 29
it among good, poor	husbandmen	that should till the	10, 35/ 5
for they both defend	husbandmen's	houses from thieves and	10, 142/ 8
in detestation of such	hypocrisy	, and therefore he that	10, 60/ 3
man in reproaching of	hypocrisy	, to be like his	10, 63/ 20
man's mouth by a	hypocrite	, of whom a man	10, 59/ 32
he taketh not that	hypocrite	for virtuous. And therefore	10, 60/ 4
such fashion by a	hypocrite	saith it in his	10, 60/ 2
grudge and call them	hypocrites	for their alms, and	10, 53/ 31
will then call them	hypocrites	for their alms that	10, 55/ 13
man in dispraise of	hypocrites	, and not spoken by	10, 60/ 11
scribes and the Pharisees "	hypocrites	." But then that I	10, 24/ 18
and pain be but	hypocrites	for all that, and	10, 212/ 8
of a passion of	ignorance	or frailty -- he	10, 83/ 28
passions, but passions of	ignorance	and of frailty, and	10, 68/ 31
a passion growing of	ignorance	, or of frailty, speak	10, 79/ 7
perceive his oversight and	ignorance	in another manner touching	10, 83/ 12
for his passion of	ignorance	, he may put up	10, 68/ 33

can take thereby) as	ignorant	sometimes who be his	10, 131/ 9
we be all frail,	ignorant	, and unstable, though we	10, 61/ 22
folk began upon that	ill	book of Division to	10, 9/ 23
not yet been so	ill	spent as it hath	10, 141/ 34
a man might answer	ill	. And therefore whereas Simkin	10, 224/ 30
goodly greyhounds, to such	ill-favored	mastiffs. And then, to	10, 142/ 22
leaveth out in his	illation	that he maketh upon	10, 62/ 33
upon London Bridge the	image	of the blessed martyr	10, 16/ 13
in talking unto an	image	of our blessed Lady	10, 16/ 15
madness such imaginations against	images	as these heretics have	10, 16/ 10
in his madness such	imaginations	against images as these	10, 16/ 10
in this world could	imagine	or devise for any	10, 221/ 5
of, I could not	imagine	that ever he meant	10, 198/ 19
bring it about, they	imagine	how they may bring	10, 105/ 31
all the world can	imagine	for his surety --	10, 95/ 13
the book is there	imagined	of them -- he	10, 59/ 4
some say "s' false,	imagined	lies -- and though	10, 171/ 13
instrument is a false,	imagined	slander against the ordinaries	10, 168/ 5
this good man here	imagineth	that might happen, of	10, 106/ 24
cause that himself there	imagineth	) have punished many, and	10, 58/ 11
pretend that by God's	immediate	ordinance the people should	10, 203/ 30
to do by authority	immediate	from God such things	10, 206/ 30
so high, and so	immediate	of God, that the	10, 202/ 28
they pretend to have	immediately	of God; and for	10, 206/ 18
a mean and not	immediately	of God. And yet	10, 206/ 15
rulers pretend to have	immediately	of God. And yet	10, 207/ 1
as they have indeed,	immediately	of God. And to	10, 207/ 4
have the same things	immediately	of God. As, for	10, 206/ 10
have their whole authority	immediately	of God, every whit	10, 203/ 25
so high and so	immediately	derived from God that	10, 203/ 14
so high and so	immediately	derived of God, in	10, 207/ 19
high therein, nor so	immediately	derived of God, as	10, 207/ 32
so high and so	immediately	derived of God that	10, 208/ 13
that they have authority	immediately	derived from God. But	10, 208/ 15
so high and so	immediately	derived from God, etc	10, 214/ 2
so high and so	immediately	derived from God that	10, 214/ 9
pretended, but truly had	immediately	of God, he putteth	10, 207/ 6
grant of princes is	immediately	. . . of God": I say	10, 206/ 3
they have their authority	immediately	of God indeed (as	10, 207/ 20
have their authority therein	immediately	of God indeed. But	10, 207/ 30
pretend to have authority	immediately	from God to do	10, 214/ 12
they pretend to have	immediately	from God. To this	10, 214/ 6
his said Apology, addeth	immediately	to those words of	10, 174/ 30

sufferance finally, for his	immedicable	malice, as a desperate	10, 73/ 36
poor wit greatly to	impair	his part. For if	10, 19/ 16
good man's distrust cannot	impair	it -- they will	10, 137/ 11
not his matter, but	impaireth	it much, as a	10, 220/ 28
one piece that anything	impaireth	any point of mine	10, 9/ 32
be a let and	impediment	to the ordinaries, or	10, 194/ 25
-- since it is	implied	in my words that	10, 35/ 23
have sworn false, it	implieth	that even thereby we	10, 152/ 9
they will. Wherein he	implieth	that if they will	10, 128/ 10
truly rehearseth, do not	import	that himself saith the	10, 57/ 5
but the harm is	importable	unto the whole realm	10, 87/ 11
were of such high	importance	that it were either	10, 32/ 25
conjunction "if," he saith,	importeth	always a doubt --	10, 62/ 25
the man have an	importunate	pride, as by God's	10, 10/ 7
I am a man	importunate	, and one whom no	10, 98/ 26
and admit a case	impossible	, to see what might	10, 204/ 30
offender should be punished,	imprisoned	, or arrested alike; which	10, 220/ 25
the trespass, and for	imprisoning	, use to put no	10, 219/ 13
upon this arrest and	imprisonment	upon good abearing, the	10, 128/ 17
words upright, and to	impugn	mine -- in those	10, 214/ 33
he not only did	impugn	the law that he	10, 146/ 21
which he hath here	impugned	, made against heretics, was	10, 217/ 4
this good man thus	impugneth	upon his own unreasonable	10, 144/ 23
by me, any one	inch	yet the nearer. Lo	10, 132/ 25
book was but an	incident	(as I show in	10, 8/ 23
no man from the	inclination	toward pity, in preserving	10, 118/ 12
perceive that my words	include	no farther but that	10, 33/ 27
the realm profitable. What	include	these words, now? Do	10, 33/ 20
words, now? Do they	include	, as he saith, that	10, 33/ 20
-- do these words	include	that I say that	10, 34/ 7
which words it is	included	that he knew seven	10, 33/ 10
my words it were	included	that I knew seven	10, 33/ 14
three things is determinately	included	to any one of	10, 34/ 4
a sentence that himself	includeth	in them -- and	10, 35/ 10
the three. And neither	includeth	those words of mine	10, 33/ 33
excluding of this man's	including	. For I say, and	10, 34/ 14
so cunning in his	inclusives	and exclusives that he	10, 33/ 22
a special insight in	inclusives	and exclusives, when he	10, 33/ 13
but that there were	incomparably	much more harm in	10, 105/ 10
office should follow the	increase	of heretics -- as	10, 120/ 7
daily grow by the	increase	of heretics and hindrance	10, 98/ 3
division, set forth and	increase	division with devising and	10, 212/ 16
bold, take courage, and	increase	, and for lack of	10, 88/ 5

-- and not to	increase	them or maintain them	10, 225/ 22
take courage and much	increase	, they shall make the	10, 220/ 11
were followed, by the	increase	of heresies many innocents	10, 224/ 23
respect, peradventure, to the	increase	and growing of the	10, 36/ 30
variances may rise and	increase	by occasion of it	10, 187/ 29
that would make heresies	increase	-- yet since he	10, 230/ 20
the time of such	increase	as I speak of	10, 14/ 26
and heretics so should	increase	that (by such insurrections	10, 104/ 34
the Catholic faith with	increase	of heresies that the	10, 119/ 19
keep heresies from great	increase	and preserve the Catholic	10, 98/ 36
devices, that without great	increase	of heresies they cannot	10, 229/ 33
without any doubt, great	increase	of heretics, which, whereas	10, 145/ 30
encouraging of heretics and	increase	of heresies, with the	10, 15/ 28
Catholic faith and the	increase	of heresies would follow	10, 224/ 12
as may diminish or	increase	their credence. Yea, and	10, 154/ 27
by this good order	increased	. And therefore not only	10, 51/ 17
soon after, with heretics	increased	and multiplied, the faith	10, 139/ 35
clear himself: he yet	increaseth	that suspicion twice so	10, 117/ 35
me, and rehearseth and	inculcateth	into their ears that	10, 23/ 1
because he so much	inculcateth	the lack of fruit	10, 38/ 32
the provision of his	indemnity	at all. And therefore	10, 93/ 23
And for the more	indemnity	of the said accusers	10, 109/ 25
a remedy for his	indemnity	."That is well and	10, 94/ 4
provide sufficiently for the	indemnity	of the witnesses in	10, 89/ 21
provide sufficiently for the	indemnity	of the witnesses in	10, 92/ 12
provide sufficiently for the	indemnity	of the witnesses in	10, 93/ 3
sufficiently provide for the	indemnity	of the witnesses. But	10, 93/ 5
it is, they may	indict	a man that is	10, 132/ 35
are in conclusion never	indicted	neither, but, after all	10, 124/ 19
at the common law	indicted	of felony. And I	10, 130/ 24
that never was after	indicted	, but delivered forth free	10, 123/ 28
answer till he be	indicted	. What is his trouble	10, 123/ 5
the man that was	indicted	, if the matter were	10, 132/ 19
that he which is	indicted	of felony may be	10, 131/ 8
man be accused or	indicted	of malice, or of	10, 130/ 17
if a man be	indicted	at a sessions and	10, 129/ 37
the party that is	indicted	be put unto no	10, 130/ 5
men that are his	indicters	are his accusers, and	10, 130/ 9
well be; for the	indicters	may have evidence given	10, 130/ 1
we put in the	indicters	were instead of them	10, 134/ 19
indictments at sessions, the	indicters	use not to show	10, 130/ 32
second, neither at the	indicting	nor at his arraignment	10, 107/ 22
dishonesty, both without either	indictment	or open accuser, or	10, 126/ 18

judges, before whom the	indictment	is no attainder to	10, 133/ 4
pass by, and by	indictment	never would be found	10, 135/ 36
afresh, without laying that	indictment	unto his charge. And	10, 186/ 4
to be found by	indictment	in their counties, for	10, 136/ 3
weight of the first	indictment	, that serveth for nothing	10, 134/ 12
felons to answer without	indictment	, but in heresy it	10, 137/ 21
judge hath by such	indictment	at the leastwise an	10, 132/ 6
not guilty, notwithstanding that	indictment	. And though Master More	10, 133/ 6
And then were every	indictment	a suit of office	10, 133/ 19
the inquisition and the	indictment	of heresy should serve	10, 186/ 1
suit of office an	indictment	, if there were no	10, 133/ 20
the king's justices upon	indictments	at the common law	10, 132/ 29
in their senes or	indictments	at the common law	10, 139/ 15
open inquisition as are	indictments	of felony, for avoiding	10, 125/ 21
to proceed but upon	indictments	, is not good; nor	10, 135/ 27
suit of office and	indictments	, as though I had	10, 133/ 16
though this law by	indictments	be better in felony	10, 136/ 16
good abearing, and to	indictments	-- whereupon men be	10, 121/ 35
the not proceeding without	indictments	upon treason or felony	10, 138/ 18
it is not like	indictments	in that point, is	10, 133/ 24
this third piece, of	indictments	at the sessions. For	10, 129/ 26
man putteth here between	indictments	and the suit ex	10, 136/ 12
yet farther, that upon	indictments	at sessions, the indicters	10, 130/ 31
this ordinary law of	indictments	is many times fain	10, 135/ 30
men to answer upon	indictments	, nor yet to them	10, 141/ 15
-- not and take	indictments	and presentments to them	10, 144/ 17
felons to answer without	indictments	, as in treason is	10, 136/ 18
as for presentments and	indictments	, what effect would come	10, 139/ 23
pride, far from such	indifference	and equity as ought	10, 174/ 17
pride, far from such	indifference	and equity as ought	10, 174/ 32
pride far from such	indifference	and equity as ought	10, 176/ 30
the clergy all such	indifference	and justice as himself	10, 177/ 27
to use as for	indifference	to find faults in	10, 190/ 15
I never saw no	indifference	in it. Now, good	10, 218/ 19
pride far from the	indifference	and equity that I	10, 177/ 33
when he presumeth such	indifference	in a witness --	10, 163/ 33
the things be but	indifferent	of themselves and may	10, 54/ 11
the said law be	indifferent	or not. And if	10, 113/ 28
he showeth himself not	indifferent	, when he bringeth in	10, 191/ 19
is honest, good, and	indifferent	till the contrary be	10, 157/ 2
part, but a request	indifferent	and equal for us	10, 88/ 13
that they be now	indifferent	and righteous. For they	10, 177/ 34
is not righteous nor	indifferent	that a greater offender	10, 220/ 24

themselves be good and	indifferent	or not, I will	10, 218/ 7
it to a more	indifferent	way than it is	10, 113/ 30
treatise become through grace	indifferent	, righteous, meek, liberal, and	10, 178/ 2
here -- Salem, being	indifferent	, had been like to	10, 224/ 6
that if I were	indifferent	, I would make some	10, 189/ 26
and to declare himself	indifferent	, and to show also	10, 189/ 18
spiritual man just and	indifferent	, but that the desire	10, 176/ 8
wise, that whoso list	indifferently	to read both the	10, 86/ 14
spirituality to have spoken	indifferently	and to have told	10, 20/ 10
from us, his grievous	indignation	upon us. And therefore	10, 15/ 31
of heresies that the	indignation	of God were sore	10, 119/ 20
into the grudge and	indignation	of the whole temporality	10, 26/ 17
men -- and to "	induce	the people" -- "to	10, 49/ 26
the judge that they	induce	him in his conscience	10, 161/ 33
of his own conscience	induced	reasonably thereto could not	10, 160/ 33
multitude of the spirituality	induced	men to the contrary	10, 52/ 6
might the judge, being	induced	by certain tokens and	10, 160/ 23
that case of an	indurate	mind stand so accursed	10, 113/ 34
were in a danger	inevitable	. And that he meaneth	10, 160/ 32
and both parties more	infamous	among such others (if	10, 15/ 14
doubt and fear of	infamy	, and to be had	10, 23/ 12
heresies for fear of	infamy	. Surely, good readers, whatsoever	10, 23/ 4
purge himself of that	infamy	, or else to do	10, 112/ 10
flee, whereby he might	infect	others: then he granteth	10, 182/ 2
appear, whereby he might	infect	others, it seemeth convenient	10, 169/ 1
priests be so far	infected	with such a proud	10, 176/ 18
that he is so	infected	with desire and affection	10, 174/ 15
that he is so	infected	with the desire and	10, 176/ 28
preferred hath so far	infected	them that if a	10, 176/ 10
man that is not	infected	with the said desire	10, 174/ 27
man that is not	infected	with the said desire	10, 175/ 27
be all so sore	infected	that it will be	10, 177/ 11
are of fools an	infinite	number." And because this	10, 54/ 25
sum total to the	infinite	number of four. The	10, 208/ 35
and not "mentire," which	infinitive	mode in what book	10, 226/ 10
more heretics, should secretly	inform	the ordinary, and that	10, 73/ 31
openly come now and	inform	the inquest came either	10, 134/ 3
the matter as witnesses	inform	a judge? He might	10, 149/ 18
preach, hold, teach, or	inform	others in heresy, there	10, 168/ 31
at the bar to	inform	them in the matter	10, 149/ 17
the court for to	inform	them. And then first	10, 149/ 8
good that he again	inform	the ordinary thereof, and	10, 72/ 18
to help other, to	inform	other, and to instruct	10, 61/ 28

nothing but for an	information	; and seeing also what	10, 134/ 13
before them upon secret	information	first, use always there	10, 106/ 30
yet upon such secret	information	very well avow the	10, 129/ 10
he upon whom the	information	is made be such	10, 72/ 6
possibility that all that	information	were wrong. But that	10, 128/ 33
that will give secret	information	, but if he be	10, 103/ 28
into the temporal for	information	of the jury, I	10, 154/ 21
King's Council, upon secret	information	, cause the king's attorney	10, 144/ 3
made unto him and	information	given him, may (as	10, 75/ 33
save for such secret	information	, I would not for	10, 129/ 8
judge know by sure	information	that some one man	10, 125/ 30
them that gave them	information	. And he saith farther	10, 130/ 33
Chancellor, upon such secret	information	have put some out	10, 126/ 2
sometimes upon great secret	information	to put some folk	10, 129/ 4
only by way of	information	to bring the matter	10, 185/ 21
forthwith, useth yet his	information	and all these others	10, 107/ 18
to a judge secret	information	of such things as	10, 102/ 20
who hath given the	information	, and yet thinketh by	10, 106/ 35
them that gave them	information	before they were sworn	10, 131/ 2
he that first gave	information	also; and yet will	10, 103/ 9
upon twenty such secret	informations	afterward call him forth	10, 73/ 32
give light credence upon	informations	made to them of	10, 76/ 7
or openly and likewise	informed	the court. And now	10, 134/ 4
say they were secretly	informed	. To this, since I	10, 134/ 10
and after it were	informed	the judges that they	10, 150/ 3
and after it were	informed	the judges that they	10, 151/ 18
so taketh them that	informeth	the ordinary of them	10, 72/ 31
with him in some	Inn	of the Chancery, because	10, 37/ 35
to read in Lincoln's	Inn	, and there were in	10, 79/ 21
by ratification, by Pope	Innocent	III in a whole	10, 114/ 19
and kill, also, much	innocent	people openly, and turn	10, 105/ 2
daily to folk as	innocent	as they; and of	10, 121/ 28
that he that is	innocent	may by arresting for	10, 124/ 31
as he that is	innocent	and arrested for heresy	10, 124/ 32
sometimes happen that an	innocent	may take harm thereby	10, 145/ 10
be sure that none	innocent	can take harm thereby	10, 147/ 36
might mishap that some	innocent	might take harm, we	10, 148/ 6
suffer many more good	innocent	men take harm. But	10, 148/ 8
point but that an	innocent	may take harm: yet	10, 221/ 8
if it happen one	innocent	to take harm by	10, 228/ 27
law such that none	innocent	may take harm thereby	10, 229/ 16
a man of very	innocent	simpleness or he that	10, 66/ 30
this manner the most	innocent	man that is may	10, 113/ 31

there held by Pope	Innocent	III, and many great	10, 144/ 26
possibility fall upon an	innocent	, will put one of	10, 164/ 25
because only that an	innocent	may sometimes take harm	10, 118/ 33
this world, whereby none	innocent	can possibly take hurt	10, 145/ 13
by those laws an	innocent	may sometimes take wrong	10, 224/ 20
to wit, because some	innocent	may sometimes take harm	10, 228/ 30
law because that an	innocent	may sometimes take harm	10, 229/ 10
faith to condemn an	innocent	. All this tale, when	10, 163/ 20
shrews beguile the good,	innocent	man, than that himself	10, 230/ 25
may make you his	innocent	mind appear, the gladder	10, 14/ 2
-- though the man's	innocent	mind made the sin	10, 226/ 24
but only that an	innocent	may hap to take	10, 230/ 2
law may sometimes an	innocent	take harm too. And	10, 228/ 35
Lucius and this Pope	Innocent	were very virtuous men	10, 114/ 22
effect to help an	innocent	man or woman that	10, 183/ 29
suspicionem notabiles, nisi statim	innocentiam	suam congrua purgatione monstraverint	10, 114/ 10
concerning heresy, that many	innocents	-- that be not	10, 183/ 15
our dispicions is of	innocents	that happen by the	10, 124/ 25
unlawful men to condemn	innocents	than to condemn offenders	10, 146/ 18
unlawful men to condemn	innocents	than to condemn offenders	10, 155/ 21
needless pretense of preserving	innocents	out of danger and	10, 88/ 3
is to wit, that	innocents	may take harm thereby	10, 148/ 3
by the change, more	innocents	take more harm. What	10, 228/ 37
therefor, yet shall both	innocents	be saved harmless well	10, 183/ 7
is the safeguard of	innocents	, the effect is the	10, 168/ 3
bill, and show that	innocents	might be much harmed	10, 229/ 20
as they; and of	innocents	many made nocents, to	10, 121/ 28
be not judges, nor	innocents	be punished, nor yet	10, 169/ 7
this matter that neither	innocents	should be punished nor	10, 172/ 11
to wit, that none	innocents	shall be punished. But	10, 172/ 23
to perform it, that	innocents	by the same laws	10, 183/ 27
them is" provide that	innocents	shall be saved harmless	10, 147/ 30
doubted also that some	innocents	might by such perjured	10, 183/ 24
increase of heresies many	innocents	must needs take much	10, 224/ 24
unreasonable, he saith, that	innocents	may come to trouble	10, 119/ 32
good zeal to keep	innocents	out of trouble as	10, 113/ 14
hath done, that sometimes	innocents	might happen upon the	10, 183/ 19
be not judges," nor	innocents	punished, nor yet that	10, 170/ 29
of God"; and that "	inordinate	appetite of honor is	10, 41/ 30
neither himself nor the	inquest	never hear any one	10, 107/ 21
give evidence to an	inquest	at the common law	10, 149/ 32
all they cause the	inquest	to present it, but	10, 140/ 24
soever they give the	inquest	an oath, nor by	10, 161/ 37

Now, besides that the	inquest	hearing the same witness	10, 163/ 24
now and inform the	inquest	came either secretly or	10, 134/ 4
give evidences to an	inquest	, then is that witness	10, 149/ 29
have been given unto	inquests	of plain and open	10, 140/ 18
in leets," and all	inquests	too, as many as	10, 184/ 35
they now trust the	inquests	, it were peril instead	10, 134/ 8
be open things and	inquirable	, with pains also set	10, 143/ 32
as do none otherwise	inquire	but only by way	10, 185/ 21
places special officers to	inquire	, proceed, and do therein	10, 185/ 19
judges award writ to	inquire	of what fame and	10, 121/ 13
send a writ to	inquire	of his fame, and	10, 126/ 28
not if I did	inquire	. But, now, his "some	10, 180/ 2
he sendeth me to	inquire	, and then I shall	10, 179/ 15
him a commission to	inquire	) that he knoweth not	10, 83/ 18
juries in charge to	inquire	of heresy: therefore, lest	10, 188/ 35
if Master More will	inquire	for the truth in	10, 178/ 27
But what if I	inquired	of them, and I	10, 179/ 17
would not have heresies	inquired	of. And yet they	10, 189/ 4
meant not of such	inquirers	and such inquisitions as	10, 185/ 20
to the bishop or	inquirers	, or such other learned	10, 109/ 23
the bishop or other	inquirers	of heresy see that	10, 109/ 19
that the bishop or	inquirers	may enjoin such as	10, 109/ 26
Division that "he that	inquireth	of heresy taketh knowledge	10, 184/ 31
-- that he that	inquireth	of heresy taketh knowledge	10, 185/ 24
peace be accursed for	inquiring	against heresies -- none	10, 188/ 2
the realm accursed for	inquiring	of heresy. But yet	10, 65/ 5
to be upon the	inquiry	-- for they may	10, 133/ 1
if I should with	inquiry	thus hap to find	10, 179/ 35
said statute that the	inquisition	and the indictment of	10, 185/ 35
upon some such open	inquisition	as are indictments of	10, 125/ 20
understandeth the law Ut	inquisitionis	, that he allegeth, nor	10, 194/ 17
understood the chapter Ut	inquisitionis	as well as this	10, 185/ 13
with the ca. Ut	inquisitionis	negotium and li.vi	10, 184/ 27
in hand with, Ut	inquisitionis	, wherewith he would in	10, 191/ 25
upon it, which our	inquisitions	do not -- but	10, 185/ 30
never meant of such	inquisitions	as ours are, of	10, 194/ 20
things that by such	inquisitions	are in heresies presented	10, 189/ 6
where he speaketh of	inquisitions	of heresies, in the	10, 64/ 35
such inquisitors, and such	inquisitions	as they make, that	10, 185/ 16
such inquirers and such	inquisitions	as do none otherwise	10, 185/ 20
we take by our	inquisitions	, that only serve to	10, 194/ 27
sure that by these	inquisitions	no man should fall	10, 185/ 33
a law for these	inquisitions	. Which if they might	10, 187/ 6

of the law called	inquisitores	haereticae pravitatis, of which	10, 185/ 17
chapter meant of such	inquisitors	, and such inquisitions as	10, 185/ 16
or other the spiritual	inquisitors	; and not such knowledge	10, 194/ 26
man hath a special	insight	in inclusives and exclusives	10, 33/ 13
readers, see what little	insight	the man hath in	10, 32/ 32
a sure and an	insoluble	argument though the laws	10, 37/ 21
would have it, and	instead	thereof trust all unto	10, 101/ 29
to his own, and	instead	of a better old	10, 119/ 4
another -- and so	instead	of one felony, to	10, 107/ 4
the other; or else,	instead	of one harm (which	10, 121/ 25
that office. And then	instead	of one harm that	10, 164/ 13
have that law stand	instead	of the other by	10, 98/ 7
in the indicters were	instead	of them put in	10, 134/ 19
inquests, it were peril	instead	of juries so much	10, 134/ 8
fain defend. And then,	instead	of "pretending to be	10, 208/ 32
theirs in scorn, and	instead	of "evangelicals" wrote them	10, 25/ 19
nor diligently and plainly	instruct	the people. All this	10, 43/ 17
doctrines that is to	instruct	a man how he	10, 61/ 33
inform other, and to	instruct	and admonish other in	10, 61/ 29
not diligently and plainly	instructed	-- that then it	10, 42/ 16
in plain and diligent	instructing	of the people --	10, 45/ 16
emboldening of heretics, the	instrument	is a false, imagined	10, 168/ 5
and confuteth them for	insufficient	now, when his new	10, 41/ 19
find is very far	insufficient	with change of the	10, 98/ 35
-- and handled so	insufficiently	? By this wise reason	10, 92/ 15
in a sudden traitorous	insurrection	. And therefore as for	10, 110/ 18
trouble and business, with	insurrection	of the same rebellious	10, 119/ 22
increase that (by such	insurrections	as they have herebefore	10, 104/ 35
wot of, nor willingly	intend	to do, blame him	10, 50/ 35
we be and ever	intend	to be) faithful, true	10, 87/ 17
frailty, and yet not	intend	to fall from the	10, 69/ 23
And I no more	intend	to deceive other men	10, 157/ 12
did I, nor never	intend	to do, put out	10, 15/ 7
his books labor and	intend	not to quench but	10, 210/ 4
say I did rather	intend	a division than agreement	10, 225/ 19
surely I do not	intend	to lay that variance	10, 61/ 17
neither have done nor	intend	to charge this man	10, 57/ 12
than many others have	intended	that used and allowed	10, 157/ 13
his mind that he	intended	not in his book	10, 63/ 30
as I trust too,	intended	it not of purpose	10, 14/ 30
be judge. And I	intended	also somewhat to move	10, 225/ 20
to me. And whosoever	intendeth	never to be good	10, 23/ 25
you see well yourselves	intendeth	nothing else but by	10, 120/ 16

simpleness or he that	intendeth	to mock of a	10, 66/ 30
them directly, but only	intendeth	to have them changed	10, 50/ 28
were there that, so	intending	, would yet for shame	10, 64/ 21
because of his common	intendment	, and his proper cases	10, 37/ 35
that I to this	intent	give mine advice to	10, 213/ 8
them. But to the	intent	he may be somewhat	10, 25/ 25
I meant evermore the	intent	of his book, and	10, 63/ 35
his own mind and	intent	. For in good faith	10, 53/ 11
But now, to the	intent	you may, good readers	10, 191/ 1
was such in his	intent	as the great likelihood	10, 57/ 13
-- And to the	intent	I would have this	10, 50/ 9
I suppose his good	intent	sufficeth to him. What	10, 52/ 23
good readers, to the	intent	that you may the	10, 169/ 21
well. But to the	intent	that you may see	10, 202/ 20
of his own personal	intent	, that he meant not	10, 67/ 2
countenance, and the harmful	intent	and purpose of his	10, 212/ 32
degree, and to some	intent	, and not offend therein	10, 175/ 9
some degree and some	intent	, and not offend therein	10, 177/ 4
the selfsame shrewd, malicious	intent	that was purposed in	10, 6/ 9
for the purpose and	intent	that I resemble it	10, 141/ 24
God. And to the	intent	men might see that	10, 207/ 5
meaneth. And to the	intent	that he should well	10, 35/ 13
And now, to the	intent	, good readers, that you	10, 180/ 22
cannot punish the bare	intent	of such things --	10, 69/ 16
frailty, without an inward	intent	and purpose to procure	10, 69/ 26
own prayers and the	intercession	of all holy saints	10, 231/ 10
in another matter, "Nolite	interrogare	, propter conscientiam" ("Ask no	10, 85/ 11
mind prove it an "	intolerable	default in the people	10, 18/ 17
him to involve and	intricate	the matter -- I	10, 168/ 7
very end of that	introduction	, before the first chapter	10, 10/ 35
before his matter, an	introduction	, so should he have	10, 10/ 30
communication is called an	introduction	; and so is it	10, 10/ 34
good readers, that this	introduction	he doth not bring	10, 11/ 17
made as yet none	introduction	at all. What he	10, 10/ 37
law there saith, "Qui	inventi	fuerint sola suspicione notabiles	10, 114/ 9
that this good man's	invention	is toward evil of	10, 178/ 18
folk would follow his	invention	and make of the	10, 156/ 21
great and a right	inventive	wit, whereby he can	10, 208/ 17
What high wit or	inventive	I have to turn	10, 208/ 19
Englishmen by the wonderful	inventive	wit and witchcraft of	10, 3/ 7
man dissembleth here and	inverteth	here the order for	10, 126/ 14
-- the law doth	invite	and hire every man	10, 143/ 24
have helped him to	involve	and intricate the matter	10, 168/ 7

a perjured witness sometimes	inward	hatred or corruption that	10, 159/ 26
a frailty, without an	inward	intent and purpose to	10, 69/ 26
Mentire est contra mentem	ire	"; that is to say	10, 226/ 2
by the figure of	irony	, or antiphrasis. And by	10, 24/ 26
what is his own	irrefragable	reason that he layeth	10, 224/ 18
' gone onward in	its	unhappy journey "' and	10, 14/ 12
rule is naturally before	its	particular exceptions. And then	10, 164/ 28
Nolite iudicare et non	iudicabimini	"; and so will that	10, 45/ 28
but tell them, "Nolite	iudicare	et non iudicabimini"; and	10, 45/ 28
saith, "Nolite ante tempus	iudicare	" ("Judge you not before	10, 55/ 10
simple soul so? For	iwis	it is easy to	10, 64/ 14
a lamb's skin? For	iwis	to confess himself guilty	10, 166/ 30
And therein were there,	iwis	, no great honesty nor	10, 83/ 5
And yet is that	iwis	somewhat with the most	10, 78/ 17
out of the king's	jail	to answer." And it	10, 168/ 21
peace, every session of	jail	delivery, every leet through	10, 139/ 26
against the counsel of	Jean	Gerson himself, as I	10, 19/ 35
things in English, though	Jean	Gerson wrote them but	10, 19/ 30
cause sufficient wherefore that	Jean	Gerson wrote them in	10, 19/ 32
so violent and so	jeopardous	that none of them	10, 125/ 32
abjuration is perilous, for	jeopardy	of the relapse. The	10, 116/ 32
like manner figure Saint	Jerome	against the old heretic	10, 24/ 26
were (as holy Saint	Jerome	saith) better to leave	10, 81/ 31
names changed, "Salem" into "	Jerusalem	" and "Bizance" into "Constantinople	10, 3/ 14
and the patriarch of	Jerusalem	in their own proper	10, 144/ 33
our Savior himself pitied	Jerusalem	, and for the pity	10, 48/ 17
right worshipful man Sir	John	Fineux say, late chief	10, 164/ 4
said already to Sir	John	"Some Say" now. And	10, 182/ 21
and witchcraft of Sir	John	"Some Say," the Pacifier	10, 3/ 8
therefore it is that	John	Chrysostom saith upon Matthew	10, 20/ 20
moveth the temporalty to	join	with the spirituality, "each	10, 22/ 18
readers, here have I	joined	you together this good	10, 202/ 18
his words and, with	joining	mine own unto his	10, 174/ 2
wot well, a great	jolt	head, and a great	10, 142/ 25
onward in its unhappy	journey	" and that afterward	10, 14/ 13
Tyndale, Friar Barnes, George	Joye	, and some others such	10, 200/ 19
among the spirituality as	Judas	was among the apostles	10, 200/ 14
will not trust a	judge	so well -- this	10, 137/ 8
be suffered to be	judge	in heresy -- he	10, 177/ 29
him; whereas the spiritual	judge	may call a man	10, 131/ 28
witnesses, whose verdict the	judge	taketh for a sure	10, 149/ 13
it. But if the	judge	accept such a perjured	10, 163/ 10
will, but if the	judge	should set an officer	10, 139/ 20

be suffered to be	judge	in heresy; and laboring	10, 39/ 8
much less either, the	judge	both may and will	10, 106/ 25
I would trust the	judge	as well, and not	10, 136/ 35
oath. For if the	judge	did otherwise, and thereupon	10, 161/ 6
be cruel they should	judge	light heavy and small	10, 182/ 15
manner take knowledge or	judge	upon heresy." And upon	10, 184/ 29
his Dialogue, and then	judge	whether it anything touch	10, 49/ 19
use your wisdom and	judge	it even as you	10, 38/ 16
be made judges to	judge	it. But as for	10, 79/ 37
being called by the	judge	, and examined as witnesses	10, 103/ 7
meaneth. For the spiritual	judge	not only (as I	10, 127/ 14
the troth of one	judge	as well as the	10, 134/ 36
secret hatred which the	judge	cannot see, as well	10, 160/ 7
twain their best to	judge	as well as they	10, 162/ 11
persons, which much people	judge	to have been done	10, 65/ 21
Nolite ante tempus iudicare" ("	Judge	you not before the	10, 55/ 10
the matter before, the	judge	may not by the	10, 156/ 35
-- yet might the	judge	, being induced by certain	10, 160/ 23
leastwise in a temporal	judge	an open cause appearing	10, 131/ 26
was once perjured: the	judge	had been clear at	10, 161/ 19
but that the spiritual	judge	upon a displeasure may	10, 132/ 32
them shall, I suppose,	judge	a very dreaming tale	10, 192/ 28
the troth of one	judge	as I durst trust	10, 134/ 22
yourselves shall, good readers,	judge	upon the end. But	10, 13/ 25
in heresy, if the	judge	should not ex officio	10, 141/ 4
so bindeth himself neither	judge	nor jury for the	10, 162/ 23
yet be a meet	judge	in heresy. For I	10, 175/ 7
he said before: the	judge	may with good conscience	10, 157/ 6
therefore he cannot certainly	judge	that he hath none	10, 159/ 32
temporal, of which the	judge	may not have some	10, 156/ 11
the discretion of the	judge	that if he saw	10, 159/ 21
swear false and the	judge	might ween he swore	10, 160/ 12
meet to be a	judge	, either in heresy or	10, 177/ 16
ease to the temporal	judge	, to keep him out	10, 132/ 10
not, then the spiritual	judge	may compel him to	10, 209/ 24
all reason be his	judge	, and not himself --	10, 117/ 31
and you shall soon	judge	that upon his words	10, 60/ 16
content that the spiritual	judge	should upon his discretion	10, 139/ 12
yourselves shall, good readers,	judge	. These were his words	10, 155/ 19
them put in the	judge	himself. This I there	10, 134/ 20
the both trust the	judge	better -- I had	10, 137/ 1
also believe some one	judge	alone, not in cunning	10, 135/ 9
law refuse him, nor	judge	any default in him	10, 156/ 36

that "if a secular	judge	be negligent in doing	10, 209/ 22
saw that any spiritual	judge	hath enterprised in default	10, 209/ 32
seem such unto the	judge	that they induce him	10, 161/ 32
own conscience shall be	judge	. And I intended also	10, 225/ 20
I as lief the	judge	might do it as	10, 131/ 32
so secret that the	judge	cannot see it; and	10, 159/ 31
may the more surely	judge	. These were, lo, good	10, 121/ 4
by which men must	judge	whether the man fall	10, 70/ 3
heretic, is enough to	judge	every such man a	10, 77/ 20
before the same spiritual	judge	, which lawfully may give	10, 150/ 30
ever made wherein the	judge	could do none harm	10, 163/ 27
may see that the	judge	calleth him not but	10, 131/ 27
may see that the	judge	calleth him not of	10, 132/ 7
heresy before a spiritual	judge	. And hear now what	10, 132/ 23
whether did he then	judge	that some of the	10, 54/ 30
will give to a	judge	secret information of such	10, 102/ 20
good readers, that the	judge	is out of peril	10, 162/ 25
none can be his	judge	but God only, that	10, 89/ 11
diversity between the one	judge	and the other, and	10, 137/ 23
Licet" was made, the	judge	might none otherwise have	10, 159/ 4
helpeth little, because the	judge	may be partial, and	10, 156/ 5
words I note no	judge	to be partial, but	10, 162/ 38
deposition true, before the	judge	, in the party's own	10, 93/ 19
his being there such,	judge	now, good reader, whether	10, 176/ 26
there provideth that the	judge	shall still reject that	10, 161/ 28
that we shall not	judge	, and that Saint Paul	10, 54/ 7
as for the temporal	judge	. But what saith he	10, 131/ 30
sore partiality in a	judge	? If he say he	10, 163/ 34
in this: that the	judge	cannot surely see sometimes	10, 159/ 29
saying deceived) that every	judge	in every sentence that	10, 160/ 30
or corruption that the	judge	cannot know, so that	10, 159/ 26
me that the temporal	judge	hath by such indictment	10, 132/ 5
lamb. And if the	judge	be partial, such tokens	10, 155/ 24
and that if the	judge	be partial, such tokens	10, 162/ 37
say that if the	judge	be partial, such tokens	10, 162/ 39
As who saith, the	judge	may accept such a	10, 163/ 1
a boldness to some	judge	to accept such a	10, 163/ 14
presence. For if the	judge	know by sure information	10, 125/ 30
oath, forsomuch as the	judge	cannot be sure to	10, 161/ 4
I might with conscience	judge	or report that this	10, 83/ 35
called in before the	judge	ex officio; that is	10, 89/ 32
so that he cannot	judge	of certainty that there	10, 159/ 27
could not with conscience	judge	of certainty that there	10, 160/ 18

biddeth us that we "	judge	not before the time	10, 54/ 9
the court before the	judge	, tell then the truth	10, 85/ 22
one as the spiritual	judge	enjoineth to the other	10, 121/ 20
then, in that we	judge	him in the first	10, 152/ 8
that even thereby we	judge	him in the second	10, 152/ 10
sentence, let the readers	judge	. But surely the height	10, 208/ 20
but that if the	judge	be partial, then he	10, 163/ 22
as witnesses inform a	judge	? He might therefore have	10, 149/ 18
neither negligent nor corrupt,	judge	as they think true	10, 162/ 15
he forbade us to	judge	before the time, did	10, 54/ 18
after that misjudge, and	judge	before the time, too	10, 54/ 19
again that if the	judge	were charged to give	10, 160/ 9
suppose verily that the	judge	were party to the	10, 161/ 8
sure that where the	judge	seeth such tokens as	10, 161/ 12
the troth of one	judge	as of two juries	10, 131/ 33
the troth of one	judge	as of two juries	10, 133/ 8
his heart where the	judge	weeneth none, upon tokens	10, 162/ 27
could not excuse the	judge	if he were deceived	10, 160/ 34
it" given to the	judge	, "if he will not	10, 209/ 24
fault that the spiritual	judge	should meddle with any	10, 126/ 10
conscience," saying that the	judge	could not with conscience	10, 160/ 17
time, did even then	judge	that some would after	10, 54/ 18
sure thinking in the	judge's	own conscience, and that	10, 160/ 15
you find in this	judge's	troth, that maketh you	10, 136/ 33
it wholly into the	judge's	hands than trouble the	10, 135/ 21
bringeth in, which be	judged	and sure and should	10, 37/ 17
it so) much people	judged	the same. And this	10, 58/ 13
reversed that judgment or	judged	the same case otherwise	10, 162/ 8
which much people have	judged	them to do upon	10, 57/ 28
which much people have	judged	them to do upon	10, 57/ 34
which much people have	judged	them to do upon	10, 58/ 2
should yet not be	judged	for a felon thereby	10, 79/ 28
to be dismissed, and	judged	that he meant not	10, 38/ 17
time in which he	judged	in his mind, and	10, 55/ 4
other side, if he	judged	that some of them	10, 54/ 35
or not? If he	judged	that all their fantasies	10, 54/ 31
so slightly that the	judges	think they acquit the	10, 155/ 8
cause to change those	judges	that are already, but	10, 173/ 1
to bring the spiritual	judges	in suspicion and obloquy	10, 86/ 10
of men before spiritual	judges	ex officio, and whereupon	10, 89/ 5
-- for there the	judges	have sufficient and apparent	10, 132/ 30
were so that the	judges	might proceed and put	10, 136/ 17
meaneth only the king's	judges	at Westminster, and say	10, 170/ 38

might we trust the	judges	as well. And this	10, 136/ 23
I defame all spiritual	judges	-- it appeareth evidently	10, 169/ 20
and yet be meet	judges	in heresy, as the	10, 175/ 3
must be in such	judges	as himself assigneth to	10, 176/ 31
to touch all the	judges	of every base court	10, 170/ 35
worldly love be not	judges	, nor innocents be punished	10, 169/ 6
cannot think that the	judges	would anymore call them	10, 150/ 5
cannot think that the	judges	would anymore call them	10, 151/ 20
be suffered to be	judges	in any cause of	10, 172/ 17
more than the king's	judges	at the common law	10, 161/ 36
lying upon the spiritual	judges	, they would con him	10, 138/ 2
heresy and felony, the	judges	should be content, notwithstanding	10, 153/ 21
in prison, then the	judges	by their discretion may	10, 126/ 27
the court, because the	judges	might then feign matter	10, 134/ 9
mistrust witnesses, juries, and	judges	, and altogether. For such	10, 163/ 36
saith that till such	judges	may be found, heretics	10, 171/ 31
-- would not the	judges	, trow you, give them	10, 154/ 13
color to teach the	judges	their part, go tell	10, 69/ 32
be such, the temporal	judges	being so good as	10, 138/ 5
wist ere this, the	judges	of a great wisdom	10, 80/ 4
Now as for the	judges	, verily I have known	10, 77/ 31
be now may be	judges	still, and have all	10, 171/ 27
is not but that	judges	spiritual may have some	10, 175/ 2
must be in such	judges	" which, as he saith	10, 174/ 18
-- then use the	judges	to bind him for	10, 121/ 17
-- I think the	judges	will con him but	10, 133/ 8
answer: I think the	judges	will con him but	10, 134/ 25
peradventure they would) the	judges	would swear him, too	10, 153/ 34
too, that the spiritual	judges	have yet hitherto, in	10, 182/ 35
I thereby defame the	judges	spiritual, where I defame	10, 169/ 16
be evil-handled by the	judges	, and that in writs	10, 171/ 1
both as witnesses and	judges	too: that is, the	10, 78/ 9
to such as be	judges	where there is before	10, 165/ 7
of priests before secular	judges	, truth it is that	10, 195/ 7
that shall be made	judges	to judge it. But	10, 79/ 37
thereon) causeth the temporal	judges	and the king's honorable	10, 126/ 16
also both the temporal	judges	and the King's Council	10, 125/ 26
ordinaries as of the	judges	. And yet, lest in	10, 138/ 10
and not to all	judges	. And in like wise	10, 165/ 8
slander of the spiritual	judges	in mishandling men for	10, 68/ 2
and say that our	judges	be good men and	10, 137/ 23
cruelty of the spiritual	judges	in handling men for	10, 170/ 2
slander of the spiritual	judges	, and make men ween	10, 226/ 23

I would have such	judges	as have no spice	10, 171/ 30
costs by the king's	judges	, that are no priests	10, 196/ 17
twelve men or the	judges	, neither negligent nor corrupt	10, 162/ 15
merry for lack of	judges	a week, nor yet	10, 178/ 5
brought again to the	judges	, the jury not yet	10, 154/ 6
the praise of temporal	judges	, that I now remember	10, 137/ 28
changed. For the spiritual	judges	that be now may	10, 171/ 27
honorable Council and the	judges	, and justices of peace	10, 135/ 34
be suffered to be	judges	in cause of heresy	10, 172/ 28
suffer none to be	judges	in cause of heresy	10, 173/ 4
of changing of spiritual	judges	is but of small	10, 178/ 8
other men, the one	judges	or the other had	10, 162/ 10
of the nobility, the	judges	, or the Parliament such	10, 68/ 7
of the Crown the	judges	mishandle the people sore	10, 171/ 2
by means of false	judges	; and then prove not	10, 230/ 3
worldly love be not	judges	," nor innocents punished, nor	10, 170/ 29
ween that the spiritual	judges	in this realm handled	10, 67/ 14
people all the spiritual	judges	in the realm, of	10, 170/ 16
court, before the selfsame	judges	, by the reason that	10, 151/ 1
it were informed the	judges	that they revoked their	10, 150/ 3
it were informed the	judges	that they revoked their	10, 151/ 19
hard" to find such	judges	. For he saith that	10, 174/ 8
must be in the	judges	" which he saith I	10, 174/ 33
realm or against the	judges	of the same, or	10, 67/ 31
name one of our	judges	again and say, "Now	10, 136/ 31
it: will there no	judges	upon many secret complaints	10, 125/ 33
I said, while such	judges	were in seeking make	10, 173/ 31
good exhortation of the	judges	that he shall take	10, 122/ 11
a danger to the	judges	, that they should have	10, 161/ 2
would have the spiritual	judges	such as should have	10, 173/ 10
defamation of the spiritual	judges	: I have showed and	10, 169/ 36
obloquy. And the spiritual	judges	be not so unwise	10, 132/ 11
say he mistrust the	judges	because of "some say	10, 163/ 34
showed there that the	judges	of the spiritual court	10, 125/ 18
to answer before temporal	judges	, and the statute made	10, 195/ 5
day. For the same	judges	may sit still without	10, 178/ 5
that he saith the	judges	will for that praise	10, 134/ 31
For then if other	judges	after reversed that judgment	10, 162/ 8
men's heads against the	judges	, for everything that is	10, 164/ 2
should be no spiritual	judges	but they that had	10, 173/ 29
which are the spiritual	judges	, or else the common	10, 77/ 30
but before the king's	judges	, before whom the indictment	10, 133/ 4
to see whether the	judges	would, if the case	10, 153/ 25

came there. Nor the	judges	themselves, in the judging	10, 162/ 6
fewer than are the	judges	either of the one	10, 170/ 21
would have all spiritual	judges	changed. For the spiritual	10, 171/ 26
But as for our	judges	, I know their wisdoms	10, 137/ 35
weighed by the spiritual	judges	"; and "upon their weighing	10, 181/ 12
weighed by the spiritual	judges	; and upon their weighing	10, 182/ 11
heresy, all the spiritual	judges	, and leave them none	10, 177/ 19
proved that the spiritual	judges	have used themselves in	10, 184/ 2
that effect that the	judges	that were then were	10, 177/ 32
be chosen to be	judges	, so that there is	10, 134/ 15
and then those spiritual	judges	of whom they shall	10, 78/ 13
him. Howbeit, since the	judges	would (as this man	10, 137/ 12
worldly love be no	judges	." And whether those words	10, 169/ 18
times upon suspicion the	judges	award writ to inquire	10, 121/ 13
were put in the	judges	, to put traitors and	10, 137/ 20
the manner of the	judges	to lay untruth upon	10, 133/ 10
the manner of the	judges	to lay untruth to	10, 134/ 27
and seek for such	judges	," which he weeneth will	10, 171/ 33
me forth before the	judges	, I am well content	10, 151/ 12
and yet may be	judges	in heresy well enough	10, 177/ 2
worldly love be not	judges	," etc. -- were this	10, 171/ 10
prohibition, whereby the king's	judges	shall see whether the	10, 196/ 28
in trust to be	judges	in heresy whom this	10, 178/ 16
and seek for such	judges	. For it will not	10, 173/ 7
two juries. But the	judges	be so wise men	10, 131/ 34
words he defameth the	judges	spiritual: I would he	10, 169/ 28
point that though the	judges	be spiritual, yet if	10, 87/ 5
worse opinion of the	judges'	truth somewhat be angry	10, 137/ 16
needs put in the	judges'	hands, so far above	10, 134/ 11
than the less. The	judges'	part is to see	10, 81/ 14
Who art thou that	judgest	another man's servant?" and	10, 54/ 8
Thus saith and thus	judgeth	, ye wot well, many	10, 55/ 23
places are understood of	judging	certain and determinate persons	10, 54/ 10
to touch me for	judging	that some folk whom	10, 54/ 14
judges themselves, in the	judging	of a matter of	10, 162/ 6
I will remit the	judgment	in that behalf to	10, 218/ 8
nor pertaining to the	judgment	of any court, but	10, 37/ 14
he saith that my "	judgment	" is "far deceived": in	10, 18/ 20
a wrongful and untrue	judgment	, which though it be	10, 187/ 25
and we at your	judgment	, wherein ye may use	10, 38/ 15
time of the same	judgment	of his mind not	10, 55/ 6
percase in point of	judgment	, he shall not have	10, 107/ 10
For though that in	judgment	, men must presume a	10, 179/ 6

in his own secret	judgment	, you may see, good	10, 59/ 20
little doubt of your	judgment	, ye shall see the	10, 88/ 29
he shall have any	judgment	thereupon, he shall commonly	10, 107/ 7
beginning to corrupt our	judgment	that are temporal men	10, 86/ 27
judges after reversed that	judgment	or judged the same	10, 162/ 8
them out of that	judgment	but tell them, "Nolite	10, 45/ 28
but read them with	judgment	and advise them well	10, 222/ 20
people out of that	judgment	, or else they be	10, 45/ 19
he can before his	judgment	pass. But yet those	10, 107/ 36
must he mistrust witnesses,	juries	, and judges, and altogether	10, 163/ 36
any fault in any	juries	. And it appeareth also	10, 137/ 7
that praise; for surely	juries	must needly be believed	10, 133/ 9
that praise. For surely	juries	must needs be believed	10, 134/ 26
wherein there be no	juries	used: that can I	10, 149/ 23
troth of your two	juries	well, what fault is	10, 136/ 32
try the matters by	juries	and in felony or	10, 135/ 26
fault finding in the	juries	at all. For let	10, 136/ 25
the troth of two	juries	. I would here wit	10, 134/ 36
lay here to the	juries	! And this I say	10, 135/ 14
judge as of two	juries	. But the judges be	10, 131/ 33
the troth of the	juries	, the juries may now	10, 137/ 14
were presented by the	juries	-- heretics might be	10, 141/ 5
of the juries, the	juries	may now no less	10, 137/ 14
peace and all the	juries	of the realm accursed	10, 65/ 4
And there have divers	juries	been proved so to	10, 155/ 11
dispraised the troth of	juries	. For he that saith	10, 137/ 2
again -- what the	juries	will say, that can	10, 137/ 34
troth of the petit	juries	, but believeth them well	10, 137/ 4
judge as of two	juries	-- I think the	10, 133/ 8
the troth of two	juries	. What hath this good	10, 134/ 23
were peril instead of	juries	so much to trust	10, 134/ 8
as they give the	juries	in charge to inquire	10, 188/ 34
though we trust the	juries	never so well, yet	10, 136/ 23
him assign me two	juries	of very well-known good	10, 136/ 26
calling up of the	juries	, whose troth yet many	10, 135/ 22
you? Yes, and (the	jury	so desiring, as peradventure	10, 153/ 33
in evidence to the	jury	at the bar, in	10, 151/ 9
an evidence, which the	jury	should not be bound	10, 150/ 8
divers times to the	jury	. But hereupon, because I	10, 149/ 3
the reason that the	jury	may lawfully believe him	10, 151/ 1
the records, nor the	jury	be not bound always	10, 149/ 33
appear unto the grand	jury	in their conscience that	10, 155/ 1
to the judges, the	jury	not yet departed from	10, 154/ 6

it you: that the	jury	would not find it	10, 140/ 37
say they be the	jury	. And if he will	10, 149/ 21
is this to any	jury	?What untroth is there	10, 135/ 1
for information of the	jury	, I marvel much if	10, 154/ 22
dishonesty sometimes, without either	jury	or bringing of the	10, 125/ 28
witnesses. For if the	jury	of their own knowledge	10, 149/ 34
conscience that the petit	jury	willfully, of some corrupt	10, 155/ 2
evidence against the petit	jury	, and be testified by	10, 154/ 34
provide that if the	jury	likewise regard the witnesses	10, 155/ 7
first thing that the	jury	have given them in	10, 139/ 27
that like as the	jury	may, if they see	10, 154/ 23
light but that the	jury	shall if they believe	10, 154/ 30
doubt not, and the	jury	too. And thus you	10, 154/ 14
lay untroth upon a	jury	, nor yet to commend	10, 133/ 11
lay untroth to a	jury	, nor yet to commend	10, 134/ 27
I neither meant the	jury	nor never took them	10, 149/ 20
himself neither judge nor	jury	for the witness on	10, 162/ 23
men that are the	jury	, or other witnesses that	10, 149/ 7
whether the law be	just	or not, and if	10, 118/ 37
any one spiritual man	just	and indifferent, but that	10, 176/ 8
whereupon "the people have	just	cause to complain," it	10, 192/ 34
yet was it the	just	punishment of God. And	10, 48/ 19
proved contrary, both by	just	examination before the King's	10, 230/ 6
not grudge against God's	just	punishment -- yet peradventure	10, 48/ 10
negligent in doing of	justice	, " that then, after "monition	10, 209/ 23
enterprised in default of	justice	to give any such	10, 209/ 33
all such indifference and	justice	as himself assigneth to	10, 177/ 27
in speedy doing of	justice	or in duly administering	10, 45/ 15
otherwise have done of	justice	but to have refused	10, 159/ 5
that any order of	justice	hath in his hand	10, 103/ 13
against the order of	justice	. But then how hath	10, 220/ 22
to be dismissed of	justice	" : therein hold I well	10, 60/ 23
Fineux say, late chief	justice	of the King's Bench	10, 164/ 5
or deny charity, delay	justice	, and do not duly	10, 43/ 16
manner broken or denied,	justice	delayed, any of the	10, 42/ 14
whoso taketh from a	justice	the order of his	10, 164/ 6
was created," because God's	justice	is showed on him	10, 48/ 1
commission and office of	justice	of the peace, which	10, 126/ 2
What harm might any	justice	of the peace do	10, 164/ 10
against due order of	justice	. Mark, good readers, here	10, 219/ 31
of charity denied, and	justice	delayed, and some of	10, 42/ 35
against due order of	justice	." This were somewhat prettily	10, 220/ 19
denounceth here all the	justices	of peace accursed, I	10, 186/ 6

therein speak first of	justices	in general, as it	10, 170/ 34
answer before the king's	justices	upon indictments at the	10, 132/ 29
by commandment of the	justices	may so be arrested	10, 126/ 24
and the judges, and	justices	of peace, every man	10, 135/ 34
given him by the	justices	a good lesson at	10, 123/ 34
this realm should mistrust	justices	-- it must in	10, 164/ 8
of the king's ordinary	justices	, without any other, further	10, 98/ 16
would have all the	justices	of the peace and	10, 65/ 4
the King's Council, or	justices	of the peace, men	10, 151/ 7
every base court and	justices	of the peace too	10, 170/ 36
seem that "all the	justices	of the peace be	10, 184/ 34
priests say that the	justices	of the peace be	10, 188/ 2
abearing awarded by the	justices	: he answereth that it	10, 127/ 32
by discretion of the	justices	, for all the writ	10, 128/ 28
as though all the	justices	of peace were accursed	10, 188/ 33
this matter, because the	justices	(saith he), when he	10, 127/ 34
already. For if we	keep	them well -- I	10, 22/ 27
everything concerning his neighbor	keep	himself in a clear	10, 61/ 34
he saith that I	keep	secret such abusions and	10, 211/ 7
that was wont to	keep	good yeomen, and that	10, 53/ 32
to grace again, and	keep	him still and preserve	10, 118/ 21
laws, to repress and	keep	under the bad, and	10, 213/ 4
we can, when we	keep	them not but make	10, 190/ 5
for the law to	keep	the witness close is	10, 109/ 4
they be sworn to	keep	the king's counsel and	10, 130/ 4
be, rather, bound to	keep	it close, for they	10, 130/ 4
not hide it nor	keep	it away from you	10, 71/ 34
the more wary to	keep	himself well from that	10, 80/ 14
fear of greater they	keep	themselves well from the	10, 81/ 21
give mine advice to	keep	still those good laws	10, 213/ 9
suit ex officio to	keep	heresies from great increase	10, 98/ 35
fall, which Almighty God	keep	from us, his grievous	10, 15/ 31
and not rather, to	keep	his credence in slandering	10, 64/ 22
it often proved, go	keep	like schools in another	10, 71/ 29
he spoke and to	keep	his declaration in store	10, 73/ 14
temporal both -- to	keep	well and observe such	10, 22/ 25
as good zeal to	keep	innocents out of trouble	10, 113/ 14
the temporal judge, to	keep	him out of obloquy	10, 132/ 10
thereby cause them to	keep	themselves far off from	10, 80/ 36
will in this matter	keep	no long schools. But	10, 48/ 2
shall advise him to	keep	the matter secret, if	10, 72/ 9
us. And therefore God	keep	us from such reformations	10, 15/ 32
written: how can I	keep	those secret that he	10, 211/ 16

but shall the better	keep	themselves from the greater	10, 81/ 20
and assist other to	keep	them, though there be	10, 44/ 33
were great hurt to	keep	it. The third, that	10, 88/ 34
very great heed to	keep	himself from those sins	10, 80/ 18
for their own surety	keep	their own tongues still	10, 97/ 3
lovingly," to "repress and	keep	under" those "ungracious folk	10, 22/ 19
such witnesses unto to	keep	them close upon pain	10, 109/ 28
he called his churlish	keepers	"dogs," and when he	10, 24/ 14
matters -- His Grace	keepeth	not two bishops of	10, 138/ 12
he hideth them and	keepeth	them secret himself as	10, 211/ 15
of his Apology, by	keeping	secret such abusions and	10, 210/ 35
/ have in his	keeping	both thee and me	10, 12/ 26
were harm in the	keeping	, while he cannot defend	10, 105/ 9
be better for the	keeping	of the Catholic faith	10, 87/ 21
be sometimes negligent in	keeping	or granting charity, or	10, 45/ 14
the will to the	keeping	of God's commandments. And	10, 69/ 11
laws of fasting and	keeping	of holy days, and	10, 217/ 9
God; namely since the	keeping	of people from heresies	10, 23/ 20
in their service, and	keeping	of a good, worshipful	10, 53/ 22
show that of the	keeping	of that law there	10, 119/ 30
worldly countenance, as is	keeping	of honest laymen in	10, 53/ 22
of their souls and	keeping	the favor of God	10, 23/ 19
coroner, and the law,	keeping	no store of him	10, 107/ 17
walking to and fro,	keeping	no manner order, and	10, 7/ 2
were committed unto their	keeping	. Now you see, good	10, 176/ 2
again or else in	keeping	it counsel so long	10, 32/ 27
this gear, of always	keeping	witnesses close, upon a	10, 109/ 13
great hurt in the	keeping	, that shall we now	10, 105/ 13
hath need of good	keeping	; women wot what caudle	10, 6/ 3
me, without either order	kept	or cause appearing wherefore	10, 223/ 28
is preserved and heresies	kept	under, those arguments all	10, 13/ 37
where the witnesses are	kept	away for fear. Else	10, 108/ 19
these good laws well	kept	which this good man	10, 146/ 2
all, and always, be	kept	, neither in heresy nor	10, 70/ 32
mind here to have	kept	schools with him yet	10, 36/ 32
have that order always	kept	, but only in such	10, 75/ 7
in such case be	kept	from the knowledge of	10, 96/ 7
the good old provisions	kept	, than this Pacifier doth	10, 22/ 31
by this order always	kept	, perish in the meanwhile	10, 70/ 35
be well repressed and	kept	under betimes. The Sixteenth	10, 146/ 4
meanwhile why they were	kept	so. And, therefore, whereas	10, 124/ 21
that suit to be	kept	were a thing that	10, 86/ 31
that those which I	kept	secret be those that	10, 211/ 10

should witness be surely	kept	close and unknown), I	10, 97/ 34
to another, and sometimes	kept	, you see well, all	10, 124/ 18
little while. And I	kept	myself meetly well within	10, 173/ 32
the laws may be	kept	and observed without peril	10, 193/ 35
law must needs be	kept	, but if you will	10, 124/ 37
other of his clouted	kettle	. But look, good readers	10, 60/ 26
as cold as a	key	. The Eighth Chapter His	10, 41/ 5
might by that reason	kill	up hounds and greyhounds	10, 142/ 1
he shall if he	kill	that man fall thereby	10, 98/ 8
to rob, despoil, and	kill	, also, much innocent people	10, 105/ 2
and yet would not	kill	one, and one that	10, 68/ 29
eat, and hunt and	kill	also such other beasts	10, 142/ 6
promise ye, if he	kill	thee he shall be	10, 95/ 17
doth there no man	kill	another even suddenly upon	10, 69/ 4
servant of his would	kill	him. And the king	10, 95/ 16
a book therefor, to	kill	up all the bandogs	10, 141/ 32
ye wot well) also	kill	another but with the	10, 94/ 20
done (no man neither	killed	nor struck, nor none	10, 69/ 14
was slain, many thousands	killed	too, and the war	10, 210/ 27
that robbeth him and	killeth	him too. Now, so	10, 219/ 1
say that by "almost	killing	with a club" he	10, 31/ 27
that is afraid of	killing	shall have his adversary	10, 98/ 5
suspect of heresy such	kind	of purgation as the	10, 116/ 3
out indeed against every	kind	of men. For there	10, 31/ 19
spiritual dignity for some	kind	of worldly honor he	10, 42/ 30
But of any such	kind	of venial sins as	10, 80/ 29
runneth out against every	kind	of men, spiritual and	10, 31/ 15
some man to that	kind	of purgation which if	10, 115/ 8
to the doing. Which	kind	of folk will not	10, 147/ 12
to the doing. Which	kind	of folk will not	10, 155/ 32
the selfsame ways to	kindle	it that he used	10, 225/ 33
quench but rather to	kindle	division. And therefore verily	10, 210/ 5
I perceive, have the	king	reform them after his	10, 182/ 5
the matter to the	king	and his Council, and	10, 89/ 19
the matter to the	king	and his Council, and	10, 92/ 10
complaint made to the	king	and his Council, "it	10, 93/ 1
right expedient" that "the	king	and his Council look	10, 170/ 27
that pretense against the	king	, or that ever there	10, 209/ 13
of very famous memory	King	Henry VII, father to	10, 52/ 15
prince of blessed memory	King	Henry VII, father of	10, 52/ 20
kill him. And the	king	bade him, "Fear not	10, 95/ 16
have recourse unto the	king	, that His Highness, upon	10, 75/ 32
grudge and peradventure the	king	not give his assistance	10, 76/ 10

he came to a	king	and complained how sore	10, 95/ 14
our sovereign lord the	king	that now is; wherein	10, 52/ 16
our sovereign lord the	king	that now is, willed	10, 52/ 21
wot well, that the	king	our sovereign lord delivered	10, 52/ 28
any need of the	king	and the realm required	10, 209/ 18
in the time of	King	Henry V), that was	10, 110/ 15
than once before the	king's	honorable Council -- I	10, 179/ 29
proved contrary before the	king's	honorable Council -- I	10, 184/ 6
I said that the	King's	Council used also sometimes	10, 129/ 3
examination had by the	king's	honorable Council, always found	10, 170/ 11
besides, both by the	king's	honorable Council and the	10, 135/ 33
forth out of the	king's	jail to answer." And	10, 168/ 21
desire to put the	King's	Council to any business	10, 93/ 22
his costs by the	king's	judges, that are no	10, 196/ 17
of effect in the	king's	laws to arrest any	10, 168/ 33
such opinion of the	king's	gracious Highness as that	10, 76/ 16
but that if the	King's	Highness do as I	10, 183/ 2
tarry forty days, the	king's	laws to bring them	10, 168/ 20
the lords of the	king's	most honorable Council, upon	10, 68/ 4
temporal lords of the	king's	most honorable Council, and	10, 78/ 24
proved false before the	king's	most honorable Council, not	10, 227/ 17
accused those offenders, the	king's	courts can declare, and	10, 143/ 30
false complaints by the	king's	gracious commandment examined. And	10, 76/ 32
gracious commandment of the	King's	Highness have examined divers	10, 78/ 26
addition thereto: that the	King's	Grace should expressly be	10, 32/ 11
and that here, the	king's	attorney is. For as	10, 144/ 8
sometimes brought into the	king's	courts to give evidences	10, 149/ 28
so brought into the	king's	court to give evidence	10, 149/ 31
in any of the	king's	courts. Now, good readers	10, 150/ 12
chosen the other: the	king's	gracious Highness himself; which	10, 138/ 7
suit to trouble the	King's	Grace or his Council	10, 98/ 17
hath also driven the	King's	Grace and his Council	10, 155/ 6
right expedient that the	King's	Highness and his Council	10, 169/ 3
is expedient that the	King's	Highness and his Council	10, 169/ 17
expedient, therefore, that the	King's	Highness and his Council	10, 171/ 8
he would have the	King's	Highness and his Council	10, 172/ 10
he deviseth that the	King's	Highness and his Council	10, 172/ 14
own saying -- the	King's	Highness and his Council	10, 172/ 35
such exhortations to the	King's	Highness and his Council	10, 173/ 20
he would have the	King's	Grace and his Council	10, 173/ 28
he calleth upon the	King's	Highness and his Council	10, 182/ 27
in any of the	king's	courts, if I demurred	10, 43/ 33
right worshipful of the	King's	Council have, I wist	10, 136/ 2

to answer before the	king's	justices upon indictments at	10, 132/ 29
witnesses taken before the	King's	Council, or justices of	10, 151/ 6
secret information, cause the	king's	attorney to make a	10, 144/ 3
no more than the	King's	Council, that many times	10, 106/ 29
in communication before the	King's	Highness. But neither any	10, 195/ 9
for dread of the	king's	displeasure, and of the	10, 26/ 8
hath been before the	king's	honorable Council of late	10, 76/ 30
just examination before the	King's	Council and, over that	10, 230/ 6
of counsel how the	king's	will is performed. But	10, 53/ 2
without offense of the	king's	law or peril of	10, 185/ 6
and punished by the	King's	Council without presentment, and	10, 143/ 35
do thereby mishandle the	king's	people, and put them	10, 78/ 2
temporal judges and the	King's	Council to put some	10, 125/ 26
but should at the	king's	common law recover a	10, 196/ 14
-- yet may the	King's	Council, upon secret information	10, 144/ 2
king's prohibition, whereby the	king's	judges shall see whether	10, 196/ 28
the face of the	king's	ordinary court, sitting upon	10, 151/ 10
he mean that the	King's	Highness shall suffer none	10, 173/ 3
chief justice of the	King's	Bench), whoso taketh from	10, 164/ 5
doubt not, in the	King's	Grace's days that now	10, 75/ 21
persons, whereas by the	king's	honorable Council the truth	10, 84/ 22
no more than the	king's	judges at the common	10, 161/ 36
made contrary to the	king's	laws and the custom	10, 189/ 23
as are "against the	king's	laws and the old	10, 195/ 3
the beginning by the	king's	prohibition, whereby the king's	10, 196/ 27
sworn to keep the	king's	counsel and their own	10, 130/ 4
may not disclose the	king's	counsel nor their own	10, 130/ 34
to appear before the	King's	Council. And there have	10, 155/ 10
found false before the	king's	honorable Council: this answer	10, 216/ 11
temporal judges and the	king's	honorable Council, too, to	10, 126/ 16
before rehearsed. For the	king's	high prudence very well	10, 76/ 21
he meaneth only the	king's	judges at Westminster, and	10, 170/ 38
officio, but before the	king's	judges, before whom the	10, 133/ 4
it not), of the	king's	ordinary justices, without any	10, 98/ 16
realm." Verily if I	knew	any such -- yet	10, 192/ 38
thanks for. For who	knew	not that always --	10, 98/ 12
I say that I	knew	seven which, among them	10, 33/ 27
since that I never	knew	grudge or division rise	10, 209/ 29
And verily, if I	knew	some such great causes	10, 15/ 2
or Salem, I never	knew	anyone that had been	10, 34/ 11
he in this case	knew	their names, he might	10, 105/ 33
say that I never	knew	in all my life	10, 34/ 5
of them, and yet	knew	I never none so	10, 77/ 32

but such as he	knew	of certainty sure to	10, 160/ 9
is included that he	knew	seven of that mind	10, 33/ 10
were included that I	knew	seven of that mind	10, 33/ 14
well, that I never	knew	above seven that without	10, 33/ 17
he that is accused	knew	their names that accused	10, 105/ 26
he thought the other	knew	. Whereas while the thief	10, 106/ 34
I say that I	knew	seven that thought it	10, 33/ 21
and that I then	knew	the ways to reform	10, 15/ 4
himself, if one that	knew	his name would write	10, 66/ 5
of Sir Thomas More,	Knight	. But now -- being	10, 3/ 10
goeth he further and	knitteth	up all the chapter	10, 219/ 24
of his? And now	knitteth	he to this handling	10, 192/ 20
well acquitted himself, he	knitteth	it up with these	10, 198/ 1
officio, for heresy, not	know	his accuser -- so	10, 130/ 23
for the people, to	know	that though a man	10, 79/ 6
should be accused and	know	not his accuser. And	10, 218/ 12
own knowledge or otherwise	know	the truth against the	10, 149/ 34
against their wills, both	know	and will also depose	10, 103/ 8
for true, which I	know	for false, and that	10, 15/ 4
for our judges, I	know	their wisdoms and their	10, 137/ 35
they were sworn, I	know	no prohibition. And if	10, 131/ 2
in him unless he	know	a sufficient cause himself	10, 156/ 36
if he should never	know	them, for dread of	10, 96/ 1
officio, because they that	know	it may either hold	10, 91/ 7
that the judge cannot	know	, so that he cannot	10, 159/ 27
he cannot, therefore, lightly	know	any one heretic (as	10, 83/ 29
or not. If he	know	them not: how knoweth	10, 211/ 12
make "search therein to	know	the truth," I shall	10, 58/ 35
where he shall not	know	his accuser: if we	10, 129/ 33
For if the judge	know	by sure information that	10, 125/ 30
or that. For I	know	well it is English	10, 167/ 17
a heretic, but to	know	farther, whether it be	10, 72/ 21
by twelve men and	know	not of it; and	10, 141/ 16
the circumstances whereby they	know	or be led to	10, 149/ 14
marvel much if himself	know	not that like as	10, 154/ 22
and saith if I	know	any such made as	10, 192/ 32
that he should well	know	that the matter is	10, 35/ 13
because that though they	know	it they misuse it	10, 78/ 1
be condemned and not	know	the names of them	10, 109/ 30
fashion. But as you	know	well, good readers, I	10, 46/ 8
at all? If himself	know	them and show them	10, 211/ 14
whom he should never	know	. And therefore, since the	10, 108/ 8
whom the ordinary shall	know	who can tell more	10, 99/ 12

well examined, how they	know	the things that they	10, 78/ 12
to all them that	know	the law that he	10, 163/ 7
knoweth he that I	know	them, or that there	10, 211/ 13
long ere he can	know	any, while the man	10, 83/ 20
have known and do	know	many of them, and	10, 77/ 32
name nor as yet	know	not who they be	10, 54/ 15
therefore that if he	know	surely what thing would	10, 80/ 11
to let the party	know	the witnesses were peril	10, 106/ 16
and therefore he may	know	them. But what helpeth	10, 130/ 9
why shall he not	know	them forthwith, when he	10, 106/ 27
some of them. Ye	know	well enough why they	10, 213/ 34
should be condemned, and	know	not the witness that	10, 218/ 13
that is detected to	know	who hath witnessed against	10, 93/ 11
will avow that he	knoweth	the cause, and will	10, 89/ 13
will avow that he	knoweth	the cause, and will	10, 90/ 17
thing the spirituality both	knoweth	and acknowledged. And therefore	10, 200/ 21
sins that he surely	knoweth	for mortal. As for	10, 80/ 19
been all his life,	knoweth	well to be true	10, 102/ 38
is some man that	knoweth	the cause before, why	10, 89/ 10
is some man that	knoweth	the cause before, why	10, 90/ 7
Whereas while the thief	knoweth	not who hath given	10, 106/ 35
malice. And because he	knoweth	them not, he cannot	10, 105/ 34
to inquire) that he	knoweth	not one heretic in	10, 83/ 18
know them not: how	knoweth	he that I know	10, 211/ 13
farther, as Master More	knoweth	better than I, "Mentire	10, 226/ 1
others: then either himself	knoweth	them or not. If	10, 211/ 12
all his book? He	knoweth	that I said not	10, 186/ 31
what if he that	knoweth	it, and secretly detecteth	10, 90/ 23
but this man well	knoweth	himself, as strange as	10, 28/ 15
But this every man	knoweth	: that whoso use a	10, 48/ 3
resistance, or grudge." Now	knoweth	every man very well	10, 214/ 11
they think -- nor	knoweth	not also whether, if	10, 83/ 25
witnesses have said, not	knowing	who be the witnesses	10, 105/ 24
execution thereupon -- and	knowing	well all this, he	10, 217/ 32
inquireth of heresy taketh	knowledge	of heresy -- so	10, 185/ 24
inquireth of heresy taketh	knowledge	of heresy," and that	10, 184/ 31
meddle with such manner	knowledge	of heresy as should	10, 194/ 25
law forbiddeth; but the	knowledge	that we call "holding	10, 185/ 29
matter to the ordinaries'	knowledge	. For as for the	10, 185/ 22
never the nearer the	knowledge	who were his accusers	10, 132/ 20
may come to perfect	knowledge	. For surely I do	10, 210/ 17
too, take upon them	knowledge	of heresy in some	10, 185/ 26
jury of their own	knowledge	or otherwise know the	10, 149/ 34

this is not the	knowledge	that the law forbiddeth	10, 185/ 28
and with the bare	knowledge	of that one truth	10, 106/ 11
inquisitors; and not such	knowledge	as we take by	10, 194/ 27
utterly forbear them, the	knowledge	of the truth is	10, 80/ 25
and of a new	knowledge	of the truth, and	10, 165/ 20
in any manner take	knowledge	or judge upon heresy	10, 184/ 29
be kept from the	knowledge	of the witnesses, and	10, 96/ 7
they should not have	knowledge	of the witnesses in	10, 106/ 5
they should not have	knowledge	of the witnesses in	10, 109/ 9
they should not have	knowledge	of the witnesses in	10, 110/ 3
of his own perfect	knowledge	-- I would so	10, 135/ 12
of heresy against the	known	Catholic faith -- these	10, 81/ 8
be well and openly	known	for heresies, and to	10, 68/ 36
that is detected is	known	for mighty, and for	10, 95/ 32
he had haply never	known	none. And as for	10, 194/ 21
were a man openly	known	by name? As now	10, 26/ 33
if his person were	known	, he might be peradventure	10, 40/ 21
it shall never be	known	for his deed, nor	10, 94/ 18
For if it were	known	, and the faults charitably	10, 211/ 25
thereby their variance more	known	. Which exposition few men	10, 41/ 1
wisdom and learning, well	known	otherwise, might for the	10, 40/ 23
a man yet notoriously	known	or detected for a	10, 72/ 20
worships be so well	known	that this good man's	10, 137/ 10
say that I have	known	seven that have been	10, 34/ 8
secret and not openly	known	; and that he shall	10, 72/ 10
a man as well	known	as Master Henry Patenson	10, 16/ 6
is a thing notoriously	known	, and that I have	10, 76/ 34
though it be openly	known	that it is as	10, 175/ 30
though it be openly	known	that it is as	10, 176/ 11
the twelve men be	known	that do it, and	10, 132/ 37
judges, verily I have	known	and do know many	10, 77/ 31
is a thing well	known	unto every man: that	10, 139/ 25
dare not, be openly	known	that the matter came	10, 102/ 21
-- divide, after that	known	, all this mischief and	10, 106/ 10
of them dare be	known	to speak of it	10, 125/ 33
after, that I have	known	seven persons that have	10, 34/ 10
clearly as it is	known	that by the occasion	10, 210/ 23
much as have it	known	that ever they spoke	10, 99/ 15
concerning the testimony of	known	evil persons to be	10, 146/ 32
folk whom myself have	known	, so specially well commended	10, 77/ 16
that he hath not	known	above seven (whereof, he	10, 33/ 7
to be taken and	known	for a witness, called	10, 90/ 26
I would take the	labor	to write against a	10, 13/ 14

to ease the reader's	labor	and make all open	10, 7/ 21
shrews which abuse his	labor	mean in all this	10, 189/ 3
to reply thereto were	labor	half lost and more	10, 38/ 12
faith as heretics now	labor	to destroy, as praying	10, 222/ 32
best and take most	labor	and pain be but	10, 212/ 8
would come forth and	labor	us to break every	10, 138/ 23
good readers, with much	labor	at last brought this	10, 208/ 4
81 he bestowed his	labor	in vain. But then	10, 214/ 34
brought abed, with sore	labor	at last delivered of	10, 6/ 2
and so loath to	labor	, that they fare in	10, 7/ 11
you to take the	labor	and pain, for perceiving	10, 88/ 19
reason will I never	labor	to confute. For if	10, 218/ 1
to have taken such	labor	thereabout that he seemeth	10, 155/ 16
of good old laws,	labor	to put heretics in	10, 6/ 13
-- and with long	labor	proveth at last that	10, 36/ 19
we get, with long	labor	, some other man to	10, 101/ 11
perceive that his books	labor	and intend not to	10, 210/ 4
the land for their	labor	; with divers other devices	10, 35/ 6
therefore have spared his	labor	in that piece well	10, 149/ 19
longed of their long	labor	to see some good	10, 5/ 33
my part, while I	labor	to have the good	10, 22/ 31
the same: take the	labor	to read the forty-sixth	10, 169/ 24
see that and he	labor	about it this seven	10, 214/ 17
make division; and then	labor	to change those laws	10, 230/ 1
part) do solicit and	labor	lay people to the	10, 49/ 37
with such wily ways,	labor	with heretics to fill	10, 213/ 22
eighth for that they	labored	, to the great decay	10, 222/ 1
that is because it	labored	under pretext of an	10, 52/ 2
which this man hath	labored	to prove unlike, and	10, 228/ 16
hence -- so he	laboreth	to change and take	10, 222/ 29
alone -- wherein he	laboreth	to change and put	10, 224/ 9
next chapter following he	laboreth	sore to destroy) may	10, 85/ 25
s he defameth and	laboreth	to bring in obloquy	10, 170/ 15
against heresies. But then	laboreth	he, as methinketh, to	10, 22/ 35
against my Dialogue, he	laboreth	to prove that the	10, 5/ 4
the beginning thereof he	laboreth	to prove that he	10, 67/ 12
his book of Division	laboreth	to draw that false	10, 171/ 14
for his, while he	laboreth	to have them broken	10, 22/ 32
set a broach, and	laboreth	by them to poison	10, 24/ 33
by this: that he	laboreth	so sore to put	10, 59/ 21
judge in heresy; and	laboring	also the good laws	10, 39/ 9
book of Division bendeth,	laboring	first, with his so	10, 86/ 9
not make merry for	lack	of judges a week	10, 178/ 4

themselves, which now, for	lack	, be not able; and	10, 51/ 15
and the other, for	lack	of an accuser and	10, 101/ 21
frailty, and done for	lack	of good advisement. As	10, 68/ 32
for frailty and for	lack	of good advisement: doth	10, 69/ 3
passion of anger, for	lack	of good advisement? Doth	10, 69/ 5
together in adultery for	lack	of good advisement? "Yea	10, 69/ 7
passion of frailty, for	lack	of good advisement. In	10, 69/ 10
yet he layeth some	lack	in them, calling them	10, 215/ 8
some say"s there	lack	not that can say	10, 163/ 37
For never shall there	lack	such a false, seditious	10, 76/ 26
be devised can never	lack	a fond, froward argument	10, 215/ 21
so much inculcateth the	lack	of fruit in many	10, 38/ 32
peradventure lay but either	lack	of learning in him	10, 40/ 4
the malice is the	lack	of goodness in the	10, 69/ 11
and increase, and for	lack	of this law the	10, 88/ 6
brought to light what	lack	this good man hath	10, 131/ 23
in which there shall	lack	one or other "some	10, 181/ 3
thing that he, for	lack	of language, pretendeth here	10, 66/ 32
of the world, for	lack	of power to look	10, 69/ 15
so vehement, he should	lack	no compurgators to purge	10, 115/ 32
we speak), than for	lack	of putting to answer	10, 123/ 9
oversight, and much more	lack	of learning, too, than	10, 40/ 18
learning in him or	lack	of natural wit, since	10, 40/ 4
sheets of paper, and	lacked	but overlooking, and that	10, 5/ 28
to such purgation) have	lacked	none hands to lay	10, 115/ 14
course than he that	lacketh	both his legs: so	10, 7/ 32
this man that he	lacketh	in this matter, how	10, 88/ 7
I see well he	lacketh	, I would wax evil-content	10, 76/ 14
book than he that	lacketh	as well words as	10, 7/ 33
calleth one self naughty	lad	both a "shrewd boy	10, 24/ 24
they were on the	ladder	. And some peradventure became	10, 107/ 15
image of our blessed	Lady	, and after such blasphemies	10, 16/ 15
child's neck in our	Lady's	arm -- when Cliff	10, 16/ 23
any part to be	laid	from him -- but	10, 10/ 6
of the said paragraph	laid	over great a danger	10, 161/ 1
every "some say" be	laid	for a cause of	10, 43/ 5
in denying the articles	laid	unto his charge. Like	10, 113/ 1
the deed that were	laid	to his charge. And	10, 120/ 30
prove, let it be	laid	unto their charges. And	10, 78/ 14
Now, when he hath	laid	all his diversities on	10, 133/ 33
For I have neither	laid	the principal fault in	10, 19/ 5
at the least have	laid	some reason here wherefore	10, 114/ 28
well worthy to be	laid	for a matter of	10, 17/ 6

For it is there	laid	in a matter full	10, 65/ 2
neck, and another now	laid	unto it. Now, as	10, 27/ 34
this good man hath	laid	forth yet. Now, here	10, 211/ 6
thinketh, should have been	laid	for causes of this	10, 61/ 8
untroth is there here	laid	unto them, or to	10, 135/ 1
by God's great goodness	laid	in their own necks	10, 210/ 28
so unreasonable to be	laid	for a reason to	10, 221/ 1
that he layeth is	laid	very untruly; that is	10, 17/ 3
said true therein, I	laid	there for the proof	10, 102/ 36
shall be taken and	laid	against him to prove	10, 106/ 19
find, and he have	lain	there long in prison	10, 126/ 27
when he hath long	lain	in prison, may by	10, 127/ 34
the man hath long	lain	in prison, so that	10, 128/ 3
and look like a	lamb	, and yet be a	10, 157/ 25
will look like a	lamb	and say contrary to	10, 156/ 32
the apparel of a	lamb	, and that if the	10, 162/ 36
the apparel of a	lamb	, " which appearing in apparel	10, 156/ 7
he that seemeth a	lamb	may be indeed a	10, 156/ 16
the apparel of a	lamb	. And if the judge	10, 155/ 24
the apparel of a	lamb	" stretch only to such	10, 165/ 10
wolf in the simple	lamb's	skin: I can see	10, 166/ 16
the wolf in a	lamb's	skin: I grant that	10, 165/ 31
the wolf in a	lamb's	skin. But he that	10, 157/ 30
wily wolf in a	lamb's	skin? For iw is to	10, 166/ 29
a wolf in a	lamb's	skin, all manner of	10, 156/ 15
wily wolf in the	lamb's	skin than such a	10, 166/ 10
cometh lapped in a	lamb's	skin -- this good	10, 162/ 33
wily wolf in the	lamb's	skin than were another	10, 166/ 20
a wolf in a	lamb's	skin. But what order	10, 156/ 9
the wolf in a	lamb's	skin." Mark yet, in	10, 157/ 32
the monk, and Friar	Lambert	, Friar Huessgen, and Zwingli	10, 200/ 17
between secular priests more	lamentable	than between religious, because	10, 40/ 36
is more to be	lamented	than between other priests	10, 38/ 23
and much "to be	lamented	, " that the spirituality do	10, 65/ 12
because he pitieth and	lamenteth	them therein, and so	10, 65/ 35
piteous Pacifier should, in	lamenting	of division, put forth	10, 212/ 5
some say"s with	lamenting	and pitying that the	10, 66/ 12
better otherwise for this	land	, without the diminishment of	10, 87/ 22
and winning a man's	land	by escheat have place	10, 108/ 22
walking toward the Holy	Land	. For if he would	10, 219/ 16
hands, and take the	land	for their labor; with	10, 35/ 6
conquest of the Holy	Land	, declareth his mind zealous	10, 230/ 22
serve in some one	land	, would yet not serve	10, 96/ 20

the nobility of this	land	, above the number of	10, 32/ 36
Catholic faith in this	land	-- yea, or better	10, 87/ 21
conquering of the Holy	Land	, wherein he spendeth the	10, 222/ 26
go win the Holy	Land	, and in the meanwhile	10, 213/ 21
voyage into the Holy	Land	, a great way far	10, 223/ 25
as shall have his	lands	by escheat after his	10, 106/ 1
the lords had the	lands	whose ancestors had mortised	10, 34/ 31
sight, slink into Lurkies'	Lane	. My request is no	10, 88/ 17
skulk together in lurkies'	lanes	, shall soon wax bold	10, 145/ 32
he, for lack of	language	, pretendeth here thereby) to	10, 66/ 32
of all such lewd	language	; and not, under color	10, 69/ 31
mistrusted because he cometh	lapped	in a lamb's skin	10, 162/ 33
wolf may look simply,	lapped	in a sheep's skin	10, 230/ 31
as charitable and as	large	as, in a crime	10, 70/ 14
every man's reason at	large	-- the cases of	10, 37/ 16
ordinary to him at	large	, fly out of that	10, 71/ 27
hath set him at	large	, than if the former	10, 161/ 26
law recover a right	large	amends. For well ye	10, 196/ 15
as liberally and as	largely	as any man well	10, 209/ 20
my words be no	larger	than the truth. But	10, 169/ 30
fall first and catch	larks	ere it happen, though	10, 204/ 36
the heretics, and the	lash	by God's great goodness	10, 210/ 28
with sore labor at	last	delivered of a dead	10, 6/ 2
matter, and therefore at	last	objecteth it against himself	10, 219/ 34
will, proveth himself at	last	to have been a	10, 118/ 18
row, save only the	last	three, which go about	10, 223/ 24
some danger at the	last	. But then goeth he	10, 75/ 25
this good man at	last	found a good way	10, 100/ 1
so wise as at	last	(rather than he would	10, 74/ 11
perceive. Howbeit, in the	last	point that he findeth	10, 218/ 24
would say better at	last	, and not leave it	10, 165/ 4
he content at the	last	, lest every man might	10, 181/ 30
with much labor at	last	brought this matter to	10, 208/ 5
long labor proveth at	last	that it must be	10, 36/ 20
hath here in his	last	clause no necessary place	10, 58/ 8
no law neither long	last	nor yet no law	10, 87/ 32
And therefore is his	last	cause verily not very	10, 109/ 7
twenty years or thirty	last	past, except only Lincoln	10, 170/ 5
between Easter and Michaelmas	last	past (this present year	10, 3/ 5
none of the three	last	chapters bear the names	10, 10/ 26
till he come at	last	so near the brink	10, 81/ 3
And therefore, now, the	last	clause of this fifteenth	10, 141/ 10
far forth that at	last	it was told me	10, 4/ 28

hath he brought at	last	, with much work, to	10, 207/ 26
this man in his	last	rehearsal, as you have	10, 58/ 21
world." As to this	last-rehearsed	sentence of Master More	10, 174/ 20
hath been in some	late	years past -- how	10, 27/ 23
made, the matters have	late	been examined, and the	10, 167/ 22
caught), pulled down of	late	upon London Bridge the	10, 16/ 13
that the devil hath	late	set a broach, and	10, 24/ 32
all so naughty so	late	as this good man	10, 178/ 10
times and that of	late	, where it hath been	10, 104/ 27
Sir John Fineux say,	late	chief justice of the	10, 164/ 5
say that, especially of	late	, the matters of common	10, 170/ 39
king's honorable Council of	late	well and plainly proved	10, 76/ 31
countries have been of	late	, and this realm was	10, 119/ 24
been sundry times of	late	, in all that ever	10, 227/ 16
put in execution . . . of	late	days, to the grief	10, 195/ 25
same "constitution hath of	late	. . . in the time of	10, 195/ 30
things have been of	late	surmised, the truth hath	10, 184/ 5
but even now, of	late	. " But whoso look	10, 14/ 17
call it there the "	late-sprung	division." Lo, now he	10, 62/ 29
calleth it there the "	late-sprung	division." And so, in	10, 61/ 13
have been done so	lately	, to the grudge and	10, 195/ 35
for the matter so	lately	. And therefore it appeareth	10, 178/ 17
general council called Concilium	Lateranense	, as every man may	10, 114/ 6
Gerson wrote them in	Latin	. But whether he lay	10, 19/ 32
wrote them but in	Latin	; wherein, to say the	10, 19/ 30
this man in the	Latin	laws and summas hath	10, 194/ 29
all. For as the	latter	laws have since received	10, 164/ 26
vainglory, to get themselves	laud	and praise among the	10, 212/ 9
faith, I could but	laugh	at that. For as	10, 4/ 32
last nor yet no	law	be made -- if	10, 87/ 33
-- yet was that	law	made in a general	10, 111/ 25
head to devise a	law	, and write a book	10, 141/ 31
as himself showeth, the	law	provideth well against all	10, 156/ 3
to make a general	law	to prohibit all men	10, 106/ 5
may happen upon any	law	that ever all the	10, 118/ 34
yet he breaketh no	law	therein. For all is	10, 163/ 12
confirmation to make the	law	approved for all the	10, 217/ 19
mind to make a	law	. " His book alone is	10, 187/ 2
ordinary course of the	law	is not always to	10, 71/ 17
him. For by that	law	may sometimes an innocent	10, 228/ 34
reform and change a	law	because that an innocent	10, 229/ 9
as are by no	law	prohibited, help and assist	10, 44/ 33
the cause of that	law	is special, and serveth	10, 109/ 33

saith, here, that the	law	is general and forbiddeth	10, 110/ 2
order of the common	law	were better, and not	10, 134/ 1
that our own common	law	be better; and that	10, 136/ 22
other things -- the	law	doth invite and hire	10, 143/ 23
Howbeit, if a new	law	were drawn and put	10, 229/ 17
and let the old	law	stand still. And thus	10, 99/ 2
expedient that the said	law	be repealed. And in	10, 189/ 21
and plain heresy, the	law	hath provided another way	10, 115/ 16
-- And to this	law	Master More answereth not	10, 186/ 11
which never made the	law	-- he answereth not	10, 191/ 27
of Christendom was this	law	agreed and approved. And	10, 144/ 35
if we break this	law	so long approved through	10, 145/ 25
of that one special	law	. And yet are his	10, 108/ 23
indictments at the common	law	. I had as lief	10, 139/ 15
reason was thought a	law	right reasonable, as I	10, 144/ 24
con skill of the	law	. But verily as for	10, 149/ 10
there were in that	law	such fault as he	10, 186/ 33
doth. For if the	law	were such as were	10, 193/ 30
it of an evil	law	. And like as an	10, 216/ 28
put it in the	law	, and stop as many	10, 229/ 21
if there never had	law	been made at all	10, 161/ 18
the change of this	law	by putting away this	10, 89/ 29
in my Apology, the	law	must needs be kept	10, 124/ 37
said before, though this	law	by indictments be better	10, 136/ 15
reformable by the spiritual	law	, except there be any	10, 140/ 6
contrary law, or a	law	that shall be for	10, 152/ 3
case is also the	law	that we be now	10, 191/ 25
and under no man's	law	beside, and because they	10, 25/ 10
said that the said	law	"is void, because the	10, 188/ 23
the change of that	law	had so been suffered	10, 119/ 23
exception, and so the	law	made by better deliberation	10, 159/ 14
with his teeth the	law	and reason both so	10, 118/ 26
fault that by the	law	they be bound to	10, 124/ 15
that law if that	law	be good, but if	10, 87/ 13
reason of the general	law	: if the case happen	10, 151/ 34
law, and then that	law	in that case may	10, 163/ 23
should change the spiritual	law	for that cause, then	10, 129/ 33
not condescend that that	law	should be changed, but	10, 111/ 1
he disputed against the	law	in the chapter "Accusatus	10, 146/ 8
they that made that	law	of the Church made	10, 96/ 21
somewhat, and that no	law	of the Church which	10, 217/ 3
layeth here against the	law	be very clearly gone	10, 108/ 20
such word of that	law	in my days, nor	10, 187/ 34

them that know the	law	that he doth against	10, 163/ 8
used and allowed that	law	for good ever since	10, 114/ 27
in felony -- what	law	was there ever made	10, 163/ 26
put away this old	law	, the suit ex officio	10, 104/ 13
for lack of this	law	the Catholic faith to	10, 88/ 6
such changing of that	law	, the Catholic faith should	10, 104/ 20
answer at the common	law	. And how far these	10, 121/ 36
by possibility deceived: the	law	goeth as far forth	10, 153/ 12
is at the common	law	indicted of felony. And	10, 130/ 24
And as for the	law	, the very first words	10, 194/ 22
take harm by the	law	: there shall five for	10, 228/ 27
were followed in every	law	whereby misguided folk are	10, 148/ 4
Gospel." For the New	Law	they take for nothing	10, 25/ 12
putting away of that	law	be better for the	10, 87/ 21
it happed, and in	law	sufficiently provided for; and	10, 110/ 21
that the common, general	law	may not for such	10, 130/ 29
received, may suffer no	law	to stand. For what	10, 145/ 12
mean precisely that the	law	is so. For then	10, 162/ 7
and if after the	law	made, men found notable	10, 229/ 23
by the manner, no	law	putteth us further to	10, 38/ 14
maketh as though the	law	were made general, "to	10, 109/ 8
to stand. For what	law	can he give so	10, 145/ 12
that, that the common	law	might be good enough	10, 134/ 2
the common law, the	law	would be good enough	10, 137/ 19
himself. "No, but this	law	is one great cause	10, 187/ 13
the keeping of that	law	there should grow great	10, 119/ 31
the corps of the	law	called inquisitores haereticarum pravitatis	10, 185/ 17
say that upon that	law	the temporality hath here	10, 209/ 34
I blame not the	law	by which he that	10, 98/ 4
device in putting this	law	away, although he proved	10, 105/ 8
then there is another	law	, that if he in	10, 113/ 34
there," saith he, "another	law	: that if he that	10, 117/ 14
again is because the	law	presumeth that he setteth	10, 151/ 30
as in the spiritual	law	; howbeit, because he would	10, 189/ 30
by reason of the	law	Ex. de hereticis, ca	10, 110/ 33
that is by the	law	Extra. de hereticis, ca	10, 113/ 36
he saith, "by the	law	Extra. de hereticis, capitulo	10, 117/ 18
the sufferance, the spiritual	law	that giveth him leave	10, 70/ 12
reason here wherefore the	law	cannot please him that	10, 114/ 29
first; and yet that	law	there admitteth him for	10, 146/ 13
in when a second	law	hath set him at	10, 161/ 26
the change of this	law	. Read first his own	10, 88/ 21
proceed according to the	law	against him." Howbeit, in	10, 75/ 29

his proper cases of	law	. But then I considered	10, 37/ 36
be accepted for a	law	. For as I have	10, 105/ 25
it happened, was the	law	made which in his	10, 96/ 5
to break every old	law	long used in this	10, 138/ 23
horrible crimes, the same	law	is used in temporal	10, 159/ 16
hath made already a	law	for these inquisitions. Which	10, 187/ 5
and felony this ordinary	law	of indictments is many	10, 135/ 29
the case of this	law	-- then is the	10, 158/ 28
his own about that	law	(which babbling is yet	10, 187/ 32
otherwise to repeal that	law	than it is repealed	10, 188/ 30
made in the spiritual	law	, by which it is	10, 93/ 9
often to have that	law	repealed because it is	10, 188/ 6
our hands if our	law	were against it; and	10, 188/ 31
to take away a	law	, that if it were	10, 221/ 2
by it, and the	law	such that it either	10, 229/ 24
it, there might no	law	neither long last nor	10, 87/ 32
the change of that	law	if that law be	10, 87/ 13
that happen by the	law	, the one law or	10, 124/ 26
that case a contrary	law	, or a law that	10, 152/ 2
example of the common	law	that I lay is	10, 120/ 36
malefactors there could no	law	stand. We lay against	10, 224/ 22
courts in matters of	law	be of like strength	10, 37/ 8
made in matters of	law	, and of like vigor	10, 37/ 9
is therefore "a dangerous	law	, and more likely to	10, 146/ 17
This is a dangerous	law	, and more likely to	10, 155/ 20
alter and change that	law	that was made, by	10, 113/ 11
than if the former	law	had never made the	10, 161/ 27
then by that the	law	is here made to	10, 188/ 9
this is a sore	law	: that a man shall	10, 109/ 30
that the same spiritual	law	which this man would	10, 120/ 17
thing in the spiritual	law	that a man shall	10, 129/ 32
be accepted as a	law	that a man should	10, 218/ 11
examples of the common	law	, which this man hath	10, 228/ 15
reason, all that old-used	law	that a man may	10, 228/ 32
one party in the	law	though the matter were	10, 37/ 18
because that by that	law	sometimes it might hap	10, 120/ 20
defaults in the spiritual	law	which Master More cannot	10, 190/ 1
blame of the temporal	law	in that motion, it	10, 189/ 30
rehearsed of the common	law	, there could never no	10, 120/ 23
other witness against the	law	, that were never sworn	10, 163/ 5
of a better old	law	, make a new much	10, 119/ 5
faultless? For amends the	law	giveth him none against	10, 130/ 11
make any one penal	law	such that none innocent	10, 229/ 15

for all that, the	law	not unreasonable, nor, for	10, 131/ 14
may not by the	law	refuse him, nor judge	10, 156/ 35
man's horse against the	law	, should yet not be	10, 79/ 28
the wager of a	law	, they shall not swear	10, 113/ 1
appeareth that upon this	law	they do not agree	10, 186/ 15
there be any such	law	made or not. But	10, 209/ 9
man may, after the	law	, be detected of heresy	10, 89/ 9
man may, after the	law	, be detected of heresy	10, 90/ 6
But surely that same	law	and others of old	10, 96/ 26
by recognizance, have that	law	stand instead of the	10, 98/ 7
the order of the	law	. This answer of truth	10, 134/ 29
offense of the king's	law	or peril of accusing	10, 185/ 6
consider whether the said	law	be indifferent or not	10, 113/ 28
consider now whether the	law	be just or not	10, 118/ 37
the law, the one	law	or the other, to	10, 124/ 26
think so hard a	law	as this Pacifier saith	10, 111/ 20
the reason of the	law	before that paragraph "Licet	10, 159/ 2
restrained, but by a	law	made: what peril can	10, 161/ 25
law) were in the	law	a very plain departure	10, 43/ 33
here now, for that	law	that a pope made	10, 187/ 17
of a matter of	law	, never mean precisely that	10, 162/ 7
title. For whereas that	law	there saith, "Qui inventi	10, 114/ 8
the cases of the	law	of this realm that	10, 37/ 16
And by the common	law	of this realm, many	10, 121/ 12
is indeed an old	law	of this realm that	10, 122/ 4
common order and long-continued	law	of this realm, to	10, 135/ 26
at all (but the	law	of the realm standeth	10, 188/ 32
which must both by	law	and all reason be	10, 117/ 30
which is in the	law	Ad abolendam (recited in	10, 114/ 2
reason, and the spiritual	law	will not refuse so	10, 90/ 20
since, for all that	law	, there would remain a	10, 97/ 28
at the king's common	law	recover a right large	10, 196/ 14
the order of the	law	. Here you see, good	10, 133/ 12
unto in the spiritual	law	-- I shall first	10, 121/ 1
inquest at the common	law	, no mention shall be	10, 149/ 32
But yet, though that	law	were made (since, for	10, 97/ 27
that there is no	law	provided against so great	10, 230/ 8
put away the said	law	that he speaketh of	10, 97/ 35
only did impugn the	law	that he speaketh of	10, 146/ 21
their sayings by no	law	ought to stand against	10, 105/ 29
a coroner, and the	law	, keeping no store of	10, 107/ 16
is of an evil	law	. Of what strength the	10, 216/ 29
And then since the	law	is that such as	10, 118/ 8

case reason beareth the	law	that in such heinous	10, 153/ 18
I would think that	law	reasonable. But surely, though	10, 113/ 6
not assent that a	law	be made that it	10, 89/ 23
saith, "assent that a	law	be made that it	10, 96/ 15
not assent that a	law	be made that it	10, 97/ 20
be against that a	law	be made that it	10, 97/ 22
against it that a	law	be made that it	10, 97/ 27
way nought: if the	law	were so that the	10, 136/ 17
officio and against this	law	too -- that is	10, 148/ 3
restraint? And where the	law	there provideth that the	10, 161/ 28
he doth against the	law	therein; and that will	10, 163/ 8
he may abuse the	law	, and then that law	10, 163/ 22
so far against the	law	of God that it	10, 193/ 31
he neither understandeth the	law	Ut inquisitionis, that he	10, 194/ 17
it by cases of	law	, much after the manner	10, 36/ 18
hath in matters of	law	; and whether the reasons	10, 37/ 7
place, with cases of	law	) were in the law	10, 43/ 32
to complain, for the	law	to keep the witness	10, 109/ 4
further fault in the	law	, which either the man	10, 113/ 20
heresies, to fortify that	law	and give the ordinaries	10, 119/ 27
yet both the one	law	necessary and the other	10, 122/ 34
reproved by the common	law	and by the course	10, 146/ 27
was also before that	law	made by the Church	10, 159/ 17
make against the best	law	that all the world	10, 184/ 13
the knowledge that the	law	forbiddeth; but the knowledge	10, 185/ 29
default in the temporal	law	as in the spiritual	10, 189/ 29
For in the spiritual	law	, they weigh the offenses	10, 219/ 11
lo: And verily the	law	is that their oath	10, 113/ 23
punished, there should no	law	stand for their punishment	10, 148/ 5
reasoning, to let the	law	stand. But then if	10, 87/ 35
indictments at the common	law	-- for there the	10, 132/ 30
referred unto the other	law	(Ad abolendam) thereof made	10, 114/ 11
change now this old	law	. The second thing is	10, 88/ 33
men that made the	law	left the thing in	10, 116/ 1
been void in the	law	. And this thing wherewith	10, 159/ 8
many long years. This	law	also which this good	10, 144/ 23
any realm else any	law	stand in this world	10, 221/ 4
the course of the	law	might proceed. This is	10, 75/ 36
hands should by the	law	be only those which	10, 118/ 9
And yet is that	law	not evil, though that	10, 136/ 21
no matter of the	law	nor pertaining to the	10, 37/ 14
he may by the	law	be driven to it	10, 112/ 5
without offense of the	law	do wrong to the	10, 163/ 4

the rules of the	law	, it appeareth to all	10, 163/ 7
do declare that that	law	forbiddeth laymen to meddle	10, 194/ 24
things in the common	law	be not to be	10, 228/ 25
it in the spiritual	law	that when two do	10, 219/ 2
great harm, because the	law	is so unreasonable, he	10, 119/ 31
same too, that a	law	were not unreasonable, nor	10, 120/ 28
the room: were that	law	never so unreasonable, yet	10, 209/ 34
As long as that	law	standeth so, unrepealed, some	10, 187/ 23
that are in that	law	made farther) very good	10, 96/ 8
this realm, by the	law	martial, upon war reared	10, 136/ 19
is made in the	law	Ad abolendam was also	10, 113/ 17
there looked upon that	law	. And so was, I	10, 114/ 16
And yet must that	law	stand if we do	10, 228/ 36
neither, that made the	law	. And yet were they	10, 111/ 21
very words of the	law	Ad abolendam, whereby we	10, 114/ 15
him here in this	law	-- against which he	10, 167/ 4
wretches, to devise a	law	in such wise that	10, 147/ 35
judges at the common	law	, by what words soever	10, 161/ 36
faults in the temporal	law	too: I wot ne'er	10, 190/ 10
that in the common	law	, the law would be	10, 137/ 18
be presumed in the	law	that he would be	10, 152/ 32
his reasons against this	law	but such, ye will	10, 87/ 34
not written in the	law	: were it yet reason	10, 115/ 1
spiritual governors, after a	lawful	order and form, devise	10, 215/ 16
them should in all	lawful	ways, and such as	10, 44/ 32
the realm profitable, without	lawful	cause to take any	10, 33/ 2
above seven that without	lawful	cause to take away	10, 33/ 17
of seven that without	lawful	cause to take away	10, 34/ 16
right or reasonable without	lawful	cause to take away	10, 34/ 25
Church should without a	lawful	cause be taken away	10, 32/ 21
words that some cause	lawful	and reasonable there may	10, 35/ 24
that it may be	lawful	for him to find	10, 167/ 1
any of them by	lawful	order gathered together put	10, 216/ 31
if they might not	lawfully	make it, and thereby	10, 187/ 9
same spiritual judge, which	lawfully	may give credence unto	10, 150/ 30
do so; whether they	lawfully	so may do or	10, 185/ 4
honor appertaineth -- are	lawfully	their own, each of	10, 44/ 31
be, for such speaking,	lawfully	taken for heretics. With	10, 82/ 29
that the jury may	lawfully	believe him in the	10, 151/ 1
thing that they now	lawfully	do and may do	10, 214/ 13
may be reformed, as	lawfully	as they may do	10, 215/ 33
Which if they might	lawfully	make in such form	10, 187/ 6
people grudge and complain	lawfully	to their superiors, and	10, 215/ 32

a crime, by which	lawless	people have in this	10, 230/ 9
innocents by the same	laws	as be already made	10, 183/ 28
things that touch any	laws	or statutes already made	10, 193/ 24
insoluble argument though the	laws	both civil and canon	10, 37/ 21
according to both the	laws	, to repress and keep	10, 213/ 3
the people be the	laws	of fasting and keeping	10, 217/ 9
be punished by those	laws	but unrighteously and against	10, 220/ 21
effect in the king's	laws	to arrest any man	10, 168/ 33
hold. And therefore, these	laws	being such as they	10, 118/ 29
that if the same	laws	should stand as do	10, 183/ 13
change these old long-approved	laws	: I would, as my	10, 184/ 17
them not of the	laws	at all, as yourselves	10, 191/ 8
to repeal all such	laws	spiritual as be made	10, 189/ 22
doubt concerning the said	laws	, whether they be reasonable	10, 216/ 35
And then whether the	laws	in themselves be good	10, 218/ 7
albeit that of such	laws	some may be reformed	10, 221/ 6
put away the good	laws	that have been made	10, 213/ 20
to do, make what	laws	men will, but if	10, 164/ 12
for use of the	laws	not made by themselves	10, 191/ 13
defaults in the spiritual	laws	which I cannot tell	10, 190/ 23
are called the common	laws	of all Christendom beside	10, 37/ 22
themselves, but be common	laws	of all Christendom. If	10, 191/ 14
all his matters of	laws	of the Church wherein	10, 186/ 20
to maintain" some such "	laws	of the Church," and	10, 195/ 2
with which our temporal	laws	are also conformable and	10, 190/ 27
of abusing the temporal	laws	too. Now consider, good	10, 192/ 7
but make our own	laws	to the contrary. And	10, 190/ 5
be proved in those	laws	concerning the correction for	10, 217/ 21
contrary to the king's	laws	and the custom of	10, 189/ 23
to say, the temporal	laws	), and find defaults at	10, 189/ 33
proceed in the temporal	laws	too. And fain would	10, 192/ 31
arguments made against the	laws	whereby the faith is	10, 13/ 36
the good and wholesome	laws	whereby the faith is	10, 222/ 30
ministers of the spiritual	laws	under a figure of	10, 192/ 2
-- so the former	laws	generally did first refuse	10, 164/ 27
change of these good	laws	that this good man	10, 228/ 5
faults in the temporal	laws	as he hath done	10, 190/ 16
man in the Latin	laws	and summas hath so	10, 194/ 29
thereby. For since the	laws	against which he writeth	10, 216/ 3
done with the spiritual	laws	, when himself here showeth	10, 190/ 17
ex officio and the	laws	made against heretics, I	10, 228/ 14
say, at the spiritual	laws	): that then I should	10, 189/ 34
speak not of the	laws	. For when I say	10, 191/ 32

corps of Christendom, which	laws	this Pacifier in his	10, 9/ 18
the men to the	laws	, to bring in his	10, 192/ 11
cause change those temporal	laws	-- that is to	10, 228/ 30
And surely if the	laws	may be kept and	10, 193/ 35
to have reformed be	laws	already well made, which	10, 15/ 21
that such statutes and	laws	as be made and	10, 189/ 25
but of these spiritual	laws	that were made for	10, 190/ 26
that, by plain Parliament	laws	and orders made for	10, 217/ 30
wit, that by those	laws	which are made for	10, 220/ 32
here, against so good	laws	, so well made, and	10, 229/ 28
it must in the	laws	then make many such	10, 164/ 8
again that unto all	laws	, or all matters that	10, 190/ 24
but that by those	laws	an innocent may sometimes	10, 224/ 19
therefore they have made	laws	that heretics might be	10, 168/ 26
the making of the	laws	which Master More speaketh	10, 216/ 21
the makers of the	laws	must "as much as	10, 147/ 30
he saith that the	laws	, though they must devise	10, 147/ 28
do to have temporal	laws	reformed when need requireth	10, 215/ 34
and make of the	laws	a change. Now that	10, 156/ 21
broken, and namely those	laws	that are of the	10, 22/ 33
they abused the spiritual	laws	in mishandling of heretics	10, 192/ 3
use against them the	laws	and the old order	10, 75/ 11
are "against the king's	laws	and the old customs	10, 195/ 3
labor to change those	laws	, upon none other ground	10, 230/ 2
be divers of those	laws	which this Pacifier in	10, 215/ 4
now for these four	laws	, it might peradventure happen	10, 209/ 26
agree unto; but these	laws	made for punishment of	10, 217/ 10
change of good old	laws	, labor to put heretics	10, 6/ 12
laboring also the good	laws	of this realm and	10, 39/ 9
is peculiar to the	laws	of this realm to	10, 79/ 30
such examples of the	laws	of this realm as	10, 88/ 35
him. And the common	laws	of this realm so	10, 94/ 23
example of the common	laws	of this realm to	10, 120/ 17
he saith that the	laws	of this realm and	10, 186/ 13
he saith, against the	laws	of the realm: except	10, 188/ 7
the temporalty concerning the	laws	of this realm, and	10, 191/ 17
temporalty too, concerning the	laws	of this realm" --	10, 191/ 35
saith, "learned in the	laws	of the realm." Verily	10, 192/ 36
were, then were the	laws	of this realm unlawful	10, 218/ 33
causes almost, all the	laws	of this realm, and	10, 220/ 27
have been, by other	laws	after made, received to	10, 164/ 19
For as the latter	laws	have since received all	10, 164/ 26
such points those spiritual	laws	may be reformed, and	10, 228/ 19

would be partial? What	laws	may there serve, if	10, 163/ 27
counsel the good old	laws	broken, men should shortly	10, 145/ 29
we fall to changing	laws	upon that simple ground	10, 229/ 6
the change of these	laws	so old, so good	10, 230/ 11
long and as many	laws	, and as sore, as	10, 143/ 26
more content in his	laws	and his summas so	10, 194/ 31
God, is in all	laws	, spiritual and temporal both	10, 147/ 2
in executing of the	laws	, even those that are	10, 183/ 4
to take away well-approved	laws	with, but that harm	10, 184/ 11
both in other good	laws	and in the same	10, 120/ 27
to find default at	laws	made by the Church	10, 167/ 2
speak not of the	laws	but of the ministers	10, 192/ 14
the defaults of the	laws	abroad among the people	10, 193/ 37
the most special good	laws	, both of the whole	10, 222/ 3
content that we made	laws	to burn them twice	10, 145/ 17
forty days, the king's	laws	to bring them in	10, 168/ 20
faults in the temporal	laws	and put them in	10, 192/ 13
the unreasonableness of the	laws	, and proveth them unreasonable	10, 218/ 5
readers, that by the	laws	before made, there was	10, 164/ 15
good old and long-approved	laws	, both of this realm	10, 9/ 17
keep still those good	laws	that both this realm	10, 213/ 9
in any part any	laws	made already to the	10, 32/ 4
as write upon the	laws	, and also, to him	10, 114/ 13
with change of good	laws	were likely to maintain	10, 200/ 11
he saith, of the	laws	, whereas of truth I	10, 191/ 7
occasion to have the	laws	in derision under which	10, 194/ 2
put away such good	laws	; and how unreasonable it	10, 39/ 27
his words: And the	laws	affirmed by usage and	10, 217/ 8
to the common-received spiritual	laws	, have been usually long	10, 217/ 27
put away those good	laws	, the change whereof (such	10, 224/ 10
that, by these good	laws	well kept which this	10, 146/ 2
buildeth against all those	laws	all his whole matter	10, 220/ 31
begun with the spiritual	laws	, so he will after	10, 192/ 30
learned in the temporal	laws	, the less will I	10, 193/ 4
in deed), though the	laws	of the world, for	10, 69/ 15
appeareth plainly that these	laws	which he would have	10, 221/ 9
were never more new	laws	made therefor, yet shall	10, 183/ 7
readers, that were no	lawyers	, would in the reading	10, 38/ 3
of the judges to	lay	untroth upon a jury	10, 133/ 10
of the judges to	lay	untroth to a jury	10, 134/ 27
mad, I trow, to	lay	me for a difference	10, 144/ 6
no law stand. We	lay	against it also that	10, 224/ 22
were double folly to	lay	that for any cause	10, 196/ 7

could, among them all,	lay	no proof at all	10, 179/ 22
-- else could I	lay	a little better cause	10, 117/ 25
lacked none hands to	lay	on the book with	10, 115/ 14
an ordinary; and would	lay	for his cause a	10, 137/ 22
this), and then would	lay	for the cause that	10, 141/ 35
to dissuade it, and	lay	no little causes why	10, 56/ 12
in the meanwhile, I	lay	against him for that	10, 78/ 21
places of mine Apology	lay	the fault from the	10, 9/ 26
provision for all thing	lay	upon mine hand. I	10, 22/ 23
if any man will	lay	anything against him that	10, 122/ 8
here plain that I	lay	blame in him, for	10, 192/ 1
conclusion, if no man	lay	nought to his charge	10, 123/ 10
Against this reason we	lay	him that if this	10, 224/ 21
I letted not to	lay	some example in mine	10, 129/ 5
with the same figure	lay	like faults in the	10, 191/ 17
by the same figure	lay	like faults in the	10, 191/ 34
of mine objections peradventure	lay	but either lack of	10, 40/ 3
common law that I	lay	is not like the	10, 120/ 37
and then let him	lay	it to me. And	10, 23/ 25
set upon clerics by	lay	power." I never heard	10, 209/ 15
Where shall I then	lay	that heap," quoth his	10, 100/ 21
do solicit and labor	lay	people to the contrary	10, 49/ 37
a great untroth I	lay	here to the juries	10, 135/ 14
alone, I say we	lay	against him the common	10, 224/ 13
reason against it. We	lay	against him the consent	10, 224/ 14
his own reason. We	lay	against him the general	10, 224/ 16
such reformations! Now, to	lay	to me therefore as	10, 15/ 33
do not intend to	lay	that variance to him	10, 61/ 17
this game, and there	lay	twenty pounds upon it	10, 62/ 12
Latin. But whether he	lay	cause sufficient wherefore himself	10, 19/ 32
send for him to	lay	those heretical words to	10, 73/ 10
the causes that he	layeth	of dissimilitude and unlikeness	10, 154/ 19
Saint Chrysostom which he	layeth	for his book were	10, 21/ 9
or do. This he	layeth	, I say, for so	10, 205/ 19
the more acceptable, he	layeth	sometimes default in my	10, 169/ 14
and confirmed, yet he	layeth	some lack in them	10, 215/ 8
the reason that he	layeth	for it now --	10, 36/ 27
this chapter Master More	layeth	divers other objections to	10, 213/ 30
the causes that he	layeth	as causes of division	10, 16/ 35
that -- since he	layeth	for causes of this	10, 212/ 1
the harm that he	layeth	in that point, if	10, 108/ 13
this realm. And he	layeth	his own reason against	10, 224/ 14
And against this he	layeth	his own reason. We	10, 224/ 15

And against this he	layeth	his own reason. And	10, 224/ 17
grown by them, and	layeth	forth a sort of	10, 192/ 23
say the truth, he	layeth	a cause sufficient wherefore	10, 19/ 31
which this good man	layeth	between the suit ex	10, 138/ 17
man's harms that he	layeth	here against the law	10, 108/ 20
irrefragable reason that he	layeth	against all this? Surely	10, 224/ 18
this good man therefore	layeth	these texts to touch	10, 54/ 13
though all that he	layeth	were as true as	10, 198/ 36
chief cause that he	layeth	is laid very untruly	10, 17/ 3
of such pretending. He	layeth	(you wot well) their	10, 205/ 15
verily -- with his	laying	here, even in the	10, 210/ 6
the party afresh, without	laying	that indictment unto his	10, 186/ 4
and therefore if any	layman	report any evil of	10, 175/ 29
them that if a	layman	report any evil of	10, 176/ 10
heard yet any honest	layman	that would for very	10, 51/ 25
saith he never heard	layman	say to him the	10, 47/ 1
the person of a	layman	. These things himself saith	10, 206/ 14
diligent to cause the	layman	to cease off that	10, 175/ 31
scant believe that any	layman	would so tell him	10, 44/ 4
only rather put the	layman	to silence than anything	10, 176/ 12
and that yet, some	laymen	say, they call it	10, 42/ 17
he hath heard some	laymen	say the contrary. For	10, 46/ 36
truth is that many	laymen	say that for the	10, 42/ 18
the devotion that good	laymen	bear to God and	10, 44/ 10
him to hear some	laymen	speak; but he saith	10, 47/ 12
the priest because the	laymen	speaketh of it. Which	10, 176/ 14
in such reformations, because	laymen	speak so much against	10, 175/ 34
the grief of many	laymen	, " I would "not have	10, 195/ 26
spiritual and temporal": whether	laymen	so say or not	10, 44/ 26
dignities accept, as some	laymen	say. A poor tale	10, 43/ 2
he meant that some	laymen	reading the priests' faults	10, 20/ 4
is keeping of honest	laymen	in their service, and	10, 53/ 22
the masters nor no	laymen	neither, but some good	10, 35/ 1
and say that some	laymen	say that some of	10, 212/ 6
and that "yet some	laymen	say" that spiritual men	10, 41/ 34
that that law forbiddeth	laymen	to meddle with such	10, 194/ 24
now, good readers, that	lead	this good man into	10, 212/ 30
but if his logic	lead	him to think that	10, 97/ 15
were a conjecture to	lead	us somewhat to believe	10, 91/ 15
sundry other things that	lead	me so to think	10, 227/ 4
as their own affection	leadeth	them -- this is	10, 198/ 33
upon reasons and likelihoods	leading	his conscience, to have	10, 161/ 20
I in the 89th	leaf	of mine Apology "confess	10, 14/ 10

put in the 94th	leaf	of mine Apology, of	10, 19/ 10
More, in the 217th	leaf	of his Apology, speaking	10, 61/ 7
you, in the 99th	leaf	of mine Apology; and	10, 191/ 10
warning in the 116th	leaf	of mine Apology, in	10, 211/ 31
of. For in the	leaf	90 these are his	10, 225/ 12
beginneth in the 42nd	leaf	. In the beginning thereof	10, 67/ 11
therefore in the 80th	leaf	, in the beginning of	10, 214/ 21
sermon, in the 35th	leaf	of his book, where	10, 54/ 1
beginneth in the 48th	leaf	of his book, and	10, 86/ 4
side of the 18th	leaf	, that he cannot tell	10, 35/ 22
side of his 44th	leaf	) that I do not	10, 83/ 9
which beginneth in the	leaf	174. The Eleventh Chapter	10, 56/ 29
with writing in what	leaf	he should find the	10, 6/ 33
the 28th and 29th	leaf	, he subtly findeth a	10, 47/ 31
beginneth in the 54th	leaf	, wherein he first reciteth	10, 146/ 6
beginneth in the 30th	leaf	. And his former words	10, 49/ 13
beginning in the fifth	leaf	, he bringeth forth the	10, 14/ 9
side of the same	leaf	, in the fourteenth line	10, 207/ 2
have numbered him the	leaf	. And yet have I	10, 7/ 9
beginneth in the 36th	leaf	, wherein first he showeth	10, 56/ 32
end of the 26th	leaf	, lo, thus he handleth	10, 57/ 24
whereas in the same	leaf	and side, he maketh	10, 83/ 16
And afterward, in the	leaf	91, again he provoketh	10, 221/ 27
side of the 26th	leaf	, he dribbleth in a	10, 42/ 9
good readers, the 159th	leaf	, these were in this	10, 193/ 15
beginneth in the 38th	leaf	, which because it is	10, 61/ 2
space of one paper	leaf	. But now let us	10, 129/ 24
beginning in the 76th	leaf	, hath so little effect	10, 199/ 17
mine Apology (the 169th	leaf	), this good man answereth	10, 210/ 11
the 14th and 15th	leaf	he asketh me, with	10, 30/ 8
-- his in the	leaf	123; and mine against	10, 31/ 8
and in the same	leaf	and the next following	10, 201/ 3
forthwith in the next	leaf	well and plainly deny	10, 97/ 12
show in the 100th	leaf	of my said book	10, 8/ 23
beginning in the 84th	leaf	), because I said in	10, 221/ 15
side of his 32nd	leaf	, this man saith thus	10, 50/ 8
front of the first	leaf	, is named Salem and	10, 10/ 18
afterward, in the 106th	leaf	of the same book	10, 14/ 13
beginning in the 260th	leaf	, and there shall you	10, 27/ 6
beginneth in the 16th	leaf	, wherein he showed that	10, 30/ 32
dialogue. In the third	leaf	, when Salem showeth himself	10, 11/ 10
beginning in the eighth	leaf	, he first showeth a	10, 19/ 9
whereof in the 86th	leaf	he speaketh so well	10, 222/ 35

beginning in the 175th	leaf	, I make so great	10, 223/ 13
speaketh of in the	leaf	91, of that that	10, 223/ 9
beginneth in the 39th	leaf	; and by the rehearsing	10, 63/ 28
chapter, the very next	leaf	after, against the sufficiency	10, 96/ 34
words nought. In the	leaf	also 81 these are	10, 208/ 11
saith in the 37th	leaf	that he thinketh I	10, 58/ 28
side of his 25th	leaf	, and pretendeth to answer	10, 41/ 8
beginneth in the 33rd	leaf	, wherein he toucheth certain	10, 53/ 17
and beginning at the	leaf	270, read unto the	10, 228/ 9
beginneth in the 19th	leaf	, and therein, upon a	10, 36/ 11
second side of the	leaf	) he telleth us the	10, 20/ 12
fortieth chapter, the 218th	leaf	; and his words too	10, 88/ 24
by the very same	leaf	wherein I wrote those	10, 102/ 4
270, read unto the	leaf	287, wherein you shall	10, 228/ 9
contained should be much	leaned	unto for credence and	10, 40/ 9
be somewhat likely to	leap	up a little more	10, 3/ 24
And I have not	leaped	to and fro, now	10, 223/ 26
seemeth not that with	leaping	out of order, he	10, 13/ 27
true. Let him now	learn	it, therefore, and then	10, 33/ 26
bid not the hearers	learn	them. For, as Saint	10, 71/ 8
and policy that I	learn	of his example here	10, 29/ 34
he thinketh necessary to	learn	it: either he meaneth	10, 77/ 29
in a clear conscience,	learn	it whoso may. Lo	10, 61/ 35
then let us not	learn	the thing of him	10, 116/ 25
than with peril to	learn	them. To other men	10, 81/ 32
we shall the sooner	learn	this lesson: to do	10, 61/ 30
damnable heresies that they	learned	of them, and lie	10, 48/ 24
inquirers, or such other	learned	men as be called	10, 109/ 23
I am, he saith, "	learned	in the laws of	10, 192/ 36
at adventure, that he	learned	at grammar school. Now	10, 133/ 32
And if I be	learned	in the temporal laws	10, 193/ 4
I see well, never	learned	the rule that almost	10, 33/ 24
better that I were	learned	in them, the less	10, 193/ 5
what wit and what	learning	the man hath. These	10, 33/ 5
the wit and the	learning	that is in the	10, 56/ 1
but either lack of	learning	in him or lack	10, 40/ 4
his approved wisdom and	learning	, well known otherwise, might	10, 40/ 23
for any wit or	learning	that I perceive in	10, 77/ 33
much more lack of	learning	, too, than were requisite	10, 40/ 18
man with such false	leasings	went about to defame	10, 68/ 15
as he saith, the	least	is a dangerous thing	10, 189/ 1
standeth them, at the	least	, four or five hours	10, 12/ 8
hath he brought forth	least	in this his eighteenth	10, 194/ 15

better, or at the	least	as good, is a	10, 87/ 14
he should at the	least	have laid some reason	10, 114/ 28
the thing at the	least	no less than a	10, 226/ 25
fifth part at the	least	. For this that he	10, 220/ 4
should have of "the	least	censures of the Church	10, 64/ 33
to fall into the	least	censure of the Church	10, 186/ 17
to fall into the	least	censure of the Church	10, 188/ 22
two witnesses at the	least	. But if two will	10, 178/ 25
with this good man's	leave	, say yet a little	10, 135/ 16
are already, but to	leave	them still; and then	10, 173/ 2
than advise them to	leave	such lying? And that	10, 180/ 12
law that giveth him	leave	to abjure at the	10, 70/ 12
the spiritual judges, and	leave	them none at all	10, 177/ 19
yet will I not	leave	it so bare, but	10, 151/ 25
yet will I not	leave	it so, but still	10, 9/ 36
by this good man's	leave	at this day as	10, 117/ 12
at last, and not	leave	it so. For then	10, 165/ 4
all. Now, if he	leave	his "may haply" and	10, 166/ 6
limit and give him	leave	. Since His Highness is	10, 32/ 15
though I would myself	leave	it for his pleasure	10, 25/ 21
toward the deadly, rather	leave	the people in doubt	10, 80/ 35
that therefore till they	leave	that condition, it were	10, 170/ 25
their duty therein, but	leave	some part of their	10, 44/ 14
will, as I say,	leave	some things of his	10, 194/ 6
misrehearse my matter and	leave	my words out. Yea	10, 6/ 26
will in this matter	leave	you not out one	10, 86/ 20
indeed, let us now	leave	off the preface and	10, 8/ 2
Apology -- that I	leave	yourselves, good readers, to	10, 20/ 1
good man giveth them	leave	to go tell the	10, 73/ 23
wherein I had liefer	leave	him in the liking	10, 48/ 36
his usual craft: to	leave	out, for the more	10, 169/ 30
of this realm to	leave	it with them in	10, 79/ 31
and therefore I will	leave	it to them that	10, 181/ 21
and that therein I "	leave	them as though all	10, 18/ 19
trust the best, and	leave	the truth to God	10, 230/ 31
doth with the other,	leave	it unanswered too. But	10, 181/ 8
of slander and obloquy,	leave	their duties undone and	10, 6/ 11
Jerome saith) better to	leave	some things unknown than	10, 81/ 32
other things first and	leave	their debts unpaid and	10, 51/ 23
yet will they rather	leave	them all unsaid than	10, 7/ 15
he list, make and	leave	that never will then	10, 101/ 25
chapter, and about to	leave	off -- word was	10, 77/ 14
-- in those two	leaves	80 and 81 he	10, 214/ 33

therein, upon a six	leaves	, he argueth against a	10, 36/ 12
loath to turn the	leaves	and look back --	10, 62/ 19
He hath there two	leaves	, in the end of	10, 192/ 27
it entitled upon the	leaves	. And yet in the	10, 10/ 34
a hundred and six	leaves	(for so many be	10, 10/ 19
in three or four	leaves	, with only pointing the	10, 6/ 32
untruth, another piece he	leaveth	half unanswered, and to	10, 127/ 9
Those two things he	leaveth	out, because he would	10, 31/ 1
see that his sentence	leaveth	not where he saith	10, 176/ 5
or else of wiliness,	leaveth	out in his illation	10, 62/ 32
wrong. For here he	leaveth	out, as I told	10, 57/ 31
was none other), he	leaveth	out properly in one	10, 57/ 22
the accusers from fear,	leaveth	them so in dread	10, 99/ 5
in the one and	leaveth	the other out. And	10, 191/ 20
week's work." Here he	leaveth	out again the place	10, 171/ 34
showeth he nothing, but	leaveth	folk occasion to think	10, 221/ 24
his words again, he	leaveth	out these words of	10, 214/ 22
the party or the	leaving	of the arrest." Now	10, 181/ 14
the party or the	leaving	of the arrest: we	10, 182/ 12
and that by the	leaving	there should none harm	10, 119/ 13
amended his matter, with	leaving	in of one lie	10, 200/ 26
For if by the	leaving	of the suit of	10, 120/ 7
to it. And therefore,	leaving	his other trifles alone	10, 222/ 8
from them, and a	leaving	of them unmaintained, and	10, 43/ 31
to go upon pilgrimages,"	leaving	their debts unpaid, and	10, 49/ 28
more harm in the	leaving	. But by what way	10, 105/ 11
upon a passion of	lechery	suddenly fall together in	10, 69/ 6
they know or be	led	to believe their verdict	10, 149/ 15
of jail delivery, every	leet	through the realm, the	10, 139/ 26
227, that in every	leet	they do so; whether	10, 185/ 3
and "all stewards in	leets	," and all inquests too	10, 184/ 35
withal. For whether in	leets	they may or may	10, 184/ 36
harm, that had clearly	left	his heresy and were	10, 227/ 33
-- then had he	left	in his book one	10, 199/ 34
of office might be	left	, and that by the	10, 119/ 13
till the spirituality have	left	their cruel desire of	10, 181/ 32
good readers, that he	left	out and dissembled that	10, 173/ 23
the suit ex officio	left	off -- he then	10, 143/ 12
how much he hath	left	unanswered, and how much	10, 224/ 3
that made the law	left	the thing in the	10, 116/ 1
the author had himself	left	them out in his	10, 199/ 32
heretics ex officio were	left	, and changed into another	10, 102/ 7
seen what places he	left	untouched. Which is, in	10, 223/ 30

country hath there anywhere	left	and forsaken it except	10, 145/ 5
seldom grief that is	left	. For I never saw	10, 110/ 11
if he had there	left	and gone no further	10, 54/ 3
hath in some places	left	out some of his	10, 6/ 28
the printer of likelihood	left	them out of oversight	10, 199/ 30
thing to the trial,	left	his "therefore" out. But	10, 58/ 22
his answer he hath	left	it quite out. And	10, 139/ 3
the other side, not	left	any one piece unproved	10, 223/ 32
there be no man	left	that will so much	10, 182/ 18
where he saith it	left	as to that purpose	10, 176/ 6
for his advantage he	left	out in that place	10, 208/ 7
places only as have	left	and forsaken the faith	10, 145/ 6
the thing should be	left	undone; and then should	10, 139/ 34
point might I have	left	, and needed to go	10, 131/ 16
or else must have	left	his tale untold. For	10, 177/ 6
that if it were	left	, "the streets were likely	10, 89/ 7
that till they have	left	them, it were well	10, 171/ 4
he had, over that,	left	out the whole clause	10, 199/ 33
less, if he had	left	out the whole clause	10, 200/ 27
that he should have	left	his own words out	10, 18/ 25
he saith that I	left	out three words in	10, 200/ 24
that they have not	left	that mind yet, and	10, 182/ 19
boot serve for either	leg	, like a shipman's hose	10, 115/ 21
on the one man's	legs	than the faggot on	10, 121/ 23
on the one man's	legs	than the faggot on	10, 122/ 18
that lacketh both his	legs	: so can no man	10, 7/ 32
them answer, but at	leisure	convenient shall answer them	10, 225/ 4
will peradventure at a	leisure	hereafter, upon better advisement	10, 29/ 33
though they shall by	leisure	perceive the contrary with	10, 17/ 13
I have now no	leisure	to look for --	10, 226/ 8
see whether with this	leisure	after, his matter again	10, 158/ 18
there gone out at	length	to such an ungracious	10, 96/ 28
his words rehearsed at	length	, thus I begin mine	10, 172/ 8
grow, all might at	length	through God's displeasure very	10, 125/ 24
it was reasoned at	length	, and set forth very	10, 5/ 14
his goodness, turn at	length	the chief harm upon	10, 145/ 36
tedious to rehearse at	length	. And therefore I shall	10, 213/ 32
-- it would at	length	come to pass, the	10, 104/ 15
readers, save for the	length	, let him perceive his	10, 83/ 11
and answered there at	length	, in the same chapter	10, 65/ 29
appear so good at	length	as they seem to	10, 221/ 18
more part; and at	length	, peradventure, if they went	10, 140/ 33
out in order at	length	-- yet will they	10, 7/ 15

will also do the	less	to the amendment of	10, 176/ 14
answereth a great deal	less	than half, and some	10, 129/ 18
the hounds yet much	less	like, too." And thereupon	10, 142/ 28
thereby, there is much	less	cause for any good	10, 13/ 13
greater offender and a	less	offender should be punished	10, 220/ 25
book one lie the	less	, and his book the	10, 199/ 34
greater offender and a	less	offender be both punished	10, 218/ 30
ween, every wise man	less	grant him. But now	10, 92/ 25
sin, make them the	less	afeard to do it	10, 80/ 37
the temporal laws, the	less	will I follow his	10, 193/ 4
hereafter happen. And much	less	would I grant to	10, 97/ 37
little wit therein, and	less	good would grow thereof	10, 156/ 20
of one lie the	less	, if he had left	10, 200/ 27
nor would them no	less	than they have, and	10, 36/ 2
great offender and a	less	offender should have one	10, 218/ 17
greater offender and a	less	offender should have one	10, 218/ 25
then is it yet	less	likely that he will	10, 100/ 9
the truth, he the	less	needed. For he giveth	10, 147/ 21
some very few, no	less	than though he wrote	10, 171/ 18
will was never the	less	. And thus his nineteenth	10, 199/ 14
more and some be	less	. And because I did	10, 68/ 25
never live in the	less	fear till I see	10, 95/ 20
is his trouble the	less	for that? If he	10, 123/ 5
escheweth and fleeth the	less	slander, though it were	10, 26/ 22
is the order somewhat	less	sharp than it should	10, 218/ 32
lucre, or any much	less	either, the judge both	10, 106/ 25
more negligent, and by	less	fearing the less danger	10, 80/ 3
oath swearing the contrary,	less	likely to lie and	10, 166/ 19
now would I much	less	use that manner in	10, 15/ 18
heretics live in the	less	fear, with many malicious	10, 213/ 15
may be somewhat the	less	discontent with me for	10, 25/ 25
far that it were	less	loss to me to	10, 100/ 16
but somewhat, peradventure, the	less	, lest it might have	10, 13/ 10
that, we give them	less	fear and more liberty	10, 70/ 18
his odious saying much	less	, and nothing more. And	10, 203/ 8
juries may now no	less	do again of courtesy	10, 137/ 15
that, that where the	less	offender beareth one faggot	10, 219/ 7
him; and that, no	less	fear than only fear	10, 92/ 23
summas so much the	less	to dispute or meddle	10, 194/ 31
love the light no	less	than this Pacifier would	10, 7/ 26
peril therein than the	less	. The judges' part is	10, 81/ 13
credence is ten times	less	, in all reason, than	10, 101/ 16
occasion to do the	less	in such reformations, because	10, 175/ 34

therefore his writing the	less	to be regarded while	10, 40/ 20
speak." "He will much	less	become accuser," say we	10, 101/ 1
that would upon much	less	evidence have shortly presented	10, 140/ 19
by less fearing the	less	danger, may soon step	10, 80/ 3
themselves well from the	less	. But surely such tales	10, 81/ 21
I that he had	less	meddled therewith than to	10, 82/ 25
fear; nor for no	less	fear, neither, than only	10, 92/ 18
first point also no	less	folly than that, wherein	10, 28/ 2
for once-warning to every	less	crime than that --	10, 70/ 16
done they should have	less	authority, and that it	10, 170/ 26
he meaneth by the	less	offender and the more	10, 219/ 17
speaketh generally of the	less	offender and the more	10, 219/ 21
made the sin the	less	, yet was the thing	10, 226/ 25
done that they had	less	authority; and then, after	10, 171/ 5
more pain than the	less	hath deserved, there is	10, 218/ 31
more pain than the	less	deserveth. And therefore if	10, 219/ 5
his first book, for	less	things than these are	10, 48/ 32
for with a little	less	fear than they had	10, 81/ 28
in fear somewhat the	less	. But, now, this man	10, 95/ 2
enough though they were	less	plain than thus. And	10, 166/ 34
at the least no	less	than a very great	10, 226/ 25
learned in them, the	less	would I ween it	10, 193/ 6
to it. But the	less	that the weight of	10, 223/ 16
it will not be	less	than one whole week's	10, 173/ 7
it should be the	less	marked, and would end	10, 125/ 11
the justices a good	lesson	at his departing: if	10, 123/ 35
the other a good	lesson	at his departing too	10, 123/ 36
the sooner learn this	lesson	: to do in all	10, 61/ 30
giveth me another good	lesson	, wherewith he would I	10, 50/ 20
cause, against so many	lets	to the contrary, therein	10, 196/ 32
speak here of two	lets	. One, that men will	10, 102/ 25
of which for "other	lets	" he "never read" none	10, 8/ 11
mine Apology "mistake the	letter	" of his "said treatise	10, 30/ 33
saith plainly against the	letter	of the said treatise	10, 57/ 27
I mistake not the	letter	of his treatise at	10, 31/ 18
to prove the said	letter	unreasonable, which were very	10, 213/ 31
I mistake not the	letter	of his words. For	10, 31/ 13
enough, and that the	letter	of his words were	10, 206/ 24
appeareth upon their own	letters	, enough to be showed	10, 28/ 18
-- that tale he	letteth	go by, as though	10, 113/ 18
nothing at all, but	letteth	it go by his	10, 129/ 13
much as mum, but	letteth	it slip even by	10, 140/ 13
then, and therefore he	letteth	that here pass by	10, 147/ 24

in heresy, and yet	letteth	them not to do	10, 99/ 26
and the other he	letteth	slip. And yet in	10, 172/ 2
displease God, and without	letting	heresies grow and go	10, 180/ 19
of obits and chantries	letting	the due examination requisite	10, 52/ 17
man else. But now	letting	pass all the special	10, 225/ 11
good readers, save for	letting	of the word of	10, 46/ 21
is not this a	lewd	colored slander and (without	10, 170/ 31
and therein write every	lewd	word that any lewd	10, 180/ 16
lewd word that any	lewd	folk or any false	10, 180/ 17
do evil than let	lewd	folk speak evil. And	10, 180/ 20
them specially to the	lewd	communication of heresies, which	10, 71/ 13
beware of all such	lewd	language; and not, under	10, 69/ 31
beginning whereof groweth of	lewd	lightness and of evil	10, 68/ 23
suspicion that with his	lewd	manner of preaching he	10, 116/ 6
a man speak very	lewd	and right traitorous words	10, 69/ 24
soever he mean, a	lewd	, slanderous word were as	10, 28/ 29
perceiving that they so	lewdly	lied -- I would	10, 179/ 34
there pass by much	lewdness	and much mischief too	10, 68/ 22
communication of other fleshly	lewdness	-- yet the blessed	10, 71/ 12
Ut inquisitionis negotium and	li	.vi., "whereby it appeareth	10, 184/ 27
grace indifferent, righteous, meek,	liberal	, and loving to God	10, 178/ 2
God -- as chastity,	liberality	, patience, soberness, temperance, cunning	10, 174/ 25
of God, as chastity,	liberality	, patience, soberness, temperance, cunning	10, 175/ 25
taxes upon themselves, as	liberally	and as largely as	10, 209/ 20
acceptance he shall more	liberally	and without offense of	10, 163/ 3
the name of the	liberties	of the Church, whereby	10, 206/ 12
which they call the	liberties	of the Church, they	10, 206/ 17
had been clear at	liberty	, upon reasons and likelihoods	10, 161/ 19
and talk heresies at	liberty	-- yet but if	10, 79/ 8
receive him, and his	liberty	therein restrained, but by	10, 161/ 24
that they should have	liberty	to accept, if they	10, 161/ 2
both by the "evangelical	liberty	" that they pretended, as	10, 25/ 8
less fear and more	liberty	in bold talking and	10, 70/ 18
would give the like	liberty	for once-warning to every	10, 70/ 16
if he gave any	license	of mortising into the	10, 32/ 13
that secret without their	license	. And surely this is	10, 109/ 29
law before that paragraph "	Licet	" was made. And therein	10, 159/ 2
the chapter "Accusatus," par. "	Licet	, " whereby it is ordained	10, 146/ 9
that before that par. "	Licet	" was made, the judge	10, 159/ 4
is to say, "To	lie	is when a man	10, 226/ 2
not to tell a	lie	pertaineth to a good	10, 226/ 18
up such a slanderous	lie	upon me, and write	10, 26/ 27
in his book one	lie	the less, and his	10, 199/ 34

good reason that they	lie	longer indeed. And so	10, 124/ 16
his words as they	lie	in mine Apology, folio	10, 199/ 21
credence with that open	lie	, that might be so	10, 28/ 1
he make not this	lie	wittingly himself, but, hearing	10, 108/ 11
he spinneth that fine	lie	without flax, fetching it	10, 27/ 31
upon a plain, open	lie	: I will for this	10, 109/ 14
and with a solemn	lie	. For lo, good readers	10, 26/ 4
allow. And then to	lie	still till he find	10, 121/ 19
his will have that	lie	lost. For he saith	10, 180/ 5
whole words as they	lie	there together, I shall	10, 175/ 21
leaving in of one	lie	the less, if he	10, 200/ 27
learned of them, and	lie	therefore buried in hell	10, 48/ 25
him that telleth a	lie	weening that it were	10, 226/ 17
discretion let him yet	lie	still and let the	10, 128/ 11
rehearseth not how they	lie	many times longer in	10, 122/ 19
the better, let him	lie	still for me. This	10, 128/ 26
of putting to answer	lie	still in prison the	10, 123/ 9
man saith that they	lie	longer in prison for	10, 124/ 7
fama, a man may	lie	long in prison and	10, 128/ 29
longer indeed. And so	lie	there, as reason is	10, 124/ 16
before the witnesses to	lie	and say that he	10, 73/ 25
faggot, besides that they	lie	longer on the one	10, 121/ 22
faggot, besides that they	lie	longer on the one	10, 122/ 17
contrary, less likely to	lie	and play the wily	10, 166/ 19
not to tell a	lie	unawares is the part	10, 226/ 18
yet, and make a	lie	again of them then	10, 182/ 20
were likely enough to	lie	. Now, since this presumption	10, 151/ 32
for that? If he	lie	in prison till the	10, 123/ 6
how he proveth that	lie	to be true. Thereto	10, 78/ 3
that they so lewdly	lied	-- I would be	10, 179/ 34
then had I as	lief	the judge might do	10, 131/ 31
law. I had as	lief	, for anything that I	10, 139/ 15
to some folk as	lief	almost as the life	10, 99/ 20
fantasies, wherein I had	liefer	leave him in the	10, 48/ 36
that they had well	liefer	abide the pain to	10, 122/ 22
but that they had	liefer	not meddle with any	10, 125/ 19
while after." "Nay, my	liege	lord," quoth the poor	10, 95/ 18
I should "make two	lies	for one"; and yet	10, 189/ 35
to believe so many	lies	so soon, and with	10, 226/ 21
you of me three	lies	in one chapter. The	10, 19/ 7
to believe such evil	lies	, and what damage it	10, 39/ 27
lest he make two	lies	for one. Is not	10, 192/ 16
s to make the	lies	seem somewhat likely. Such	10, 46/ 31

shall he make two	lies	for one. Lo, good	10, 191/ 22
he should make double	lies	. This showeth that he	10, 190/ 18
the people with like	lies	of abusing the temporal	10, 192/ 7
say," and very plain	lies	indeed. Is this the	10, 212/ 22
say"s' false, imagined	lies	-- and though his	10, 171/ 13
as have made such	lies	, I have told it	10, 18/ 12
have ever told him	lies	, and never told him	10, 227/ 9
his estimation the power	lieth	to weigh and consider	10, 154/ 25
wiped away, and his	lieth	still in his neck	10, 27/ 34
his county; and himself	lieth	sometimes still in prison	10, 121/ 14
For even thereas it	lieth	, lo, dig me a	10, 100/ 19
making nor the repealing	lieth	in neither nother of	10, 188/ 15
much as in him	lieth	) the clergy of England	10, 191/ 12
than it is repealed	lieth	not in our hands	10, 188/ 30
save that the one	lieth	at his own finding	10, 123/ 31
between him that wittingly	lieth	and him that telleth	10, 226/ 16
of all his answer	lieth	always in this --	10, 120/ 35
crime saveth once his	life	, giveth him a warning	10, 70/ 13
knew in all my	life	any man above the	10, 34/ 5
would adventure his own	life	. But yet because it	10, 94/ 31
never was in his	life	before neither forsworn nor	10, 166/ 21
fear himself of his	life	or bodily harm, and	10, 98/ 14
for fear of his	life	avow it, I have	10, 89/ 17
for fear of his	life	avow it, I have	10, 92/ 7
peril of his own	life	. And yet is there	10, 94/ 21
lief almost as the	life	. And their living they	10, 99/ 20
never heard in his	life	that some man hath	10, 94/ 7
pity, in preserving the	life	of any man, whensoever	10, 118/ 13
hath heard in his	life	any two men, in	10, 11/ 20
for witnesses in my	life	. For why should I	10, 149/ 12
to save the man's	life	of pity stretcheth out	10, 118/ 26
yet in all my	life	), because only that an	10, 118/ 33
loss of his own	life	bound to the contrary	10, 94/ 25
be true that his	life	may go therefore, and	10, 107/ 19
any fear of their	life	, for which this good	10, 99/ 16
have been all his	life	, knoweth well to be	10, 102/ 38
to take them for	light	, and little and little	10, 82/ 1
man's new declaration, the	light	of grace appear by	10, 208/ 3
a man for every	light	suspicion or complaint of	10, 168/ 16
guiders and givers of	light	by their doctrine and	10, 20/ 16
arrest folk for every	light	suspicion, or every complaint	10, 181/ 33
ex officio, or upon	light	complaints by favor of	10, 183/ 20
but not upon every	light	complaint that full lightly	10, 169/ 2

report again any evil	light	reports that he hath	10, 84/ 16
truth may come to	light	therein, though he resist	10, 211/ 24
And therefore if the	light	that is in the	10, 21/ 18
their officers will give	light	credence upon informations made	10, 76/ 7
heretic. And to every	light	word a man may	10, 84/ 1
office (which upon a	light	reason this man calleth	10, 144/ 21
shortly believeth is over	light	: this good man to	10, 226/ 20
of the matter for	light	or heavy must follow	10, 182/ 11
should bear the like	light	faults of other men	10, 61/ 4
rather to bear such	light	defaults of others the	10, 61/ 20
bring the matter into	light	open and plain at	10, 86/ 19
that "then a new	light	of grace should shortly	10, 65/ 11
cruel they should judge	light	heavy and small great	10, 182/ 15
provideth well against all	light	receiving of such confession	10, 156/ 4
a heretic, by such	light	tales. And surely this	10, 84/ 3
that I love the	light	no less than this	10, 7/ 26
from these words, "the	light	of grace that is	10, 200/ 30
into these words, "the	light	of grace that is	10, 200/ 31
any man by a	light	oversight. But the cause	10, 61/ 18
weigh the witnesses at	light	and acquit the prisoner	10, 154/ 23
weighed and esteemed so	light	but that the jury	10, 154/ 30
the better brought to	light	what lack this good	10, 131/ 22
man had given as	light	a credence to such	10, 84/ 10
of the matter for	light	or heavy," to "follow	10, 181/ 13
of one felony, to	light	there cometh twain. But	10, 107/ 4
whole temporalty, upon such	light	reports made unto him	10, 84/ 20
temporalty; and if their	light	be darkness, where shall	10, 20/ 17
unto him by some	light	, simple persons, whereas by	10, 84/ 21
that "which is a	light	suspicion and which is	10, 181/ 10
since which is a	light	suspicion and which is	10, 182/ 6
and which is a	light	complaint and which is	10, 182/ 7
which are these: The	light	of grace will not	10, 202/ 27
that he saith the	light	of grace will not	10, 205/ 20
resistance: so long the	light	of grace will not	10, 207/ 23
other but that the	light	of grace will not	10, 207/ 27
so is verily the	light	in like wise mine	10, 7/ 28
And you be the	light	of the world. And	10, 21/ 17
temporalty then fetch their	light	? Truly I wot not	10, 20/ 18
angels but sinners, that	lightly	may fall and be	10, 175/ 4
well wary how he	lightly	report again any evil	10, 84/ 15
would not be so	lightly	passed over as Master	10, 186/ 16
would not be so	lightly	passed over as Master	10, 188/ 20
Howbeit, he may also	lightly	offend therein, if he	10, 175/ 10

accursed; and so may	lightly	fall thereby into a	10, 187/ 24
behalf, nor report it	lightly	that any man is	10, 84/ 2
he said therein, be	lightly	worse or more false	10, 67/ 34
-- he cannot, therefore,	lightly	know any one heretic	10, 83/ 29
in print, that may	lightly	touch not only many	10, 26/ 10
considering that it "may	lightly	touch not only any	10, 28/ 6
be (for worse could	lightly	no man say), would	10, 66/ 9
wit, whereby he can	lightly	turn a sentence after	10, 208/ 18
up a little more	lightly	. The Preface Sir Thomas	10, 3/ 25
-- then may they	lightly	lose the Spirit of	10, 216/ 20
not of likelihood so	lightly	have made such evil	10, 84/ 17
light complaint that full	lightly	may be untrue. And	10, 169/ 2
of speaking heresies of	lightness	, or of a passion	10, 68/ 19
may speak heresy of	lightness	, and of a passion	10, 69/ 22
a man of a	lightness	, or of a passion	10, 79/ 7
than a very great	lightness	; yea, and also a	10, 226/ 26
whereof groweth of lewd	lightness	and of evil passions	10, 68/ 23
he doth it of	lightness	of mind, hatred, or	10, 157/ 7
doth it not for	lightness	of mind, hatred, corruption	10, 163/ 11
doth it not of	lightness	of mind, nor of	10, 146/ 15
is not done of	lightness	of mind, nor of	10, 159/ 22
should be excused by	lightness	and by passions, then	10, 68/ 21
other, but if I	liked	his doing a little	10, 193/ 3
devised is very well	liked	, and hath been well	10, 71/ 32
seeing that his answer	liked	him not, he was	10, 38/ 6
had all said, he	liked	not his own all	10, 38/ 5
so will we by	likelihood	break these as well	10, 22/ 29
in the street by	likelihood	(for there folk most	10, 12/ 6
himself would not of	likelihood	so lightly have made	10, 84/ 17
malice, or of some	likelihood	which happed him of	10, 130/ 17
that he will of	likelihood	hate and mischief any	10, 95/ 33
priests, which might of	likelihood	win as much by	10, 51/ 20
man cannot tell? By	likelihood	there is nothing owing	10, 52/ 25
162), the printer of	likelihood	left them out of	10, 199/ 30
nor yet hear any	likelihood	), I would put them	10, 126/ 5
nor one heretic of	likelihood	once be put to	10, 145/ 21
-- he hath of	likelihood	himself made search to	10, 59/ 4
the far fetching and	likelihood	of so seldom fortuning	10, 108/ 30
so should there of	likelihood	be the self things	10, 51/ 15
among many other one	likelihood	this -- that he	10, 138/ 6
some" others, belie of	likelihood	some of the spirituality	10, 27/ 9
thing themselves, and of	likelihood	so would they rather	10, 108/ 29
unto the presumption and	likelihood	, he that was never	10, 160/ 6

intent as the great	likelihood	of his words would	10, 57/ 13
himself had thought greater	likelihood	that he would say	10, 161/ 22
liberty, upon reasons and	likelihoods	leading his conscience, to	10, 161/ 20
well. Which be the	likelihoods	now, good readers, that	10, 212/ 30
by certain tokens and	likelihoods	, have a sure and	10, 160/ 24
considerations suspect, and seemed	likely	to flee; and upon	10, 123/ 23
swearing the contrary, less	likely	to lie and play	10, 166/ 19
ere this, so near	likely	to have been that	10, 119/ 25
-- then were it	likely	that he could tell	10, 52/ 27
the faith, which were	likely	sore to decay by	10, 228/ 4
that it were very	likely	so to diminish in	10, 119/ 18
he deviseth, we were	likely	to find few, and	10, 101/ 31
of heretics, which very	likely	were to follow, though	10, 85/ 28
other) he was then	likely	to be forsworn. And	10, 153/ 3
say that it is	likely	that the forsworn witnesses	10, 166/ 6
then were it well	likely	that he found, in	10, 85/ 14
left, "the streets were	likely	to swarm full of	10, 89/ 7
accuser: the streets were	likely	to swarm full of	10, 102/ 10
the streets were well	likely	to swarm full of	10, 104/ 16
away, the streets were	likely	to swarm full of	10, 105/ 16
though it may be	likely	enough to happen in	10, 205/ 1
of good laws were	likely	to maintain, if men	10, 200/ 11
slandorous word were as	likely	to happen in one	10, 28/ 30
oath notwithstanding, he were	likely	enough to lie. Now	10, 151/ 32
If he think it	likely	that none of them	10, 100/ 8
true, were not all	likely	to be remedied at	10, 15/ 11
saith it seemeth most	likely	that I should mean	10, 221/ 22
it should be most	likely	that I should mean	10, 221/ 23
is a thing not	likely	to hap so often	10, 128/ 33
the lies seem somewhat	likely	. Such shrewd "some say	10, 46/ 32
that they were well	likely	to put such as	10, 23/ 10
not at these days	likely	to be such, the	10, 138/ 5
so seldom fortunings, were	likely	to be taken for	10, 108/ 31
it that thinketh it	likely	. But on the other	10, 85/ 2
to his first, more	likely	to play the wily	10, 166/ 9
have thought it very	likely	that if the same	10, 183/ 13
as it is well	likely	they do: then true	10, 45/ 31
-- it were well	likely	to come to pass	10, 101/ 32
more he maketh it	likely	to be true. For	10, 10/ 4
many together and so	likely	to be true that	10, 107/ 19
that case by presumption	likely	to swear true. And	10, 153/ 14
in that case well	likely	to swear true. Now	10, 164/ 23
dangerous law, and more	likely	to cause untrue and	10, 146/ 17

dangerous law, and more	likely	to cause untrue and	10, 155/ 20
as shall be somewhat	likely	to leap up a	10, 3/ 24
said, heretics were well	likely	yet one week longer	10, 178/ 14
is it yet less	likely	that he will become	10, 100/ 10
that think his answer	likely	. For I would ween	10, 84/ 29
of the other, and	liken	them well enough together	10, 157/ 23
the thing that I	liken	them for, he boasteth	10, 141/ 28
own conscience, resemble and	liken	together genteel hounds, or	10, 142/ 21
indeed be ashamed to	liken	them together in every	10, 157/ 18
shame for me to	liken	together a person once	10, 157/ 17
too high to be	likened	to speaking and talking	10, 68/ 26
the point that I	likened	them; that is to	10, 158/ 10
And then Master More	likeneth	the penance of such	10, 122/ 12
mind, whose opinions it	liketh	him to rehearse and	10, 33/ 11
other words wherein he	liketh	himself so well, and	10, 204/ 20
-- this, I say,	liketh	me marvelously well: that	10, 223/ 1
24th chapter -- but	likewise	as he calleth the	10, 10/ 28
secretly or openly and	likewise	informed the court. And	10, 134/ 4
may it be said	likewise	that it falleth but	10, 106/ 3
may it be said	likewise	that it falleth but	10, 108/ 35
since I am overseen	likewise	myself. He fareth, in	10, 62/ 6
being, as he said,	likewise	affectionate) the faults of	10, 19/ 24
since he himself hath	likewise	been overseen. For we	10, 61/ 21
But now after this,	likewise	as he is wont	10, 211/ 20
see, to show that	likewise	as a man shall	10, 130/ 22
is to show that,	likewise	as it may happen	10, 122/ 30
as I said) that	likewise	as he that hath	10, 157/ 24
bite children too, but	likewise	yet as they may	10, 142/ 3
that if the jury	likewise	regard the witnesses so	10, 155/ 8
leave him in the	liking	than lose much time	10, 48/ 36
good man list to	limit	and give him leave	10, 32/ 14
last past, except only	Lincoln	and London, and that	10, 170/ 5
again to read in	Lincoln's	Inn, and there were	10, 79/ 21
draw both by one	line	, according to both the	10, 213/ 3
leaf, in the fourteenth	line	, that he meaneth only	10, 207/ 3
had, in the next	line	before, expressly said that	10, 97/ 10
remedieth that with a	line	or twain wherein he	10, 36/ 23
as this good man	list	to limit and give	10, 32/ 14
man in like wise	list	to slander and to	10, 67/ 32
others of his affinity	list	to call any of	10, 26/ 12
the realm if we	list	to call any such	10, 28/ 22
may well see, that	list	to look back and	10, 141/ 21
and consider it whoso	list	; for I can see	10, 17/ 33

already. Howbeit, if they	list	thus to give over	10, 224/ 35
hear but that themselves	list	to tell him, nor	10, 227/ 27
read but where themselves	list	to turn him. And	10, 227/ 28
by what name they	list	, and neither I nor	10, 25/ 23
their peace if they	list	, or else if they	10, 91/ 7
conspiracy, but as they	list	to do in conscience	10, 131/ 5
every man else that	list	to read it, a	10, 35/ 30
say he what he	list	, make and leave that	10, 101/ 25
all matters that he	list	to babble of, am	10, 190/ 25
affinity might, if we	list	, call not only any	10, 29/ 13
such wise, that whoso	list	indifferently to read both	10, 86/ 14
say that look, whoso	list	, what I say therein	10, 40/ 16
in what matter he	list	, and I shall never	10, 129/ 21
faint fashion as himself	list	to offer: the suspicion	10, 118/ 3
matter of it. Whoso	list	to read the chapter	10, 223/ 13
any of mine "affinity" "	list	to call them one	10, 28/ 9
to write what they	list	, and say they think	10, 79/ 14
such a man as	list	not to understand it	10, 14/ 19
few hands as himself	list	appoint? And with what	10, 115/ 3
won altogether could very	little	serve him -- ye	10, 120/ 13
them for light, and	little	and little after to	10, 82/ 1
witness that there is	little	wit therein, and less	10, 156/ 19
the remnant to have	little	substance too. And therefore	10, 21/ 7
that I reckoned it	little	worth the answering, as	10, 146/ 26
allowed it but a	little	. For, setting aside for	10, 224/ 7
light, and little and	little	after to believe them	10, 82/ 1
for the while remaining	little	remedied, should but make	10, 15/ 13
it, and lay no	little	causes why. But I	10, 56/ 12
heresies hath been very	little	anywhere, save even here	10, 227/ 11
of mishandling could have	little	color any farther than	10, 170/ 7
then, to set a	little	more charitable folk about	10, 212/ 12
beseech you consider a	little	either the folly or	10, 191/ 4
good conjectures to put	little	doubt therein. For though	10, 183/ 34
and like not a	little	, the great, good mind	10, 222/ 24
truth that unto one	little	piece one great cunning	10, 4/ 29
it much, as a	little	herebefore I have well	10, 220/ 29
goeth he farther a	little	: that though he hold	10, 74/ 5
it, as I said,	little	marvel though he never	10, 85/ 17
the other studied a	little	. But when he had	10, 100/ 22
let us now a	little	see whether he win	10, 120/ 33
where he said a	little	before that he could	10, 166/ 13
as this was no	little	folly for him --	10, 27/ 35
hedge letted him, was	little	thanks to him; for	10, 199/ 13

yet found I so	little	reason in his reasoning	10, 6/ 16
he argueth against a	little	doubt that I moved	10, 36/ 12
leave, say yet a	little	farther, and I ween	10, 135/ 16
make merry for a	little	while. And I kept	10, 173/ 32
good; but for that	little	wit that I have	10, 184/ 18
liked his doing a	little	better than I do	10, 193/ 3
and summas hath so	little	understanding -- I shall	10, 194/ 30
Division, it had made	little	matter. And if he	10, 199/ 33
will yet say a	little	further, that in places	10, 140/ 16
see, good readers, how	little	reason is in it	10, 199/ 15
the further opening how	little	hold there is in	10, 154/ 19
spend and lose a	little	time about it, to	10, 4/ 8
careful about a thing	little	needful. For it hath	10, 182/ 33
that all that helpeth	little	, because the judge may	10, 156/ 5
good readers, see what	little	insight the man hath	10, 32/ 32
the man is so	little	suspicious in matters of	10, 83/ 21
make merry for a	little	season, while men walk	10, 171/ 32
make merry for a	little	season, while men walk	10, 173/ 6
as this is, a	little	merrily to mock him	10, 53/ 6
be hanged within a	little	while after." "Nay, my	10, 95/ 17
men have also as	little	cause again of any	10, 187/ 18
as it seemeth, he	little	regardeth, but only that	10, 186/ 12
himself -- showeth himself	little	to force or care	10, 117/ 31
clearly see to how	little	purpose the Pacifier hath	10, 180/ 23
that mine "objections" are "	little	to be pondered": first	10, 13/ 35
seldom that it ought	little	to be pondered --	10, 106/ 2
seldom that it ought	little	to be pondered --	10, 108/ 34
see, do many folk	little	good, but rather very	10, 79/ 39
so faint that I	little	need to reply. For	10, 169/ 26
he giveth us one	little	mess of sauce to	10, 92/ 2
can declare, and the	little	amendment may show. Riots	10, 143/ 31
the forehead with his	little	finger! But since that	10, 31/ 29
I besides this a	little	have assayed so to	10, 37/ 25
is to wit, some	little	variance in some place	10, 63/ 1
76th leaf, hath so	little	effect and substance in	10, 199/ 17
a matter of no	little	effect. For, taking that	10, 40/ 29
themselves, for with a	little	less fear than they	10, 81/ 28
I promise you, a	little	more subtlety than substance	10, 204/ 25
brought there, to a	little	better effect than he	10, 208/ 27
-- then have I	little	doubt but that they	10, 56/ 6
I shall say a	little	farther in that matter	10, 122/ 3
will con him but	little	thanks for that praise	10, 133/ 8
will con him but	little	thanks for that praise	10, 134/ 25

will I say a	little	farther, and that is	10, 135/ 3
he say yet a	little	further, and that is	10, 142/ 20
said there, that I	little	doubt but that if	10, 183/ 2
accursing either. For I	little	doubt but that there	10, 185/ 7
the same chapter, a	little	before, that the temporality	10, 20/ 6
those words in meant	little	good to the clergy	10, 65/ 2
answered to some very	little	, and to the most	10, 65/ 31
he doth them yet	little	good. For the using	10, 82/ 31
to leap up a	little	more lightly. The Preface	10, 3/ 24
sword do this man	little	service. And then on	10, 45/ 29
so long doth sometimes	little	good. And then since	10, 118/ 7
much and hath so	little	cause. For there, lo	10, 102/ 5
offenders. And it helpeth	little	that if there be	10, 155/ 22
I doubt also as	little	but that there were	10, 185/ 11
I yet forth a	little	farther, and these are	10, 103/ 19
there I was a	little	overseen. For they stand	10, 12/ 9
the leastwise ring a	little	better than this. The	10, 60/ 32
now he forgetteth this	little	, short word, this monosyllable	10, 62/ 30
will I say a	little	farther in this matter	10, 72/ 1
will I come a	little	nearer unto this good	10, 138/ 27
had his great exhortation	little	place. Also, this pride	10, 177/ 9
I, which bear a	little	more reverence to the	10, 28/ 33
could I lay a	little	better cause to prove	10, 117/ 25
-- I would so	little	doubt it to be	10, 135/ 12
too far (for a	little	way is too far	10, 63/ 3
and some of a	little	more substance, too, than	10, 211/ 5
make him look a	little	better even upon Summa	10, 83/ 14
I since considered how	little	need it was, I	10, 4/ 2
long nose upon a	little	face; especially while, as	10, 64/ 26
-- let us a	little	see whether with this	10, 158/ 17
that praise con me	little	thanks: that word were	10, 134/ 31
other, and then a	little	before those words (as	10, 176/ 20
that I see, very	little	skill, so would I	10, 82/ 25
so: then had he	little	cause to write all	10, 54/ 33
when this is done	little	doubt of your judgment	10, 88/ 28
as folk that would	live	under the Gospel and	10, 25/ 9
man be that should	live	to see it. And	10, 145/ 35
For I shall never	live	in the less fear	10, 95/ 19
and, to have heretics	live	in the less fear	10, 213/ 15
wretches, without some ruffle	live	in peace long. Were	10, 74/ 37
for such surety to	live	thereby, though not in	10, 94/ 36
folk that fain would	live	in peace should not	10, 74/ 36
derision under which they	live	-- namely since he	10, 194/ 2

them that they neither	lived	nor believed according to	10, 25/ 15
shall never while he	liveth	convey this gear so	10, 174/ 6
after, haply while he	liveth	, reckon himself so sure	10, 95/ 8
prove you while he	liveth	; but at sundry times	10, 104/ 26
shall find, while he	liveth	, to prove that provision	10, 117/ 27
warrant him, while he	liveth	, but that the things	10, 68/ 35
never shall while he	liveth	, be able to void	10, 104/ 10
And yet is the	living	to some folk as	10, 99/ 19
than these folk in	living	or belief follow the	10, 26/ 1
for loss of their	living	, for which he findeth	10, 99/ 18
call him desperate whose	living	showeth no manner hope	10, 48/ 30
and their secret shameful	living	for such that, though	10, 25/ 34
prelates that are now	living	"; and affirmeth that the	10, 195/ 29
living, or that were	living	at the time that	10, 196/ 20
the life. And their	living	they fear utterly to	10, 99/ 20
prelates that now be	living	, or that were living	10, 196/ 20
even thereas it lieth,	lo	, dig me a great	10, 100/ 19
this gear here is,	lo	, his worshipful answer: I	10, 134/ 24
are his wise words,	lo	: And then as to	10, 126/ 22
little cause. For there,	lo	, my words be these	10, 102/ 5
now rehearse you here.	Lo	, these they be as	10, 175/ 22
the second part, thus,	lo	, this man beginneth: But	10, 105/ 21
effect. This reason hath,	lo	, some subtlety; but it	10, 178/ 9
here moveth. But then,	lo	, by and by, he	10, 50/ 20
two lies for one.	Lo	, good readers, consider here	10, 191/ 23
learn it whoso may.	Lo	, good readers, first he	10, 62/ 1
there the "late-sprung division."	Lo	, now he forgetteth this	10, 62/ 29
this is the thing,	lo	, that this good man	10, 83/ 8
also who they were.	Lo	, this is, good Christian	10, 108/ 5
I thus do --	lo	, therefore this good man	10, 213/ 11
told it with him.	Lo	what a great untroth	10, 135/ 14
And therein he fareth,	lo	, like a guest that	10, 139/ 4
How happy was I,	lo	, that I had not	10, 201/ 31
of the 26th leaf,	lo	, thus he handleth wilily	10, 57/ 24
against him. For then,	lo	, thus goeth he further	10, 50/ 23
way for that. For	lo	, sir, thus he saith	10, 100/ 2
too; so they should,	lo	." Now, if he royally	10, 142/ 37
me so to do.	Lo	, good readers, here you	10, 126/ 8
say more than truth.	Lo	, good readers, here you	10, 181/ 4
heresies." I am content,	lo	, to grant him all	10, 205/ 9
seemeth not very shamefast,	lo	, but if his logic	10, 97/ 14
This I there said,	lo	, and this I think	10, 134/ 20
would very fain forget.	Lo	, thus wrote I further	10, 139/ 8

yet? To this question,	lo	, he hath in the	10, 30/ 25
one, either. These were,	lo	, my words in mine	10, 102/ 14
repeat them for him.	Lo	, good readers, in the	10, 172/ 6
nameth here. These are,	lo	, my words in mine	10, 181/ 29
names -- this thing,	lo	, this good man reckoneth	10, 24/ 19
to all this point,	lo	, this good man saith	10, 129/ 12
forborne. To this piece,	lo	, this good man answereth	10, 130/ 30
this is a monster,	lo	, of every man's making	10, 24/ 21
shrewd "some say"s,	lo	, be no merry sporting	10, 46/ 32
These are his words,	lo	: Since Master More saith	10, 33/ 6
openly become accusers. Therein,	lo	, these are my words	10, 103/ 4
surely judge. These were,	lo	, good readers, my words	10, 121/ 4
mine Apology; and there,	lo	, these are my words	10, 191/ 11
ungracious ending. These be,	lo	, the words of mine	10, 96/ 29
chapter of his Division,	lo	, thus, good readers, he	10, 109/ 16
words again. These are,	lo	, in this sixteenth chapter	10, 156/ 24
the contrary. This is,	lo	, the thing that I	10, 52/ 7
this is. This was,	lo	, the cause that made	10, 223/ 20
disclosed unto the party.	Lo	, good readers, the thing	10, 97/ 6
These are his words,	lo	: And verily the law	10, 113/ 22
he cannot yet, pardie,	lo	, look into their hearts	10, 83/ 24
one durst openly complain.	Lo	, thus I there declared	10, 103/ 26
good man findeth further.	Lo	, good readers, therein thus	10, 110/ 30
For these are there,	lo	, good readers, therein my	10, 131/ 24
a solemn lie. For	lo	, good readers, these are	10, 26/ 4
for the first point.	Lo	, good readers, these they	10, 89/ 4
would it should seem.	Lo	, good readers, these are	10, 111/ 15
how properly he proveth.	Lo	, good readers, these are	10, 217/ 6
will in any wise,	lo	, have away this hillock	10, 100/ 25
soul. To this piece,	lo	, good reader, this is	10, 121/ 31
these are my words,	lo	: And because this Pacifier	10, 129/ 30
inch yet the nearer.	Lo	, good readers, this is	10, 132/ 25
well see the truth.	Lo	, these are this good	10, 168/ 9
own: In this process,	lo	, good readers, this Pacifier	10, 172/ 9
in here even whole.	Lo	, good readers, thus it	10, 61/ 6
denied. In these words,	lo	, good readers, you see	10, 89/ 28
the husband would be	loath	to hear any evil	10, 19/ 17
would also be very	loath	to do for charging	10, 53/ 8
himself say, which is	loath	of his goodness to	10, 227/ 24
because I would be	loath	to have it "reported	10, 58/ 29
and would be so	loath	to have it taken	10, 59/ 21
make him the more	loath	to do it. But	10, 163/ 9
malice and make him	loath	, for hurting of one	10, 94/ 33

good man would be	loath	that it should appear	10, 210/ 20
myself, though I was	loath	to do so, because	10, 36/ 22
in reading, and so	loath	to labor, that they	10, 7/ 11
is that I am	loath	to have that thing	10, 58/ 31
if any man be	loath	to turn the leaves	10, 62/ 19
own devising, he was	loath	to scrape them out	10, 108/ 32
good faith have been	loath	to have touched them	10, 17/ 22
honest friend will be	loath	to swear with him	10, 47/ 16
lo, but if his	logic	lead him to think	10, 97/ 14
many a man in	London	between this and Michaelmas	10, 37/ 27
down of late upon	London	Bridge the image of	10, 16/ 13
yet not but in	London	and some piece of	10, 170/ 9
shake his cases of	London	and Michaelmas that peradventure	10, 37/ 26
except only Lincoln and	London	, and that therefore the	10, 170/ 5
such man but in	London	diocese, nor yet not	10, 170/ 9
to spy as a	long	nose upon a little	10, 64/ 25
which they have been	long	received and accepted for	10, 37/ 11
a man may lie	long	in prison and some	10, 128/ 29
long snout, and fair,	long	, slender sides; and the	10, 142/ 27
think his book too	long	by altogether. And that	10, 8/ 1
corps of Christendom have	long	used and approved. Because	10, 213/ 10
against the ordinaries as	long	as there are heretics	10, 76/ 27
that now is, and	long	mote be, as there	10, 75/ 21
faith -- and with	long	labor proveth at last	10, 36/ 19
found, in all this	long	while, somewhere, at the	10, 85/ 14
Some Say" now. And	long	will it be, I	10, 182/ 21
now seem that in	long	continuance they become hurtful	10, 216/ 8
things, and which of	long	time have been by	10, 215/ 26
I say, such a	long	, sober tract before their	10, 71/ 16
must needs be very	long	ere he can know	10, 83/ 20
accepted and used so	long	through all Christendom --	10, 118/ 31
break this law so	long	approved through Christendom, and	10, 145/ 26
as it would be	long	. But then cometh he	10, 149/ 25
temporalty and spirituality, by	long	usage and custom ratified	10, 215/ 7
time have been by	long	usage and custom through	10, 215/ 27
suspending will be as	long	as a depriving forever	10, 181/ 1
not to make a	long	process upon every fond	10, 70/ 25
with a goodly small,	long	snout, and fair, long	10, 142/ 27
suspect of heresy as	long	as His Grace heard	10, 76/ 19
while there hath in	long	while but in two	10, 171/ 16
to it: But as	long	as there is an	10, 76/ 6
he saith truth, as	long	as there is no	10, 158/ 25
cases was made so	long	before -- it appeareth	10, 159/ 12

purpose to make no	long	work about it. For	10, 199/ 20
and have used many	long	years. This law also	10, 144/ 22
where he saith: As	long	as that law standeth	10, 187/ 23
whom to tolerate so	long	doth sometimes little good	10, 118/ 7
all that -- as	long	and as many laws	10, 143/ 26
longer suspended than as	long	as spiritual men have	10, 180/ 31
much necessary and not	long	, that with much seeking	10, 7/ 20
ruffle live in peace	long	. Were it not a	10, 74/ 37
argument or resistance: so	long	the light of grace	10, 207/ 22
making me seek so	long	for some one place	10, 7/ 3
if we get, with	long	labor, some other man	10, 101/ 11
in that behalf: so	long	will the people grudge	10, 76/ 10
been made and observed	long	for the preservation thereof	10, 222/ 4
he), when he hath	long	lain in prison, may	10, 127/ 34
that the man hath	long	lain in prison, so	10, 128/ 3
accuser, hath had that	long	lying in prison in	10, 128/ 4
I longed of their	long	labor to see some	10, 5/ 33
and whom, and how	long	-- I shall not	10, 216/ 33
void, that yet as	long	it standeth so, not	10, 188/ 25
enough, and answer a	long	book in space of	10, 129/ 23
will not come as	long	as the spiritual rulers	10, 202/ 27
tale to this: "As	long	as the spiritual rulers	10, 207/ 18
will not appear as	long	as the spiritual rulers	10, 207/ 27
I say that as	long	as the spiritual rulers	10, 208/ 12
been a heretic so	long	, and all that while	10, 118/ 19
the one had a	long	nose and the other	10, 157/ 20
they had been so	long	negligent!) to the thing	10, 173/ 21
so great authority, so	long	approved through the whole	10, 229/ 29
how the usage and	long	continuance of them can	10, 216/ 25
he have lain there	long	in prison, then the	10, 126/ 27
will make here no	long	tale again thereof. But	10, 146/ 35
all. If he hap	long	after, when these witnesses	10, 107/ 31
this matter keep no	long	schools. But this every	10, 48/ 2
break every old law	long	used in this realm	10, 138/ 23
laws, have been usually	long	accustomed in this realm	10, 217/ 27
that they be, and	long	have been, through the	10, 215/ 6
the same things, through	long	continuance and through abusions	10, 215/ 30
man had made a	long	answer of twelve whole	10, 4/ 30
hills had thus travailed	long	, from the week after	10, 5/ 35
point would wax a	long	work, I will fall	10, 18/ 4
-- I will not	long	encumber you with any	10, 227/ 30
was that matter ceased	long	before any word sprang	10, 195/ 11
keeping it counsel so	long	. For I wot ne'er	10, 32/ 28

might no law neither	long	last nor yet no	10, 87/ 32
very good old and	long-approved	laws, both of this	10, 9/ 17
to change these old	long-approved	laws: I would, as	10, 184/ 16
the common order and	long-continued	law of this realm	10, 135/ 25
about divers answers, I	longed	of their long labor	10, 5/ 33
power of arresting no	longer	suspended than as long	10, 180/ 31
they lie many times	longer	in prison for heresy	10, 122/ 19
saith that they lie	longer	in prison for heresy	10, 124/ 7
believe me one day	longer	. For I have neither	10, 19/ 5
matter trouble you no	longer	, but every man may	10, 31/ 32
likely yet one week	longer	to make merry, before	10, 178/ 14
besides that they lie	longer	on the one man's	10, 121/ 22
besides that they lie	longer	on the one man's	10, 122/ 17
reason that they lie	longer	indeed. And so lie	10, 124/ 16
still in prison the	longer	? As for that that	10, 123/ 9
I will make no	longer	tale upon this matter	10, 56/ 21
evil custom, that the	longer	it is used, the	10, 216/ 27
bringeth altogether ever the	longer	unto the worse conclusion	10, 208/ 29
would not let to	look	, seek out, and rehearse	10, 79/ 23
certain that they would	look	to be believed, as	10, 202/ 11
and would make him	look	a little better even	10, 83/ 14
them, he began to	look	well and earnestly upon	10, 16/ 24
lack of power to	look	into the heart, cannot	10, 69/ 16
cannot yet, pardie, lo,	look	into their hearts there	10, 83/ 24
But yet let himself	look	well in his own	10, 206/ 5
his clouted kettle. But	look	, good readers, in mine	10, 60/ 26
in his hand. For	look	, good readers, in his	10, 62/ 14
saith, a wolf may	look	simply, lapped in a	10, 230/ 30
perjured witness, that will	look	like a lamb and	10, 156/ 31
to say true, and	look	like a lamb, and	10, 157/ 25
his Council so specially	look	upon this matter that	10, 172/ 10
and his Parliament, to	look	upon this matter after	10, 182/ 28
to thieves, and then	look	whether true men shall	10, 220/ 14
far unreasonable as to	look	for reasonable minds in	10, 4/ 22
heresy indeed, they would	look	that the people should	10, 202/ 14
see, that list to	look	back and read it	10, 141/ 21
faithful, true Christian people.	Look	, therefore, good readers, both	10, 87/ 19
yourselves his words, and	look	whether I say true	10, 158/ 15
to wit, lour and	look	angrily, and say they	10, 197/ 15
so do. But I	look	for no such necessity	10, 82/ 18
late. "' But whoso	look	there in that place	10, 14/ 17
this difference yet? I	look	always for that. For	10, 124/ 2
contrary, and biddeth me	look	better upon the matter	10, 14/ 24

And else, I trust,	look	in all the places	10, 60/ 15
me needeth never to	look	more for the matter	10, 209/ 31
cause." If I should	look	now for these four	10, 209/ 26
Highness and his Council	look	specially upon this matter	10, 169/ 4
king and his Council	look	specially upon this matter	10, 170/ 27
Highness and his Council	look	specially upon this matter	10, 171/ 9
in mine. And then	look	mine answer to the	10, 62/ 17
to his friend's. Now	look	me, then, upon this	10, 152/ 20
this word "prelates." But	look	, good readers, upon the	10, 201/ 6
thereto I say that	look	, whoso list, what I	10, 40/ 16
turn the leaves and	look	back -- ye shall	10, 62/ 19
now no leisure to	look	for -- yet two	10, 226/ 8
punishment -- this man	looked	not well about him	10, 218/ 26
before have said, afterward	looked	upon and allowed in	10, 114/ 5
printing. But I have	looked	the corrections, and there	10, 226/ 12
neighbor's horse stood and	looked	over his hedge. For	10, 199/ 10
that the council there	looked	upon that law. And	10, 114/ 16
the thing is well	looked	on, the weight of	10, 218/ 27
this matter the better	looked	upon, I would here	10, 50/ 9
of glory when he	looketh	back upon it. But	10, 190/ 34
than in the consistory	looketh	upon the other. And	10, 124/ 5
And indeed, with better	looking	thereon, I find it	10, 14/ 25
is so indeed, by	looking	into the secret corners	10, 161/ 35
Ex abundantia cordis os	loquitur	" ("The mouth speaketh such	10, 82/ 35
present year of our	Lord	, 1533) with a marvelous	10, 3/ 5
thus I beseech our	Lord	send us every one	10, 231/ 4
after." "Nay, my liege	lord	, " quoth the poor soul	10, 95/ 18
the year of our	Lord	1533. Cum privilegio.	10, 231/ 23
the king our sovereign	lord	delivered great substance into	10, 52/ 29
excellent prince our sovereign	lord	the king that now	10, 52/ 16
father of our sovereign	lord	the king that now	10, 52/ 21
the soul (which our	Lord	pardon) of the most	10, 52/ 14
our heads, which our	Lord	rather turn upon theirs	10, 213/ 25
V), that was then	Lord	Cobham; nor yet he	10, 110/ 16
readers, here, for our	Lord's	sake, what manner of	10, 219/ 32
but also the greatest	lords	, both spiritual and temporal	10, 29/ 14
than once, before the	lords	of the king's most	10, 68/ 4
the most honorable temporal	lords	of the king's most	10, 78/ 23
the realm that the	lords	had the lands whose	10, 34/ 31
like wise before the	lords	well and plainly proved	10, 76/ 36
it appeareth that . . . all	lords	and rulers temporal be	10, 184/ 28
necessary that in many	lordships	it may not be	10, 229/ 4
neither. But as for	lose	his right by their	10, 197/ 33

they fear utterly to	lose	(that they get, peradventure	10, 99/ 21
deed, nor he thereby	lose	forfeiture of his bond	10, 94/ 18
in the liking than	lose	much time in answering	10, 48/ 37
if I would now	lose	time about it, while	10, 21/ 5
nor other folk nothing	lose	: to make now so	10, 199/ 7
appear: then shall he	lose	the praise of shortness	10, 7/ 35
then may they lightly	lose	the Spirit of God	10, 216/ 20
man is content to	lose	time and spill paper	10, 70/ 26
for else might they	lose	between them, the one	10, 60/ 25
and to spend and	lose	a little time about	10, 4/ 8
for him -- to	lose	his credence with that	10, 27/ 35
pardie, to let the	loser	have his words. And	10, 197/ 6
that is on the	losing	side. It is an	10, 197/ 5
the parishioner bear the	loss	, but should at the	10, 196/ 14
he can take no	loss	?" Hath this good man	10, 94/ 6
speak not of his	loss	, but of his fear	10, 94/ 5
that have borne the	loss	, so that I may	10, 195/ 38
a "remedy," but for	loss	of their living, for	10, 99/ 18
his profit or his	loss	? If his loss: then	10, 128/ 21
his loss? If his	loss	: then his not putting	10, 128/ 21
the commonweal, and utter	loss	and destruction of many	10, 70/ 34
his enemy is upon	loss	of his own life	10, 94/ 25
his mischief to the	loss	of his own soul	10, 227/ 37
that it were less	loss	to me to give	10, 100/ 16
then is not the	loss	and damage unto the	10, 87/ 10
thereto were labor half	lost	and more. And therefore	10, 38/ 12
point, yet had he	lost	the matter. But let	10, 120/ 32
thought should not have	lost	a groat by it	10, 34/ 33
I won and he	lost	. For his first words	10, 157/ 34
other side, if I	lost	it and he won	10, 120/ 4
then is his tale	lost	. For then he showeth	10, 180/ 35
all my tale is	lost	because prelates pretend not	10, 202/ 7
will have that lie	lost	. For he saith that	10, 180/ 5
then were the proof	lost	. But we shall not	10, 99/ 35
tale is not all	lost	to say that some	10, 178/ 30
the tale is not	lost	to say that some	10, 180/ 6
is my "tale" all "	lost	." And to these words	10, 178/ 22
that is to wit,	lour	and look angrily, and	10, 197/ 15
clergy be nought, and	love	their ease and their	10, 212/ 7
soul of one man	love	well together and agree	10, 212/ 35
to agree, and each	love	other well, and stick	10, 228/ 3
pride, covetousness, or worldly	love	at all. And then	10, 173/ 30
pride, covetousness, and worldly	love	, and yet be meet	10, 175/ 3

their abusions and disorder	love	no priests, but do	10, 65/ 16
or (which worse were)	love	to the Christian faith	10, 88/ 9
goodness, and each to	love	other, and each for	10, 231/ 6
pride, covetousness, nor worldly	love	. For either he must	10, 173/ 12
faith I much better	love	him than in that	10, 226/ 36
pride, covetousness, nor worldly	love	be not judges, nor	10, 169/ 6
pride, covetousness, nor worldly	love	be no judges." And	10, 169/ 18
pride, covetousness, nor worldly	love	be not judges," nor	10, 170/ 29
pride, covetousness, nor worldly	love	be not judges," etc	10, 171/ 10
well see that I	love	the light no less	10, 7/ 26
of covetousness, or any	love	at all unto this	10, 173/ 5
done it of no	love	but of will, for	10, 59/ 2
nor covetous, nor have	love	to the world, be	10, 172/ 17
or covetous, or have	love	to the world: if	10, 172/ 28
of pride, covetousness, nor	love	toward the world." As	10, 174/ 19
of pride, covetousness, or	love	toward the world. I	10, 176/ 32
hurt twain whom he	loveth	-- the man is	10, 94/ 34
in illo" ("He that	loveth	peril shall perish in	10, 81/ 5
righteous, meek, liberal, and	loving	to God and their	10, 178/ 3
spirituality, "each with other	lovingly	," to "repress and keep	10, 22/ 18
only made by Pope	Lucius	III, but after also	10, 114/ 18
that both this Pope	Lucius	and this Pope Innocent	10, 114/ 22
enmity, or hope of	lucre	, or any much less	10, 106/ 25
of sight, slink into	Lurkies'	Lane. My request is	10, 88/ 17
secretly skulk together in	lurkies'	lanes, shall soon wax	10, 145/ 32
and set forth very	lustily	. But come the book	10, 5/ 14
two-handed sword, some young,	lusty	friar would boldly beat	10, 45/ 23
towns, without some such	lusty	company as shall be	10, 3/ 24
too. As by Friar	Luther	, and priest Pomerane, Otho	10, 200/ 16
them to leave such	lying	? And that had been	10, 180/ 12
hath had that long	lying	in prison in the	10, 128/ 5
saying and his so	lying	upon the spiritual judges	10, 138/ 2
sad, be yet more	mad	than he) -- he	10, 16/ 19
should we be so	mad	to believe a false	10, 116/ 28
man would be so	mad	as to call worldly	10, 44/ 3
had been many years	mad	; but age had taken	10, 16/ 7
I were almost as	mad	as he if I	10, 218/ 3
any man be so	mad	to like it, I	10, 218/ 2
was never yet so	mad	to be of that	10, 133/ 17
will not be so	mad	, I trow, to lay	10, 144/ 6
this realm, which never	made	the law -- he	10, 191/ 27
in hand therewith and	made	it in a braid	10, 4/ 1
whom the information is	made	be such a man	10, 72/ 6

a man of mine	made	once much after the	10, 16/ 4
the very cause that	made	me write against his	10, 21/ 9
though that law were	made	(since, for all that	10, 97/ 27
some heretics have falsely	made	that noise, and there	10, 27/ 16
is; wherein, after mention	made	of obits and chantries	10, 52/ 17
His Highness, upon petition	made	unto him and information	10, 75/ 33
though the parties that	made	the riot and the	10, 143/ 37
this case to be	made	an exception, and so	10, 159/ 13
those that are already	made	against heresies, and command	10, 183/ 5
laws that have been	made	against them; and under	10, 213/ 20
this book toucheth, being	made	against heretics, and albeit	10, 215/ 5
wise men, neither, that	made	the law. And yet	10, 111/ 21
former law had never	made	the restraint? And where	10, 161/ 27
thing to which I	made	answer already. And what	10, 193/ 13
of Division, it had	made	little matter. And if	10, 199/ 32
great cunning man had	made	a long answer of	10, 4/ 29
but proclamation shall be	made	that if any man	10, 122/ 8
that they were never	made	by the assistance of	10, 216/ 24
by other laws after	made	, received to bear witness	10, 164/ 19
in all cases was	made	so long before --	10, 159/ 11
law (Ad abolendam) thereof	made	before, as both appeareth	10, 114/ 12
well content that we	made	laws to burn them	10, 145/ 17
of the laws not	made	by themselves, but be	10, 191/ 13
be any such law	made	or not. But I	10, 209/ 9
upon such light reports	made	unto him by some	10, 84/ 21
such report have been	made	unto him by any	10, 84/ 26
any man any reason	made	for sufficient, by any	10, 92/ 13
such as they be,	made	and ratified by whole	10, 118/ 29
and laws as be	made	and used by the	10, 189/ 25
judges, and the statute	made	De silva caedua, and	10, 195/ 5
but by a law	made	: what peril can he	10, 161/ 25
would have changed and	made	more easy can never	10, 221/ 10
the arrest should be	made	in such case, I	10, 181/ 19
also before that law	made	by the Church. But	10, 159/ 17
find default at laws	made	by the Church, so	10, 167/ 2
occasion of a sermon	made	the matter come in	10, 195/ 8
bringeth in mine answers	made	there, and confuteth them	10, 41/ 19
the law is here	made	to the contrary (if	10, 188/ 9
against which he writeth,	made	for the correction of	10, 216/ 3
and so the law	made	by better deliberation. And	10, 159/ 14
by each of them	made	unto other, each to	10, 198/ 12
law that a pope	made	at Rome ere they	10, 187/ 17
sore, as have been	made	against such excess of	10, 143/ 27

the very best, and	made	for the faith against	10, 22/ 33
should seek for. I	made	, therefore, in few days	10, 7/ 6
hath of likelihood himself	made	search to find it	10, 59/ 4
though it were all	made	for other folk, and	10, 9/ 7
had in mine Apology	made	against him. For then	10, 50/ 22
unthrifths in fear, and	made	them refrain from thieving	10, 136/ 7
yet was that law	made	in a general council	10, 111/ 25
Ad abolendam was also	made	in a general council	10, 113/ 17
are in that law	made	farther) very good reason	10, 96/ 9
that law that was	made	, by so great advice	10, 113/ 11
And whereas upon complaints	made	, the matters have late	10, 167/ 22
and all mine answer	made	(as I have showed	10, 208/ 9
And therefore they have	made	laws that heretics might	10, 168/ 26
willed restitutions to be	made	. But how his will	10, 52/ 22
happened, was the law	made	which in his seventh	10, 96/ 5
that himself is not	made	of counsel how the	10, 53/ 1
some such as have	made	such lies, I have	10, 18/ 12
officio and the laws	made	against heretics, I have	10, 228/ 14
and others of old	made	against heresies, if they	10, 96/ 26
his new declaration hath	made	a change in the	10, 41/ 20
law of the Church	made	it as it might	10, 96/ 22
taken that shall be	made	judges to judge it	10, 79/ 37
law was there ever	made	wherein the judge could	10, 163/ 26
again: that upon complaint	made	to the king and	10, 93/ 1
same provision that is	made	in the law Ad	10, 113/ 17
For the Parliament hath	made	already a law for	10, 187/ 5
first, for his arguments	made	against the laws whereby	10, 13/ 36
those wise men that	made	the law left the	10, 116/ 1
realm, that have been	made	and observed long for	10, 222/ 4
so unreasonable not only	made	by Pope Lucius III	10, 114/ 18
he thinketh his reason	made	the stronger maketh his	10, 159/ 9
this answer hath he	made	in such manner wise	10, 9/ 34
as to the answer	made	by the manner, no	10, 38/ 13
And thus hath he	made	you of me three	10, 19/ 7
Summa rosella were then	made	and in men's hands	10, 185/ 10
there fain to be	made	that it might be	10, 143/ 35
that par. "Licet" was	made	, the judge might none	10, 159/ 4
that good man that	made	it undoubtedly never meant	10, 194/ 19
-- that he hath	made	as yet none introduction	10, 10/ 37
by the laws before	made	, there was not only	10, 164/ 15
if after the law	made	, men found notable harm	10, 229/ 23
a matter as he	made	thereof. But now, concerning	10, 44/ 19
be when they be	made	in matters of law	10, 37/ 9

light credence upon informations	made	to them of heresy	10, 76/ 8
other. And they that	made	that law of the	10, 96/ 21
laws or statutes already	made	, be they of the	10, 193/ 24
unto; but these laws	made	for punishment of heresies	10, 217/ 11
those laws which are	made	for punishment of heretics	10, 220/ 32
acts are there already	made	more than one, good	10, 32/ 10
as they have herebefore	made	, not in other countries	10, 104/ 36
well enough, he hath	made	his matter out of	10, 206/ 34
I know any such	made	as "the Parliament had	10, 192/ 32
his book of Division	made	, and some part very	10, 192/ 25
distinction that I there	made	, answered every part. And	10, 214/ 20
say, that answer was	made	to that place; and	10, 5/ 8
new book, and somewhat	made	them more plain with	10, 65/ 26
his books, and have	made	him, under pretext of	10, 212/ 15
though the law were	made	general, "to prohibit all	10, 109/ 8
perceive that they that	made	him there put those	10, 65/ 1
III, but after also	made	again, by ratification, by	10, 114/ 19
no mention shall be	made	in the records, nor	10, 149/ 32
likelihood so lightly have	made	such evil report in	10, 84/ 17
heretics, that have been	made	for the repressing of	10, 39/ 11
spiritual laws that were	made	for the repressing of	10, 190/ 26
he toucheth mine answer	made	in the said chapter	10, 46/ 34
thing standeth mine answer	made	in the said twentieth	10, 50/ 5
the motions that be	made	in the said treatise	10, 169/ 11
have there since been	made	, concerning the same point	10, 195/ 15
that a law be	made	that it shall be	10, 89/ 23
that a law be	made	that it shall be	10, 96/ 15
that a law be	made	that it shall be	10, 97/ 20
that a law be	made	that it shall be	10, 97/ 23
that a law be	made	that it shall be	10, 97/ 27
never more new laws	made	therefor, yet shall both	10, 183/ 7
laws as be already	made	for heresy shall "be	10, 183/ 28
be sought out and	made	appear: you shall surely	10, 196/ 35
too -- they have	made	him, good, silly soul	10, 227/ 13
if any changes be	made	rather more slack than	10, 184/ 20
good laws, so well	made	, and by so great	10, 229/ 28
not one piece thereof	made	for me. So is	10, 9/ 7
lo, the cause that	made	me to speak thereof	10, 223/ 20
wit, against a provision	made	in the spiritual law	10, 93/ 9
before; and no business	made	by the spirituality therefor	10, 195/ 17
often the . . . constitution provincial	made	against the statute De	10, 195/ 24
put forth to be	made	against any such mischief	10, 229/ 18
in his mind, and	made	himself thereof sure, that	10, 55/ 4

provision that can be	made	by sufficient surety, not	10, 94/ 13
Parliament laws and orders	made	for all temporal officers	10, 217/ 30
before the change was	made	. But surely that same	10, 96/ 25
own unto his, have	made	it seem that he	10, 174/ 3
any part any laws	made	already to the contrary	10, 32/ 4
heretics as some have	made	him of the spirituality	10, 84/ 11
and of innocents many	made	nocents, to the destruction	10, 121/ 28
laws spiritual as be	made	contrary to the king's	10, 189/ 23
the man's innocent mind	made	the sin the less	10, 226/ 24
a matter that hath	made	division between them and	10, 209/ 3
wrongs first to be	made	, before all these other	10, 49/ 32
they so unreasonable that	made	it, nor they so	10, 117/ 9
can he give so	made	in all this world	10, 145/ 12
meant thereby, and therefore	made	answer to those things	10, 41/ 16
answer or a defense	made	by me, though it	10, 9/ 6
flocking, though they had	made	two or three hundred	10, 140/ 28
that paragraph "Licet" was	made	. And therein thus he	10, 159/ 2
sermon and a short,	made	unto myself, to put	10, 61/ 3
the witness close is	made	but for to serve	10, 109/ 5
me the tales that	made	me so to do	10, 126/ 6
never had law been	made	at all to refuse	10, 161/ 18
that point? Had I	made	any profession to prove	10, 186/ 30
Excommunicamus." This provision was	made	, as I told you	10, 117/ 20
well as he that	made	Summa rosella, too. And	10, 185/ 14
this gay book was	made	of the twelve sheets	10, 5/ 27
soever the subtle shrews	made	him stuff up the	10, 64/ 13
he hath here impugned,	made	against heretics, was either	10, 217/ 4
there are meetly many	made	. And if we break	10, 22/ 28
I heard much speech	made	almost every week --	10, 4/ 27
upon whom it was	made	were so well agreed	10, 143/ 38
when the one were	made	party, then were the	10, 99/ 35
which he would have	made	worse. For where they	10, 15/ 22
many presentments be there	made	in the whole year	10, 139/ 29
find. For if he	made	a book with five	10, 167/ 27
upon many secret complaints	made	unto them, without making	10, 125/ 34
playeth in his answer	made	unto me, without either	10, 223/ 27
wherein he might have	made	a shorter work if	10, 221/ 29
shall the changes be	made	rather far worse than	10, 184/ 21
be laws already well	made	, which he would have	10, 15/ 21
very special point that	made	me write yet again	10, 6/ 15
yet no law be	made	-- if you find	10, 87/ 33
matter behind. For what	madman	would think that this	10, 91/ 2
but refuse it, what	madman	would say that he	10, 112/ 25

there sometimes in his	madness	such imaginations against images	10, 16/ 10
to increase them or	maintain	them, I dare boldly	10, 225/ 22
untrue. Now, then, to	maintain	, withal, his great word	10, 196/ 36
where he saith, to	maintain	his matter here with	10, 206/ 1
spiritual men pretend to	maintain	" some such "laws of	10, 195/ 1
neither his words will	maintain	any such meaning (for	10, 219/ 20
sure that his words	maintain	mine and more too	10, 176/ 33
make "particular confederacies" to "	maintain	" obits and priests' wages	10, 197/ 11
the contrary? Can he	maintain	that the temporalty is	10, 205/ 28
Highness will do --	maintain	and assist the spirituality	10, 183/ 3
never be able to	maintain	. And as to the	10, 14/ 1
yet greater power to	maintain	it, and with temporal	10, 119/ 28
-- how can he	maintain	his saying with a	10, 205/ 24
laws were likely to	maintain	, if men would follow	10, 200/ 12
first words are nothing	maintained	with all this matter	10, 43/ 8
that this manner of	maintaining	of his former words	10, 43/ 29
together which signifieth a	maintaining	each of other against	10, 43/ 24
to the matter, in	maintenance	of his former words	10, 42/ 2
wit, that for the	maintenance	of worldly honor spiritual	10, 43/ 13
saith: that in the	maintenance	of such honor they	10, 47/ 25
whereas for the farther	maintenance	of his matter, he	10, 58/ 34
man but, for the	maintenance	of his matter, to	10, 137/ 18
he goeth further for	maintenance	of the said suit	10, 121/ 33
say that for the	maintenance	of such worldly honor	10, 42/ 19
not duly administered, for	maintenance	of such worldly honor	10, 42/ 36
agree together about the	maintenance	of that worldly honor	10, 43/ 11
such as for the	maintenance	of that worldly honor	10, 43/ 20
other men -- in	maintenance	of that worldly honor	10, 43/ 25
folk together in the	maintenance	of their worldly honor	10, 44/ 21
hold together in the	maintenance	of the worldly honor	10, 47/ 3
with devices that would	make	heresies increase -- yet	10, 230/ 20
him not, and would	make	him look a little	10, 83/ 14
be found, heretics may "	make	merry for a little	10, 171/ 32
may sit still and	make	merry for a little	10, 173/ 6
judges were in seeking	make	merry for a little	10, 173/ 32
the 175th leaf, I	make	so great a matter	10, 223/ 13
of his Division may	make	the ordinaries afraid of	10, 75/ 24
that mind yet, and	make	a lie again of	10, 182/ 20
much, therefore, that I	make	such objection against his	10, 8/ 12
but if some man	make	himself party against him	10, 102/ 9
asked him, if he	make	so reasonable an answer	10, 72/ 11
child, and grace to	make	good mustard, and no	10, 12/ 30
bitterly prayeth God to	make	them good and amend	10, 65/ 36

their open depositions, openly	make	him abjure and bear	10, 73/ 34
have it broken and	make	a better, and saith	10, 118/ 38
or suffering him to	make	answer either, and thus	10, 126/ 19
of whose troth I	make	myself sure and doubt	10, 135/ 6
suffered false shrews, to	make	him turn and change	10, 192/ 10
for a pacifier to	make	peace with, and put	10, 212/ 23
he, as methinketh, to	make	the brethren angry with	10, 22/ 35
-- yet shall I	make	it you anon, with	10, 105/ 19
remedy those things, and	make	him an answer, in	10, 6/ 31
that if I could	make	no farther answer --	10, 157/ 33
friendly turn if he	make	his friend answer this	10, 224/ 34
be a confirmation to	make	the law approved for	10, 217/ 19
such case, I will	make	no device at this	10, 181/ 19
should be driven to	make	his purgation at the	10, 218/ 15
danger, too, sufficient to	make	them draw back from	10, 97/ 30
which reason he may	make	against the best law	10, 184/ 12
so can no man	make	a shorter book than	10, 7/ 33
Division goeth about to	make	men ween, but as	10, 21/ 32
friend to pain to	make	them answer, but at	10, 225/ 4
himself could, he saith,	make	it better. But now	10, 138/ 26
I will not fully	make	answer thereto. But this	10, 219/ 27
that he supposeth to	make	it appear by his	10, 13/ 33
officio, if he would	make	his suit by way	10, 91/ 32
study thereabout. And would	make	them very careful about	10, 182/ 33
a reason sufficient to	make	in that case a	10, 152/ 2
in the laws then	make	many such changes as	10, 164/ 8
with it, and to	make	open his childish handling	10, 186/ 25
as no man can	make	a shorter course than	10, 7/ 31
all the world can	make	-- I dare be	10, 184/ 13
they were followed, would	make	the faith decay and	10, 223/ 6
so necessary, and to	make	them more easy, wherewith	10, 230/ 12
and let him go	make	more, or else must	10, 94/ 1
so that it might	make	a final end in	10, 135/ 18
could, deceive others and	make	them so far overseen	10, 156/ 30
fain would the man	make	me so fond as	10, 192/ 31
Division that spiritual men	make	that noise for a	10, 84/ 36
respect of malice and	make	him loath, for hurting	10, 94/ 33
that then I should "	make	two lies for one	10, 189/ 35
-- then shall he	make	two faults for one	10, 191/ 21
-- then shall he	make	two lies for one	10, 191/ 22
ministers neither, lest he	make	two lies for one	10, 192/ 16
the dread thereof could	make	men utterly forbear them	10, 80/ 23
if they might lawfully	make	in such form as	10, 187/ 6

other meetings, or else	make	them such friends privily	10, 197/ 21
very monstrous manner: to	make	them both good and	10, 24/ 20
in his second part	make	you now good proof	10, 104/ 24
them the grace to	make	the changes good; but	10, 184/ 18
folk nothing lose: to	make	now so great a	10, 199/ 7
yet in the comparison	make	mine the greater, too	10, 27/ 27
or else, if he	make	any that happen to	10, 87/ 30
hide them, and also	make	them that have read	10, 211/ 18
it were now to	make	, himself could, he saith	10, 138/ 26
what answer doth he	make	unto it? He saith	10, 219/ 36
unto, which he would	make	you ween here that	10, 177/ 22
surely what thing would	make	his behavior high treason	10, 80/ 11
them well, and to	make	them serve him to	10, 49/ 9
Apology, that I would	make	objections against his work	10, 13/ 7
and needeth not to	make	that heretic his adversary	10, 95/ 6
Parliament in mind to	make	a law." His book	10, 187/ 2
men the grace to	make	already. For if we	10, 22/ 27
such inquisitions as they	make	, that are in the	10, 185/ 16
a mortal sin might	make	it mortal indeed. But	10, 80/ 28
better that he may	make	you his innocent mind	10, 14/ 2
it, when such books	make	it -- is much	10, 15/ 36
pecially moved me to	make	answer to it, and	10, 4/ 7
reason would it to	make	provision for it. But	10, 229/ 26
then heretics shall not	make	merry for lack of	10, 178/ 4
accuse. And then to	make	a general law to	10, 106/ 4
follow his invention and	make	of the laws a	10, 156/ 21
keep them not but	make	our own laws to	10, 190/ 5
but a venial sin,	make	them the less afeard	10, 80/ 37
plain untruth, though he	make	not this lie wittingly	10, 108/ 11
that will, I will	make	here no long tale	10, 146/ 35
I then had to	make	any wise man ween	10, 9/ 35
case of fear, to	make	every true man content	10, 93/ 35
foundation, and thereof neither	make	priests the masters nor	10, 34/ 35
order, he meaneth to	make	you the matter very	10, 13/ 27
-- let any man	make	then against me as	10, 129/ 20
things as his words	make	many good men ween	10, 66/ 3
their own heart to	make	any other men heretics	10, 71/ 21
be able to do,	make	what laws men will	10, 164/ 12
one week longer to	make	merry, before men might	10, 178/ 14
man mistake or would	make	other men mistake the	10, 123/ 15
some such circumstances as	make	the matter more clear	10, 147/ 16
some such circumstances as	make	the matter more clear	10, 156/ 2
rebuke, and that will	make	him the more loath	10, 163/ 9

a better old law,	make	a new much worse	10, 119/ 5
content that the Pacifier	make	him not my friend	10, 23/ 26
change that he would	make	under a needless pretense	10, 88/ 2
false wretch that would	make	us believe now that	10, 116/ 28
as he would here	make	men ween. Now, where	10, 66/ 22
meet and able to	make	a reformation of such	10, 14/ 35
if he that would	make	, I say, of the	10, 68/ 6
the king's attorney to	make	a bill of the	10, 144/ 4
folk use not to	make	good folk of counsel	10, 147/ 9
folk use not to	make	good folk of their	10, 155/ 28
pass by, and here	make	an end of his	10, 167/ 6
many good, worshipful men	make	a book of division	10, 180/ 15
for this man to	make	a book of division	10, 197/ 35
hath he never heard	make	any business of them	10, 221/ 26
any good means to	make	that willful offenders in	10, 182/ 25
whom he feareth to	make	himself an open adversary	10, 95/ 4
one of them willingly	make	himself an open accuser	10, 103/ 9
of the place, and	make	him pass over his	10, 214/ 30
let a man to	make	himself a party and	10, 92/ 21
that fear refuse to	make	himself a party and	10, 92/ 34
at the beginning to	make	himself a party and	10, 93/ 30
of their own offer	make	themselves a party and	10, 99/ 30
man will in heresy	make	himself a party by	10, 143/ 19
charitable way first to	make	restitution and pay debts	10, 50/ 12
that are in it	make	any one penal law	10, 229/ 15
do further than to	make	you clearly perceive that	10, 14/ 5
defend the truth and	make	good folk perceive both	10, 39/ 25
I purpose not to	make	a long process upon	10, 70/ 25
till this good man	make	me better proofs of	10, 196/ 30
surely, though he could	make	me a proper reason	10, 113/ 7
mine, in that I	make	his odious saying much	10, 203/ 8
further charge appertaineth to	make	thereupon further search, such	10, 82/ 21
in mine Apology I	make	, as you see there	10, 4/ 36
some say"s to	make	the lies seem somewhat	10, 46/ 31
do or teach," to	make	his words seem plain	10, 206/ 27
occasion whereof he would	make	it now seem that	10, 216/ 7
all the world can	make	whereby there shall be	10, 118/ 35
secretly, and secretly would	make	more heretics, should secretly	10, 73/ 31
great fear? Because I	make	open the shrewd mind	10, 212/ 31
much increase, they shall	make	the troth shrink, and	10, 220/ 11
witnesses should not peradventure	make	the men so bold	10, 97/ 1
were indifferent, I would	make	some motion so to	10, 189/ 27
in that point and	make	it end somewhat more	10, 201/ 1

with temporal assistance to	make	it more strong. His	10, 119/ 29
thou not"). I will	make	no longer tale upon	10, 56/ 21
if he mean to	make	men ween that Salem	10, 11/ 1
him so as to	make	him ween that these	10, 64/ 17
book of Division to	make	men ween that the	10, 67/ 14
I should need to	make	search for that point	10, 82/ 17
good readers, he would	make	men ween that he	10, 88/ 31
in this chapter, and	make	them ween that that	10, 93/ 13
he what he list,	make	and leave that never	10, 101/ 25
precisely the deed, yet	make	every man that heareth	10, 127/ 24
the purpose, he must	make	it appear that the	10, 133/ 23
himself very much to	make	it appear that the	10, 169/ 11
had no authority to	make	it"; and that it	10, 188/ 23
this his twentieth chapter	make	men believe that I	10, 199/ 26
that now beginneth to	make	division -- that is	10, 200/ 9
him. But yet, to	make	me sorry that ever	10, 201/ 24
shame enough to himself	make	men ween that the	10, 210/ 31
this chapter, he would	make	it seem that I	10, 214/ 26
nought. But yet, to	make	it seem that he	10, 217/ 3
time about it, to	make	the matter the more	10, 4/ 9
treatise, that the spirituality	make	confederacies against the temporalty	10, 66/ 24
from you and would	make	you ween the truth	10, 106/ 9
good man would here	make	us ween the contrary	10, 108/ 6
no good. And to	make	his sayings the more	10, 169/ 14
had none authority to	make	, " or whereupon "the people	10, 192/ 33
exposition with them, to	make	his sentence the more	10, 207/ 14
will not fail to	make	fall in their necks	10, 22/ 16
pay their debts or	make	restitution of their wrongs	10, 50/ 2
their servants watch, or	make	fast all their doors	10, 142/ 15
an answer, but may	make	answers to them all	10, 129/ 22
but that they should	make	process against them to	10, 168/ 18
a slander that may	make	division; and then labor	10, 230/ 1
they might not lawfully	make	it, and thereby fell	10, 187/ 9
thus. Well, I will	make	no vow thereof as	10, 29/ 32
the spiritual judges, and	make	men ween they mishandled	10, 226/ 23
-- saving that to	make	us like this meat	10, 91/ 36
they durst not openly	make	complaint. And this doth	10, 128/ 7
so did, he should	make	double lies. This showeth	10, 190/ 18
little remedied, should but	make	either party to the	10, 15/ 13
them, that shall not	make	it strange to say	10, 35/ 18
saith that if I	make	"search therein to know	10, 58/ 35
do the same, and	make	a man to be	10, 132/ 34
things any man can	make	: that is to wit	10, 139/ 1

he further: that priests	make	"particular confederacies" to "maintain	10, 197/ 10
the reader's labor and	make	all open unto him	10, 7/ 21
do, no man can	make	it sink unto the	10, 77/ 4
in that matter to	make	their moan unto. And	10, 84/ 32
him that useth to	make	great divisions upon small	10, 201/ 17
all, for men may	make	their servants watch, or	10, 142/ 14
and misrehearsed them, to	make	the reader ween that	10, 6/ 28
and slander them, and	make	the people ween that	10, 68/ 16
the ordinaries with, would	make	the world ween that	10, 75/ 17
suspicion and obloquy and	make	the people ween that	10, 86/ 11
the other side, to	make	the world ween that	10, 213/ 13
his pleasure, that would	make	, ye wot well, but	10, 25/ 22
see well, pardie) to	make	all thing well. But	10, 213/ 27
he is fain to	make	twain. Now, whereas he	10, 206/ 22
in one place to	make	a doubt whether there	10, 61/ 14
to endeavor himself to	make	all well. Which be	10, 212/ 29
may well mishap to	make	a division, while the	10, 17/ 9
find the means to	make	all the whole clergy	10, 211/ 34
how gay soever he	make	it, either wit or	10, 88/ 8
is to wit, to	make	the ordinaries, with fear	10, 6/ 10
that I purpose to	make	no long work about	10, 199/ 19
heretic, yet may it	make	him, ye wot well	10, 82/ 32
fellow, or else to	make	him friends? Yea, and	10, 197/ 30
verily, I think the	maker	would not have done	10, 22/ 5
evil opinion of the	maker	himself, whom I, for	10, 9/ 24
Division -- though the	maker	, as himself saith and	10, 14/ 29
man Grime, a mustard	maker	in Cambridge that was	10, 12/ 29
punished -- yet the	makers	of the laws must	10, 147/ 29
this reason: What the	makers	of the said paragraph	10, 159/ 20
therefore meseemeth that the	makers	of the said paragraph	10, 161/ 1
such division as he	maketh	or no -- sure	10, 74/ 27
mine this good man	maketh	me, forsooth, a full	10, 53/ 35
reason made the stronger	maketh	his reason a great	10, 159/ 10
therewith well enough), he	maketh	as though all the	10, 188/ 33
as strange as he	maketh	the matter) and begun	10, 28/ 16
in his answer he	maketh	the second; and I	10, 125/ 9
parties. The one he	maketh	the spirituality. And this	10, 86/ 30
unjust, as this man	maketh	it, or anything well	10, 78/ 15
blame any man that	maketh	that motion, as though	10, 50/ 26
is a division, and	maketh	no doubt at it	10, 61/ 12
to another piece he	maketh	none answer at all	10, 127/ 10
this division, which he	maketh	in his book, that	10, 205/ 20
another two, whom he	maketh	, as meseemeth, both as	10, 78/ 8

leaf and side, he	maketh	a certain certificate (as	10, 83/ 16
this judge's troth, that	maketh	you to check me	10, 136/ 33
felony: this good man	maketh	here a doubt what	10, 149/ 5
talking heresies, whereby he	maketh	other men first to	10, 81/ 34
and me" -- and	maketh	Bizance pray for no	10, 12/ 27
methinketh that Master More	maketh	a right good motion	10, 181/ 15
like a guest that	maketh	his reckoning himself without	10, 139/ 4
whereof Sir Thomas More	maketh	mention in his Apology	10, 126/ 30
great matter that he	maketh	of that I never	10, 32/ 17
this point. For he	maketh	as though I without	10, 202/ 23
confession that he now	maketh	here new, I might	10, 208/ 26
be better. This man	maketh	as though it were	10, 157/ 16
the next following, he	maketh	a suspicious matter, and	10, 201/ 4
man by his book	maketh	it. I may well	10, 63/ 5
win it, then it	maketh	my part more plain	10, 120/ 4
this wise reason he	maketh	as though no man	10, 92/ 15
such as this man	maketh	it, is not "grown	10, 14/ 21
not putting to answer	maketh	the matter of my	10, 128/ 22
his own book, that	maketh	a like pacification between	10, 19/ 13
this yet, this man	maketh	me this reason: What	10, 159/ 19
a strange, monstrous beast	maketh	Bizance to Salem the	10, 12/ 1
Pacifier's answer, while he	maketh	as though Salem could	10, 12/ 2
his illation that he	maketh	upon the same words	10, 62/ 33
faint that this man	maketh	: Two men say it	10, 179/ 13
such things proved as	maketh	him not slightly but	10, 116/ 34
The other party he	maketh	us of the temporality	10, 86/ 33
very shamefast, where he	maketh	as though the law	10, 109/ 8
division, that his book	maketh	as though there were	10, 195/ 13
this: that this man	maketh	there as though the	10, 49/ 24
this cause he so	maketh	theirs as though the	10, 86/ 30
good readers, this man	maketh	here as though I	10, 181/ 24
-- the more he	maketh	it likely to be	10, 10/ 4
by and by what	maketh	me so to say	10, 102/ 16
mine Apology that he	maketh	this answer to. After	10, 125/ 16
the motion that he	maketh	so often to have	10, 188/ 6
the Church as he	maketh	for, and understand and	10, 189/ 10
my sentence that he	maketh	here a very shameless	10, 192/ 17
all this matter he	maketh	as there were two	10, 86/ 29
you, the word that	maketh	the matter. Which he	10, 57/ 32
this point that he	maketh	a matter without ground	10, 204/ 16
so great as he	maketh	it, and yet grown	10, 14/ 16
himself, even in the	making	thereof, and all with	10, 62/ 22
the time of the	making	of mine Apology, it	10, 14/ 32

lo, of every man's	making	. For so call not	10, 24/ 22
saith it for --	making	it a cause of	10, 205/ 23
And from the first	making	, all Christian countries received	10, 145/ 1
much more harm by	making	many others fall from	10, 82/ 4
abused his plain simplicity,	making	him ween, good soul	10, 64/ 7
them draw back from	making	themselves in heresy open	10, 97/ 31
were so at the	making	of the laws which	10, 216/ 21
man hath showed in	making	such a mumbling of	10, 202/ 32
he descendeth to the	making	of acts of Parliament	10, 55/ 34
of murmur and grudge,	making	in some of them	10, 212/ 17
be of mine own	making	an answer or defense	10, 8/ 35
made unto them, without	making	the party privy who	10, 125/ 34
for, where neither the	making	nor the repealing lieth	10, 188/ 15
they might since the	making	of the said treatise	10, 178/ 1
evil counsel at the	making	of the said treatise	10, 226/ 31
manner order, and therewith	making	me seek so long	10, 7/ 2
the clergy at the	making	of the statute more	10, 185/ 8
of counsel in the	making	of the statute, that	10, 185/ 12
good change but by	making	them more strait. And	10, 221/ 11
among the temporalty by	making	men ween that of	10, 52/ 4
bestow any time about	making	answer to the Pacifier's	10, 3/ 30
use that manner in	making	rehearsal of those things	10, 15/ 18
his profound wisdom in	making	such exhortations to the	10, 173/ 19
themselves at the first	making	, that they were never	10, 216/ 24
correct heretic or any	malefactor	else. But then again	10, 30/ 14
should stand, then against	malefactors	there could no law	10, 224/ 21
that point, against all	malefactors	in the spirituality and	10, 228/ 1
that many times call	malefactors	before them upon secret	10, 106/ 29
sometimes hap either of	malice	or chance -- yet	10, 130/ 26
but they will of	malice	do it, and run	10, 179/ 2
for evil will and	malice	destroy him. And the	10, 94/ 23
of officers, or upon	malice	or displeasure, be arrested	10, 183/ 21
finally, for his immedicable	malice	, as a desperate wretch	10, 73/ 36
but do all of	malice	that they do, to	10, 65/ 17
prove their rancor and	malice	. And because he knoweth	10, 105/ 34
temper his respect of	malice	and make him loath	10, 94/ 32
In that adultery, the	malice	is the lack of	10, 69/ 10
run in the deadly	malice	of that man by	10, 98/ 22
his, save for the	malice	that it meaneth, is	10, 188/ 4
of God revenging their	malice	and our negligence, should	10, 140/ 1
covetousness, falsehood, rancor, and	malice	to the party. And	10, 165/ 21
the deed his, the	malice	of the purpose some	10, 64/ 3
doth it of some	malice	or craft, rather than	10, 89/ 16

do it of some	malice	or craft, rather than	10, 90/ 32
accused or indicted of	malice	, or of some likelihood	10, 130/ 17
cause of rancor and	malice	in them that accuse	10, 105/ 28
he wrote them of	malice	: God give the evil	10, 231/ 1
matter of falsehood and	malice	, would refuse to be	10, 92/ 17
that is may of	malice	be reported to be	10, 113/ 32
then be taken for	malicious	and crafty, and therefore	10, 91/ 10
he would rather appear	malicious	than unwise. But now	10, 10/ 11
taken for false or	malicious	, because they come secretly	10, 103/ 3
mighty, and for so	malicious	therewith that he will	10, 95/ 32
take him always for	malicious	or false in the	10, 101/ 13
shall take him for	malicious	or false. Now, then	10, 101/ 10
worshipful folk against the	malicious	slander and obloquy so	10, 9/ 13
him for fraudulent and	malicious	to the party, this	10, 101/ 15
less fear, with many	malicious	"some say"s falsely	10, 213/ 15
very deed a very	malicious	, naughty, pestilent "some say	10, 168/ 2
evil words and how	malicious	soever the subtle shrews	10, 64/ 12
reject every man for	malicious	and crafty that will	10, 103/ 28
pursued the selfsame shrewd,	malicious	intent that was purposed	10, 6/ 8
believe them false or	malicious	-- yet were it	10, 91/ 15
he meant not himself	maliciously	whatsoever his book speak	10, 67/ 2
matter was in a	mammering	, before the change was	10, 96/ 25
the first chapter, the	man	saith himself -- in	10, 10/ 36
himself would wish another	man	to be -- yet	10, 30/ 17
moved by this good	man	here thereto -- His	10, 32/ 15
those things which this	man	speaketh of -- that	10, 44/ 29
his 32nd leaf, this	man	saith thus -- And	10, 50/ 8
he feareth, though the	man	be bound -- and	10, 94/ 10
long labor, some other	man	to accuse -- yet	10, 101/ 11
should do as this	man	here deviseth -- reject	10, 103/ 27
if there happed any	man	that would -- yet	10, 196/ 5
the matter, than this	man	hath done -- I	10, 225/ 8
head. Now goeth this	man	farther, folio 27, and	10, 46/ 4
piece one great cunning	man	had made a long	10, 4/ 29
For like as no	man	can make a shorter	10, 7/ 31
that if any spiritual	man	would accept a worldly	10, 42/ 11
that if any spiritual	man	would accept a worldly	10, 42/ 23
the ordinaries noised no	man	to be a heretic	10, 76/ 12
and true, and the	man	they detected a very	10, 91/ 18
and will receive no	man	first for a denouncer	10, 93/ 28
often happeth that a	man	cometh into a shower	10, 130/ 15
in felony: this good	man	maketh here a doubt	10, 149/ 5
it, but that a	man	may have a desire	10, 175/ 6

things meet for this	man	to make a book	10, 197/ 35
ever, good readers, any	man	with such a simple	10, 205/ 35
bind that busy, troublesome	man	to good abearing? I	10, 125/ 35
accounted myself for a	man	meet and able to	10, 14/ 35
this man nor any	man	else is able to	10, 158/ 9
they may indict a	man	that is absent, and	10, 132/ 36
to make every true	man	content to accuse a	10, 93/ 35
a law that a	man	should be accused and	10, 218/ 11
invite and hire every	man	to the accusing of	10, 143/ 24
good readers, this good	man	and I, after our	10, 30/ 27
answering -- let any	man	make then against me	10, 129/ 20
come forth as this	man	cometh here, against so	10, 229/ 27
well done that every	man	were taught all, and	10, 80/ 10
first, that this good	man	hath answered already. Howbeit	10, 224/ 35
experience, which this good	man	himself, I am very	10, 102/ 37
any harm to any	man	that would amend, and	10, 23/ 24
them, and like a	man	of sadness and gravity	10, 16/ 25
as he giveth any	man	good counsel and wisheth	10, 18/ 5
serve this good, charitable	man	to salve and heal	10, 52/ 10
credence that detect a	man	of heresy and yet	10, 92/ 4
ween there will no	man	grant him; and that	10, 92/ 23
deviseth -- reject every	man	for malicious and crafty	10, 103/ 28
pursued by some great	man	that would and feared	10, 110/ 25
it, which this good	man	dissembleth here and inverteth	10, 126/ 14
is not cleared: this	man	saith untrue, and wotteth	10, 127/ 13
a light reason this	man	calleth unreasonable), and have	10, 144/ 22
to wit, that a	man	reputed good and honest	10, 152/ 23
their oaths some one	man	of felony, and afterward	10, 154/ 2
heresy. But if a	man	were openly and notably	10, 168/ 34
good man is a	man	of sadness, and no	10, 197/ 3
thereof. Which cause this	man	gave himself, and therefore	10, 223/ 21
the sword do this	man	little service. And then	10, 45/ 29
mine Apology, that this	man	calleth politiques. And here	10, 59/ 30
of a good, honest	man	for heresy. And yet	10, 74/ 3
169th leaf), this good	man	answereth thus: And now	10, 210/ 12
God give the good	man	more wit. And thus	10, 231/ 3
a desire in any	man	to attain any spiritual	10, 42/ 30
fall in that no	man	is almost any time	10, 80/ 21
heap there." So this	man	will in any wise	10, 100/ 25
what lack this good	man	hath of any sufficient	10, 131/ 23
what little insight the	man	hath in anything that	10, 32/ 32
made that if any	man	will lay anything against	10, 122/ 8
and what learning the	man	hath. These are his	10, 33/ 5

suspicion of felony a	man	may be arrested, so	10, 122/ 5
old-used law that a	man	may be arrested, and	10, 228/ 32
done -- if every	man	would wax as good	10, 30/ 16
of the devil. This	man	hath here, as he	10, 48/ 35
in this: that this	man	maketh there as though	10, 49/ 24
thing of this good	man	. Such faults as he	10, 54/ 28
man may say, "This	man	useth himself as he	10, 59/ 33
by "if" as this	man	doth by "as," in	10, 63/ 18
bare, naked thing. This	man	answereth here as though	10, 67/ 24
to judge every such	man	a heretic as doth	10, 77/ 20
well that this good	man	had given as light	10, 84/ 9
it already past? This	man	speaketh here as one	10, 112/ 27
than a heretic: this	man	taketh it as though	10, 112/ 31
judges would (as this	man	saith, and as I	10, 137/ 13
his oath cleared a	man	(as much as in	10, 150/ 33
Now, good readers, this	man	maketh here as though	10, 181/ 24
as well as this	man	doth, and as well	10, 185/ 14
doth but rob a	man	as well as him	10, 218/ 34
faults" as a wise	man	may be ashamed to	10, 190/ 30
heartily, good readers, every	man	the rather at my	10, 36/ 7
wretched state that the	man	standeth in at the	10, 48/ 7
so say, this good	man	much marveleth at. For	10, 67/ 17
people, and given every	man	and woman at adventure	10, 81/ 23
telleth us this good	man	no tale at all	10, 112/ 15
point, lo, this good	man	saith nothing at all	10, 129/ 12
For, now, if a	man	be indicted at a	10, 129/ 37
another presumption that no	man	will cast away his	10, 152/ 17
greater presumption that no	man	will cast away his	10, 152/ 18
own preaching here, a	man	ought to be so	10, 84/ 14
be so. And a	man	may sometimes be so	10, 117/ 2
may it happen a	man	sometime to be troubled	10, 122/ 32
is delivered as a	man	proved to be of	10, 127/ 1
upon good abearing, the	man	shall never be put	10, 128/ 17
they will. Now this	man	will not be so	10, 144/ 6
of necessity in every	man	that should be suffered	10, 177/ 28
that albeit this good	man	and I be at	10, 226/ 33
penance of such a	man	that hath been in	10, 122/ 13
not. And yet the	man	that feared before may	10, 94/ 28
-- as many a	man	, though he believe that	10, 80/ 14
and pitying that the	man	is no better. And	10, 66/ 12
therefore till this good	man	make me better proofs	10, 196/ 30
peradventure to many a	man	in London between this	10, 37/ 27
diversities that this good	man	putteth here between indictments	10, 136/ 11

then shall every wise	man	think his book too	10, 7/ 37
a division as this	man	by his book maketh	10, 63/ 5
treason, as this good	man	in his book of	10, 69/ 34
that whereas this good	man	in his book of	10, 143/ 11
plain, that this good	man	hath hitherto brought you	10, 165/ 2
there is neither spiritual	man	nor temporal but he	10, 31/ 20
there say, neither spiritual	man	nor temporal but he	10, 31/ 22
be detected, except a	man	detect himself, but if	10, 90/ 9
shall seldom find any	man	that will, but if	10, 139/ 20
I trow, to no	man	any doubt, but that	10, 153/ 7
use to put no	man	to it but where	10, 219/ 14
laws to arrest any	man	for heresy. But if	10, 168/ 33
would regard any good	man	the worse. But I	10, 179/ 32
if he were a	man	openly known by name	10, 26/ 33
he wrote, nor any	man	else, proved by any	10, 173/ 17
double. For first, every	man	may see by his	10, 190/ 14
he ever any spiritual	man	say this, by the	10, 200/ 5
What if this good	man	cannot tell? By likelihood	10, 52/ 25
he were a virtuous	man	, " and yet call him	10, 59/ 34
order by which no	man	should be called, be	10, 102/ 8
spiritual law that a	man	shall be called ex	10, 129/ 32
same, and make a	man	to be called that	10, 132/ 34
good man or any	man	else, I cannot let	10, 79/ 13
And therefore if this	man	in that case complain	10, 219/ 5
take yet for a	man	good and Catholic: therefore	10, 9/ 25
be showed, as every	man	is in charity bound	10, 157/ 3
sure that the cunningest	man	that could come thereto	10, 4/ 33
he seeth willingly, no	man	calling him, come forth	10, 95/ 29
touch not only any	man	of the common people	10, 28/ 7
his seventh chapter this	man	so sore complaineth of	10, 96/ 6
sore law: that a	man	shall be condemned and	10, 109/ 30
more unreasonable that a	man	should be condemned, and	10, 218/ 13
or by any one	man	thereof? They confess themselves	10, 200/ 6
For where this good	man	thinketh it convenient for	10, 97/ 23
to wit, that no	man	should be convented of	10, 104/ 30
have beguiled this good	man	with evil counsel in	10, 212/ 14
readers, that whereas this	man	is so cunning in	10, 12/ 31
thought it reasonable? This	man	is so cunning in	10, 33/ 21
say saith this good	man	that he dare not	10, 92/ 7
Apology before, whereto this	man	giveth a deaf ear	10, 193/ 10
less. But, now, this	man	that doth detect this	10, 95/ 3
it is that no	man	can be detected, except	10, 90/ 9
better, or else that	man	that they detected shall	10, 91/ 21

heresy against some one	man	that is detected thereof	10, 107/ 26
good readers, because this	man	with his devices bringeth	10, 182/ 30
in whatsoever manner the	man	would himself devise it	10, 115/ 2
party? If this good	man	had, therefore, devised rewards	10, 144/ 12
I would that every	man	would so do indeed	10, 30/ 13
of them, as this	man	saith, sometimes do not	10, 44/ 13
presumptions, that though no	man	saw him do it	10, 117/ 4
his neighbors as a	man	worthy to do that	10, 127/ 5
evil part, as this	man	taketh it, doth signify	10, 198/ 8
said treatise, that a	man	may be driven to	10, 110/ 35
Apology deny "that a	man	may be driven to	10, 111/ 10
that I say a	man	may be driven to	10, 111/ 32
which this good, wise	man	, for the ease of	10, 190/ 28
openly for heresy, every	man	hath experience enough that	10, 139/ 19
end. Nay, pardie, this	man	seeth well enough that	10, 211/ 27
I will see this	man	prove it ere I	10, 196/ 24
advisement: doth there no	man	kill another even suddenly	10, 69/ 4
to make any wise	man	ween that ever himself	10, 9/ 35
well known unto every	man	: that in every sene	10, 139/ 25
this piece, this good	man	hath in every point	10, 141/ 9
in dread that another	man	will for evil will	10, 94/ 22
no man detecting any	man	of heresy, except he	10, 92/ 16
and say that the	man	with such false leasings	10, 68/ 14
heresy, whereby a Christian	man	becometh a false traitor	10, 147/ 1
could. But since no	man	can see farther than	10, 162/ 12
him; no, nor no	man	can see farther than	10, 162/ 13
the twain this good	man	findeth the fault, or	10, 32/ 29
that whereas this good	man	findeth a fault that	10, 126/ 9
no more can no	man	else -- find no	10, 98/ 33
therefore, that this good	man	, since he findeth in	10, 114/ 24
wise, and right worshipful	man	Sir John Fineux say	10, 164/ 4
so hath this good	man	, in this first piece	10, 125/ 4
see how substantially this	man	defendeth his first words	10, 156/ 23
manner of this good	man	. To the first piece	10, 191/ 24
I ween, no wise	man	follow his fond device	10, 105/ 7
great causes as this	man	setteth forth for true	10, 15/ 3
there daily many a	man	that standeth, for all	10, 94/ 21
surety as a poor	man	devised once for himself	10, 95/ 14
adventure, whatsoever provision any	man	should devise for their	10, 96/ 3
deadly malice of that	man	by whom, for all	10, 98/ 22
yet hath this good	man	one stopgap for me	10, 128/ 14
therewith, of this good	man	or me. For read	10, 46/ 24
due examination as this	man	before rehearsed. For the	10, 76/ 21

once, which this good	man	useth often. For now	10, 135/ 3
it is that this	man	telleth you. For here	10, 176/ 4
so doing commend any	man	that doth. For if	10, 193/ 30
generalities that this good	man	speaketh of. For in	10, 225/ 12
of mine this good	man	maketh me, forsooth, a	10, 53/ 35
-- when this good	man	cometh now forth, and	10, 118/ 31
a cold, if a	man	would come forth and	10, 138/ 22
these that this good	man	hath laid forth yet	10, 211/ 6
yet hath this good	man	at last found a	10, 100/ 1
if he kill that	man	fall thereby further into	10, 98/ 8
every light word a	man	may not give full	10, 84/ 1
now repeateth again, no	man	needeth to give him	10, 98/ 11
have) giveth each good	man	here: God give us	10, 231/ 15
in the beginning the	man	seemed upon good considerations	10, 123/ 22
therefore, if the good	man	think any great, heinous	10, 35/ 16
that lead this good	man	into this great fear	10, 212/ 31
might hap sometime some	man	take some harm that	10, 120/ 29
wily shrews, though the	man	do, as he doth	10, 10/ 2
of speaking as every	man	useth when he calleth	10, 24/ 23
have bestowed, this good	man	may, if he have	10, 52/ 31
soon happen in a	man	. And then he putteth	10, 62/ 4
But and if every	man	to whom he speaketh	10, 73/ 30
And as for this	man	himself, as he canneth	10, 82/ 24
that there is no	man	but when he heareth	10, 90/ 33
so," saith this good	man	. "For if he become	10, 94/ 3
hate and mischief any	man	by whom he taketh	10, 95/ 33
for which this good	man	findeth, as he saith	10, 99/ 17
cost. For whereas this	man	saith that he which	10, 123/ 33
the ordinary, as a	man	suspected, whereof he is	10, 127/ 4
the ordinary as a	man	suspect, whereof he is	10, 127/ 12
will ask this good	man	this: that he which	10, 128/ 19
good readers, whereas this	man	saith that he meant	10, 165/ 29
find any one spiritual	man	but that he is	10, 174/ 14
find any one spiritual	man	but that he is	10, 176/ 28
therefore whereas this good	man	, weening that he had	10, 186/ 9
the craft that the	man	useth here. He hath	10, 191/ 4
heresy. Did ever any	man	, good readers, hear such	10, 217/ 23
harm that this good	man	telleth us here, that	10, 110/ 19
seeth -- that no	man	will in heresy make	10, 143/ 19
ordinaries noised that any	man	were a heretic without	10, 76/ 20
this man or that	man	is a heretic. And	10, 83/ 35
it lightly that any	man	is a heretic, by	10, 84/ 2
is truth, which this	man	of wiliness hideth from	10, 106/ 8

therefore whereas this good	man	, by the high authority	10, 186/ 5
that there ought no	man	to blame him that	10, 16/ 1
good as another good	man	would wish him, and	10, 30/ 16
I ween, every wise	man	less grant him. But	10, 92/ 25
was minded that any	man	should take him so	10, 116/ 12
cannot believe but this	man	well knoweth himself, as	10, 28/ 15
name can this good	man	devise us himself to	10, 29/ 10
as any one spiritual	man	such as himself deviseth	10, 39/ 7
man without burden, no	man	sufficient to himself, no	10, 61/ 26
worse could lightly no	man	say), would himself hold	10, 66/ 9
thing can let a	man	to make himself a	10, 92/ 21
thus hath this good	man	sore overseen himself more	10, 221/ 12
beguile the good, innocent	man	, than that himself in	10, 230/ 26
me now this good	man	, which where his seditious	10, 16/ 29
-- how may this	man	find in his heart	10, 27/ 23
good brethren: the good	man	may take his rest	10, 28/ 23
for such a special	man	beside, that his approved	10, 40/ 22
good reader, whatsoever the	man	meant in his own	10, 82/ 8
Church receiveth again that	man	that, by his obstinate	10, 118/ 15
fame and behavior the	man	is in his county	10, 121/ 13
in that place. This	man	goeth to his words	10, 165/ 13
dispute with this good	man	. And all his doubt	10, 216/ 34
lie is when a	man	saith against his own	10, 226/ 2
no longer, but every	man	may take holy water	10, 31/ 32
virtue," and that no	man	may "covet honor without	10, 41/ 29
that "if a spiritual	man	would accept honor by	10, 41/ 31
faith, except this good	man	see better how to	10, 110/ 4
Christian Readers If any	man	marvel (as I ween	10, 3/ 29
spiritual dignity that the	man	hath already. I let	10, 42/ 32
here will this good	man	say that I do	10, 53/ 3
Division drove this good	man	thereto. If I were	10, 79/ 20
now saith this good	man	thereto, that I deny	10, 96/ 13
remedy," saith this good	man	, "shortly shall I devise	10, 100/ 28
or name. Since every	man	may see, I say	10, 105/ 5
point. And this good	man	saith that I deny	10, 112/ 4
how gaily this good	man	answereth it, I shall	10, 125/ 15
can neither this good	man	say, nor I suppose	10, 128/ 31
and that this good	man	saith that I did	10, 131/ 20
granted always this good	man	. But then I would	10, 132/ 17
or to any one	man	of them? I will	10, 135/ 2
Other shift hath this	man	none, that I see	10, 137/ 26
a whit. This good	man	saith here I cannot	10, 141/ 20
in which things this	man	saith and I confess	10, 150/ 25

unreasonable as ever reasonable	man	heard -- I shall	10, 167/ 5
lo, therefore this good	man	feareth that I go	10, 213/ 11
of grammar this good	man	hath found, I cannot	10, 226/ 10
staff, and tell this	man	again that if "the	10, 45/ 24
that everything that a	man	speaketh which if he	10, 77/ 18
than doth this good	man	here. Then if he	10, 77/ 36
God give the evil	man	more grace. If he	10, 231/ 2
not which way a	man	might answer ill. And	10, 224/ 29
-- but if the	man	have an importunate pride	10, 10/ 7
signified thereby. And this	man	useth himself in this	10, 29/ 18
no more misjudge any	man	determinately and in certain	10, 55/ 17
of warning that this	man	here provideth in this	10, 70/ 20
order which this good	man	hath here in this	10, 71/ 31
But yet will this	man	say, and in effect	10, 77/ 17
loss?" Hath this good	man	never heard in his	10, 94/ 7
would not this good	man	believe after, in no	10, 101/ 19
used by some one	man	or twain in a	10, 103/ 24
might hap that a	man	might fall in peril	10, 120/ 21
the ordinary findeth the	man	not suspect in the	10, 123/ 20
should never put any	man	to answer in heresy	10, 133/ 27
forsworn man and the	man	unsworn unlike in the	10, 158/ 10
man forsworn and the	man	unsworn are, in the	10, 158/ 31
so favorably, that no	man	can prove in this	10, 184/ 4
by these inquisitions no	man	should fall in danger	10, 185/ 34
his, what wisdom the	man	hath showed in making	10, 202/ 32
prove against this good	man	so plain. In his	10, 88/ 29
I will let no	man	from the inclination toward	10, 118/ 12
all this tale, the	man	that was indicted, if	10, 132/ 19
find any one spiritual	man	just and indifferent, but	10, 176/ 8
he that were a	man	of very innocent simpleness	10, 66/ 29
nothing such as this	man	maketh it, is not	10, 14/ 21
both to God and	man	, than it is in	10, 20/ 35
order that this good	man	here moveth is so	10, 51/ 34
wit of this good	man	, what dispraise is this	10, 134/ 37
good "conscience" of this	man	hath conceived, is of	10, 218/ 21
I will require every	man	to have it even	10, 23/ 6
pseudo-evangelicals." Now, if this	man	cannot bear it that	10, 25/ 20
would advise every spiritual	man	to follow it, and	10, 32/ 1
there may this good	man	go seek it if	10, 35/ 32
no cause wherefore any	man	should. For it is	10, 44/ 28
it were, as this	man	would have it, spoken	10, 56/ 10
man can do, no	man	can make it sink	10, 77/ 4
matter. Though this good	man	cannot see it --	10, 148/ 18

so," saith this good	man	. "For if it happened	10, 151/ 16
nay, where every wise	man	that readeth it seeth	10, 171/ 23
neither. For that good	man	that made it undoubtedly	10, 194/ 19
now saith this good	man	thus: "If it so	10, 205/ 4
should not put some	man	to that kind of	10, 115/ 8
me called Cliff, a	man	as well known as	10, 16/ 6
not as for a	man	yet notoriously known or	10, 72/ 20
let to tell this	man	that he lacketh in	10, 88/ 7
out after that the	man	hath long lain in	10, 128/ 3
this point) -- this	man	in his last rehearsal	10, 58/ 21
see well that this	man	in the Latin laws	10, 194/ 29
them, then this good	man	giveth them leave to	10, 73/ 22
faith." So may a	man	speak very lewd and	10, 69/ 24
soon happen in any	man	by a light oversight	10, 61/ 18
authority to arrest a	man	for every light suspicion	10, 168/ 16
know that though a	man	of a lightness, or	10, 79/ 6
So that this good	man	himself here, like a	10, 29/ 27
defamation? If this good	man	would in like wise	10, 170/ 33
cases as this good	man	list to limit and	10, 32/ 14
to him, and every	man	else that list to	10, 35/ 30
know any, while the	man	is so little suspicious	10, 83/ 21
other harm the good	man	findeth further. Lo, good	10, 110/ 30
readers, that this good	man	would be loath that	10, 210/ 20
forth by any such	man	but in London diocese	10, 170/ 9
gestu et fama, a	man	may lie long in	10, 128/ 29
confute. For if any	man	be so mad to	10, 218/ 2
an answer that a	man	of mine made once	10, 16/ 4
good readers, heard any	man	any reason made for	10, 92/ 13
suit, whereof this good	man	would here make us	10, 108/ 6
As for this good	man	or any man else	10, 79/ 13
or report that this	man	or that man is	10, 83/ 35
maketh as though no	man	detecting any man of	10, 92/ 16
Which thing neither this	man	nor any man else	10, 158/ 8
nor prove the forsworn	man	and the man unsworn	10, 158/ 9
have espied this good	man	is a man of	10, 197/ 3
said before, which this	man	saith he marveleth much	10, 166/ 2
faith, that this good	man	handleth this matter in	10, 113/ 4
thus is this good	man	in this matter all	10, 162/ 29
words too. "But a	man	," saith he, "may speak	10, 69/ 22
manner the most innocent	man	that is may of	10, 113/ 31
texts which this good	man	preacheth to me. But	10, 55/ 28
himself or such another	man	would devise me such	10, 67/ 29
And if this good	man	dare answer me that	10, 128/ 23

solemn oath. And every	man	that hath meddled much	10, 148/ 27
very faint that this	man	maketh: Two men say	10, 179/ 13
person detected were a	man	of great might and	10, 109/ 35
intend to charge this	man	that his mind and	10, 57/ 12
may do this good	man	a much more friendly	10, 224/ 33
to blame this good	man	for the motion of	10, 51/ 18
rehearsed. If this good	man	had as much wit	10, 76/ 14
men also may a	man	do thereby much harm	10, 81/ 33
for by this good	man	that it must needs	10, 92/ 29
manner of the good	man	Grime, a mustard maker	10, 12/ 28
that this good, wise	man	would have my words	10, 35/ 9
good readers: that this	man	saith not nay but	10, 128/ 27
that ever any great	man	whom folk needed to	10, 110/ 13
-- and that this	man	hath therein neither answered	10, 105/ 17
harm, though the other	man	do it never so	10, 95/ 34
such a plain, simple	man	as was never sworn	10, 166/ 11
the matter standeth, this	man	, in this ninth chapter	10, 50/ 3
world without default, no	man	without burden, no man	10, 61/ 25
for anything that any	man	can do, no man	10, 77/ 3
destroy) may, whatsoever this	man	say, in no wise	10, 85/ 26
be not done (no	man	neither killed nor struck	10, 69/ 14
vary with this good	man	for that, nor dispute	10, 77/ 22
prove that though the	man	had said not "poisoned	10, 5/ 23
it be such a	man	as list not to	10, 14/ 18
can never blame no	man	that perceived not that	10, 38/ 30
of every good temporal	man	too; and not only	10, 45/ 4
and sooner, pardie, this	man	deviseth it not), of	10, 98/ 16
there could never no	man	that had not done	10, 120/ 23
find any one spiritual	man	that is not infected	10, 174/ 26
find any one spiritual	man	that is not infected	10, 175/ 27
saith not that any	man	doth. Be not these	10, 197/ 33
like a true, faithful	man	, affirmeth them nought --	10, 29/ 27
will haply this good	man	tell me now that	10, 98/ 25
be good): "Either this	man	meaneth not now by	10, 116/ 24
What hath this good	man	answered me now to	10, 134/ 23
writing themselves, and no	man	else. But now letting	10, 225/ 10
all my life any	man	above the number of	10, 34/ 6
of ambition that this	man	here speaketh of. And	10, 45/ 2
spoken by a good	man	in dispraise of hypocrites	10, 60/ 11
sufficient to himself, no	man	wise enough of himself	10, 61/ 26
spoken by a good	man	in reproaching of hypocrisy	10, 63/ 20
that if the good	man	were not of himself	10, 64/ 15
that he would every	man	should have of "the	10, 64/ 32

thus advised, advise every	man	, for fear of treason	10, 69/ 31
I perceive in this	man	, the worst of them	10, 77/ 34
it is that a	man	by commandment of the	10, 126/ 24
say well by no	man	. This reason of his	10, 163/ 37
Now, if this good	man	, for fear of such	10, 164/ 24
ways that the good	man	might mean, of which	10, 172/ 1
marvel much how this	man	durst, for offense of	10, 26/ 25
word spoken by a	man	that is on the	10, 197/ 5
like as this good	man	saith that one plaster	10, 52/ 8
that I am a	man	importunate, and one whom	10, 98/ 26
counsel may become every	man	; but the open reproof	10, 193/ 33
but that though a	man	had been openly perjured	10, 153/ 7
or unjust, as this	man	maketh it, or anything	10, 78/ 15
now if the second	man	were content, or the	10, 101/ 6
it hap that a	man	be accused or indicted	10, 130/ 17
how falsely this honest	man	hath himself, or else	10, 192/ 9
for them, but every	man	also for other. And	10, 45/ 5
nearer unto this good	man	, with the other point	10, 138/ 27
surely with any wise	man	that readeth over, here	10, 143/ 3
other devices more, every	man	after his own mind	10, 35/ 7
see that, though the	man	in his own mind	10, 67/ 7
at the leastwise every	man	to his own, and	10, 119/ 4
judge may call a	man	upon his own pleasure	10, 131/ 28
afeard than hurt? A	man	may fear, pardie, though	10, 94/ 8
justices of peace, every	man	for their part in	10, 135/ 34
detected, but if some	man	make himself party against	10, 102/ 9
Concilium Lateranense, as every	man	may soon perceive that	10, 114/ 6
and the seventeenth every	man	may soon perceive. Howbeit	10, 218/ 23
therefore is this good	man	in that point fully	10, 44/ 18
well with this good	man	in this point, and	10, 56/ 4
yet since this good	man	dissimuleth that point and	10, 151/ 11
mind had there no	man	cause, neither preacher nor	10, 4/ 13
so that then the	man	, yet without presentment or	10, 128/ 3
be true, though the	man	himself be presumed false	10, 153/ 6
they may then, no	man	wotteth when, pretend peradventure	10, 205/ 30
thus, as this good	man	doth, and procure the	10, 230/ 10
sometimes fortune that a	man	may be punished which	10, 220/ 33
answer of this good	man	unto the purpose: to	10, 122/ 25
marvelous persuasion: that a	man	should be put to	10, 111/ 6
suspitions, without witnesses a	man	may be put to	10, 111/ 18
marvelous persuasion: that a	man	should be put to	10, 112/ 16
you see, this good	man	had been quite answerless	10, 131/ 17
now would this good	man	beguile his readers in	10, 93/ 13

for sufficient, by any	man	that any reason had	10, 92/ 14
now might this good	man	, by this reason that	10, 142/ 11
in this matter, this	man	hath no reason in	10, 166/ 35
too: then will every	man	bear me record that	10, 175/ 18
say, as this good	man	would have rejected back	10, 103/ 2
never found any wise	man	, to my remembrance, that	10, 80/ 31
him, but let every	man	, as I said before	10, 85/ 2
What hath this good	man	, good readers, said unto	10, 140/ 9
that spoken -- this	man	hath nothing said. And	10, 228/ 11
then goeth this good	man	further and saith that	10, 148/ 9
-- thus the good	man	"Some Say" saith: And	10, 189/ 19
And therefore this good	man	, where he saith that	10, 200/ 24
good readers, that this	man	weeneth he saith well-favoredly	10, 202/ 3
that any politic spiritual	man	would so say for	10, 27/ 13
What hath this good	man	farther to say than	10, 101/ 2
other neither. If this	man	will peradventure say, "Since	10, 123/ 19
words of this good	man	I dare say thus	10, 183/ 32
things like. But every	man	may well see, that	10, 141/ 21
way therein that every	man	shall well see the	10, 168/ 8
is this, that every	man	may well see by	10, 227/ 5
such wily shrews) every	man	may well see that	10, 227/ 22
the life of any	man	, whensoever he seem penitent	10, 118/ 13
waxen, methought, a young	man	again, and seemed set	10, 37/ 34
thereto saith this good	man	nothing. He seeth, pardie	10, 143/ 20
by their depositions another	man	, of the selfsame company	10, 107/ 29
is to instruct a	man	how he shall in	10, 61/ 33
legs: so can no	man	make a shorter book	10, 7/ 33
woe will every good	man	be that should live	10, 145/ 35
him. Also, that a	man	upon suspicion should be	10, 218/ 14
he loveth -- the	man	is content, since he	10, 94/ 34
part of a wise	man	." And surely, since the	10, 226/ 19
believe that any spiritual	man	would be so mad	10, 44/ 2
and yet that the	man	is, besides, so violent	10, 125/ 32
no man's oath any	man	can be so sure	10, 153/ 11
see that either this	man	is not so simple	10, 191/ 2
And fain would the	man	make me so fond	10, 192/ 31
over light: this good	man	to believe so many	10, 226/ 21
and besides this, the	man	hath in some places	10, 6/ 27
the fault from the	man	himself unto some wily	10, 9/ 26
should find that this	man	had mistaken some of	10, 209/ 27
the ordinary, to some	man	so suspect, sometimes assign	10, 116/ 5
too, to put some	man	to business sometimes and	10, 126/ 17
in print also . . . This	man	hath a special insight	10, 33/ 13

good readers, this good	man	hath no such cause	10, 91/ 24
case. For commonly no	man	is in such wise	10, 95/ 25
information that some one	man	is of such evil	10, 125/ 30
too. For some one	man	may be such that	10, 135/ 11
I never heard any	man	talk any such word	10, 187/ 33
well as this good	man	doth, if Summa rosella	10, 185/ 9
such as every wise	man	will, I suppose, answer	10, 193/ 20
other things, wherein this	man	saith here surely full	10, 49/ 33
is that if a	man	be notably suspected of	10, 113/ 24
will algates detect any	man	, may be taken and	10, 91/ 8
amend them. This good	man	many times taketh record	10, 66/ 1
tell so sad a	man	a merry tale, I	10, 46/ 12
much harm. For some	man	with boldness talking heresies	10, 81/ 34
honorable Council, not one	man	came to tell him	10, 227/ 17
yet, as for this	man	himself, to tell you	10, 230/ 17
person, or willing any	man	any harm that were	10, 4/ 17
cause for any good	man	to think that I	10, 13/ 13
to say to this	man	the things that he	10, 27/ 3
fervor. As though a	man	would say that by	10, 31/ 27
find that if this	man	grant all that, he	10, 40/ 17
but such as this	man	rehearseth -- that is	10, 45/ 33
clear untouched, as every	man	may perceive that readeth	10, 50/ 6
not to blame any	man	that maketh that motion	10, 50/ 26
I have of the	man	good trust that he	10, 53/ 11
I content that every	man	take it that I	10, 60/ 14
certainty. As if a	man	say, "He that dieth	10, 63/ 12
But then will this	man	peradventure say that then	10, 69/ 27
made be such a	man	that he that complaineth	10, 72/ 7
believe also that this	man	had for that cause	10, 78/ 19
And therefore any wise	man	would ween that this	10, 91/ 31
ween that this good	man	to prove that we	10, 91/ 31
side, if this good	man	put away that suit	10, 93/ 27
Now will this good	man	haply say that this	10, 95/ 21
causes as this good	man	here imagineth that might	10, 106/ 24
good readers, where this	man	taketh me that I	10, 111/ 32
No, saith this good	man	, and marveleth that I	10, 112/ 12
it hard for any	man	to think that he	10, 113/ 21
how properly this good	man	hath proved, that have	10, 119/ 34
heretics -- as every	man	, I think, that wit	10, 120/ 8
nor I suppose no	man	else, but that it	10, 128/ 32
cause appearing whereupon a	man	may see that the	10, 132/ 7
such manner things any	man	can make: that is	10, 138/ 35
And I suppose no	man	doubteth but that in	10, 139/ 30

And this shall every	man	clearly see that will	10, 141/ 24
say, and that every	man	seeth -- that no	10, 143/ 19
counsel of this good	man	be followed, that the	10, 145/ 19
their own conscience: every	man	well wotteth that they	10, 155/ 4
his oath -- every	man	were by that reason	10, 158/ 6
true. Now, if this	man	would say that he	10, 160/ 14
would be false? This	man	is content that to	10, 163/ 28
such wise that every	man	may see that he	10, 170/ 37
I suppose that a	man	may have that desire	10, 175/ 8
-- yet saith no	man	, for all that, that	10, 179/ 10
to help an innocent	man	or woman that should	10, 183/ 30
neither. Now, if this	man	will say that many	10, 196/ 19
I am sure no	man	doubteth but that these	10, 198/ 24
matter. For since this	man	never saw that any	10, 209/ 31
grudge." Now knoweth every	man	very well that they	10, 214/ 12
conclusion: And if any	man	will say that these	10, 219/ 26
said, if this good	man	had proved that heretics	10, 220/ 20
the cause that every	man	may spy: that he	10, 223/ 29
point also, which no	man	can deny, that there	10, 230/ 7
is in a temporal	man	. But yet the worse	10, 21/ 1
to call any such	man	one of the good	10, 28/ 22
folio 184. Here this	man	declareth that the words	10, 57/ 4
himself. Another thing this	man	toucheth in the same	10, 59/ 28
must judge whether the	man	fall from the faith	10, 70/ 3
-- then this good	man	provideth for the remedy	10, 75/ 30
is certain that no	man	may, after the law	10, 89/ 9
that there is some	man	that knoweth the cause	10, 89/ 10
he saith that no	man	may, after the law	10, 90/ 6
that there is some	man	that knoweth the cause	10, 90/ 7
himself -- this good	man	will that the ordinary	10, 101/ 9
forborne. Hath this good	man	proved us the contrary	10, 122/ 35
that likewise as a	man	shall in the suit	10, 130/ 22
shift for this good	man	but, for the maintenance	10, 137/ 17
diversities, which this good	man	layeth between the suit	10, 138/ 17
proved against this good	man	that by the changing	10, 145/ 14
being purged -- this	man	forsworn and the man	10, 158/ 30
so clear that no	man	can say the contrary	10, 170/ 13
the last, lest every	man	might spy the peril	10, 181/ 30
in God this good	man	shall see the sky	10, 204/ 35
the faults that this	man	findeth in the suit	10, 228/ 13
tale this good, honest	man	saith untrue. The words	10, 96/ 17
deposing against that one	man	, detect by their depositions	10, 107/ 28
be not, biddeth every	man	put to their hands	10, 118/ 38

with every such manner	man	, and let them poison	10, 71/ 18
deed, yet make every	man	that heareth them, that	10, 127/ 24
chapter, which any wise	man	that readeth them shall	10, 192/ 28
agree," will this good	man	say. "But then I	10, 70/ 8
for then that no	man	should therein then believe	10, 205/ 33
said before, every wise	man	well wotteth there are	10, 99/ 24
mind of the good	man	that he therein showeth	10, 25/ 1
of speaking. For a	man	may speak thereof in	10, 77/ 24
also -- this good	man	therefore layeth these texts	10, 54/ 13
advisement? "Yea," will this	man	say, "but these folk	10, 69/ 8
kept which this good	man	would break, these heretics	10, 146/ 3
before. "Yea," saith this	man	, "but yet these two	10, 157/ 28
so confuted this good	man	already, that these words	10, 217/ 1
how substantially this good	man	answereth this. These are	10, 126/ 22
And so might this	man	say that they spoke	10, 59/ 35
against some manner of	man	, but that they rather	10, 97/ 2
other. And where this	man	saith that they lie	10, 124/ 7
And, therefore, whereas this	man	saith that they be	10, 124/ 22
Now, where this good	man	declareth what thing an	10, 8/ 16
And the more the	man	denieth that thing himself	10, 10/ 3
fault in a spiritual	man	, though the thing were	10, 20/ 33
among themselves. If any	man	would haply think that	10, 80/ 9
And because this good	man	useth sometimes this figure	10, 54/ 26
time with this good	man	enter in this matter	10, 56/ 13
sixteenth chapter, that no	man	is in this world	10, 61/ 25
this must this good	man	understand: that this good	10, 70/ 30
say, that if any	man	now in this dangerous	10, 72/ 2
in talking as this	man	here in this fourteenth	10, 81/ 25
lo, that this good	man	boasteth in this chapter	10, 83/ 8
this peril this good	man	giveth us this remedy	10, 90/ 30
-- yet hath this	man	marred all this matter	10, 101/ 7
him good; and that	man	would not this good	10, 101/ 19
will haply this good	man	say that this abjuration	10, 116/ 31
well approved hitherto, every	man	should in this matter	10, 119/ 3
now to this good	man	, that in this goodly	10, 140/ 10
all this yet, this	man	maketh me this reason	10, 159/ 19
suppose that when the	man	was writing this, his	10, 219/ 15
hypocrite, of whom a	man	may say, "This man	10, 59/ 33
readers, that this good	man	playeth as though he	10, 103/ 32
to be better. This	man	maketh as though it	10, 157/ 16
piece, lo, this good	man	answereth me thus: And	10, 130/ 30
these words this good	man	answereth me thus: Then	10, 215/ 22
bishops shall arrest no	man	for heresy till the	10, 172/ 19

hath and every other	man	: that is to wit	10, 28/ 26
Or else, if any	man	be loath to turn	10, 62/ 19
ensuing, of which this	man	hath answered to some	10, 65/ 30
devices wherein this good	man	is content to lose	10, 70/ 26
is now that the	man	refuseth not to be	10, 93/ 17
folio 232, whereof this	man	taketh hold to say	10, 96/ 30
part, thus, lo, this	man	beginneth: But to put	10, 105/ 21
readers, because this good	man	beginneth here to fortify	10, 111/ 8
it may happen a	man	for heresy to fall	10, 122/ 31
in conclusion, if no	man	lay nought to his	10, 123/ 10
day -- as a	man	getteth him to the	10, 130/ 13
answer for this good	man	again, but to tell	10, 134/ 7
is this (though this	man	may hap to think	10, 135/ 4
reason repelled, for every	man	is able to feign	10, 158/ 7
any one good, honest	man	, or meet to be	10, 177/ 16
the more cause this	man	gave me to speak	10, 223/ 17
pertaineth to a good	man	. And not to tell	10, 226/ 18
laws that this good	man	goeth about to destroy	10, 228/ 5
common law, which this	man	hath labored to prove	10, 228/ 15
the soul of one	man	love well together and	10, 212/ 35
cases in which a	man	, though he took another	10, 79/ 27
troth of some one	man	, of whose troth I	10, 135/ 5
thing, good readers, every	man	everywhere findeth true that	10, 103/ 12
wary. If this good	man	here say true in	10, 175/ 11
that provision which this	man	calleth so unreasonable not	10, 114/ 17
spiritual law which this	man	would prove unreasonable is	10, 120/ 18
see him give any	man	to sip upon. Nor	10, 71/ 5
not meddle with any	man	save only upon some	10, 125/ 20
appeareth thus: when a	man	is delivered upon the	10, 126/ 36
also which this good	man	thus impugneth upon his	10, 144/ 23
enough for this good	man	to prove us that	10, 138/ 29
thing, lo, this good	man	reckoneth a very monstrous	10, 24/ 20
and authority of the	man	. Finally, the very self	10, 40/ 10
ye account this good	man	both for very wise	10, 87/ 24
it not. This good	man	seemeth not very shamefast	10, 97/ 14
charitable order, this good	man	waxeth so warm that	10, 52/ 12
for aught that this	man	deviseth yet, we should	10, 91/ 19
as the frailty of	man	suffereth. For we be	10, 175/ 3
another place. And a	man	would have weened he	10, 148/ 23
copulatives and disjunctives. This	man	, I see well, never	10, 33/ 23
which folk many a	man	is able well to	10, 51/ 9
bond. There can no	man	(ye wot well) also	10, 94/ 20
tale; and that the	man	saw full well, and	10, 172/ 5

like punishment -- this	man	looked not well about	10, 218/ 26
that so told this	man	, if there were any	10, 45/ 6
late as this good	man	saith they were, it	10, 178/ 10
plainly see proved, this	man	wot ne'er what he	10, 35/ 12
he not, nor no	man	else neither, what the	10, 45/ 26
law, which either the	man	understandeth not what it	10, 113/ 20
well of the good	man	himself. Now, where he	10, 58/ 27
walked far off (no	man	can tell where), that	10, 107/ 30
reason as this good	man	here bringeth, whereof the	10, 145/ 8
not serve. Let every	man	therefore consider whether the	10, 113/ 27
folk), he biddeth every	man	consider now whether the	10, 118/ 36
I think always this	man	is himself (which openly	10, 64/ 5
you see, this good	man	not deny, which is	10, 128/ 7
those words of this	man	amount unto, which he	10, 177/ 21
sometimes to some good	man	thereby -- which reason	10, 184/ 12
than ever this good	man	shall find, while he	10, 117/ 26
schools. But this every	man	knoweth: that whoso use	10, 48/ 3
committed against any worldly	man	. And then why should	10, 147/ 3
a pacifier between a	man	and his wife, and	10, 19/ 11
this ground, this good	man	and I will not	10, 90/ 13
chapter. Say this good	man	what he will, if	10, 145/ 25
say that this good	man	saith it will be	10, 176/ 27
till there be no	man	left that will so	10, 182/ 18
that if this good	man	will, he will cause	10, 224/ 32
soon done if a	man	in like wise list	10, 67/ 32
cometh forth this good	man	in this wise: Now	10, 183/ 9
said, yet is no	man	at division with them	10, 44/ 27
as largely as any	man	well might with any	10, 209/ 20
-- yet peradventure a	man	might say without peril	10, 48/ 11
should meddle with any	man	for heresy without an	10, 126/ 10
witness -- every wise	man	may bear witness that	10, 156/ 19
to put any one	man	from bearing witness upon	10, 158/ 5
his life that some	man	hath been worse afeard	10, 94/ 7
there is no wise	man	but he would both	10, 68/ 14
slander of any one	man	-- himself would not	10, 84/ 17
not only that a	man	for fear would refuse	10, 95/ 22
howsoever that either this	man	mistake or would make	10, 123/ 15
experience, whereunto this good	man	of policy would give	10, 139/ 2
charitably reformed, as this	man	saith he would have	10, 212/ 11
escape a right wise	man	that would write by	10, 40/ 26
this point if this	man	had wisely wrought, he	10, 154/ 16
wot well, many a	man	-- and yet meaneth	10, 55/ 23
fully prove not a	man	a heretic, yet may	10, 82/ 32

readers: that this good	man	showeth us yet no	10, 101/ 27
sure that this good	man	hath not yet, nor	10, 104/ 10
skin -- this good	man	goeth further yet, and	10, 162/ 33
part of every good	man	, that any zeal hath	10, 23/ 14
or in this good	man's	and mine -- which	10, 56/ 3
spoken of a good	man's	mouth by a hypocrite	10, 59/ 32
thou that judgest another	man's	servant?" and again biddeth	10, 54/ 8
not, by this good	man's	advice, proceed against him	10, 74/ 9
Gospel and under no	man's	law beside, and because	10, 25/ 10
that against every wise	man's	reason well approved hitherto	10, 119/ 2
clearly confuted this good	man's	answer in both the	10, 119/ 11
point, without sight of	man's	heart, we can but	10, 230/ 28
common order in every	man's	case. But consider, good	10, 93/ 16
come in this good	man's	head to devise a	10, 141/ 31
death and winning a	man's	land by escheat have	10, 108/ 22
own wit nor no	man's	else can find no	10, 98/ 30
a remedy as any	man's	reason can find? Forsooth	10, 98/ 31
our case, this good	man's	provision devised for witnesses	10, 93/ 23
counsel of this good	man's	also devised for their	10, 145/ 23
speaketh of, "to any	man's	grief or grudge put	10, 195/ 28
would burn up another	man's	house, but he that	10, 16/ 2
all the remnant, this	man's	harms that he layeth	10, 108/ 19
God, where was this	man's	mind when he wrote	10, 112/ 19
this is this good	man's	answer: Then he goeth	10, 121/ 31
faggot on the other	man's	shoulder"; but he rehearseth	10, 122/ 18
good readers, that this	man's	devices in his order	10, 77/ 8
me, then, upon this	man's	two oaths, his first	10, 152/ 20
good excluding of this	man's	including. For I say	10, 34/ 14
God in this good	man's	sermon -- I durst	10, 46/ 22
more into this good	man's	reckoning which I perceive	10, 139/ 7
is the searcher of	man's	heart. And if any	10, 89/ 12
known that this good	man's	distrust cannot impair it	10, 137/ 11
possible to stand with	man's	salvation, then in that	10, 193/ 31
you together this good	man's	gay words in two	10, 202/ 19
see, good readers, this	man's	much oversight in finding	10, 203/ 9
alone of this good	man's	order, if it were	10, 73/ 15
whole people in every	man's	reason at large --	10, 37/ 15
nothing therein envy the	man's	praise. For like as	10, 7/ 31
heresies -- though the	man's	innocent mind made the	10, 226/ 24
forasmuch as of no	man's	oath any man can	10, 153/ 11
secret corners of the	man's	heart -- no more	10, 161/ 35
since all this good	man's	ground is no more	10, 184/ 10
follow neither this good	man's	holy exhortation nor his	10, 193/ 1

beat hard unto this	man's	own head. Now goeth	10, 46/ 3
read, good readers, this	man's	whole process of his	10, 60/ 5
mind of this good	man's	first book of Division	10, 169/ 22
these are this good	man's	words: And one of	10, 168/ 9
in English into every	man's	hand put out abroad	10, 79/ 33
ordinary to save the	man's	life of pity stretcheth	10, 118/ 26
content that to a	man's	condemnation, the presumption shall	10, 163/ 29
not, as this good	man's	first book saith, the	10, 51/ 32
I find in every	man's	book. I should have	10, 222/ 14
that every private spiritual	man's	fault is, so much	10, 21/ 1
monster, lo, of every	man's	making. For so call	10, 24/ 21
his provision notwithstanding, the	man's	fear may still remain	10, 92/ 31
to the party, this	man's	credence is ten times	10, 101/ 16
shrews abuse the good	man's	simplicity. The Tenth Chapter	10, 53/ 14
minor of this good	man's	argument -- that he	10, 185/ 23
so necessary, upon this	man's	own devices, that without	10, 229/ 33
though he took another	man's	horse against the law	10, 79/ 27
longer on the one	man's	legs than the faggot	10, 121/ 23
longer on the one	man's	legs than the faggot	10, 122/ 18
shall, by this good	man's	new declaration, the light	10, 208/ 3
good readers, this good	man's	seventeenth chapter. The Eighteenth	10, 184/ 22
book or in any	man's	else. And therefore I	10, 222/ 16
word walking in every	man's	mouth (which thing I	10, 28/ 14
come of this good	man's	doctrine. And this is	10, 83/ 7
stand by this good	man's	leave at this day	10, 117/ 12
out of any wise	man's	mouth. For though that	10, 179/ 5
nor, I trow, no	man's	else -- till these	10, 208/ 22
way that this good	man's	invention is toward evil	10, 178/ 18
readers, that by this	man's	device, if we dig	10, 101/ 23
or reproof to any	man's	person, or willing any	10, 4/ 16
cases of swearing a	man's	death and winning a	10, 108/ 21
which mischiefs this good	man's	evil devices with change	10, 200/ 11
I, with this good	man's	leave, say yet a	10, 135/ 16
heretics that were the	Manichaeans	which were first among	10, 25/ 29
heresy, if there appear	manifest	tokens that he doth	10, 146/ 15
but if there appear	manifest	tokens that he do	10, 161/ 30
as seem unto him	manifest	and open tokens to	10, 161/ 13
tokens that he thinketh	manifest	, although the witness were	10, 162/ 28
such criminal causes no	manner	witness at all. Now	10, 166/ 5
and in themselves no	manner	fault at all? Where	10, 200/ 4
whose living showeth no	manner	hope of amendment. Saint	10, 48/ 30
no treason, without some	manner	of overt and open	10, 69/ 28
examination. Nevertheless, under what	manner	the examination and the	10, 181/ 18

folio 228, in this	manner	wise I answered him	10, 146/ 31
this matter in this	manner	, and without any telling	10, 113/ 5
people too, in such	manner	of speaking as every	10, 24/ 23
himself, by some such	manner	of writing as his	10, 189/ 15
the temporalty in such	manner	as the book of	10, 21/ 3
the matter against some	manner	of man, but that	10, 97/ 2
there were none other	manner	of purgation but by	10, 114/ 35
he is "in a	manner	purged"; and by that	10, 126/ 32
realm, but also, in	manner	, through all Christian realms	10, 210/ 16
meant in the first	manner	(which he could not	10, 173/ 26
charity be in any	manner	broken or denied, justice	10, 42/ 14
sometimes, and in some	manner	break or deny charity	10, 43/ 15
were like in the	manner	of the examination, and	10, 150/ 23
that I saw the	manner	and the fashion thereof	10, 6/ 6
cannot tell you what	manner	passion) that for the	10, 83/ 3
them two, after the	manner	of the good man	10, 12/ 28
never read it. What	manner	of answering, good readers	10, 102/ 33
I beseech you, the	manner	of this good man	10, 191/ 23
ours are, of which	manner	he had haply never	10, 194/ 21
that with his lewd	manner	of preaching he is	10, 116/ 6
yet in his such	manner	of aggrieving he useth	10, 191/ 28
he telleth us which	manner	of pretenses he meant	10, 208/ 31
to meddle with such	manner	knowledge of heresy as	10, 194/ 24
do but in a	manner	play with him. But	10, 46/ 26
of policy" in like	manner	spoken by him in	10, 60/ 9
appoint? And with what	manner	folk soever himself would	10, 115/ 4
refuseth in such reasonable	manner	to purge himself thereof	10, 117/ 29
thirteenth chapter were any	manner	token that his book	10, 64/ 18
telleth us not what	manner	of "worldly" honor it	10, 42/ 26
he made in such	manner	wise that I shall	10, 9/ 34
that can heal all	manner	of sores. I neither	10, 50/ 32
as doth in any	manner	speak it." I will	10, 77/ 21
to mine in such	manner	as though I spoke	10, 174/ 34
-- by how many	manner	things might I have	10, 203/ 32
accusers as by that	manner	suit. But in this	10, 119/ 16
not say without some	manner	of distrust in their	10, 137/ 9
a lamb's skin, all	manner	of witness in every	10, 156/ 15
may, then in what	manner	things, and in what	10, 216/ 32
now. For under this	manner	the most innocent man	10, 113/ 31
And by a like	manner	figure Saint Jerome against	10, 24/ 26
it is not the	manner	of the judges to	10, 133/ 10
it is not the	manner	of the judges to	10, 134/ 27
necessity with every such	manner	man, and let them	10, 71/ 18

proof that in such	manner	things any man can	10, 138/ 35
force, and work other	manner	of masteries many more	10, 105/ 4
here a doubt what	manner	witnesses I mean --	10, 149/ 6
of his "in a	manner	strangling" he meaneth the	10, 31/ 26
law, much after the	manner	of a mootable case	10, 36/ 18
that this is the	manner	of the "multitude" of	10, 49/ 30
such occasion and such	manner	, it is no new-begun	10, 25/ 27
good readers, that this	manner	of maintaining of his	10, 43/ 29
shall not in any	manner	take knowledge or judge	10, 184/ 29
Which is, in a	manner	, the most part of	10, 223/ 30
but also many other	manner	of criminous persons, for	10, 164/ 17
now backward, in such	manner	as he playeth in	10, 223/ 27
answer made by the	manner	, no law putteth us	10, 38/ 13
men for heresy in	manner	throughout the realm. Also	10, 227/ 14
much less use that	manner	in making rehearsal of	10, 15/ 18
mean on the other	manner	which I rehearse first	10, 173/ 13
it in such charitable	manner	that none shall say	10, 179/ 1
haply say that this	manner	of reasoning should prove	10, 95/ 21
he might in a	manner	as well speak of	10, 170/ 19
there be so many	manner	ways of speaking. For	10, 77/ 24
good Christian readers, the	manner	of that suit, whereof	10, 108/ 5
murder or any other	manner	crime. And surely meseemeth	10, 75/ 14
brought in for another	manner	of matter: that is	10, 93/ 8
and yet useth such	manner	of ways that all	10, 111/ 3
and yet useth such	manner	of ways that all	10, 111/ 27
and yet useth such	manner	of ways that all	10, 121/ 7
not in such sore	manner	corrupted as the book	10, 21/ 31
to wit, in such	manner	wise as the ordinary	10, 114/ 32
witnesses appear that his	manner	was such the people	10, 115/ 26
would surely follow another	manner	of peril: the decay	10, 145/ 15
he meaneth in that	manner	-- that the belief	10, 160/ 33
were such, in a	manner	general through the whole	10, 195/ 13
reckoneth a very monstrous	manner	: to make them both	10, 24/ 20
I speak of such	manner	folk, give them no	10, 30/ 1
he be in a	manner	purged -- then is	10, 121/ 15
meant in the other	manner	, upon which there must	10, 160/ 28
and fro, keeping no	manner	order, and therewith making	10, 7/ 2
and seeing also what	manner	of men they be	10, 134/ 14
of heresy in some	manner	wise: for they take	10, 185/ 27
nor grudge at any	manner	thing that they would	10, 203/ 18
and ignorance in another	manner	touching the thing that	10, 83/ 12
our Lord's sake, what	manner	of reason this is	10, 219/ 32
people to the contrary	manner	: that is to wit	10, 49/ 37

even by suit in	manner	ex officio, too. For	10, 143/ 36
accuser, and, in a	manner	, every witness too, take	10, 185/ 25
or devise for any	manner	punishment of ungracious folk	10, 221/ 5
some penance for that	manner	of behavior whereby he	10, 111/ 29
some penance for that	manner	of behavior whereby he	10, 121/ 10
become accusers in no	manner	case." "No will they	10, 100/ 31
dignity; nor yet what	manner	thing such worldly honor	10, 42/ 28
his oath in whatsoever	manner	the man would himself	10, 115/ 2
evil communication corrupteth good	manners	." Which words though the	10, 71/ 10
did put for examples	manslaughter	and adultery, which he	10, 68/ 25
demurred upon it, utterly	mar	all his matter. And	10, 43/ 34
and yet may they	mar	all if they be	10, 163/ 32
farther that it would	mar	all. And this point	10, 165/ 16
goeth about rather to	mar	all than to endeavor	10, 212/ 28
I go about to	mar	all. But while his	10, 213/ 12
he called the heretic	Marcion	"the devil's eldest son	10, 24/ 17
farther overseen, which calleth	Marcion	the first-begotten son of	10, 48/ 34
due order of justice.	Mark	, good readers, here, for	10, 219/ 32
harms to grow. Now	mark	well, I require you	10, 126/ 21
in a lamb's skin."	Mark	yet, in the meanwhile	10, 157/ 33
you the more clearly	mark	if you turn these	10, 58/ 14
should be the less	marked	, and would end with	10, 125/ 11
and priests is more	marked	and more notable than	10, 38/ 25
yet hath this man	marred	all this matter with	10, 101/ 7
he meant thus: he	marred	all his matter. But	10, 160/ 27
by gossipred or by	marriage	; except he mean to	10, 28/ 27
not do without the	marring	of all his matter	10, 173/ 27
meaning were a very	marring	of all that he	10, 160/ 19
the church rang thereon: "	Marry	, sir, I beshrew his	10, 46/ 18
well bethought him -- "	Marry	," quoth he, "even dig	10, 100/ 23
I will answer him, "	Marry	, sir, no fault at	10, 136/ 27
contrary way were better.	Marry	, two things I say	10, 135/ 28
in word nor deed:	marry	, I would marvel much	10, 83/ 19
to have it away. "	Marry	," quoth his neighbor, "I	10, 100/ 15
the close and all. " "	Marry	, neighbor," quoth the other	10, 100/ 16
the accusers?" say we. "	Marry	," saith he, "they that	10, 100/ 30
realm, by the law	martial	, upon war reared, as	10, 136/ 19
image of the blessed	martyr	Saint Thomas: so Cliff	10, 16/ 14
-- yet (which most	marvel	were of all, save	10, 227/ 21
heretics" -- verily I	marvel	right much at his	10, 89/ 8
with. And yet I	marvel	that he could think	10, 43/ 36
therefore needeth not to	marvel	as he doth, wherefore	10, 223/ 22
he sweareth truth. I	marvel	, in good faith, that	10, 113/ 4

taken away therefrom: I	marvel	much what he meaneth	10, 32/ 22
deed: marry, I would	marvel	much if he did	10, 83/ 19
good faith, I much	marvel	that his heart could	10, 198/ 28
of the jury, I	marvel	much if himself know	10, 154/ 22
cause of all his	marvel	gone. For in that	10, 8/ 31
that is this. I	marvel	much how Master More	10, 26/ 7
to me a great	marvel	to see Master More	10, 156/ 28
should not need to	marvel	at the matter, I	10, 102/ 16
why he should so	marvel	at the matter, or	10, 112/ 13
be dissembled. But now	marvel	I much more wherefore	10, 8/ 26
as I said, little	marvel	though he never nowhere	10, 85/ 18
see) wherefore he should	marvel	of it; nor to	10, 101/ 36
of mine as much	marvel	as he saith he	10, 101/ 35
that is this. I	marvel	much how this man	10, 26/ 25
Readers If any man	marvel	(as I ween some	10, 3/ 29
wherefore he should so	marvel	that I would in	10, 8/ 27
is this: that he	marveled	much that I could	10, 142/ 20
he seemeth to have	marveled	, when he read mine	10, 13/ 6
need it was, I	marveled	mine own self, and	10, 4/ 3
words of which he	marveleth	so much and hath	10, 102/ 4
this good man, and	marveleth	that I could think	10, 112/ 12
this good man much	marveleth	at. For I said	10, 67/ 17
this man saith he	marveleth	much that I would	10, 166/ 3
the beginning whereof, he	marveleth	that I speak so	10, 167/ 10
never read" none!), he	marveleth	much, therefore, that I	10, 8/ 12
than that, wherein he	marveleth	so much that I	10, 28/ 3
without any telling why,	marveleth	so much that I	10, 113/ 5
cause he the more	marveleth	that I would in	10, 8/ 18
Truly this is a	marvelous	persuasion: that a man	10, 111/ 5
Truly this is a	marvelous	persuasion: that a man	10, 112/ 16
Lord, 1533) with a	marvelous	metamorphosis enchanted and turned	10, 3/ 6
say "it will be	marvelous	hard to find any	10, 174/ 11
he is none heretic.	Marvelous	God, where was this	10, 112/ 19
people ween that they	marvelously	did with much wrong	10, 86/ 11
home. I like also	marvelously	well that such points	10, 222/ 31
I say, liketh me	marvelously	well: that the right	10, 223/ 1
him. But by Saint	Mary	, he, how well soever	10, 46/ 27
trentals, and purgatory and	Mass	and all. And I	10, 47/ 10
quoth Cliff. "By the	Mass	, it is the more	10, 16/ 27
this point methinketh that	Master	More maketh a right	10, 181/ 15
in the seventh chapter,	Master	More hath a right	10, 208/ 16
again, and saith thus:	Master	More goeth about only	10, 202/ 7
me very sore that	Master	More goeth about rather	10, 212/ 28

I would wit of	Master	More this and that	10, 54/ 27
this time: for haply	Master	More would anon find	10, 181/ 20
before examination, and yet	Master	More himself assenteth that	10, 183/ 22
saith: And farther, as	Master	More knoweth better than	10, 226/ 1
to those words of	Master	More I dare say	10, 183/ 10
And therefore, as meseemeth,	Master	More findeth default in	10, 165/ 27
and saith: And though	Master	More cannot deny these	10, 22/ 8
And in this chapter	Master	More layeth divers other	10, 213/ 30
in a generality, as	Master	More hath done, and	10, 225/ 15
great marvel to see	Master	More so far overseen	10, 156/ 28
farther, I will ascertain	Master	More, as far as	10, 226/ 29
I marvel much how	Master	More durst, for offense	10, 26/ 7
and saith: Then saith	Master	More yet further, that	10, 181/ 10
Yea, and over that,	Master	More might have reasonably	10, 183/ 17
shall be delivered. Whereby,	Master	More saith, he is	10, 126/ 32
dare say thus: that	Master	More, ere he had	10, 183/ 11
the said words of	Master	More, whereby he taketh	10, 183/ 26
due correction." And when	Master	More in his Apology	10, 169/ 9
as it appeareth before,	Master	More, in his said	10, 174/ 29
heresies or apostasies, as	Master	More in his Apology	10, 210/ 18
ex officio, and whereupon	Master	More saith in his	10, 89/ 6
will first agree with	Master	More, that in such	10, 215/ 24
proof. And surely if	Master	More will inquire for	10, 178/ 27
this last-rehearsed sentence of	Master	More, this is the	10, 174/ 20
have said. And yet	Master	More taketh it otherwise	10, 171/ 29
though it were as	Master	More taketh it to	10, 177/ 31
and saith: And if	Master	More will needly endeavor	10, 210/ 33
thus it appeareth that	Master	More can neither prove	10, 141/ 13
thus it appeareth that	Master	More can neither prove	10, 142/ 31
effect so he doth, "	Master	More will not say	10, 77/ 17
behalf. And this remedy	Master	More denieth not to	10, 89/ 22
And to this law	Master	More answereth not, but	10, 186/ 11
that the exception that	Master	More taketh of changing	10, 178/ 7
avoid the "maze" that	Master	More speaketh of in	10, 181/ 22
of the laws which	Master	More speaketh of concerning	10, 216/ 21
and so, it seemeth,	Master	More doth partly move	10, 189/ 28
lightly passed over as	Master	More doth pass it	10, 186/ 16
lightly passed over as	Master	More doth pass it	10, 188/ 21
cannot see, therefore, how	Master	More can prove his	10, 150/ 9
other than that that	Master	More hath rehearsed here	10, 174/ 22
of the words that	Master	More hath spoken, I	10, 201/ 29
the spiritual law which	Master	More cannot tell how	10, 190/ 1
his words, lo: Since	Master	More saith that he	10, 33/ 7

that indictment. And though	Master	More say that he	10, 133/ 6
and saith: And if	Master	More by that term	10, 149/ 27
he saith: Then saith	Master	More further, that "if	10, 178/ 21
readers, thus it saith:	Master	More, in the 217th	10, 61/ 7
to come. And then	Master	More likeneth the penance	10, 122/ 12
to that effect that	Master	More saith they do	10, 169/ 19
as well known as	Master	Henry Patenson. This Cliff	10, 16/ 6
threat, and saith: What	Master	More meaneth, to change	10, 201/ 27
in some things that	Master	More hath touched yet	10, 215/ 23
to this conclusion of	Master	More I will say	10, 210/ 13
me thus: And then	Master	More saith yet farther	10, 130/ 31
work other manner of	masteries	many more, such as	10, 105/ 4
neither make priests the	masters	nor no laymen neither	10, 35/ 1
diversities and say, "A	mastiff	hath, you wot well	10, 142/ 24
can neither prove the	mastiffs	to be like to	10, 142/ 32
though all bandogs and	mastiffs	were clearly put away	10, 142/ 34
greyhounds, to such ill-favored	mastiffs	. And then, to prove	10, 142/ 23
more, take all the	matter	for safe -- and	10, 75/ 6
further to reply: the	matter	is at a demurrer	10, 38/ 14
not even while that	matter	was in a mammering	10, 96/ 25
dark is in this	matter	all his advantage: even	10, 7/ 27
this leisure after, his	matter	again considered afresh, he	10, 158/ 18
he hath made his	matter	out of all measure	10, 206/ 34
for help of the	matter	, and assay also what	10, 98/ 28
ween that in a	matter	so heinous and of	10, 70/ 10
except he surmised the	matter	of falsehood and malice	10, 92/ 17
and put in what	matter	he list, and I	10, 129/ 21
judges might then feign	matter	against men, and say	10, 134/ 9
now so great a	matter	of this and call	10, 199/ 7
three chapters after his	matter	an extradition. And yet	10, 10/ 31
be laid for a	matter	of division. And while	10, 17/ 6
have helped well the	matter	in heresies. And weeneth	10, 144/ 14
far unmeet for the	matter	so lately. And therefore	10, 178/ 17
goeth all about another	matter	: to prove another difference	10, 133/ 15
their wills have the	matter	moved or any more	10, 144/ 2
he marred all his	matter	. But it appeareth plain	10, 160/ 27
is meant in this	matter	, as it appeareth in	10, 188/ 18
For in all this	matter	he maketh as there	10, 86/ 29
to peruse the whole	matter	as far as pertaineth	10, 88/ 20
to meddle in the	matter	. And yet, as I	10, 99/ 23
take it for a	matter	as small as he	10, 223/ 11
pith of all the	matter	, and therefore at last	10, 219/ 34
in examining of the	matter	, begin to be suspected	10, 148/ 34

motion, but for another	matter	, that is because it	10, 52/ 2
And yet was that	matter	ceased long before any	10, 195/ 11
the leastwise in this	matter	, believe me better than	10, 19/ 4
mine answer amend the	matter	, or his book of	10, 186/ 34
such as, for the	matter	that we both specially	10, 203/ 35
he may for the	matter	as well bring us	10, 133/ 31
mean in all this	matter	nothing else but that	10, 189/ 3
and conclude all his	matter	more fruitfully? But, now	10, 172/ 13
as he maketh the	matter	) and begun by the	10, 28/ 16
to marvel at the	matter	, I show by and	10, 102/ 16
openly known that the	matter	came out by him	10, 102/ 22
officio proceed, till the	matter	were presented by the	10, 141/ 5
have heard of the	matter	ere they came there	10, 130/ 2
and fall unto the	matter	. The First Chapter In	10, 8/ 3
farther done in that	matter	, I will commit it	10, 72/ 27
a sermon made the	matter	come in communication before	10, 195/ 8
that all the great	matter	of his complaint upon	10, 170/ 1
trifles. But to the	matter	, good readers, concerning the	10, 49/ 1
this realm in a	matter	concerning the conservation of	10, 113/ 10
other men mistake the	matter	to the contrary. And	10, 123/ 16
followed ever in that	matter	the good counsel that	10, 85/ 10
somewhat farther in this	matter	than I did in	10, 156/ 27
I have "put" that	matter	"out of doubt" that	10, 174/ 9
subtlety cast all his	matter	in the dust so	10, 205/ 35
man enter in this	matter	into serious, earnest arguments	10, 56/ 14
therefore the objection contained	matter	of great effect, and	10, 40/ 33
to bult out this	matter	better, or else that	10, 91/ 20
be Englishmen, and our	matter	written in England and	10, 37/ 20
then is all the	matter	yet safe enough again	10, 73/ 26
washeth away all his	matter	: yet goeth ever this	10, 77/ 2
of witness in every	matter	. For in every matter	10, 156/ 15
to say, that the	matter	should be examined before	10, 181/ 16
well know that the	matter	is nothing fearful --	10, 35/ 13
the truth in this	matter	, he shall find that	10, 178/ 27
maintained with all this	matter	. For his first words	10, 43/ 8
and yet none effectual	matter	were there for all	10, 40/ 15
sure that in another	matter	he would, for all	10, 153/ 9
the truth of the	matter	. I ween, good readers	10, 90/ 32
and in the same	matter	. Though this good man	10, 148/ 17
to look upon this	matter	after his good advertisement	10, 182/ 28
say farther in the	matter	than I had thought	10, 201/ 29
forth and bring the	matter	to their hands. And	10, 194/ 28
matter. For in every	matter	may it happen that	10, 156/ 16

to conclude in this	matter	, this man hath no	10, 166/ 35
doubted more at the	matter	than he hath done	10, 183/ 12
answer mendeth all the	matter	. For here he declareth	10, 31/ 25
the truth of the	matter	. And if he say	10, 89/ 16
forth on with the	matter	, and thus he saith	10, 178/ 20
the proceeding in the	matter	; but that he should	10, 186/ 2
it had made little	matter	. And if he had	10, 199/ 33
say farther in the	matter	than ever he had	10, 201/ 32
his helpeth nothing his	matter	. Then goeth he farther	10, 216/ 12
meant: now -- the	matter	being changed here, by	10, 41/ 17
swerve aside from the	matter	and, to hide the	10, 88/ 16
heinous offense in the	matter	-- let him come	10, 35/ 17
that are in a	matter	witnesses against him, and	10, 95/ 26
not but upon a	matter	brought unto him; whereas	10, 131/ 27
mind, but upon a	matter	brought unto him --	10, 132/ 8
overseen as in this	matter	to follow his device	10, 104/ 12
a change in the	matter	; as though I had	10, 41/ 20
whole circumstance of the	matter	very well, I suppose	10, 57/ 18
so marvel at the	matter	, or why I should	10, 112/ 14
no piece of the	matter	. For whereas I declare	10, 112/ 28
heresy, then is the	matter	answered. And if he	10, 72/ 13
court and in that	matter	of heresy, if there	10, 146/ 14
conflict in the other	matter	, have yet in these	10, 30/ 27
such. But now the	matter	standeth all in this	10, 49/ 24
piece of all the	matter	hangeh. For in the	10, 57/ 23
had somewhat amended his	matter	, with leaving in of	10, 200/ 26
inform them in the	matter	as witnesses inform a	10, 149/ 18
specially look upon this	matter	that neither innocents should	10, 172/ 11
somewhat further concerning this	matter	, and that is this	10, 26/ 6
somewhat further concerning this	matter	, and that is this	10, 26/ 25
wherein he declareth the	matter	, and argueth it by	10, 36/ 17
utterly mar all his	matter	. And so it appeareth	10, 43/ 34
thus he concludeth the	matter	: And if it be	10, 45/ 17
I change not his	matter	. But truth it is	10, 58/ 31
him to keep the	matter	secret, if it be	10, 72/ 9
never so serve the	matter	, but that it were	10, 119/ 18
yet helpeth not his	matter	, but impaireth it much	10, 220/ 28
never sworn upon the	matter	before, the judge may	10, 156/ 35
saith, unlike unto this	matter	, because the justices (saith	10, 127/ 34
as by showing the	matter	to the king and	10, 89/ 19
as by showing the	matter	to the king and	10, 92/ 10
me -- being no	matter	of the law nor	10, 37/ 14
that objection was a	matter	of no little effect	10, 40/ 28

We will in this	matter	keep no long schools	10, 48/ 2
I would have this	matter	the better looked upon	10, 50/ 9
answered, as solemn a	matter	as he made thereof	10, 44/ 19
put as for a	matter	that hath made division	10, 209/ 3
As for the great	matter	that he maketh of	10, 32/ 17
point, wherein all the	matter	standeth, this man, in	10, 50/ 3
no nearer to the	matter	, than this man hath	10, 225/ 8
to meddle in the	matter	against some manner of	10, 97/ 2
good man handleth this	matter	in this manner, and	10, 113/ 5
them speak in the	matter	. For they may happen	10, 107/ 12
would seldom remedy the	matter	. For it might then	10, 108/ 26
the weight of the	matter	was, the more cause	10, 223/ 17
craft: to misrehearse my	matter	and leave my words	10, 6/ 26
or false in the	matter	, he may never accept	10, 101/ 14
the judging of a	matter	of law, never mean	10, 162/ 7
we shall for this	matter	trouble you no longer	10, 31/ 32
good faith, in this	matter	I hear no such	10, 197/ 7
to make you the	matter	very plain. Nor all	10, 13/ 28
him neither -- the	matter	then toucheth not him	10, 52/ 34
I will in this	matter	leave you not out	10, 86/ 20
circumstances as make the	matter	more clear. Now, as	10, 147/ 16
circumstances as make the	matter	more clear. Now see	10, 156/ 2
and not my principal	matter	; and therefore of many	10, 8/ 24
is yet to the	matter	, in maintenance of his	10, 42/ 1
necessity whereof for this	matter	I had of truth	10, 131/ 20
seeking, have all the	matter	plain and open before	10, 7/ 25
dark, but bring the	matter	into light open and	10, 86/ 19
their weighing of the	matter	for light or heavy	10, 181/ 13
their weighing of the	matter	for light or heavy	10, 182/ 11
that he maketh a	matter	without ground or cause	10, 204/ 16
information to bring the	matter	to the ordinaries' knowledge	10, 185/ 22
serve to bring the	matter	to the ordinaries' hands	10, 185/ 31
sufficiently shall serve the	matter	. And the other cause	10, 102/ 30
other men in this	matter	than many others have	10, 157/ 12
upon his examination, the	matter	fully searched out, the	10, 123/ 23
better proofs of this	matter	than his own bare	10, 196/ 31
more proper for the	matter	that the Pacifier speaketh	10, 201/ 13
the proof of the	matter	in the party's presence	10, 125/ 28
reason can upon the	matter	thoroughly debated perceive: if	10, 162/ 14
it, to make the	matter	the more plain unto	10, 4/ 9
faintly defendeth his former	matter	which it pretendeth to	10, 199/ 19
Paul gave in another	matter	, "Nolite interrogare, propter conscientiam	10, 85/ 11
anything meet to the	matter	, I will put no	10, 225/ 3

good man in this	matter	all gone quite awry	10, 162/ 29
word that maketh the	matter	. Which he rehearsed himself	10, 57/ 32
two things for this	matter	will I require you	10, 86/ 25
to answer maketh the	matter	of my resembling much	10, 128/ 22
great part of the	matter	hangeth -- saith not	10, 140/ 12
look specially upon this	matter	," and "to see with	10, 170/ 28
look specially upon this	matter	, and to see with	10, 171/ 9
marring of all his	matter	) -- you see well	10, 173/ 27
look better upon the	matter	and I shall find	10, 14/ 24
shall suffice for this	matter	. For there shall you	10, 31/ 12
bear ourselves in this	matter	. And I shall not	10, 88/ 12
involve and intricate the	matter	-- I shall use	10, 168/ 7
spiritual rulers order the	matter	as they shall see	10, 178/ 34
whereupon all his whole	matter	hangeth, to show you	10, 109/ 12
-- that, be the	matter	great or small, lest	10, 182/ 14
their communication, before his	matter	, an introduction, so should	10, 10/ 30
he lacketh in this	matter	, how gay soever he	10, 88/ 7
final end in their	matter	(except haply some such	10, 135/ 18
heresies, and divideth the	matter	into four sorts of	10, 23/ 31
the circumstances of the	matter	have like strength in	10, 37/ 6
now, himself handling the	matter	thus, he taketh of	10, 212/ 25
he maketh a suspicious	matter	, and "cannot tell" what	10, 201/ 4
he handleth wilily the	matter	: And in that he	10, 57/ 25
farther maintenance of his	matter	, he saith that if	10, 58/ 34
men in all this	matter	yet, save that the	10, 123/ 31
the maintenance of his	matter	, to say that in	10, 137/ 18
shall sufficiently serve the	matter	. And unto that here	10, 143/ 18
saith, to maintain his	matter	here with, that "it	10, 206/ 1
the weight of the	matter	hangeth upon that: then	10, 224/ 27
the better in another	matter	. And in the meanwhile	10, 19/ 1
whereabout is all our	matter	: read yet the eighteenth	10, 49/ 4
the nature of the	matter	worketh in the proof	10, 147/ 8
may sometimes mistake the	matter	and think the thing	10, 194/ 3
spiritual men in that	matter	to make their moan	10, 84/ 32
have sufficient and apparent	matter	to put them to	10, 132/ 31
then is all the	matter	answered. For then, ye	10, 73/ 6
fully provided for this	matter	, that if there were	10, 91/ 4
in the beginning, the	matter	had not there gone	10, 96/ 27
to ground some great	matter	upon. And therefore I	10, 181/ 26
the point of the	matter	hangeth. And therefore here	10, 214/ 24
shift to save the	matter	upright. And therein thus	10, 177/ 29
man marred all this	matter	with one thing. For	10, 101/ 7
ye shall see the	matter	prove against this good	10, 88/ 29

is not in this	matter	enough for this good	10, 138/ 29
look more for the	matter	. For since this man	10, 209/ 31
first part all the	matter	hangeth. For though he	10, 104/ 23
plain truth in the	matter	his old three worshipful	10, 78/ 5
seemed like unto our	matter	, by that time that	10, 37/ 28
those to whom the	matter	appertaineth, not to be	10, 23/ 3
speaketh but of another	matter	: that is to wit	10, 43/ 13
there laid in a	matter	full childishly to their	10, 65/ 2
for another manner of	matter	: that is to wit	10, 93/ 8
little farther in that	matter	. First, as to the	10, 122/ 3
look specially upon this	matter	, and not to cease	10, 169/ 4
laws all his whole	matter	: that is to wit	10, 220/ 32
man should in this	matter	now, either trust unto	10, 119/ 3
the remnant of the	matter	concerning heresy unto them	10, 82/ 13
was indicted, if the	matter	were indeed untrue, was	10, 132/ 20
he rather taketh the	matter	all whole upon him	10, 10/ 5
had he lost the	matter	. But let us now	10, 120/ 33
change shall for the	matter	not be very great	10, 201/ 22
with him upon this	matter	. For I was waxen	10, 37/ 32
to depose in a	matter	that he was never	10, 156/ 33
the law though the	matter	were the weight of	10, 37/ 18
the name and the	matter	agree together well), but	10, 10/ 16
in such a weighty	matter	is not well worth	10, 184/ 15
two witnesses of the	matter	, such as were well	10, 99/ 32
remedy some other more	matter	behind. For what madman	10, 91/ 2
as well words as	matter	. And yet when, by	10, 7/ 34
as to divide the	matter	and ask whether he	10, 203/ 22
who told them the	matter	and what; which if	10, 106/ 31
make so great a	matter	of it. Whoso list	10, 223/ 13
the temporalty for the	matter	. And therefore why he	10, 187/ 19
of authority for that	matter	. For I will not	10, 35/ 29
at last brought this	matter	to a wise conclusion	10, 208/ 5
not need for this	matter	to dispute with this	10, 216/ 34
he should find the	matter	. For the words once	10, 6/ 34
little farther in this	matter	concerning such words; that	10, 72/ 1
thinketh I change his	matter	because I would be	10, 58/ 29
on me in the	matter	. But yet would I	10, 83/ 11
longer tale upon this	matter	. For if you read	10, 56/ 21
this point in this	matter	ever before your eyes	10, 87/ 12
plainly proved in more	matters	afresh; and albeit that	10, 77/ 1
as it hath in	matters	of law; and whether	10, 37/ 7
they be made in	matters	of law, and of	10, 37/ 9
realm, to try the	matters	by juries and in	10, 135/ 26

in the courts in	matters	of law be of	10, 37/ 8
upon complaints made, the	matters	have late been examined	10, 167/ 22
somewhat see how the	matters	of his book agree	10, 10/ 14
of theirs, though the	matters	in those books signified	10, 9/ 2
Be not these high	matters	and meet for that	10, 197/ 16
hap to disorder the	matters	-- His Grace keepeth	10, 138/ 12
the mincing of such	matters	, and dispute how far	10, 81/ 18
and other such small	matters	as that is, for	10, 223/ 19
all laws, or all	matters	that he list to	10, 190/ 24
that they be no	matters	of no moral virtue	10, 38/ 33
evil name. But these	matters	that he now speaketh	10, 198/ 18
cause, concerning all his	matters	of laws of the	10, 186/ 20
like wise as for	matters	of their own they	10, 43/ 27
there be for private	matters	of their own, variance	10, 44/ 34
especially of late, the	matters	of common pleas be	10, 170/ 39
And one of these	matters	, with the priest that	10, 140/ 21
to bring in his	matters	upon, and say that	10, 192/ 11
used themselves in these	matters	not only so truly	10, 184/ 3
the specialties of the	matters	may be sought out	10, 196/ 34
so little suspicious in	matters	of heresy that though	10, 83/ 21
end of all these	matters	may come to this	10, 210/ 14
but in many temporal	matters	among ourselves, whereof I	10, 103/ 21
John Chrysostom saith upon	Matthew	, the twenty-first chapter: that	10, 20/ 20
we should for such	may-haps	put away that order	10, 128/ 34
how to avoid the "	maze	" that Master More speaketh	10, 181/ 22
he meaneth by the "	maze	" that he nameth here	10, 181/ 28
again, as in a	maze	, to the point where	10, 182/ 13
bringeth himself into a	maze	out of which he	10, 182/ 31
by marriage; except he	mean	to call all the	10, 28/ 27
sufficient, but if he	mean	to set an addition	10, 32/ 11
by that term "witness"	mean	such witness as be	10, 149/ 27
the world: if he	mean	of such as have	10, 172/ 29
would now seem to	mean	. But then (as I	10, 173/ 14
to tell him: I	mean	that they be a	10, 24/ 31
in this piece I	mean	nothing else but that	10, 126/ 8
I tell whom I	mean	, though not by name	10, 55/ 11
they receive their verdict,	mean	not to charge them	10, 162/ 1
that" -- yet I	mean	ever the deed his	10, 64/ 2
it appeareth" that I	mean	"that the displeasure and	10, 14/ 14
a thing). But then	mean	I a division such	10, 63/ 4
besides them. If he	mean	others: then either himself	10, 211/ 11
For either he must	mean	so, or else (as	10, 173/ 12
people took him to	mean	be very false heresies	10, 116/ 9

in his own mind	mean	all that harm. But	10, 230/ 26
the name thereof. I	mean	not here his book	10, 10/ 15
what manner witnesses I	mean	-- whether I mean	10, 149/ 6
he saith: Then I	mean	further, that if any	10, 42/ 11
have but by a	mean	and not immediately of	10, 206/ 15
telleth not whether he	mean	a desire in any	10, 42/ 29
of his than to	mean	so well in his	10, 66/ 21
as the common people	mean	that use it. And	10, 48/ 5
likely that I should	mean	. But wherefore it should	10, 221/ 22
other side, if he	mean	that the King's Highness	10, 173/ 3
tell, but if he	mean	to make men ween	10, 11/ 1
mean -- whether I	mean	the twelve men that	10, 149/ 6
then first, if I	mean	the twelve men, then	10, 149/ 8
there but though he	mean	other rulers more besides	10, 203/ 1
together well), but I	mean	of his new book	10, 10/ 16
cannot tell what I	mean	by "the new-broached brotherhood	10, 24/ 30
content with folk of	mean	conditions without notable enormities	10, 177/ 7
before that he must	mean	so -- or else	10, 177/ 5
I said) he must	mean	on the other manner	10, 173/ 13
say, "those fellows, I	mean	, that Saint Paul, pardie	10, 30/ 3
may wit whom I	mean	, I shall say, "those	10, 30/ 3
for I do not	mean	that they should have	10, 177/ 1
which way soever he	mean	, a lewd, slanderous word	10, 28/ 29
I. Now, if he	mean	but those that himself	10, 211/ 16
is reckoned so to	mean	therein as the common	10, 48/ 4
matter of law, never	mean	precisely that the law	10, 162/ 7
also, wherefore should I	mean	to call them witnesses	10, 149/ 16
those prelates that I	mean	of reckoned themselves very	10, 55/ 35
likely that I should	mean	those things, thereof showeth	10, 221/ 23
simple souls in the	mean	season, which they may	10, 71/ 19
not how he should	mean	any other thing, nor	10, 198/ 6
-- since in the	mean	season, by this Pacifier's	10, 182/ 23
which abuse his labor	mean	in all this matter	10, 189/ 3
the good man might	mean	, of which twain he	10, 172/ 1
you see that I	mean	in these words that	10, 132/ 4
be deceived. Nor I	mean	not, nor yet my	10, 175/ 5
the malice that it	meaneth	, is even a very	10, 188/ 5
it is that he	meaneth	to be accepted by	10, 42/ 26
to think that he	meaneth	well. These are his	10, 113/ 21
fourteenth line, that he	meaneth	only such authority, not	10, 207/ 3
might see that he	meaneth	not of authority falsely	10, 207/ 5
good trust that he	meaneth	no worse, but would	10, 53/ 12
any corrupt affection: it	meaneth	none other but that	10, 161/ 31

good): "Either this man	meaneth	not now by his	10, 116/ 24
at all. What he	meaneth	by this can I	10, 10/ 37
would say that he	meaneth	no farther certainty than	10, 160/ 14
not well what he	meaneth	in that he saith	10, 41/ 11
some say"s he	meaneth	none harm, he goeth	10, 167/ 33
understandeth not what it	meaneth	, or else is it	10, 113/ 21
man -- and yet	meaneth	not that it shall	10, 55/ 24
should; or else he	meaneth	to teach it us	10, 116/ 26
may see that he	meaneth	only the king's judges	10, 170/ 38
would say that he	meaneth	by the less offender	10, 219/ 17
inevitable. And that he	meaneth	in that manner --	10, 160/ 32
therein, and what he	meaneth	by the "maze" that	10, 181/ 28
learn it: either he	meaneth	that they need it	10, 77/ 29
a manner strangling" he	meaneth	the diminishing of some	10, 31/ 26
he declareth what he	meaneth	by "confederacies" of the	10, 194/ 34
More in his Apology	meaneth	that they should do	10, 210/ 19
people that so speaketh	meaneth	not to speak against	10, 48/ 6
not, also, what he	meaneth	. For the spiritual judge	10, 127/ 14
spirituality, and saith he	meaneth	"confederacies whereby spiritual men	10, 194/ 35
marvel much what he	meaneth	, and what subtle conceit	10, 32/ 22
own conscience that he	meaneth	well, in such things	10, 66/ 2
he saith that he	meaneth	only of such authority	10, 206/ 36
plain enough, that he	meaneth	only of such authorities	10, 214/ 5
wot ne'er what he	meaneth	. And to the intent	10, 35/ 12
by the truth thereof,	meaneth	to confirm the damnation	10, 63/ 14
wot ne'er what he	meaneth	. For if the realm	10, 188/ 8
saith: What Master More	meaneth	, to change these words	10, 201/ 27
folk," by whom he	meaneth	heretics. Upon which motion	10, 22/ 19
some -- either he	meaneth	that those which I	10, 211/ 9
thereby what his book	meaneth	, and what work it	10, 67/ 27
no prelates, yet he	meaneth	prelates too, yea, and	10, 203/ 3
out of order, he	meaneth	to make you the	10, 13/ 27
I say was the	meaning	of his book. The	10, 67/ 9
own mind in the	meaning	-- yet can I	10, 17/ 28
the excuse of his	meaning	; and so did I	10, 17/ 26
As for the secret	meaning	of his mind, I	10, 58/ 24
a thing as that	meaning	soundeth to none heresies	10, 73/ 5
here declare his good	meaning	, myself was not causeless	10, 14/ 6
sentence, nor yet my	meaning	therein, is not but	10, 175/ 1
he perverteth clearly my	meaning	and my sentence therein	10, 174/ 36
will maintain any such	meaning	(for he speaketh generally	10, 219/ 21
it seemeth that his	meaning	is that that delivery	10, 126/ 33
were no hatred: this	meaning	were a very marring	10, 160/ 19

be well helped by	means	of open accusers --	10, 104/ 14
division, could find the	means	to make all the	10, 211/ 34
have but by the	means	of princes and the	10, 206/ 8
forborne or else the	means	found to be changed	10, 229/ 25
helped forth by another	means	much like in many	10, 135/ 31
to take harm by	means	of false judges; and	10, 230/ 3
against him by ordinary	means	openly, but let him	10, 74/ 10
his right by their	means	, he saith not that	10, 197/ 33
I have showed a	means	, in the seventh chapter	10, 89/ 17
I have showed a	means	, in the seventh chapter	10, 92/ 8
poisoned bread" by such	means	that men shall see	10, 5/ 21
would be any good	means	to make that willful	10, 182/ 25
royal assistance provide a	means	sufficient that the course	10, 75/ 35
should be wary by	means	of charitable warning given	10, 70/ 9
him and by his	means	, as he will reckon	10, 95/ 10
proved that? By no	means	in this world but	10, 220/ 23
show that he then	meant	none harm -- I	10, 17/ 24
plain. And thereby is	meant	that such a perjured	10, 165/ 18
man saith that he	meant	that such a forsworn	10, 165/ 29
thing that methought he	meant	. And then, after that	10, 41/ 26
the confederacies that he	meant	-- I am sure	10, 198/ 24
men ween that he	meant	very nought. And therefore	10, 66/ 3
the point that was	meant	by me, any one	10, 132/ 24
I grant that he	meant	so. But as I	10, 165/ 31
should think that he	meant	evil himself, as I	10, 225/ 25
somewhat whether he so	meant	or not, because the	10, 198/ 16
too, that he never	meant	but the best. Now	10, 115/ 24
his book of Division	meant	not to bring the	10, 64/ 19
to declare that he	meant	not so, but that	10, 40/ 34
men should think he	meant	none hurt. But in	10, 39/ 18
troth, that the writer	meant	not to call him	10, 66/ 14
the Greek poet Menander	meant	by the communication of	10, 71/ 11
untold. For if he	meant	to be content with	10, 177/ 6
saith that his treatise	meant	not obstinate deadly passions	10, 68/ 30
places used), whether he	meant	as himself declareth or	10, 73/ 12
he now saith he	meant	not to do --	10, 198/ 15
as though he therein	meant	much the favor of	10, 64/ 34
have said), if he	meant	in the first fashion	10, 173/ 14
therefore, since except he	meant	in the first manner	10, 173/ 26
that doubt that I	meant	not them. For I	10, 149/ 11
think that that writer	meant	him none harm because	10, 66/ 10
as I trust he	meant	but well), have yet	10, 23/ 9
to prove that he	meant	otherwise than he now	10, 37/ 2

ne'er what honor he	meant	. For where he would	10, 42/ 6
they thought he so	meant	them that he purposed	10, 115/ 28
so mishandled that it	meant	nought though he meant	10, 225/ 28
therein what he there	meant	thereby. But here is	10, 41/ 14
fire -- yet he	meant	not of him that	10, 54/ 21
in his own mind	meant	it not himself, yet	10, 67/ 8
meanwhile. Nor our Savior	meant	not in his words	10, 71/ 1
how well soever he	meant	therein (as I trust	10, 23/ 9
that he saith he	meant	so -- I am	10, 41/ 2
made it undoubtedly never	meant	of such inquisitions as	10, 194/ 20
that the said chapter	meant	of such inquisitors, and	10, 185/ 15
speak therein, yet I	meant	evermore the intent of	10, 63/ 35
him even as he	meant	, should fall into his	10, 115/ 34
of the said paragraph	meant	, to put into the	10, 159/ 20
thought he there had	meant	-- that is to	10, 47/ 8
more but that he	meant	that some laymen reading	10, 20/ 4
personal intent, that he	meant	not himself maliciously whatsoever	10, 67/ 2
would say that he	meant	thus: he marred all	10, 160/ 27
the thing that is	meant	in this matter, as	10, 188/ 18
enough. For I neither	meant	the jury nor never	10, 149/ 20
of priests that I	meant	of; and not the	10, 198/ 3
of religious priests, but	meant	as he now declareth	10, 38/ 19
so, but that he	meant	as he now declareth	10, 40/ 34
with a club" he	meant	the giving of a	10, 31/ 28
appeareth plain that he	meant	in the other manner	10, 160/ 28
reader, whatsoever the man	meant	in his own secret	10, 82/ 8
he declareth that he	meant	not to prefer every	10, 36/ 24
and judged that he	meant	not to prefer the	10, 38/ 17
so said or so	meant	. But I said, and	10, 204/ 9
For, taking that he	meant	as himself saith he	10, 40/ 29
of what authority he	meant	. For he saith that	10, 214/ 4
would show what" I "	meant	thereby." There shall in	10, 35/ 27
-- if he had	meant	of the spiritual rulers	10, 204/ 28
the ordinaries do; and	meant	not of such inquirers	10, 185/ 20
as I ween he	meant	it. But taking his	10, 47/ 19
I thought he there	meant	: now -- the matter	10, 41/ 17
as himself declareth or	meant	to teach the thing	10, 73/ 13
he saith that he	meant	not that the prelates	10, 204/ 7
better see what it	meant	: I touched the first	10, 221/ 35
and ask whether he	meant	it by their whole	10, 203/ 22
swear that he neither	meant	to teach them nor	10, 116/ 11
imagine that ever he	meant	to call them confederacies	10, 198/ 19
question what thing himself	meant	thereby. And then if	10, 73/ 3

all one that is	meant	and signified thereby. And	10, 29/ 17
what I thought he	meant	thereby, and therefore made	10, 41/ 16
though I had then	meant	to answer this that	10, 41/ 21
think now that he	meant	then but thus. The	10, 36/ 8
put those words in	meant	little good to the	10, 65/ 1
brethren evangelical, yet he	meant	that they were neither	10, 25/ 36
meant nought though he	meant	well. For whereas he	10, 225/ 28
there were any hurt	meant	in the whole work	10, 64/ 11
how well soever he	meant	, his words with his	10, 46/ 27
of him what he	meant	by these words. And	10, 72/ 10
wit to say he	meant	in his words but	10, 73/ 4
manner of pretenses he	meant	in those words which	10, 208/ 31
For if he so	meant	-- then would there	10, 54/ 23
ween that ever himself	meant	well. And yet will	10, 9/ 36
he either said or	meant	. But when you have	10, 174/ 4
but that in the	meantime	some there be. I	10, 139/ 30
book. But in the	meanwhile	, I lay against him	10, 78/ 21
matter. And in the	meanwhile	till he bring it	10, 19/ 2
in prison in the	meanwhile	for his evil demeanor	10, 128/ 5
But yet in the	meanwhile	, at the first face	10, 13/ 26
all that, in the	meanwhile	, and other folk to	10, 30/ 22
many one in this	meanwhile	, and yet, I thank	10, 59/ 7
Mark yet, in the	meanwhile	, that if I could	10, 157/ 33
good cause, in the	meanwhile	, in this point to	10, 196/ 1
kept, perish in the	meanwhile	. Nor our Savior meant	10, 70/ 36
have some harm the	meanwhile	" -- and so hath	10, 123/ 27
Land, and in the	meanwhile	yet, with such wily	10, 213/ 22
good causes in the	meanwhile	why they were kept	10, 124/ 21
matter out of all	measure	worse. For now read	10, 206/ 34
make us like this	meat	the better, and fill	10, 92/ 1
on his behalf to	meddle	with it, and to	10, 186/ 25
I purpose not to	meddle	much with, as are	10, 193/ 23
they had liefer not	meddle	with any man save	10, 125/ 19
the spiritual judge should	meddle	with any man for	10, 126/ 10
law forbiddeth laymen to	meddle	with such manner knowledge	10, 194/ 24
cause of heresy to	meddle	in the matter against	10, 97/ 2
once perceived anything to	meddle	in the matter. And	10, 99/ 23
I not bound to	meddle	with; but of these	10, 190/ 25
me to write and	meddle	with it. One, that	10, 6/ 7
less to dispute or	meddle	with him. The Nineteenth	10, 194/ 32
not that I would	meddle	, but with those certain	10, 186/ 31
chapters of his I	meddle	not with; wherein he	10, 221/ 28
too, as many as	meddle	withal. For whether in	10, 184/ 35

every man that hath	meddled	much with such examinations	10, 148/ 28
that he had less	meddled	therewith than to tell	10, 82/ 26
through grace indifferent, righteous,	meek	, liberal, and loving to	10, 178/ 2
of their own offer	meekly	by and by, and	10, 118/ 11
they order themselves in	meekness	and charity and put	10, 216/ 18
good, honest man, or	meet	to be a judge	10, 177/ 16
most commonly meet, that	meet	at adventure as they	10, 12/ 7
there folk most commonly	meet	, that meet at adventure	10, 12/ 6
these high matters and	meet	for that heinous name	10, 197/ 16
love, and yet be	meet	judges in heresy, as	10, 175/ 3
and yet be a	meet	judge in heresy. For	10, 175/ 7
still thereas they first	meet	; and that is in	10, 12/ 5
heinous confederacies, and things	meet	for this man to	10, 197/ 34
if they say anything	meet	to the matter, I	10, 225/ 3
he seemeth not very	meet	for spiritual men in	10, 84/ 32
it were hard to	meet	with a priest that	10, 51/ 27
seemed me the more	meet	and more proper for	10, 201/ 12
myself for a man	meet	and able to make	10, 14/ 35
it, doth signify a	meeting	and gathering together and	10, 198/ 9
at arbitraments and other	meetings	, or else make them	10, 197/ 21
but that it was	meetly	well enough already. And	10, 173/ 22
I ween there are	meetly	many made. And if	10, 22/ 28
God's grace be borne	meetly	well enough. And as	10, 48/ 8
the proof, I trow,	meetly	well already. For this	10, 139/ 24
so that he was	meetly	well waxen harmless among	10, 16/ 8
used: that can I	meetly	well tell him too	10, 149/ 24
And it appeareth also	meetly	well that himself cannot	10, 137/ 7
And I kept myself	meetly	well within my bounds	10, 173/ 33
be, God be thanked,	meetly	well agreed together, God	10, 30/ 29
all them that were	members	of that general council	10, 114/ 25
prince of very famous	memory	King Henry VII, father	10, 52/ 15
noble prince of blessed	memory	King Henry VII, father	10, 52/ 20
much peril as many	men	would ween -- may	10, 81/ 26
men ween they mishandled	men	for heresies -- though	10, 226/ 24
learn them. To other	men	also may a man	10, 81/ 33
though that in judgment,	men	must presume a thing	10, 179/ 6
as though they mishandled	men	for heresy) a shrewd	10, 222/ 7
a rush. And if	men	would go about to	10, 184/ 16
such fear that let	men	to become accusers in	10, 99/ 25
none otherwise but as	men	put and admit a	10, 204/ 30
wrong and cruel handling	men	for heresy, all the	10, 170/ 17
more charitably in other	men	, since I am overseen	10, 62/ 6
laymen say" that spiritual	men	"call it an honor	10, 41/ 35

to take good temporal	men	to him, and let	10, 32/ 2
such worldly honor, spiritual	men	both religious and secular	10, 42/ 20
honor as some spiritual	men	, both secular and religious	10, 43/ 1
of worldly honor spiritual	men	both religious and secular	10, 43/ 14
say"s bring good	men	in slander and obloquy	10, 46/ 28
them all for good	men	and true, and think	10, 136/ 28
our judges be good	men	and worshipful, and ever	10, 137/ 24
in this realm many	men	, both good and bad	10, 140/ 2
sound as far as	men	can see, and yet	10, 162/ 18
of punishment in spiritual	men	be ceased and gone	10, 168/ 17
great desire to put	men	to abjuration, and to	10, 170/ 24
a little season, while	men	walk about and seek	10, 171/ 32
men have to cause	men	abjure heresies, and to	10, 172/ 20
a little season, while	men	walk about and seek	10, 173/ 6
that, that because two	men	say it and swear	10, 179/ 10
have authority to bind	men	to believe and obey	10, 204/ 3
well. Besides this, if	men	should reform and change	10, 229/ 9
not; another, that some	men	dare not. And yet	10, 102/ 26
adminicula probationis, though the	men	be dead. And against	10, 108/ 2
confess themselves to be	men	and sinners. And they	10, 200/ 7
two lets. One, that	men	will not; another, that	10, 102/ 25
I mean the twelve	men	, then he answereth me	10, 149/ 8
appearing in apparel poor	men	that cannot apparel their	10, 156/ 7
will be content that	men	grudge and argue and	10, 207/ 34
goeth about to make	men	ween, but as good	10, 21/ 32
spiritual judges in mishandling	men	for heresy (as it	10, 68/ 3
not peradventure make the	men	so bold as in	10, 97/ 1
common experience, that if	men	should do as this	10, 103/ 27
I doubt it not)	men	that had as good	10, 113/ 13
been many such other	men	overseen also, as I	10, 157/ 11
of Division either? If	men	were accursed, as he	10, 186/ 35
born. And the spiritual	men	have also as little	10, 187/ 18
very perilous that spiritual	men	should have authority to	10, 168/ 15
me thanks to give	men	warning to be well	10, 13/ 17
if they so would,	men	should not believe them	10, 204/ 5
of that cloak, that	men	might the better see	10, 221/ 34
so many good, worshipful	men	make a book of	10, 180/ 15
he would not have	men	commonly called but either	10, 139/ 14
many more good innocent	men	take harm. But then	10, 148/ 8
he saith that some	men	say so. But, now	10, 180/ 34
by such means that	men	shall see by reason	10, 5/ 21
this division that some	men	say this by the	10, 212/ 1
trouble have there many	men	in Wales, by that	10, 229/ 1

or such other learned	men	as be called to	10, 109/ 24
the desire that spiritual	men	have to cause men	10, 172/ 20
the contrary, and that	men	were commonly condemned of	10, 108/ 7
of the spirituality induced	men	to the contrary. This	10, 52/ 6
but by twelve temporal	men	, and his costs by	10, 196/ 17
like things so many	men	of worship daily do	10, 104/ 1
yet of many true	men	that will detect and	10, 99/ 7
saith that the twelve	men	may yet do the	10, 132/ 34
be noted of all	men	, but most especially of	10, 84/ 4
say thus, as many	men	say indeed: "Even they	10, 55/ 18
I ween some wise	men	will) that ever I	10, 3/ 29
say that the spiritual	men	for such evil affections	10, 179/ 19
for heresy, all the	men	that his false "some	10, 170/ 17
book of Division five	men	abjured in fifteen years	10, 179/ 25
they seem to some	men	at the first sight	10, 221/ 18
the selfsame reason, if	men	would unwisely follow it	10, 87/ 31
have been by wise	men	well devised for the	10, 15/ 23
multitude of true Catholic	men	) as hath for the	10, 21/ 28
is done by temporal	men	indeed. As for his	10, 32/ 7
examination of me by	men	of authority for that	10, 35/ 28
that the prelates handle	men	uncharitably, and for heresies	10, 39/ 2
to say that some	men	say so"; for he	10, 180/ 6
angry with the spiritual	men	here now, for that	10, 187/ 16
to say that some	men	say so. For then	10, 178/ 30
will not be that	men	will utterly forbear them	10, 80/ 24
that "though many spiritual	men	may be found that	10, 174/ 23
And though many spiritual	men	may be found that	10, 175/ 24
showeth that the spiritual	men	have a great desire	10, 170/ 23
as long as spiritual	men	have that great desire	10, 180/ 32
touching the devil, though	men	may not grudge against	10, 48/ 9
Innocent were very virtuous	men	. And here had it	10, 114/ 23
after the law made,	men	found notable harm, that	10, 229/ 23
so say: but if	men	forget what hath been	10, 228/ 21
by good, worshipful temporal	men	, many would have flocked	10, 140/ 26
them to poison other	men	. And where he cannot	10, 24/ 33
with good will that	men	should think he meant	10, 39/ 17
own honesty -- lest	men	might think he feigned	10, 59/ 25
words make many good	men	ween that he meant	10, 66/ 3
readers, he would make	men	ween that he sufficiently	10, 88/ 31
reasonable minds in unreasonable	men	. But then heard I	10, 4/ 23
abjuration, and to have	men	noted of heresy, and	10, 170/ 24
is to wit, that	men	should to him that	10, 75/ 3
that the same twelve	men	that are his indicters	10, 130/ 8

that ordinaries might arrest	men	that preach, hold, teach	10, 168/ 30
beasts of venery as	men	eat, and hunt and	10, 142/ 5
wit how. For temporal	men	be not, I wot	10, 187/ 15
his twentieth chapter make	men	believe that I had	10, 199/ 26
to troth and true	men	. And verily I have	10, 219/ 29
by never so many	men	detected, but if some	10, 102/ 9
of very well-known good	men	, and then if he	10, 136/ 26
do, make what laws	men	will, but if men	10, 164/ 12
shrink, and many true	men	afeard. And if the	10, 220/ 12
never took the twelve	men	for witnesses in my	10, 149/ 11
justices of the peace,	men	of worship in the	10, 151/ 7
believe that ordinaries mishandle	men	for heresy in manner	10, 227/ 14
cause untrue and unlawful	men	to condemn innocents than	10, 146/ 18
cause untrue and unlawful	men	to condemn innocents than	10, 155/ 21
against every kind of	men	. For there is neither	10, 31/ 19
this man maketh: Two	men	say it is so	10, 179/ 13
see it -- other	men	can see it, and	10, 148/ 18
and the place, because	men	might ween it were	10, 169/ 31
to the conventing of	men	before spiritual judges ex	10, 89/ 5
another time between other	men	, the one judges or	10, 162/ 9
if either the twelve	men	or the judges, neither	10, 162/ 14
my words from the	men	to the laws, to	10, 192/ 11
if a few good	men	had not letted it	10, 140/ 30
see, nor those wise	men	, neither, that made the	10, 111/ 21
meaneth "confederacies whereby spiritual	men	pretend to maintain" some	10, 195/ 1
of other against other	men	-- in maintenance of	10, 43/ 25
very meet for spiritual	men	in that matter to	10, 84/ 32
or would make other	men	mistake the matter to	10, 123/ 15
intend to deceive other	men	in this matter than	10, 157/ 12
a desire in spiritual	men	to have men abjure	10, 67/ 20
cause openly, both good	men	and wise men would	10, 129/ 11
a desire in spiritual	men	to have men abjured	10, 168/ 12
spiritual judges, and make	men	ween they mishandled men	10, 226/ 23
good men and wise	men	would allow my deed	10, 129/ 12
to troth and true	men	. And by my troth	10, 220/ 8
people say that spiritual	men	be sometimes negligent in	10, 45/ 13
besides or of temporal	men	only and no spiritual	10, 84/ 34
his Division that spiritual	men	make that noise for	10, 84/ 36
be accused by twelve	men	and know not of	10, 141/ 16
the temporality by making	men	ween that of this	10, 52/ 4
it either of temporal	men	besides or of temporal	10, 84/ 33
to the arresting of	men	for suspicion of felony	10, 141/ 14
other side, all spiritual	men	would with one voice	10, 44/ 7

were they many wise	men	, and not only as	10, 111/ 22
the favor of spiritual	men	: consider the place even	10, 64/ 34
they provide that neither	men	that be proud nor	10, 172/ 16
abjure, or to have	men	have extreme punishment for	10, 67/ 20
men will, but if	men	would utterly put away	10, 164/ 12
the people" that spiritual	men	punish heresies "rather to	10, 176/ 23
reverence to the great	men	of the realm, spiritual	10, 28/ 33
go only against spiritual	men	, but his reason runneth	10, 31/ 15
say: then are spiritual	men	bound to reform it	10, 45/ 21
his blessed apostles --	men	ought with reverence, and	10, 215/ 13
he mean to make	men	ween that Salem and	10, 11/ 1
other right worshipful temporal	men	of the same with	10, 78/ 25
sue by citation, till	men	see that same mind	10, 182/ 16
not say so. For	men	may not say by	10, 47/ 36
not only of spiritual	men	, religious and secular both	10, 45/ 3
that all the spiritual	men	, religious and secular, hold	10, 47/ 2
simple a soul as	men	may well see that	10, 66/ 17
good old laws broken,	men	should shortly see, without	10, 145/ 29
law to prohibit all	men	that they should not	10, 106/ 5
by depositions of those	men	whom he should never	10, 108/ 8
general, "to prohibit all	men	that they should not	10, 109/ 9
general and forbiddeth "all	men	that they should not	10, 110/ 3
spiritual judges in handling	men	for heresy, since there	10, 170/ 2
see well, surely many	men	are nowadays so delicate	10, 7/ 10
in this realm handled	men	for heresy so cruelly	10, 67/ 15
con, but that if	men	would be so far	10, 104/ 11
face some seem honest	men	, and are so sometimes	10, 148/ 31
to make merry, before	men	might have so sure	10, 178/ 14
-- there do some	men	say that "some say	10, 167/ 31
light faults of other	men	as I sometimes fall	10, 61/ 5
in such wise that	men	may be sure that	10, 147/ 35
if there were two	men	that had sworn the	10, 105/ 30
whereby he maketh other	men	first to take them	10, 82/ 1
he giveth all other	men	occasion to take him	10, 111/ 30
his life any two	men	, in their talking together	10, 11/ 20
against every kind of	men	, spiritual and temporal too	10, 31/ 16
as I show that	men	were unreasonable that would	10, 18/ 29
open cause appearing, whereupon	men	may see that the	10, 131/ 26
such case the twelve	men	be known that do	10, 132/ 37
also what manner of	men	they be that be	10, 134/ 14
dealing and mishandling of	men	for heresy that he	10, 172/ 32
of the statute more	men	than one that understood	10, 185/ 8
And to the intent	men	might see that he	10, 207/ 5

is my mind that	men	should think that he	10, 225/ 25
And afterward when honest	men	, dwellers upon the bridge	10, 16/ 20
of Division to make	men	ween that the spiritual	10, 67/ 14
so wilily found that	men	had not the wit	10, 67/ 27
judgment that are temporal	men	, and in the reading	10, 86/ 28
And therefore those wise	men	that made the law	10, 116/ 1
judges be so wise	men	that for the avoiding	10, 131/ 34
now, this time --	men	shall suffer the processes	10, 140/ 4
I mean the twelve	men	that are the jury	10, 149/ 6
now before -- such	men	as, with the condition	10, 157/ 14
or schools. For some	men	think that the said	10, 168/ 32
enough to himself make	men	ween that the Catholics	10, 210/ 31
then look whether true	men	shall wax the bolder	10, 220/ 15
bandogs at all, for	men	may make their servants	10, 142/ 14
what can the spiritual	men	do for their help	10, 180/ 11
And in like wise,	men	cut down their woods	10, 195/ 19
dread thereof could make	men	utterly forbear them --	10, 80/ 23
great desire to abjure	men	or note them of	10, 179/ 21
likely to maintain, if	men	would follow them --	10, 200/ 12
such an authority that	men	should obey them in	10, 204/ 2
the clergy, and some	men	say by them that	10, 212/ 2
only and no spiritual	men	at all: then did	10, 84/ 34
wrong and cruelty mishandle	men	for heresy: therefore I	10, 86/ 12
of their estimation among	men	(which yet they shall	10, 23/ 17
would be more if	men	did ween they were	10, 80/ 22
told him were spiritual	men	: then may they believe	10, 84/ 28
then feign matter against	men	, and say they were	10, 134/ 10
as say that some	men	say that they have	10, 182/ 19
his words would give	men	occasion to think. But	10, 57/ 14
divers very great cunning	men	. And of this travail	10, 4/ 26
well as in this?	Men	may by this wise	10, 29/ 12
difference between these two	men	in all this matter	10, 123/ 30
And verily if many	men	say so, though the	10, 178/ 29
God hath given good	men	the grace to make	10, 22/ 26
is that the spiritual	men	be bound to reform	10, 45/ 32
very busy to procure	men	-- and to "induce	10, 49/ 25
the other sort of	men	also, besides, to whom	10, 51/ 10
spiritual men to have	men	abjure, or to have	10, 67/ 20
to make any other	men	heretics nor to be	10, 71/ 21
to indictments -- whereupon	men	be put to answer	10, 121/ 35
the suit ex officio,	men	be put to answer	10, 128/ 16
never a deal. If	men	be content to take	10, 129/ 19
about it, take honest	men	with them to bear	10, 164/ 35

spiritual men to have	men	abjured or to be	10, 168/ 12
great desire to cause	men	abjure or to have	10, 180/ 32
whereas at convocations good	men	come together to do	10, 198/ 13
abearing, to putting of	men	to answer upon indictments	10, 141/ 15
hereafter by misjudging other	men	. I ween verily that	10, 54/ 16
of doubt" that "whereas	men	would have went soonest	10, 174/ 10
saith, remit unto other	men	. And so were it	10, 74/ 15
wise, and well-learned virtuous	men	thereat. There were the	10, 144/ 27
he would here make	men	ween. Now, where he	10, 66/ 22
act thereof, by which	men	must judge whether the	10, 70/ 2
for a token that	men	may wit whom I	10, 30/ 2
not, but that though	men	dare they will not	10, 103/ 15
you, sir, in these	men	?" -- I will answer	10, 136/ 27
to the faith, exhort	men	to go win the	10, 213/ 21
as much as some	men	might have won by	10, 143/ 28
the riches of spiritual	men	. Now, you wot well	10, 47/ 4
for the temporal twelve	men	? For ye wot well	10, 131/ 30
known. Which exposition few	men	, I ween, would have	10, 41/ 1
say that though all	men	so said, yet is	10, 44/ 27
the Parliament be spiritual	men	also -- yet all	10, 87/ 1
put away -- yet	men's	houses should be defended	10, 142/ 35
then made and in	men's	hands. And I doubt	10, 185/ 10
sow an opinion in	men's	heads that it were	10, 86/ 7
of theirs of desiring	men's	abjuration and punishment utterly	10, 182/ 17
it were in other	men's	faults to take small	10, 39/ 28
profit not the spiritual	men's	only, but that profit	10, 87/ 7
fear of harm from	men's	hearts but that they	10, 98/ 20
put a suspicion in	men's	heads against the judges	10, 164/ 1
color of some other	men's	unproved words. Then resteth	10, 79/ 2
own soul and other	men's	too. And toward that	10, 228/ 1
fear behind in the	men's	hearts for whose safeguard	10, 97/ 29
though the Greek poet	Menander	meant by the communication	10, 71/ 11
put between "mentiri" and "	mendacium	dicere"; that is, as	10, 226/ 15
mind in this answer	mendeth	all the matter. For	10, 31/ 24
I, "Mentire est contra	mentem	ire"; that is to	10, 226/ 2
Sir Thomas More maketh	mention	in his Apology; and	10, 126/ 30
the common law, no	mention	shall be made in	10, 149/ 32
now is; wherein, after	mention	made of obits and	10, 52/ 17
knoweth better than I, "	Mentire	est contra mentem ire	10, 226/ 1
there "mentiri," and not "	mentire	, " which infinitive mode in	10, 226/ 9
a difference put between "	mentiri	" and "mendacium dicere"; that	10, 226/ 15
that it is there "	mentiri	, " and not "mentire," which	10, 226/ 9
we both, through the	merits	of Christ's bitter Passion	10, 231/ 9

this is, a little	merrily	to mock him than	10, 53/ 6
this feast to be	merry	with such as you	10, 91/ 35
s, lo, be no	merry	sporting, but be sad	10, 46/ 32
him home and be	merry	that he hath had	10, 130/ 13
found, heretics may "make	merry	for a little season	10, 171/ 32
sit still and make	merry	for a little season	10, 173/ 6
were in seeking make	merry	for a little while	10, 173/ 32
of his answer very	merry	, and waxen, methought, a	10, 37/ 33
week longer to make	merry	, before men might have	10, 178/ 14
heretics shall not make	merry	for lack of judges	10, 178/ 4
show him a good	merry	cause wherefore that though	10, 56/ 15
reading of his answer	merry	-- so was himself	10, 38/ 2
sad a man a	merry	tale, I would tell	10, 46/ 12
shall be. Thus, as	meseemeth	, it appeareth every way	10, 178/ 7
appear. And therefore, as	meseemeth	, Master More findeth default	10, 165/ 27
manner crime. And surely	meseemeth	that where he calleth	10, 75/ 15
farther thus: And therefore	meseemeth	that the makers of	10, 161/ 1
true, were yet, as	meseemeth	, much better out of	10, 77/ 26
truth." But forasmuch as	meseemeth	that to the plain	10, 31/ 4
of "confederacies" is, as	meseemeth	, somewhat like to him	10, 199/ 8
whom he maketh, as	meseemeth	, both as witnesses and	10, 78/ 8
giveth us one little	mess	of sauce to it	10, 92/ 2
1533) with a marvelous	metamorphosis	enchanted and turned into	10, 3/ 6
in all things that	methink	are of great weight	10, 53/ 9
in good faith, as	methinketh	, very well brought in	10, 31/ 36
the other after. But	methinketh	there will come yet	10, 51/ 6
second hand. And therefore	methinketh	that this device is	10, 100/ 11
this may I say,	methinketh	, without any dispraise or	10, 136/ 24
I should: that surely	methinketh	as he doth, that	10, 50/ 17
the said answer well:	methinketh	that if he considered	10, 224/ 2
for my poor wit,	methinketh	it somewhat more civility	10, 53/ 5
verily in this point	methinketh	that Master More maketh	10, 181/ 14
stand together. And therefore	methinketh	it would not be	10, 186/ 16
these words: And therefore	methinketh	it would not be	10, 188/ 20
these words "And here	methinketh	I might say"): ye	10, 199/ 23
other, is well worthy,	methinketh	, to do some penance	10, 121/ 9
then laboreth he, as	methinketh	, to make the brethren	10, 22/ 35
things he saith, as	methinketh	, very specially well. And	10, 36/ 6
general council. And verily	methinketh	that he which cannot	10, 111/ 25
my words: And verily	methinketh	that he which cannot	10, 121/ 6
hold now. And surely	methinketh	not one whit. For	10, 158/ 20
for the thing that	methought	he meant. And then	10, 41/ 25
very merry, and waxen,	methought	, a young man again	10, 37/ 33

in his reasoning that	methought	it should not need	10, 6/ 17
till as much before	Michaelmas	: the good hour came	10, 5/ 36
London between this and	Michaelmas	should they never have	10, 37/ 27
thus, between the said	Michaelmas	and Halloweentide next ensuing	10, 3/ 11
were between Easter and	Michaelmas	last past (this present	10, 3/ 5
cases of London and	Michaelmas	that peradventure to many	10, 37/ 26
it up in the	midst	because it should be	10, 125/ 11
detected is known for	mighty	, and for so malicious	10, 95/ 32
writing this, that the	mild	, sober order which this	10, 71/ 31
a good gallon of	milk	. But then shall you	10, 76/ 2
such books to the	mincing	of such matters, and	10, 81/ 17
not of his own	mind	, but upon a matter	10, 132/ 8
put the Parliament in	mind	to make a law	10, 187/ 2
and all against his	mind	. For wheresoever a greater	10, 218/ 29
case of an indurate	mind	stand so accursed a	10, 113/ 34
that I in my	mind	prove it an "intolerable	10, 18/ 16
had been of the	mind	to sow and set	10, 225/ 32
the declaration of his	mind	in this answer mendeth	10, 31/ 24
answered and showed my	mind	in mine Apology before	10, 193/ 10
and rulers spiritual in	mind	that they are bound	10, 178/ 31
and spiritual rulers in	mind	that they are bound	10, 180/ 7
as may declare their	mind	that they believe such	10, 70/ 6
division, is in my	mind	a very childish thing	10, 197/ 9
to be of such	mind	"will not defer their	10, 55/ 30
make open the shrewd	mind	of his demure countenance	10, 212/ 32
Holy Land, declareth his	mind	zealous and fervent toward	10, 230/ 22
he now declareth his	mind	(which very few folk	10, 38/ 19
shall somewhat show my	mind	, as hereafter followeth, in	10, 22/ 20
it of lightness of	mind	, hatred, or for corruption	10, 157/ 7
accuse not his own	mind	and intent. For in	10, 53/ 10
make you his innocent	mind	appear, the gladder a	10, 14/ 3
well allow the good	mind	of the good man	10, 25/ 1
many as had any	mind	to be good): "Either	10, 116/ 23
perceive both the good	mind	of this good man's	10, 169/ 22
saith against his own	mind	." And in good faith	10, 226/ 3
man after his own	mind	. And what harm was	10, 35/ 7
not of lightness of	mind	, nor of hatred, nor	10, 146/ 16
done of lightness of	mind	, nor of hatred, nor	10, 159/ 22
was once half in	mind	here to have kept	10, 36/ 32
would ween, in my	mind	, that between him and	10, 84/ 29
he judged in his	mind	, and made himself thereof	10, 55/ 4
same judgment of his	mind	not common, himself fell	10, 55/ 6
perjury and of a	mind	to amend his fault	10, 161/ 15

constructions I construed his	mind	myself, though I was	10, 36/ 21
too -- of which	mind	I said I durst	10, 53/ 25
I be of his	mind	therein, yet I dare	10, 56/ 15
think that his own	mind	misgiveth him in those	10, 221/ 25
here he declareth his	mind	that he intended not	10, 63/ 30
that I have no	mind	to have it ceased	10, 14/ 33
knew seven of that	mind	, whose opinions it liketh	10, 33/ 10
have not left that	mind	yet, and make a	10, 182/ 20
to excuse his own	mind	in the meaning --	10, 17/ 27
to be of that	mind	. For then must I	10, 133/ 18
and satisfy his own	mind	without any need of	10, 193/ 21
And yet in my	mind	had there no man	10, 4/ 13
not for lightness of	mind	, hatred, corruption, nor such	10, 163/ 11
man in his own	mind	meant it not himself	10, 67/ 7
in his own secret	mind	, the fashion of his	10, 82/ 9
men see that same	mind	of theirs of desiring	10, 182/ 17
and "cannot tell" what	mind	I was of in	10, 201/ 5
is not of such	mind	-- as open preaching	10, 116/ 16
to follow their own	mind	therein, and out of	10, 56/ 5
princes and the good	mind	of the people, and	10, 206/ 9
was nor is my	mind	that men should think	10, 225/ 24
though the man's innocent	mind	made the sin the	10, 226/ 24
both, and more honest	mind	unto the small also	10, 28/ 35
proof of his good	mind	toward the spirituality that	10, 65/ 7
himself; but evermore my	mind	giveth me that some	10, 53/ 13
nothing doubt in my	mind	but in that congregation	10, 215/ 10
himself in his own	mind	mean all that harm	10, 230/ 26
will, for such evil	mind	as in the book	10, 59/ 3
willfully, of some corrupt	mind	, regarded not the witnesses	10, 155/ 2
them of his own	mind	: then, since the things	10, 230/ 37
as for mine own	mind	, but if there be	10, 32/ 4
is yet, in my	mind	, plainly a thing to	10, 82/ 10
Then to show my	mind	in some things that	10, 215/ 23
of so good Catholic	mind	as I think always	10, 64/ 4
both fresh in your	mind	, read then this his	10, 88/ 26
him upon his own	mind	. But surely this will	10, 225/ 31
may not, in my	mind	, well become those that	10, 193/ 34
this exposition of his	mind	may serve to acquit	10, 38/ 27
little, the great, good	mind	of Salem toward the	10, 222/ 24
this man that his	mind	and purpose was such	10, 57/ 13
which in my poor	mind	I very well allow	10, 49/ 21
peradventure, for mine own	mind	, could agree well with	10, 56/ 3
to be of the	mind	that it were either	10, 32/ 37

that were of the	mind	that it were reasonable	10, 33/ 8
knew seven of that	mind	that it were reasonable	10, 33/ 15
of his own good	mind	, these good words which	10, 64/ 8
where was this man's	mind	when he wrote these	10, 112/ 19
secret meaning of his	mind	, I pray you believe	10, 58/ 24
he is not much	minded	as yet, age now	10, 3/ 21
them nor never was	minded	that any man should	10, 116/ 11
yet was I not	minded	, as you may see	10, 77/ 11
communication though they neither	minded	in their own heart	10, 71/ 21
read his answer half	minded	, as I say, to	10, 37/ 31
one was wherein he	minded	to show that in	10, 119/ 12
while I was thus	minded	and went thereabout --	10, 6/ 36
very good will and	mindeth	not to bring them	10, 65/ 33
you see, that he	mindeth	but to change obits	10, 51/ 1
than himself saith he	mindeth	. For he saith, as	10, 50/ 38
any of all their	minds	, that this good, wise	10, 35/ 8
them that if their	minds	were such, it were	10, 59/ 17
to look for reasonable	minds	in unreasonable men. But	10, 4/ 23
laws but of the	ministers	, nor yet advise him	10, 192/ 15
defame all the temporal	ministers	too, and bring them	10, 192/ 5
there serve, if the	ministers	would be false? This	10, 163/ 28
fashion with the temporal	ministers	neither, lest he make	10, 192/ 16
his belying of the	ministers	of the spiritual laws	10, 192/ 2
For as for the	minor	of this good man's	10, 185/ 23
that, in much other	mischief	too. To all this	10, 103/ 31
cause of this chief	mischief	that now beginneth to	10, 200/ 9
much lewdness and much	mischief	too, the beginning whereof	10, 68/ 22
of likelihood hate and	mischief	any man by whom	10, 95/ 33
reform and remedy the	mischief	that his charitable device	10, 74/ 19
made against any such	mischief	as would else do	10, 229/ 18
open streets that such	mischief	would finally follow thereon	10, 145/ 34
that were walking about	mischief	, that would go give	10, 71/ 2
to proceed in his	mischief	to the loss of	10, 227/ 37
-- there would much	mischief	grow, and many great	10, 129/ 1
that known, all this	mischief	and unreasonableness that he	10, 106/ 10
and then what a	mischief	he showeth that ensueth	10, 197/ 30
unpunished, because their privy	mischief	could never well be	10, 164/ 33
would there many such	mischiefs	pass by, and by	10, 135/ 35
the execrable heresies which	mischiefs	this good man's evil	10, 200/ 10
all his false, feigned	mischiefs	are gone. The truth	10, 106/ 12
we should let all	mischievous	folk alone, and thereby	10, 148/ 7
as well wist their	mischievous	dealing to be such	10, 71/ 24
hath caused yet many	mischievous	people to be brought	10, 136/ 5

he should have many	mischievous	people very bold, while	10, 164/ 32
world, for punishment of	mischievous	wretches, to devise a	10, 147/ 34
an order that all	mischievous	, factious folk should be	10, 74/ 33
I both misrehearse and	misconstrue	: vouchsafe to read my	10, 177/ 23
that his own mind	misgiveth	him in those things	10, 221/ 25
shrews there be, he	misguesseth	among and weeneth it	10, 107/ 3
in every law whereby	misguided	folk are punished, there	10, 148/ 4
much wrong and cruelty	mishandle	men for heresy: therefore	10, 86/ 12
soul, believe that ordinaries	mishandle	men for heresy in	10, 227/ 14
and so do thereby	mishandle	the king's people, and	10, 78/ 2
the Crown the judges	mishandle	the people sore and	10, 171/ 2
show that I have	mishandled	his words and, with	10, 174/ 2
make men ween they	mishandled	men for heresies --	10, 226/ 23
ordinaries (as though they	mishandled	men for heresy) a	10, 222/ 7
his book was so	mishandled	that it meant nought	10, 225/ 27
as folk suspect of	mishandling	good folk and of	10, 23/ 12
to such reports in	mishandling	of heretics as some	10, 84/ 10
in the dealing and	mishandling	of men for heresy	10, 172/ 32
the ordinary, and a	mishandling	of a good, honest	10, 74/ 3
him good. And of	mishandling	for heresies have ever	10, 227/ 8
untrue, surmised tales of	mishandling	folk for heresy --	10, 46/ 30
the spiritual judges in	mishandling	men for heresy (as	10, 68/ 2
the false complaint of	mishandling	could have little color	10, 170/ 6
is to wit, the	mishandling	the people to their	10, 17/ 3
the spiritual laws in	mishandling	of heretics (whereof I	10, 192/ 3
for true, may well	mishap	to make a division	10, 17/ 9
that it shall so	mishap	them all, but that	10, 55/ 24
the case should so	mishap	hereafter, they desire now	10, 205/ 33
but lest it might	mishap	that some innocent might	10, 148/ 6
But yet hath it	mishapped	him to have some	10, 123/ 26
some would after that	misjudge	, and judge before the	10, 54/ 19
therefore I no more	misjudge	any man determinately and	10, 55/ 16
do evil hereafter by	misjudging	other men. I ween	10, 54/ 15
in the people," for	misjudging	the clergy whereas I	10, 18/ 17
his book. But I	mislike	much, again, that as	10, 222/ 27
faith, and the ordinary	misliketh	the words also: I	10, 72/ 5
that part, he much	misliketh	in me both that	10, 24/ 1
choice might hap to	misorder	the matters -- His	10, 138/ 11
at their abusions and	misorder	love no priests, but	10, 65/ 16
felony or some heinous	misprision	, either in telling the	10, 32/ 26
to speak of high	misprision	or of treason, forbear	10, 80/ 6
a pretty craft: to	misrehearse	my matter and leave	10, 6/ 26
here that I both	misrehearse	and misconstrue: vouchsafe to	10, 177/ 22

of his own, and	misrehearsed	them, to make the	10, 6/ 28
take it that I	misreport	him shamefully. And else	10, 60/ 14
me record that I	misreport	not him but he	10, 175/ 19
places, that the Pacifier	missaith	the people, and that	10, 18/ 32
yet though I had	missed	in those examples, the	10, 120/ 25
to do may sometimes	mistake	the matter and think	10, 194/ 3
see well that I	mistake	not the letter of	10, 31/ 13
appear plain that I	mistake	not the letter of	10, 31/ 18
that either this man	mistake	or would make other	10, 123/ 15
I in mine Apology "	mistake	the letter" of his	10, 30/ 33
would make other men	mistake	the matter to the	10, 123/ 16
that this man had	mistaken	some of them, as	10, 209/ 27
were accursed, as he	mistaketh	it, could my book	10, 186/ 35
-- then must he	mistrust	witnesses, juries, and judges	10, 163/ 35
If he say he	mistrust	the judges because of	10, 163/ 34
cause so sore to	mistrust	such a denouncer only	10, 91/ 25
put any diffidence or	mistrust	-- and if we	10, 216/ 32
If this realm should	mistrust	justices -- it must	10, 164/ 7
may with good conscience	mistrust	and think that he	10, 157/ 6
is no cause to	mistrust	nor presume that he	10, 157/ 29
and seem true, nothing	mistrusted	because he cometh lapped	10, 162/ 32
of reason to be	mistrusted	, and it is to	10, 157/ 31
forsworn is by reason	mistrusted	, as one not only	10, 158/ 22
well as he hath	misunderstood	some of the others	10, 209/ 28
they know it they	misuse	it, and do the	10, 78/ 1
call God's honor thus	misuse	themselves. But this tale	10, 43/ 21
pity that he so	misused	himself; as in them	10, 48/ 12
proved so to have	misused	themselves therein that they	10, 155/ 11
seemeth that he somewhat	mitigateth	his sentence therein and	10, 189/ 31
matter to make their	moan	unto. And then if	10, 84/ 32
that I do but	mock	him; wherein I will	10, 53/ 3
the realm: except he	mock	, I wot ne'er what	10, 188/ 8
he that intendeth to	mock	of a shrewd, wily	10, 66/ 30
a little merrily to	mock	him than with odious	10, 53/ 6
not "mentire," which infinitive	mode	in what book of	10, 226/ 10
and that therefore he	moderated	all his other words	10, 160/ 16
that he said but "	moldy	bread": if I bring	10, 5/ 16
he spoke but of	moldy	bread. And this piece	10, 5/ 13
poisoned bread" but only "	moldy	bread" -- yet shall	10, 5/ 24
not "poisoned bread" but "	moldy	bread" was yet, for	10, 5/ 26
forfeiture of his friends'	money	, as he before feared	10, 94/ 30
would fain have more	money	at the burials, than	10, 199/ 4
which else, for much	money	, I would not have	10, 126/ 3

nor for corruption of	money	, that his saying shall	10, 159/ 22
in certain sums of	money	, that he shall not	10, 94/ 27
nor for corruption of	money	, that it should be	10, 155/ 23
defendant oweth not the	money	, but that they believe	10, 113/ 2
people" -- "to give	money	to trentals, to found	10, 49/ 26
or for corruption of	money	. If I were in	10, 157/ 8
eft charitably give him	monition	thereof. And if he	10, 72/ 16
justice," that then, after "	monition	to amend it" given	10, 209/ 23
not accept the good	monition	of the other: then	10, 72/ 17
to give any such	monition	or to supply the	10, 209/ 33
go give him a	monition	first, and then if	10, 75/ 4
of an order of	monitions	, requiring a tract of	10, 70/ 23
priest Pomerane, Otho the	monk	, and Friar Lambert, Friar	10, 200/ 17
apostates, wedded friars and	monks	, as clearly as it	10, 210/ 23
little, short word, this	monosyllable	"such," which he rehearsed	10, 62/ 30
But this is a	monster	, lo, of every man's	10, 24/ 21
innocentiam suam congrua purgatione	monstraverint	, " these words "congrua purgatione	10, 114/ 10
Also, what a strange,	monstrous	beast maketh Bizance to	10, 12/ 1
man reckoneth a very	monstrous	manner: to make them	10, 24/ 20
set at a vacation	moot	with him in some	10, 37/ 34
the manner of a	mootable	case -- full well-favoredly	10, 36/ 18
at all, nor no	moral	virtue neither: as in	10, 39/ 1
them, there is neither	moral	virtue nor fruit, but	10, 39/ 21
no matters of no	moral	virtue -- I will	10, 38/ 34
these titles Calvicius Sinecii,	Moriae	Erasmi, be names convenient	10, 9/ 1
much the nearer to	mortal	sin, and assay how	10, 81/ 1
the conscience of a	mortal	sin might make it	10, 80/ 28
of his, his great,	mortal	strangling is now straggled	10, 31/ 30
weening that it were	mortal	, the doing of the	10, 80/ 27
sin might make it	mortal	indeed. But of any	10, 80/ 28
he surely knoweth for	mortal	. As for such venial	10, 80/ 19
did ween they were	mortal	, so that the dread	10, 80/ 22
lands whose ancestors had	mortised	them. And peradventure he	10, 34/ 31
gave any license of	mortising	into the Church, it	10, 32/ 13
that those tithes and	mortuaries	also, for all the	10, 197/ 1
and the statute of	mortuaries	. As for conventing of	10, 195/ 6
would fain have the	mortuaries	still, and that some	10, 199/ 2
now is, and long	mote	be, as there is	10, 75/ 21
a dead mouse. The	mother	is yet but green	10, 6/ 2
motion, but think his	motion	right good, and that	10, 50/ 37
book, not for this	motion	, but for another matter	10, 52/ 1
motion. But though this	motion	in this book be	10, 51/ 36
uncharitable sore. In this	motion	, of this charitable order	10, 52/ 12

good man for the	motion	of this good "charitable	10, 51/ 18
I would make some	motion	so to have it	10, 189/ 27
man that maketh that	motion	, as though he were	10, 50/ 26
part of this charitable	motion	, but think his motion	10, 50/ 36
maketh a right good	motion	-- that is to	10, 181/ 15
For as for the	motion	that he maketh so	10, 188/ 6
meaneth heretics. Upon which	motion	I shall somewhat show	10, 22/ 20
temporal law in that	motion	, it seemeth that he	10, 189/ 31
blamed him for the	motion	. But though this motion	10, 51/ 35
of this good, charitable	motion	cannot serve this good	10, 52/ 9
it appear that the	motions	that be made in	10, 169/ 11
travail of such great,	mountainous	hills, I heard much	10, 4/ 27
many more) to the	mountenance	of two straws, for	10, 179/ 31
delivered of a dead	mouse	. The mother is yet	10, 6/ 2
put then in his	mouth	(and nowadays bloweth out	10, 16/ 17
of a good man's	mouth	by a hypocrite, of	10, 59/ 32
walking in every man's	mouth	(which thing I cannot	10, 28/ 14
words spoken by the	mouth	of the person which	10, 179/ 9
other three chapters by	mouth	had been still nothing	10, 12/ 19
of any wise man's	mouth	. For though that in	10, 179/ 5
cordis os loquitur" ("The	mouth	speaketh such things as	10, 82/ 35
he hear what their	mouths	speak, he cannot yet	10, 83/ 23
bloweth out by the	mouths	of many heretics, which	10, 16/ 17
part of all their	movables	at once upon poor	10, 53/ 24
intended also somewhat to	move	that might be occasion	10, 225/ 21
him, and seem to	move	him, to find faults	10, 190/ 10
and say that I	move	him to find faults	10, 192/ 12
where it is already,	move	them that have it	10, 51/ 22
this way that I	move	be the more charitable	10, 50/ 24
Master More doth partly	move	that I ought to	10, 189/ 28
even here, that I	move	him not to use	10, 190/ 15
little doubt that I	moved	upon the beginning of	10, 36/ 13
was not causeless there	moved	to find fault in	10, 14/ 7
His Highness is now	moved	by this good man	10, 32/ 15
thing or twain specially	moved	me to make answer	10, 4/ 7
wills have the matter	moved	or any more spoken	10, 144/ 2
thereof: two things only	moved	me to write and	10, 6/ 7
even as my conscience	moveth	me to: and that	10, 218/ 10
this good man here	moveth	is so good and	10, 51/ 34
that that himself here	moveth	. But then, lo, by	10, 50/ 19
before; whereunto he specially	moveth	the ordinaries not to	10, 22/ 12
order which he now	moveth	, the multitude of the	10, 52/ 5
in another place he	moveth	the temporalty to join	10, 22/ 17

with heretics increased and	multiplied	, the faith be undone	10, 139/ 35
I warrant you, and	multiply	full fast. And thus	10, 141/ 7
brethren in a great	multitude	of true Catholic men	10, 21/ 28
-- which that the	multitude	of priests do, I	10, 51/ 25
no more have the	multitude	of the priests, which	10, 51/ 19
more part and the "	multitude	." And therefore, since this	10, 51/ 33
the manner of the "	multitude	" of the spirituality. In	10, 49/ 30
of Division) that the	multitude	of the spirituality (that	10, 49/ 35
he now moveth, the	multitude	of the spirituality induced	10, 52/ 5
and more, except the	multitude	of priests would, for	10, 51/ 21
Clementinis de hereticis, Cap.	Multorum	querela. And after, at	10, 168/ 28
not so much as	mum	, but letteth it slip	10, 140/ 13
he so muttereth and	mumbleth	upon that word, as	10, 32/ 24
in making such a	mumbling	of changing "spiritual rulers	10, 202/ 33
came in in a	mummery	, for any one word	10, 103/ 32
rejected in heresy, treason,	murder	, or felony; but also	10, 156/ 14
of treason, but of	murder	also, and of other	10, 147/ 6
either in theft or	murder	or any other manner	10, 75/ 14
shrews of his acquaintance	murder	him; and that in	10, 94/ 16
a common fashion of	murderers	and thieves and such	10, 148/ 29
Apology "confess that "	murmur	and dissension against the	10, 14/ 11
spreading abroad causes of	murmur	and grudge, making in	10, 212/ 17
avoid all occasion of	murmur	and grudge of the	10, 18/ 1
my words: His other	murmurs	and grudges that he	10, 193/ 17
good man Grime, a	mustard	maker in Cambridge that	10, 12/ 28
grace to make good	mustard	, and no more. And	10, 12/ 30
breast, that he so	muttereth	and mumbleth upon that	10, 32/ 23
prove any conspiracy and	mutual	promise in assisting each	10, 198/ 21
head, and a great	muzzle	and a thick, boistous	10, 142/ 25
his a very bare,	naked	thing. This man answereth	10, 67/ 24
be called by the	name	of "evangelicals" -- I	10, 24/ 35
themselves called by the	name	of "Catharistae" -- that	10, 25/ 30
mean, though not by	name	yet by a sign	10, 55/ 11
still yet by what	name	they list, and neither	10, 25/ 23
call them by the	name	of pure and clean	10, 25/ 34
by their own very	name	of "heretic." And the	10, 25/ 6
meet for that heinous	name	of "confederacies"? And yet	10, 197/ 17
from the nature and	name	of confederacy. And yet	10, 198/ 34
book well bear the	name	of an answer or	10, 9/ 5
Is not the old	name	of "heretics" as slanderous	10, 29/ 8
it off while his	name	is not at his	10, 26/ 34
natural wit, since his	name	is not at his	10, 40/ 5
the nature of that	name	that it be any	10, 8/ 33

slandorous as this new	name	of "the blessed brethren	10, 29/ 9
wise agree with the	name	of my book: I	10, 8/ 21
call them by the	name	of the "brethren," is	10, 28/ 13
temporal, by the same	name	, and so bring them	10, 29/ 15
them by the same	name	. And so doth Saint	10, 25/ 31
call them by no	name	at all, for fear	10, 29/ 12
slander, more by this	name	of "the good brethren	10, 29/ 7
the blessed brethren"? What	name	can this good man	10, 29/ 9
take now under the	name	of "the Gospel." For	10, 25/ 12
or at the leastwise	name	them that have had	10, 195/ 37
name an "apology," which	name	signifieth, as he saith	10, 8/ 14
anything agree with the	name	. Now, if he will	10, 10/ 21
them there by no	name	at all himself, but	10, 29/ 21
them rehearseth them by	name	), have abused his plain	10, 64/ 7
turned in writing that	name	of theirs in scorn	10, 25/ 18
call it a heinous	name	of "confederacies" is, as	10, 199/ 8
than by the other	name	of "heretics"? Is not	10, 29/ 8
they enjoy by the	name	of the liberties of	10, 206/ 12
as to rehearse or	name	. Since every man may	10, 105/ 5
of that book the	name	and the matter agree	10, 10/ 16
good thing an evil	name	. But these matters that	10, 198/ 18
proved him that the	name	of "apology" may serve	10, 10/ 12
agree well with the	name	thereof. I mean not	10, 10/ 15
his book never a	name	at all. Moreover, if	10, 10/ 25
such a good, gracious	name	. But he must consider	10, 25/ 3
folk, give them no	name	at all myself, but	10, 30/ 1
call them any evil	name	, as the "naughty brethren	10, 24/ 2
take upon him the	name	and person of an	10, 93/ 33
and well worthy the	name	of confederacies of the	10, 197/ 25
the work which I	name	an answer or a	10, 8/ 27
of Division, under the	name	of "some" others, belie	10, 27/ 8
I assign him by	name	one of our judges	10, 136/ 30
them by, in which	name	the same peril of	10, 29/ 11
up such a slanderous	name	in this realm, and	10, 26/ 9
bring up that "slandorous	name	" in the realm, to	10, 28/ 5
be none worse. But	name	(as it seemeth), for	10, 29/ 29
heretics by a good	name	-- he shall understand	10, 25/ 26
one that knew his	name	would write such a	10, 66/ 6
neither well. For the	name	of "confederacies" taken to	10, 198/ 7
them by the same	name	too; and that not	10, 25/ 17
man openly known by	name	? As now the shame	10, 26/ 33
all one whatsoever the	name	be, when the thing	10, 29/ 16
they had taken this	name	commonly upon themselves, the	10, 25/ 14

past hath been, the	name	by which they have	10, 25/ 4
that themselves took that	name	"evangelical" arrogantly to themselves	10, 25/ 7
let them in God's	name	hardily go to for	10, 225/ 2
speak of them by	name	. And in very deed	10, 170/ 19
work which I would	name	an "apology," which name	10, 8/ 13
them by none other	name	), I would with good	10, 39/ 17
I neither assign by	name	nor as yet know	10, 54/ 14
the first leaf, is	named	Salem and Bizance. And	10, 10/ 18
the favor of God;	namely	since the keeping of	10, 23/ 20
have them broken, and	namely	those laws that are	10, 22/ 33
which they live --	namely	since he that so	10, 194/ 2
objection against his, and	namely	in that work which	10, 8/ 13
tell him there the	names	of his accuser, to	10, 130/ 7
may command that the	names	of the accusers or	10, 109/ 22
that heretic two contrary	names	, as well as I	10, 24/ 29
he wrote in their	names	-- how can he	10, 171/ 18
and putting of their	names	and their depositions in	10, 150/ 24
last chapters bear the	names	that they do --	10, 10/ 27
for to give evil	names	to such folk as	10, 24/ 10
is accused knew their	names	that accused him, he	10, 105/ 26
again, with those old	names	changed, "Salem" into "Jerusalem	10, 3/ 14
may not show their	names	; for they may not	10, 130/ 34
will not show their	names	, they be not bound	10, 131/ 3
books signified by those	names	do not only pertain	10, 9/ 3
he sometimes give the	names	of divers others, which	10, 103/ 6
this case knew their	names	, he might prove their	10, 105/ 33
publishing of the witnesses'	names	would seldom remedy the	10, 108/ 26
them any such evil	names	-- he saith I	10, 24/ 5
and not know the	names	of them that be	10, 109/ 30
not to show the	names	of them that gave	10, 130/ 32
for opening of the	names	of them that gave	10, 131/ 1
I call them good	names	too, as the "blessed	10, 24/ 3
if they thought their	names	should from the person	10, 97/ 33
call them again good	names	-- this thing, lo	10, 24/ 19
Sinecii, Moriae Erasmi, be	names	convenient for those books	10, 9/ 1
they have showed the	names	of such witnesses unto	10, 109/ 27
the "maze" that he	nameth	here. These are, lo	10, 181/ 28
come once to the	naming	of the parties, so	10, 196/ 34
driven to a shrewd	narrow	strait, when to defend	10, 206/ 21
him or lack of	natural	wit, since his name	10, 40/ 4
were even a very	natural	indeed. But where he	10, 13/ 5
and expreseth it so	naturally	, that it could never	10, 13/ 3
never be done more	naturally	, not though he that	10, 13/ 4

the general rule is	naturally	before its particular exceptions	10, 164/ 28
and observed not the	nature	of an apology --	10, 11/ 7
I fail in the	nature	of an apology --	10, 13/ 2
so far from the	nature	of a dialogue, but	10, 11/ 23
the necessity which the	nature	of the matter worketh	10, 147/ 8
not required by the	nature	of that name that	10, 8/ 33
a dialogue, observeth the	nature	and property of a	10, 11/ 9
is far from the	nature	and name of confederacy	10, 198/ 34
he calleth one self	naughty	lad both a "shrewd	10, 24/ 24
they were all so	naughty	so late as this	10, 178/ 10
were he never so	naughty	, he should be sure	10, 115/ 9
and by some few	naughty	folk blown forth too	10, 63/ 2
which with such bold,	naughty	talking creepeth forth and	10, 71/ 14
that they spend upon	naughty	beggars the good that	10, 53/ 32
evil name, as the "	naughty	brethren," or "heretic brethren	10, 24/ 2
have some such false,	naughty	brethren too, is not	10, 21/ 30
take him for so	naughty	. Now, good readers, where	10, 111/ 31
deed a very malicious,	naughty	, pestilent "some say," whereof	10, 168/ 2
brethren," and sometimes "the	naughty	brethren" etc.. So that	10, 29/ 26
take him for so	naughty	. And by the common	10, 121/ 11
and therefore of many	naughty	things I touch there	10, 8/ 24
long. For I wot	ne'er	, in good faith, in	10, 32/ 28
I said I wist	ne'er	what honor he meant	10, 42/ 6
proved, this man wot	ne'er	what he meaneth. And	10, 35/ 12
he mock, I wot	ne'er	what he meaneth. For	10, 188/ 8
words because he wist	ne'er	what to say thereto	10, 173/ 25
law too: I wot	ne'er	whether his words have	10, 190/ 10
I come a little	nearer	unto this good man	10, 138/ 27
to work, nor no	nearer	to the matter, than	10, 225/ 8
were he never the	nearer	. For that point is	10, 120/ 3
one inch yet the	nearer	. Lo, good readers, this	10, 132/ 25
come so much the	nearer	to mortal sin, and	10, 81/ 1
at hand a much	nearer	remedy than this that	10, 98/ 37
untrue, was never the	nearer	the knowledge who were	10, 132/ 20
for that cause a	necessary	occasion and a profitable	10, 78/ 19
teacheth and holdeth for	necessary	to salvation." After all	10, 30/ 6
the proof of any	necessary	cause of change, but	10, 87/ 28
few. But it is	necessary	that we consider in	10, 87/ 4
felony, except some other	necessary	occasion should haply drive	10, 79/ 18
been used more than	necessary	, but there hath been	10, 179/ 27
truly, and, with the	necessary	distinction that I there	10, 214/ 19
if he think it	necessary	to write it because	10, 77/ 28
folk whom he thinketh	necessary	to learn it: either	10, 77/ 29

of the truth is	necessary	for them, lest every	10, 80/ 25
of the Apology much	necessary	and not long, that	10, 7/ 19
so good, and so	necessary	, and to make them	10, 230/ 12
faith, and proved so	necessary	, upon this man's own	10, 229/ 32
the order there so	necessary	that in many lordships	10, 229/ 4
if that suit be	necessary	for preservation of the	10, 87/ 5
both the one law	necessary	and the other too	10, 122/ 34
hath found it so	necessary	that by statutes it	10, 145/ 3
been used more than	necessary	favor, and that this	10, 179/ 27
his last clause no	necessary	place to the complement	10, 58/ 8
For as to the	necessary	consequence of the deed	10, 179/ 11
except it were either	necessary	or profitable to sow	10, 78/ 36
the tale were as	necessity	as it would be	10, 149/ 24
of Division had neither	necessity	nor profit -- except	10, 78/ 35
order which order very	necessity	brought up -- there	10, 128/ 35
farther thus (folio 225):	Necessity	sometimes causeth also both	10, 125/ 26
truth as of a	necessity	, and not as accusers	10, 90/ 27
the cause and the	necessity	, and have been rather	10, 182/ 36
I show there that	necessity	is the cause, and	10, 126/ 12
shall be attained. And	necessity	hath also driven the	10, 155/ 6
it appeareth plainly that	necessity	found the fault, and	10, 159/ 12
treason both, for the	necessity	, as I have said	10, 164/ 21
there is no such	necessity	therein as is in	10, 79/ 34
look for no such	necessity	. For it is enough	10, 82/ 19
to be required of	necessity	in every man that	10, 177/ 28
And I show that	necessity	(lest much more harm	10, 126/ 15
but also for the	necessity	which the nature of	10, 147/ 7
their wills, for the	necessity	of their oaths whereto	10, 95/ 27
office would require of	necessity	that they should do	10, 30/ 20
might, saving that very	necessity	, lest all should fall	10, 132/ 1
to be used of	necessity	with every such manner	10, 71/ 18
tell the people without	necessity	that though they talk	10, 69/ 33
that I did of	necessity	whereof for this matter	10, 131/ 20
of obloquy, saving that	necessity	compelleth them to take	10, 125/ 22
and break the child's	neck	, reckoneth it a shame	10, 16/ 31
broke off the child's	neck	in our Lady's arm	10, 16/ 23
lieth still in his	neck	, and another now laid	10, 27/ 34
there broke off the	neck	. And afterward when honest	10, 16/ 20
laid in their own	necks	-- as falsely as	10, 210/ 28
make fall in their	necks	the double slander of	10, 22/ 16
that he should greatly	need	to give all the	10, 52/ 35
never shall see the	need	, that ever any great	10, 110/ 13
prison, and stocks if	need	were; as appeareth in	10, 168/ 27

he meaneth that they	need	it which are the	10, 77/ 30
a thing that had	need	to be assoiled: what	10, 219/ 35
because he should not	need	to marvel at the	10, 102/ 15
folk's houses there shall	need	no bandogs at all	10, 142/ 13
clearly declared that they	need	not to be excused	10, 190/ 31
Of these there had	need	indeed to be more	10, 211/ 4
the stead, he had	need	to have devised some	10, 91/ 33
accusation that there should	need	no suit ex officio	10, 91/ 6
deviseth yet, we should	need	the suit ex officio	10, 91/ 20
that we should not	need	the suit ex officio	10, 91/ 32
faint that I little	need	to reply. For first	10, 169/ 26
of. And yet they	need	not so greatly to	10, 189/ 5
own mind without any	need	of mine help therein	10, 193/ 21
him, and shall not	need	to break his sleep	10, 28/ 24
since considered how little	need	it was, I marveled	10, 4/ 2
so were it much	need	indeed. Howbeit, if this	10, 74/ 16
that I can, if	need	require, prove it plain	10, 104/ 4
good soul, and hath	need	of good keeping; women	10, 6/ 3
but that when any	need	of the king and	10, 209/ 18
-- I shall not	need	for this matter to	10, 216/ 34
and I shall never	need	to study much for	10, 129/ 21
back -- ye shall	need	to take no business	10, 62/ 20
happen as I should	need	to make search for	10, 82/ 17
them: it would be	need	, then, to set a	10, 212/ 12
I greatly shall not	need	, I think, since all	10, 20/ 2
shall in good faith	need	no great, solemn examination	10, 35/ 27
and open heresy. I	need	here no such ways	10, 63/ 23
again; it shall never	need	that ever the ordinary	10, 73/ 27
cause, then had we	need	to change the temporal	10, 129/ 34
and examine them when	need	shall be. Thus, as	10, 178/ 6
chapter, and have no	need	at all to go	10, 154/ 18
this point overseen, I	need	not greatly to be	10, 157/ 9
in God shall never	need	. For I trust in	10, 75/ 27
as I never saw	need	yet, nor trust I	10, 164/ 9
temporal laws reformed when	need	requireth. As unto this	10, 215/ 34
But we shall not	need	much, I warrant you	10, 99/ 36
Why, what should he	need	to fear when he	10, 94/ 6
methought it should not	need	. For this wist I	10, 6/ 17
for witnesses shall not	need	for our witnesses, if	10, 93/ 24
had of truth no	need	. And yet would I	10, 131/ 21
and which he much	needed	to answer and to	10, 40/ 33
and that therefore it	needed	none answer, but he	10, 40/ 13
truth, he the less	needed	. For he giveth over	10, 147/ 21

I have left, and	needed	to go no farther	10, 131/ 16
I neither did nor	needed	for any strength that	10, 214/ 27
I farther, where me	needed	not, and that this	10, 131/ 19
the contrary. And then	needed	he not to spend	10, 173/ 18
great man whom folk	needed	to fear was condemned	10, 110/ 13
so clear that it	needeth	no proof at all	10, 120/ 31
whereas of truth it	needeth	no repealing at all	10, 188/ 31
repeateth again, no man	needeth	to give him any	10, 98/ 11
for that point neither	needeth	mine nor his neither	10, 187/ 4
any of them, me	needeth	never to look more	10, 209/ 30
hold his peace, and	needeth	not to make that	10, 95/ 6
gave himself, and therefore	needeth	not to marvel as	10, 223/ 22
in that case it	needeth	not. But, now, what	10, 90/ 23
telleth me that there	needeth	none answer to that	10, 38/ 8
about a thing little	needful	. For it hath well	10, 182/ 33
and therefore the answer	needless	, and verily fruitless too	10, 38/ 11
would make under a	needless	pretense of preserving innocents	10, 88/ 2
our case here very	needless	. And his provision in	10, 93/ 6
for surely juries must	needly	be believed and trusted	10, 133/ 9
if Master More will	needly	endeavor himself to hide	10, 210/ 33
to him that would	needs	have an action against	10, 199/ 9
For surely juries must	needs	be believed and trusted	10, 134/ 26
argueth that it must	needs	be taken. And then	10, 37/ 3
be sure they must	needs	pass unpunished, because their	10, 164/ 33
Apology, the law must	needs	be kept, but if	10, 124/ 37
man that it must	needs	be that by his	10, 92/ 29
enough, but yet would	needs	have it changed because	10, 138/ 25
must every two things	needs	be, for else were	10, 150/ 17
christened -- it must	needs	, I say, follow that	10, 21/ 29
upon which there must	needs	follow (if he were	10, 160/ 29
writings, since it must	needs	be that he wrote	10, 230/ 33
but that they must	needs	be trapped in the	10, 45/ 12
court these companies must	needs	be taught it, out	10, 79/ 36
did. For it must	needs	be very long ere	10, 83/ 20
heresies many innocents must	needs	take much more wrong	10, 224/ 24
being corrupted, it must	needs	follow that the faith	10, 21/ 21
trust the realm must	needs	put in the judges'	10, 134/ 11
nought, the temporality must	needs	then be worse than	10, 21/ 23
grown more also, by	negligence	in some part, than	10, 27/ 22
their malice and our	negligence	, should by sedition, and	10, 140/ 1
that is to wit,	negligence	but in some, in	10, 45/ 34
religious and secular be	negligent	sometimes, and in some	10, 43/ 15
or the judges, neither	negligent	nor corrupt, judge as	10, 162/ 15

may wax therein more	negligent	, and by less fearing	10, 80/ 2
a secular judge be	negligent	in doing of justice	10, 209/ 22
spiritual men be sometimes	negligent	in keeping or granting	10, 45/ 13
religious and secular be	negligent	sometimes in such things	10, 42/ 20
had been so long	negligent	!) to the thing that	10, 173/ 21
the ca. Ut inquisitionis	negotium	and li.vi., "whereby	10, 184/ 27
devised once for his	neighbor	, that had a great	10, 100/ 13
to do of his	neighbor	. But when a witness	10, 157/ 4
away. "Marry," quoth his	neighbor	, "I must carry it	10, 100/ 15
in everything concerning his	neighbor	keep himself in a	10, 61/ 34
an action against his	neighbor	because his neighbor's horse	10, 199/ 10
close and all." "Marry,	neighbor	, " quoth the other, "I	10, 100/ 17
that heap," quoth his	neighbor	, "that cometh out of	10, 100/ 21
as accusers of their	neighbor	of their own offer	10, 90/ 28
the purgation of his	neighbor	will not serve. Let	10, 113/ 26
cleared himself and his	neighbor	of heresies should after	10, 148/ 14
a word with my	neighbor	here, and thou hast	10, 46/ 20
should show to their	neighbor	. In these three things	10, 36/ 5
and his right honest	neighbor	Brother Bizance. Well, I	10, 78/ 10
to God and their	neighbor	, though they were not	10, 178/ 3
his neighbor because his	neighbor's	horse stood and looked	10, 199/ 10
shire, whereby all their	neighbors	sore smarted, and yet	10, 103/ 25
to their good Catholic	neighbors	; and yet, by such	10, 140/ 31
at home among his	neighbors	, whereof they durst not	10, 128/ 6
be cleared by his	neighbors	of that he was	10, 127/ 2
be taken among his	neighbors	as a man worthy	10, 127/ 5
evil demeanor among his	neighbors	that they may not	10, 125/ 31
his purgation because his	neighbors	dare not swear that	10, 111/ 7
his purgation because his	neighbors	dare not swear that	10, 112/ 17
his purgation because his	neighbors	will not swear with	10, 112/ 21
none of his honest	neighbors	dare swear that in	10, 112/ 30
that all his honest	neighbors	ween he were one	10, 111/ 3
that all his honest	neighbors	ween he were one	10, 111/ 27
that all his honest	neighbors	ween he were one	10, 121/ 8
of her before his	neighbors	, the temporalty will be	10, 19/ 19
purgation but by his	neighbors'	swearing with him, and	10, 114/ 36
gone before the examination.	Nevertheless	, under what manner the	10, 181/ 18
fourteenth chapter of his	new	book, taking a color	10, 70/ 21
wrestling and all his	new	declarations, bringeth altogether ever	10, 208/ 28
wit, to let his	new	devices pass and let	10, 99/ 1
thereby. Howbeit, if a	new	law were drawn and	10, 229/ 17
old law, make a	new	much worse. For if	10, 119/ 5
that, with an evil	new	change of good old	10, 6/ 12

saith that "then a	new	light of grace should	10, 65/ 10
changed here, by his	new	declaration -- he bringeth	10, 41/ 18
even here in his	new	book where he speaketh	10, 64/ 35
you that with his	new	declaring that his words	10, 206/ 33
now devise and study	new	. And somewhat I do	10, 22/ 30
whit. For where his	new	reason resteth in this	10, 158/ 21
by this good man's	new	declaration, the light of	10, 208/ 3
insufficient now, when his	new	declaration hath made a	10, 41/ 20
heard, and by his	new	, contrary deposition may hurt	10, 150/ 29
heard, and by his	new	, contrary deposition may hurt	10, 150/ 35
that he now putteth	new	thereto. But, now, if	10, 44/ 6
of his in his	new	book, and saith there	10, 40/ 12
chapter of this his	new	book, and somewhat made	10, 65/ 26
the Gospel." For the	New	Law they take for	10, 25/ 12
as slanderous as this	new	name of "the blessed	10, 29/ 9
taken, and by his	new	, evil counsel the good	10, 145/ 28
heart and of a	new	knowledge of the truth	10, 165/ 20
another time upon a	new	oath confess them all	10, 166/ 25
he now maketh here	new	, I might then well	10, 208/ 26
there were never more	new	laws made therefor, yet	10, 183/ 7
former books, wherein the	new	brethren began to find	10, 9/ 10
me that in that	new	answer it was reasoned	10, 5/ 13
I mean of his	new	book that we be	10, 10/ 17
sixteenth chapter of his	new	book, his words: Now	10, 156/ 25
manner, it is no	new-begun	thing so to do	10, 25/ 27
of the blessed, bicched,	new-broached	brotherhood, except only such	10, 29/ 2
I mean by "the	new-broached	brotherhood" -- that am	10, 24/ 30
which openly dispraiseth these	new-broached	heresies, and with detestation	10, 64/ 6
for pleasure of his	new-fashion	preaching. And yet, for	10, 140/ 27
hospitals of some certain	new-fashioned	foundation, and thereof neither	10, 34/ 34
selfsame chapter, the very	next	leaf after, against the	10, 96/ 34
see) forthwith in the	next	leaf well and plainly	10, 97/ 12
specially spoke of, was	next	at hand. And therefore	10, 203/ 35
fall. Then cometh he	next	unto another case that	10, 125/ 6
answer beginneth at the	next	chapter hereafter ensuing, and	10, 11/ 15
I had, in the	next	line before, expressly said	10, 97/ 10
his words that follow	next	, where he goeth farther	10, 226/ 27
hereafter followeth, in the	next	chapter. Here he complaineth	10, 22/ 21
officio (which in the	next	chapter following he laboreth	10, 85/ 25
by the words that	next	ensue, where he goeth	10, 160/ 36
as," in his chapter	next	before, in heresies spoken	10, 63/ 18
same leaf and the	next	following, he maketh a	10, 201/ 3
for the same cause	next	before spoken of, the	10, 58/ 10

said Michaelmas and Halloweentide	next	ensuing, in this debellation	10, 3/ 11
till it be well	nigh	past remedy. And therefore	10, 109/ 37
it into twenty parts,	nineteen	parts and a half	10, 108/ 14
of that one truth,	nineteen	and a half of	10, 106/ 12
Nineteenth Chapter In his	nineteenth	chapter he declareth what	10, 194/ 34
meddle with him. The	Nineteenth	Chapter In his nineteenth	10, 194/ 33
against his, in the	nineteenth	chapter of mine Apology	10, 41/ 9
first, good readers, the	nineteenth	chapter of mine Apology	10, 41/ 23
you read in the	nineteenth	chapter of mine Apology	10, 46/ 5
shall see in the	nineteenth	chapter of mine Apology	10, 49/ 15
speak, in the said	nineteenth	chapter, that of the	10, 47/ 5
less. And thus his	nineteenth	chapter, you see, good	10, 199/ 14
again unto this, the	ninth	chapter of his Dialogue	10, 49/ 18
this man, in this	ninth	chapter of his, speaketh	10, 50/ 4
The Ninth Chapter His	ninth	chapter beginneth in the	10, 49/ 13
him to purpose. The	Ninth	Chapter His ninth chapter	10, 49/ 12
fuerint sola suspicione notabiles,	nisi	statim innocentiam suam congrua	10, 114/ 9
court, of all the	nobility	of this land, above	10, 32/ 36
I say, of the	nobility	, the judges, or the	10, 68/ 7
book either against the	nobility	of the realm or	10, 67/ 30
saith: Howbeit, the right	noble	prince of blessed memory	10, 52/ 20
pardon) of the most	noble	prince of very famous	10, 52/ 14
I never found any	nobleman	above the number of	10, 34/ 16
I never found any	nobleman	so unrighteous, or so	10, 34/ 23
perceive any of the	noblemen	above the number of	10, 32/ 19
of innocents many made	nocents	, to the destruction of	10, 121/ 28
and that they will	noise	them that be complained	10, 76/ 8
have falsely made that	noise	, and there I tell	10, 27/ 16
spiritual men make that	noise	for a policy. And	10, 84/ 36
of a policy do	noise	it that the realm	10, 168/ 14
they that be so	noised	to be accursed hear	10, 187/ 28
heard that the ordinaries	noised	that any man were	10, 76/ 20
realm to have it	noised	that the realm is	10, 26/ 20
they "as of policy"	noised	"that the realm is	10, 27/ 10
heard that the ordinaries	noised	no man to be	10, 76/ 12
gave in another matter, "	Nolite	interrogare, propter conscientiam" ("Ask	10, 85/ 11
Paul forbiddeth and saith, "	Nolite	ante tempus iudicare" ("Judge	10, 55/ 9
judgment but tell them, "	Nolite	iudicare et non iudicabimini	10, 45/ 28
the order for the	nonce	. And I show that	10, 126/ 15
spy as a long	nose	upon a little face	10, 64/ 25
one had a long	nose	and the other a	10, 157/ 10
inventi fuerint sola suspicione	notabiles	, nisi statim innocentiam suam	10, 114/ 9
him as for any	notable	default; for a like	10, 61/ 17

law made, men found	notable	harm, that good folk	10, 229/ 23
and which suspicion is	notable	and which is not	10, 182/ 9
more marked and more	notable	than any of the	10, 38/ 25
of mean conditions without	notable	enormities, such they were	10, 177/ 7
of these affections with	notable	enormity, then till he	10, 172/ 29
by witnesses to be	notable	and vehement, will they	10, 112/ 8
and which is not	notable	, and which witnesses be	10, 182/ 9
if a man be	notably	suspected of heresy, that	10, 113/ 24
man were openly and	notably	suspected of heresy, and	10, 168/ 34
one is openly and	notably	suspected of heresy, and	10, 181/ 35
as if he be	notably	suspected, and yet not	10, 110/ 36
as if he be	notably	suspected, and yet not	10, 111/ 12
to abjure men or	note	them of heresy? Yet	10, 179/ 21
And if we will	note	well the said words	10, 61/ 29
by those words I	note	no judge to be	10, 162/ 38
abjured or to be	noted	with heresy; and that	10, 168/ 13
and to have men	noted	of heresy, and that	10, 170/ 24
is much to be	noted	of all men, but	10, 84/ 3
repealing lieth in neither	nother	of their hands? But	10, 188/ 15
you shall have neither	nother	that will. Howbeit, yet	10, 99/ 37
agreed again that neither	nother	would by their wills	10, 144/ 1
for a man yet	notoriously	known or detected for	10, 72/ 20
this is a thing	notoriously	known, and that I	10, 76/ 34
away his soul for	nought	. And yet a greater	10, 152/ 17
shall not serve for	nought	, but are adminicula probationis	10, 108/ 1
be forsworn for right	nought	. And yet, as I	10, 152/ 34
very best is very	nought	, and as bad as	10, 64/ 29
and such and so	nought	as there be none	10, 29/ 28
their silken sleeves, that	nought	have to bear it	10, 55/ 20
were willing to be	nought	still, had cause to	10, 4/ 18
if no man lay	nought	to his charge at	10, 123/ 10
there be many things	nought	, too: I give therefore	10, 222/ 18
be, very false and	nought	. Other shift hath this	10, 137/ 26
afterward still would be	nought	, than that he was	10, 127/ 27
better though his be	nought	too. But I say	10, 39/ 24
suit of office were	nought	and unreasonable: I say	10, 133/ 35
if I think them	nought	, albeit that in place	10, 193/ 26
not the other way	nought	: if the law were	10, 136/ 17
all his own words	nought	. In the leaf also	10, 208/ 10
mishandled that it meant	nought	though he meant well	10, 225/ 28
that the other were	nought	. For it might well	10, 134/ 1
if the spirituality be	nought	, the temporality must needs	10, 21/ 23
and yet indeed get	nought	of it, nor other	10, 199/ 6

suit ex officio is	nought	, but that not to	10, 138/ 20
wherefore he should seem	nought	-- some one thing	10, 90/ 11
saying is false and	nought	in his own secret	10, 59/ 19
those few that are	nought	) before the saving of	10, 23/ 19
a wolf, and be	nought	where he seemeth good	10, 156/ 17
so perilous and so	nought	, some wily shrews beguile	10, 230/ 25
but yet he getteth	nought	thereby. For since the	10, 216/ 2
that he were still	nought	, and afterward still would	10, 127/ 27
faithful man, affirmeth them	nought	-- and such and	10, 29/ 28
so plain appear so	nought	, he rather taketh the	10, 10/ 5
heresy either very clearly	nought	or else that at	10, 133/ 25
serveth that device of	nought	. And on the other	10, 173/ 2
of the clergy be	nought	, and love their ease	10, 212/ 6
since the things be	nought	, he wrote them either	10, 230/ 37
very far grow to	nought	, I say there farther	10, 125/ 24
all should fall to	nought	, compelleth them to take	10, 132/ 2
his can serve of	nought	. But yet, to make	10, 217/ 2
said set aside for	nought	-- let us now	10, 110/ 29
if he be returned	nought	-- then use the	10, 121/ 17
found far worse than	nought	. And yet was I	10, 77/ 11
the report abroad is	nought	although it were not	10, 58/ 32
that he meant very	nought	. And therefore will I	10, 66/ 3
in that book be	nought	-- I would find	10, 167/ 28
spirituality to feed and	nourish	any such evil delight	10, 19/ 23
in his mouth (and	nowadays	bloweth out by the	10, 16/ 17
surely many men are	nowadays	so delicate in reading	10, 7/ 10
marvel though he never	nowhere	in all England found	10, 85/ 18
dare say, he heareth	nowhere	yet any priests say	10, 188/ 1
the noblemen above the	number	of seven, and yet	10, 32/ 19
this land, above the	number	of seven that ever	10, 32/ 36
any man above the	number	of seven that had	10, 34/ 6
any nobleman above the	number	of seven that without	10, 34/ 16
many more also in	number	, than those that this	10, 111/ 23
total to the infinite	number	of four. The first	10, 208/ 35
of fools an infinite	number	." And because this good	10, 54/ 25
ready finding, I have	numbered	him the leaf. And	10, 7/ 9
contrary to his first	oath	, be received again as	10, 148/ 15
friend, and on his	oath	cleared them all, do	10, 166/ 24
time upon a new	oath	confess them all guilty	10, 166/ 25
purge him by the	oath	of himself and some	10, 127/ 20
he that on his	oath	cleareth himself and his	10, 152/ 5
of course upon his	oath	as soon as he	10, 98/ 15
world would receive his	oath	. Now, forasmuch as of	10, 153/ 10

troth in his first	oath	is taken away by	10, 152/ 27
none heretic; whereas their	oath	shall not be what	10, 112/ 34
And therefore is that	oath	presumed to be true	10, 153/ 5
therefore hath his second	oath	enough to bear it	10, 152/ 36
as of no man's	oath	any man can be	10, 153/ 11
law is that their	oath	in that case should	10, 113/ 23
content, notwithstanding the first	oath	, in some case to	10, 153/ 22
he that upon his	oath	hath first cleared himself	10, 148/ 14
nay upon a solemn	oath	; and yet confess they	10, 147/ 15
nay upon a solemn	oath	; and yet confess they	10, 155/ 34
him in the second	oath	, upon certain considerations by	10, 151/ 2
after, in his second	oath	swearing the contrary, less	10, 166/ 19
truth at the second	oath	than he did before	10, 161/ 23
peace, upon the bare	oath	of his enemy that	10, 228/ 34
some have taken an	oath	that the felon was	10, 148/ 21
him in the second	oath	because we find him	10, 152/ 7
so much by an	oath	but that his oath	10, 151/ 31
truth upon a second	oath	contrary to his first	10, 161/ 30
is, in his second	oath	contrary to his first	10, 166/ 9
word, and take an	oath	of his honesty therein	10, 47/ 14
before was his solemn	oath	. And every man that	10, 148/ 27
sworn, and by his	oath	cleared a man (as	10, 150/ 33
bearing witness upon his	oath	-- every man were	10, 158/ 6
reason to accept his	oath	in whatsoever manner the	10, 115/ 2
him in his second	oath	, yet it may be	10, 158/ 2
themselves think of his	oath	; they shall not swear	10, 112/ 35
was before, upon his	oath	, examined both of himself	10, 166/ 22
prove that his second	oath	is not offered of	10, 161/ 14
should by the second	oath	prove himself once perjured	10, 152/ 14
false in the one	oath	or the other) he	10, 153/ 3
first testified upon their	oath	that the party were	10, 150/ 2
first testified upon their	oath	that the party were	10, 151/ 17
heinous crimes his second	oath	should be received. Here	10, 153/ 19
weighed, notwithstanding his former	oath	in the same court	10, 151/ 3
two oaths, his first	oath	and his second. And	10, 152/ 20
true, contrary to the	oath	that they swore there	10, 154/ 12
that upon his own	oath	, they compel the party	10, 94/ 26
serve for his second	oath	. But when the case	10, 158/ 27
himself against his first	oath	, forsomuch as the judge	10, 161/ 4
contrary to his first	oath	. For if the judge	10, 161/ 6
evidence given upon his	oath	in clearing there the	10, 153/ 28
both, whom his first	oath	excused, hath these other	10, 152/ 29
will refuse his second	oath	, and not think him	10, 152/ 11

not tell in whither	oath	of the twain --	10, 152/ 15
showeth upon his second	oath	that he was perjured	10, 152/ 25
oath but that his	oath	notwithstanding, he were likely	10, 151/ 31
give the inquest an	oath	, nor by what precise	10, 161/ 37
presumption for his second	oath	, that he will not	10, 158/ 34
the credence of all	oaths	resteth; that is to	10, 152/ 22
bar excuse upon their	oaths	some one man of	10, 154/ 1
the necessity of their	oaths	whereto they may be	10, 95/ 28
upon this man's two	oaths	, his first oath and	10, 152/ 20
can, and taketh their	oaths	for a proof which	10, 153/ 13
court and by the	oaths	of them that before	10, 154/ 35
depositions with such contrary	oaths	and all the circumstances	10, 151/ 8
plainly, upon all their	oaths	, peradventure the very chief	10, 107/ 30
if he of an	obdurate	heart stand, so accursed	10, 117/ 17
that they pretend, and	obedience	that they claim. Howbeit	10, 201/ 14
utterly to accept and	obey	not only all their	10, 203/ 16
authority that men should	obey	them in all things	10, 204/ 2
that the people should	obey	them without argument, grudge	10, 205/ 17
people are bound to	obey	them without argument or	10, 207/ 22
people are bound to	obey	them without argument or	10, 208/ 14
bound to accept and	obey	them. For as I	10, 214/ 15
bound to believe and	obey	them therein, because they	10, 204/ 23
not believe them nor	obey	them therein. Here you	10, 204/ 6
bound to believe and	obey	them. And in his	10, 204/ 13
men to believe and	obey	them if they would	10, 204/ 4
therein to believe and	obey	them. For they would	10, 205/ 7
people are bound to	obey	them in this thing	10, 203/ 15
people are bound to	obey	them, and to accept	10, 202/ 29
people are bound to	obey	them, and to accept	10, 214/ 10
rulers pretend to be	obeyed	and not resisted in	10, 207/ 28
God's ordinance believed and	obeyed	in all things as	10, 208/ 33
God, as to be	obeyed	therein, but will be	10, 207/ 33
tithes, and offerings, and	obits	and trentals, and purgatory	10, 47/ 10
mindeth but to change	obits	and trentals and those	10, 51/ 1
after mention made of	obits	and chantries letting the	10, 52/ 17
to found chantries and	obits	, and to obtain pardons	10, 49/ 27
he were against trentals,	obits	, and such other. For	10, 50/ 27
particular confederacies" to "maintain"	obits	and priests' wages, and	10, 197/ 11
him, that he shall	object	against them what he	10, 107/ 35
and therefore at last	objecteth	it against himself, as	10, 219/ 35
that I make such	objection	against his, and namely	10, 8/ 12
Now, therefore, if the	objection	be fruitless, and therefore	10, 38/ 10
he saith, in that	objection	. Now, therefore, if the	10, 38/ 9

yet, that in that	objection	was a matter of	10, 40/ 28
priests. And therefore the	objection	contained matter of great	10, 40/ 32
by reason of this	objection	, I will speak somewhat	10, 156/ 26
Finally, the very self	objection	whereof he speaketh in	10, 40/ 11
no profit in that	objection	, and that therefore it	10, 40/ 13
I say that mine	objections	in mine Apology be	10, 39/ 24
in many of mine	objections	against his book in	10, 40/ 2
whereas some of mine	objections	peradventure lay but either	10, 40/ 3
him (and reproved his	objections	therein), be good and	10, 216/ 6
may serve against such	objections	?What place is there	10, 156/ 10
More layeth divers other	objections	to prove the said	10, 213/ 30
in many of mine	objections	, and that they be	10, 38/ 33
his "declarations," that mine "	objections	" are "little to be	10, 13/ 35
is there in such	objections	-- that without his	10, 40/ 6
that I would make	objections	against his work while	10, 13/ 7
fear of slander and	obloquy	, leave their duties undone	10, 6/ 11
save for evil folk's	obloquy	to themselves-ward, else to	10, 134/ 17
felony, for avoiding of	obloquy	, saving that necessity compelleth	10, 125/ 21
for the avoiding of	obloquy	, they will not be	10, 131/ 34
suffer themselves evil people's	obloquy	, for avoiding of the	10, 132/ 13
men in slander and	obloquy	of the people, and	10, 46/ 29
to bring them in	obloquy	of the people thereby	10, 167/ 21
laboreth to bring in	obloquy	of the people all	10, 170/ 15
them in grudge and	obloquy	of the people with	10, 192/ 6
to the slander and	obloquy	of the prelates of	10, 84/ 18
the malicious slander and	obloquy	so generally set forth	10, 9/ 14
keep him out of	obloquy	. And the spiritual judges	10, 132/ 10
spirituality in slander and	obloquy	among the temporality by	10, 52/ 4
judges in suspicion and	obloquy	and make the people	10, 86/ 11
to bring them in	obloquy	, which he would we	10, 65/ 34
to keep well and	observe	such provisions as God	10, 22/ 25
to this day still	observe	it, nor no country	10, 145/ 4
deviseth here were well	observed	for so far forth	10, 74/ 17
I were overseen and	observed	not the nature of	10, 11/ 7
may be kept and	observed	without peril of soul	10, 193/ 35
have been made and	observed	long for the preservation	10, 222/ 4
if it were surely	observed	, were enough to fill	10, 73/ 15
order (if it were	observed	) bring the world in	10, 74/ 34
his book a dialogue,	observeth	the nature and property	10, 11/ 8
accuse him for his	obstinacy	; and after a whole	10, 73/ 35
man that, by his	obstinate	dealing, with abiding excommunicated	10, 118/ 15
his treatise meant not	obstinate	deadly passions, but passions	10, 68/ 30
he neither defend it	obstinately	nor can be precisely	10, 82/ 37

speareth which if he	obstinately	would hold, he were	10, 77/ 19
be all they that	obstinately	hold any self-minded opinion	10, 30/ 4
saith, much ado to	obtain	his right; and yet	10, 197/ 32
have much ado to	obtain	it." Is not here	10, 197/ 23
and obits, and to	obtain	pardons, and to go	10, 49/ 27
they may, avoid all	occasion	of murmur and grudge	10, 18/ 1
move that might be	occasion	to put away abusions	10, 225/ 21
thereto, as no good	occasion	in his book of	10, 79/ 19
well hap now, by	occasion	of his book of	10, 179/ 16
words would give men	occasion	to think. But, on	10, 57/ 14
spoken those words, had	occasion	by reasonable conjecture to	10, 183/ 11
except some other necessary	occasion	should haply drive me	10, 79/ 18
of "heretic." And the	occasion	thereof grew first of	10, 25/ 6
here, upon a sought	occasion	, with a fond wily	10, 193/ 11
and his own gave	occasion	to be forsworn in	10, 153/ 16
demeanor of himself giveth	occasion	that folk have him	10, 130/ 20
known that by the	occasion	thereof, there have been	10, 210/ 23
seemeth), for fear of	occasion	of slander, he durst	10, 29/ 29
giveth all other men	occasion	to take him for	10, 111/ 30
giveth all other folk	occasion	to take him for	10, 121/ 11
as though I without	occasion	given of his words	10, 202/ 23
understand that upon such	occasion	and such manner, it	10, 25/ 27
give him an open	occasion	of displeasure; no, not	10, 95/ 11
where they have had	occasion	to speak of high	10, 80/ 5
after, upon some other	occasion	in examining of the	10, 148/ 34
them wrongfully, and give	occasion	that some perish both	10, 39/ 3
that cause a necessary	occasion	and a profitable, to	10, 78/ 19
abusions that rise by	occasion	of them, prove hurtful	10, 215/ 31
the greater by the	occasion	of the selfsame book	10, 14/ 28
that one time the	occasion	of a sermon made	10, 195/ 8
the people should have	occasion	always to take them	10, 115/ 22
nothing, but leaveth folk	occasion	to think that his	10, 221/ 24
as it were, an	occasion	to do the less	10, 175/ 33
change give the people	occasion	to have the laws	10, 194/ 1
words gave me good	occasion	to write the thing	10, 204/ 18
rise and increase by	occasion	of it. This is	10, 187/ 29
have given me good	occasion	and sufficient to say	10, 57/ 15
tell. But now, by	occasion	of the words that	10, 201/ 28
and that abusions (by	occasion	whereof he would make	10, 216/ 7
and detestation of such	odious	crimes, but also for	10, 147/ 7
that were hateful and	odious	to hear, either of	10, 15/ 9
far worse and more	odious	, both to God and	10, 20/ 35
that I make his	odious	saying much less, and	10, 203/ 8

to the other more	odious	, and both parties more	10, 15/ 14
mock him than with	odious	earnest arguments seriously to	10, 53/ 6
some intent, and not	offend	therein, especially deadly. Howbeit	10, 175/ 9
some intent, and not	offend	therein, especially deadly. But	10, 177/ 4
he may also lightly	offend	therein, if he be	10, 175/ 10
offender and the more	offender	such twain as abjure	10, 219/ 18
the punishment of an	offender	must be by a	10, 148/ 10
that where the less	offender	bearth one faggot, the	10, 219/ 8
before; that a great	offender	and a less offender	10, 218/ 17
-- that a greater	offender	and a less offender	10, 218/ 25
For wheresoever a greater	offender	and a less offender	10, 218/ 29
indifferent that a greater	offender	and a less offender	10, 220/ 25
alike: if the greater	offender	have no more pain	10, 218/ 30
but twain, the greater	offender	hath no more pain	10, 219/ 4
meaneth by the less	offender	and the more offender	10, 219/ 17
generally of the less	offender	and the more), nor	10, 219/ 21
offender and a less	offender	should have one like	10, 218/ 17
offender and a less	offender	should have one like	10, 218/ 25
offender and a less	offender	be both punished alike	10, 218/ 30
offender and a less	offender	should be punished, imprisoned	10, 220/ 25
better to suffer an	offender	go unpunished than to	10, 219/ 30
better to suffer an	offender	go unpunished than punish	10, 220/ 18
and thereby accused those	offenders	, the king's courts can	10, 143/ 30
punished nor yet willful	offenders	go without due correction	10, 172/ 11
innocents than to condemn	offenders	. And it helpeth little	10, 155/ 21
provided for too: that	offenders	may be punished. But	10, 147/ 32
innocents than to condemn	offenders	." And you shall understand	10, 146/ 19
to make that willful	offenders	in heresy should not	10, 182/ 25
and to put the	offenders	in execution thereupon --	10, 217/ 31
harmless well enough and	offenders	punished too. To this	10, 183/ 8
nor yet that willful	offenders	go not without due	10, 169/ 7
punished, nor yet that	offenders	go not without due	10, 170/ 30
to wit, that willful	offenders	go not without correction	10, 172/ 25
may "covet honor without	offense	except it be to	10, 41/ 29
it be no great	offense	(unless it be of	10, 187/ 26
Master More durst, for	offense	of his conscience, and	10, 26/ 7
this man durst, for	offense	of his conscience and	10, 26/ 26
may be written without	offense	of Christ's Gospel well	10, 56/ 24
driven to it without	offense	! And whereas he saith	10, 112/ 5
to trouble thereby without	offense	. This part how properly	10, 119/ 33
the greater is the	offense	: so is it of	10, 216/ 27
well enough, both without	offense	of the king's law	10, 185/ 6
more liberally and without	offense	of the law do	10, 163/ 4

think any great, heinous	offense	in the matter --	10, 35/ 16
they be not without	offense	themselves. And on the	10, 45/ 20
a purgation without any	offense	in him, or be	10, 110/ 36
a purgation without any	offense	in him, or be	10, 111/ 11
the gravity of the	offense	. And therefore shall the	10, 81/ 15
party to the same	offense	. And I suppose not	10, 161/ 9
I, is a great	offense	and worthy to drive	10, 112/ 3
he is in great	offense	that so useth himself	10, 112/ 29
to his purgation without	offense	: you see well I	10, 111/ 33
parties to the same	offense	, shall be witnesses in	10, 146/ 23
he doth a great	offense	, and well worthy were	10, 111/ 34
that penance for his	offenses	; wherefore it appeareth evidently	10, 127/ 6
are for their heinous	offenses	put unto painful death	10, 48/ 13
law, they weigh the	offenses	, and consider the circumstances	10, 219/ 11
said, of their own	offer	make themselves a party	10, 99/ 30
turn of their own	offer	meekly by and by	10, 118/ 10
court, and then will	offer	himself to depose to	10, 157/ 5
forth of his own	offer	to accuse him. And	10, 95/ 30
as himself list to	offer	: the suspicion of his	10, 118/ 3
taken of his own	offer	for a party and	10, 91/ 26
neighbor of their own	offer	willingly -- what shall	10, 90/ 28
second oath is not	offered	of any corrupt affection	10, 161/ 14
of him that so	offereth	himself against his first	10, 161/ 3
reject that witness which	offereth	to tell the truth	10, 161/ 29
without any special accuser	offering	himself as party, the	10, 89/ 30
that and tithes, and	offerings	, and obits and trentals	10, 47/ 9
the same suit of	office	(which upon a light	10, 144/ 21
diversities, the suit of	office	were nought and unreasonable	10, 133/ 35
between the suit of	office	and indictments, as though	10, 133/ 16
that is called of	office	for heresy before a	10, 132/ 22
and every suit of	office	an indictment, if there	10, 133/ 20
utterly put away that	office	. And then instead of	10, 164/ 13
heresy the suit of	office	might be left, and	10, 119/ 13
by reason of his	office	) there could none harm	10, 89/ 32
the duty of their	office	would require of necessity	10, 30/ 19
out of commission and	office	of justice of the	10, 126/ 2
more than half his	office	. If this realm should	10, 164/ 7
indictment a suit of	office	, and every suit of	10, 133/ 19
that the suit of	office	because of that difference	10, 133/ 23
very vain word of	office	, and that the tinker	10, 60/ 30
of the suit of	office	should follow the increase	10, 120/ 7
there called in of	office	, this good word so	10, 60/ 29
judge should set an	officer	of the court thereto	10, 139/ 21

in like wise an	officer	of their own without	10, 144/ 9
and command every temporal	officer	under him to do	10, 183/ 6
the ordinaries and their	officers	will give light credence	10, 76/ 7
complaints by favor of	officers	, or upon malice or	10, 183/ 21
in their absence the	officers	of their own choice	10, 138/ 11
in some places special	officers	to inquire, proceed, and	10, 185/ 18
made for all temporal	officers	to assist the ordinaries	10, 217/ 30
have the suit ex	officio	left off -- he	10, 143/ 12
unto the suit ex	officio	, I resemble against reason	10, 88/ 36
conventing of heretics ex	officio	were left, and changed	10, 102/ 7
between the suit ex	officio	in heresy and the	10, 138/ 18
away this suit ex	officio	(wherein without any special	10, 89/ 30
if the suit ex	officio	were changed as he	10, 101/ 29
that this suit ex	officio	taken once away, the	10, 105/ 15
that the suit ex	officio	is nought, but that	10, 138/ 20
that the suit ex	officio	may be changed into	10, 145/ 19
suit against heretics ex	officio	, into his device of	10, 98/ 1
suffer the processes ex	officio	stand; and for as	10, 140/ 5
that the suit ex	officio	is not good, but	10, 136/ 13
of the suit ex	officio	to keep heresies from	10, 98/ 35
use the suit ex	officio	still. "That is not	10, 94/ 1
to the suit ex	officio	; and that is by	10, 135/ 31
the said suit ex	officio	, and resembleth it to	10, 121/ 34
in the suit ex	officio	and the laws made	10, 228/ 14
upon the suit ex	officio	, or upon light complaints	10, 183/ 20
prove the suit ex	officio	to be like to	10, 141/ 14
before spiritual judges ex	officio	, and whereupon Master More	10, 89/ 5
in the suit ex	officio	. And thereby may happen	10, 131/ 11
in the suit ex	officio	there is none accuser	10, 144/ 7
in the suit ex	officio	, for heresy, not know	10, 130/ 22
and the suit ex	officio	prove yet nothing that	10, 136/ 12
of that suit ex	officio	the decay of the	10, 87/ 8
that the suit ex	officio	, and the order taken	10, 217/ 24
need the suit ex	officio	to bult out this	10, 91/ 20
in the suit ex	officio	, men be put to	10, 128/ 16
let the suit ex	officio	proceed, and receive them	10, 93/ 25
hillock, this suit ex	officio	, that he saith doth	10, 100/ 26
away the process ex	officio	, the thing should be	10, 139/ 34
from the suit ex	officio	, he in some place	10, 122/ 1
upon the suit ex	officio	, or for suspicion of	10, 127/ 3
use the suit ex	officio	. For in that case	10, 90/ 22
need no suit ex	officio	, because they that know	10, 91/ 6
law, the suit ex	officio	, and trust that all	10, 104/ 13

put to answer ex	officio	and them that be	10, 132/ 28
heresy the suit ex	officio	(which in the next	10, 85/ 24
concerning the suit ex	officio	, beginneth in the 48th	10, 86/ 3
indeed the suit ex	officio	than if the suit	10, 110/ 24
upon the suit ex	officio	, but before the king's	10, 133/ 4
judge should not ex	officio	proceed, till the matter	10, 141/ 4
by the suit ex	officio	in heresy, this point	10, 110/ 20
against the suit ex	officio	and against this law	10, 148/ 2
suit in manner ex	officio	, too. For though the	10, 143/ 37
before the judge ex	officio	; that is to wit	10, 89/ 32
that is sued ex	officio	for heresy, touching the	10, 122/ 27
in the suit ex	officio	is put unto penance	10, 127/ 12
bury this hillock ex	officio	, we shall when we	10, 101/ 24
shall be called ex	officio	for heresy, where he	10, 129/ 32
may do it ex	officio	, if he will --	10, 132/ 33
need the suit ex	officio	, if he would make	10, 91/ 32
suspicion of heresy ex	officio	; but he would not	10, 139/ 13
as I have said	oftener	than once already, the	10, 228/ 24
by proclamation, and peradventure	oftener	, than once bear a	10, 122/ 23
heresy (as it hath	oftener	than once, before the	10, 68/ 3
hath been already proved	oftener	than once before the	10, 179/ 28
some of them have	oftener	been, as I suppose	10, 56/ 8
call them as the	old	folk do -- though	10, 25/ 20
instead of a better	old	law, make a new	10, 119/ 5
of these laws so	old	, so good, and so	10, 230/ 11
continue still after their	old	course, pretending by confederacies	10, 65/ 22
Saint Jerome against the	old	heretic Vigilantius calleth him	10, 24/ 27
a gnat, and for	old	grudges bringing forth some	10, 212/ 18
law and others of	old	made against heresies, if	10, 96/ 26
heretics"? Is not the	old	name of "heretics" as	10, 29/ 8
about to change these	old	long-approved laws: I would	10, 184/ 16
of the very good	old	and long-approved laws, both	10, 9/ 17
evil counsel the good	old	laws broken, men should	10, 145/ 29
continue still after the	old	course" in not doing	10, 66/ 26
pass. But yet those	old	depositions shall not serve	10, 108/ 1
towns again, with those	old	names changed, "Salem" into	10, 3/ 14
to change now this	old	law. The second thing	10, 88/ 33
pass and let the	old	law stand still. And	10, 99/ 2
to put away this	old	law, the suit ex	10, 104/ 13
to have the good	old	provisions kept, than this	10, 22/ 31
king's laws and the	old	customs of the realm	10, 195/ 3
side. It is an	old	courtesy at the cards	10, 197/ 5
and perfection of the	Old	. Now, when they had	10, 25/ 13

it is indeed an	old	law of this realm	10, 122/ 4
new change of good	old	laws, labor to put	10, 6/ 12
us to break every	old	law long used in	10, 138/ 23
if we break the	old	-- so will we	10, 22/ 28
in the matter his	old	three worshipful witnesses which	10, 78/ 5
the laws and the	old	order again. Would not	10, 75/ 11
same reason, all that	old-used	law that a man	10, 228/ 32
save only Sir Hugh	Oldcastle	once (in the time	10, 110/ 15
the like liberty for	once-warning	to every less crime	10, 70/ 16
already "far ' gone	onward	in its unhappy journey	10, 14/ 12
their refusing to become	open	accusers were a conjecture	10, 91/ 14
to make himself an	open	adversary and accuser, is	10, 95/ 4
them and also in	open	bearing witness against them	10, 99/ 28
more against heretics but	open	accusers alone, and saith	10, 143/ 17
refuse to be his	open	accuser for anything save	10, 92/ 18
only upon some such	open	inquisition as are indictments	10, 125/ 20
the common weal become	open	accusers. And as I	10, 103/ 17
the matter into light	open	and plain at your	10, 86/ 19
to proceed without an	open	presentment were better. For	10, 136/ 14
as by their own	open	writings, or by their	10, 29/ 3
by the way of	open	accusers as by that	10, 119/ 15
accusation give him an	open	occasion of displeasure; no	10, 95/ 11
the matter plain and	open	before your eyes, that	10, 7/ 25
yet without presentment or	open	accuser, hath had that	10, 128/ 4
it, and to make	open	his childish handling thereof	10, 186/ 25
where the words are	open	and plain heresy, the	10, 115/ 15
not, nor by such	open	accusation give him an	10, 95/ 11
might void his plain,	open	deed with his bare	10, 171/ 21
labor and make all	open	unto him I have	10, 7/ 21
making themselves in heresy	open	accusers, and in some	10, 97/ 31
the becoming of an	open	accuser run in the	10, 98/ 21
but his own plain,	open	words. For in his	10, 109/ 15
be changed into such	open	accusers as in seven	10, 145/ 20
may show. Riots be	open	things and inquirable, with	10, 143/ 32
remnant upon a great,	open	untruth: it is, you	10, 110/ 10
for the shame of	open	bringing forth, is both	10, 124/ 3
helped by means of	open	accusers -- it would	10, 104/ 14
and after, upon their	open	depositions, openly make him	10, 73/ 34
his credence with that	open	lie, that might be	10, 28/ 1
fear? Because I make	open	the shrewd mind of	10, 212/ 31
sow about plain and	open	heresy. I need here	10, 63/ 23
his bare device of	open	accusers alone, neither compelled	10, 144/ 15
party and become an	open	accuser. Consider now, therefore	10, 92/ 34

a party and an	open	accuser but only fear	10, 92/ 22
both the places, so	open	and so plain, that	10, 27/ 20
writings, or by their	open	words, be plainly proved	10, 29/ 3
heresy but either upon	open	accusation or presentment had	10, 133/ 28
not to proceed without	open	accusation or presentment is	10, 138/ 30
reserved us yet both	open	accusations and presentments, to	10, 143/ 13
unto him manifest and	open	tokens to prove that	10, 161/ 13
every man; but the	open	reproof and redargution thereof	10, 193/ 33
this saying plain and	open	untruth. And since his	10, 190/ 19
such dealing into plain,	open	, and violent, so that	10, 118/ 5
that as to become	open	accusers, I speak here	10, 102/ 24
-- yet may his	open	words be such (though	10, 83/ 1
so thick in the	open	streets that such mischief	10, 145/ 33
without either indictment or	open	accuser, or suffering him	10, 126/ 18
alone, and saith that	open	accusers shall sufficiently serve	10, 143/ 17
of in the plain,	open	Parliament -- that would	10, 56/ 11
a party and an	open	accuser, considering that he	10, 91/ 26
folk that gave them	open	evidence. And that this	10, 141/ 1
took a very plain,	open	way, when the chapters	10, 13/ 22
let him depart without	open	penance, if the fellow	10, 74/ 11
refuse to become his	open	accusers. And the cause	10, 92/ 5
his device of only	open	accusers, for the harm	10, 98/ 2
willingly make himself an	open	accuser of the party	10, 103/ 10
such mind -- as	open	preaching against the selfsame	10, 116/ 17
to him, or an	open	presentment in the beginning	10, 126/ 11
have yet that plain,	open	appearance in them that	10, 23/ 10
use so plain and	open	a way therein that	10, 168/ 8
party by way of	open	accusing -- thereto saith	10, 143/ 20
manner of overt and	open	actual deed therewith. Whether	10, 69/ 28
great wisdom in great	open	audience, where they have	10, 80/ 5
to wit, by common,	open	experience, whereunto this good	10, 139/ 1
party and become an	open	accuser; but, though they	10, 93/ 30
for heresy without an	open	accuser complaining to him	10, 126/ 11
the sentence of his	open	words, I trust you	10, 58/ 23
wit, his device of	open	accusers. Consider well this	10, 143/ 10
he depart without any	open	penance; but what were	10, 72/ 26
also that he useth	open	folly. And where he	10, 190/ 21
a temporal judge an	open	cause appearing, whereupon men	10, 131/ 26
at the leastwise an	open	cause appearing whereupon a	10, 132/ 6
and which is an	open	suspicion and which but	10, 182/ 8
of time before any	open	denunciation: I will not	10, 70/ 24
close, upon a plain,	open	lie: I will for	10, 109/ 14
evil preacher, preaching plain,	open	heresies, should yet (if	10, 115/ 12

inquests of plain and	open	heresy, which yet would	10, 140/ 18
against the plain and	open-known	truth, would with shame	10, 210/ 30
honorable nor profitable, in	open-printed	books, for any Englishman	10, 22/ 4
good readers, one thing	opened	unto you which is	10, 106/ 7
he in some place	openeth	it himself. But yet	10, 122/ 1
it, that prohibition of	opening	of the counsel in	10, 130/ 35
yet to the further	opening	how little hold there	10, 154/ 18
be sworn; but for	opening	of the names of	10, 131/ 1
that to the plain	opening	of truth the readier	10, 31/ 5
best to the plain "	opening	of the truth." But	10, 31/ 4
a man had been	openly	perjured thrice -- yet	10, 153/ 8
upon their open depositions,	openly	make him abjure and	10, 73/ 34
themselves a party and	openly	become their accuser. Now	10, 99/ 31
of them all will	openly	be called an accuser	10, 90/ 25
they that secretly or	openly	come now and inform	10, 134/ 3
whereof they durst not	openly	make complaint. And this	10, 128/ 6
them shall come "as	openly	to the bar as	10, 122/ 15
and none evidence given	openly	at the bar (as	10, 130/ 1
as for accuse folk	openly	for heresy, every man	10, 139/ 19
corps of the spirituality	openly	in the face of	10, 21/ 3
also, much innocent people	openly	, and turn folk from	10, 105/ 3
as be well and	openly	known for heresies, and	10, 68/ 36
him by ordinary means	openly	, but let him depart	10, 74/ 10
came either secretly or	openly	and likewise informed the	10, 134/ 4
priest, though it be	openly	known that it is	10, 175/ 30
priest, though it be	openly	known that it is	10, 176/ 11
should declare the cause	openly	, both good men and	10, 129/ 11
he were a man	openly	known by name? As	10, 26/ 33
man is himself (which	openly	dispraiseth these new-broached heresies	10, 64/ 5
to the bar as	openly	as the other to	10, 121/ 21
to become an accuser	openly	-- there should much	10, 103/ 29
if they will not	openly	be taken so, then	10, 91/ 9
such evil delight; or	openly	to the spirituality (being	10, 19/ 23
if a man were	openly	and notably suspected of	10, 168/ 34
that where one is	openly	and notably suspected of	10, 181/ 35
true which himself hath	openly	confessed and sworn to	10, 116/ 29
worse done to write	openly	to the temporality such	10, 19/ 22
yet secret and not	openly	known; and that he	10, 72/ 9
peradventure dare not, be	openly	known that the matter	10, 102/ 21
false heresies indeed, and	openly	shall detest them and	10, 116/ 9
and will not themselves	openly	become accusers. Therein, lo	10, 103/ 4
hearers) that he shall	openly	confess that those heresies	10, 116/ 8
yet not one durst	openly	complain. Lo, thus I	10, 103/ 25

afterward call him forth	openly	, and after, upon their	10, 73/ 33
that, proceed against him	openly	, but speak with him	10, 74/ 7
be published and read	openly	before the world. And	10, 91/ 30
if he defend it	opinatively	, he should not be	10, 79/ 9
will yet stand still	opinatively	in his opinion, and	10, 72/ 17
they would hold it	opinatively	or else (rather than	10, 83/ 26
still opinatively in his	opinion	, and not accept the	10, 72/ 17
in all good folk's	opinion	that he can find	10, 112/ 1
person. But the better	opinion	that I have of	10, 223/ 4
wit, to sow an	opinion	in men's heads that	10, 86/ 7
than for his worse	opinion	of the judges' troth	10, 137/ 15
once conceive any such	opinion	of the king's gracious	10, 76/ 16
have a right evil	opinion	of the maker himself	10, 9/ 23
him to the "common	opinion	of much part of	10, 44/ 25
as there is an	opinion	among the people that	10, 76/ 6
obstinately hold any self-minded	opinion	contrary to the doctrine	10, 30/ 5
of that mind, whose	opinions	it liketh him to	10, 33/ 11
heresies as else would	oppress	the Catholic faith, and	10, 213/ 5
punish heresies "rather to	oppress	them that speak anything	10, 176/ 23
myself "very much to	oppress	all them that will	10, 18/ 10
But as for any	oppression	, let him prove one	10, 18/ 12
sometimes, of much other	oppression	used by some one	10, 103/ 24
alike; which unreasonable reason	oppugneth	plainly, in all criminal	10, 220/ 26
words and cold reasons	oppugneth	. And finally, forasmuch as	10, 9/ 21
Licet," whereby it is	ordained	that though one being	10, 146/ 9
fair set out in	order	at length -- yet	10, 7/ 15
lamb's skin. But what	order	may serve against such	10, 156/ 10
may the spiritual rulers	order	the matter as they	10, 178/ 34
heretic by this wise	order	may be bold, with	10, 73/ 8
away that order which	order	very necessity brought up	10, 128/ 35
would not have that	order	always kept, but only	10, 75/ 7
unrighteously and against the	order	of justice. But then	10, 220/ 22
unto me, without either	order	kept or cause appearing	10, 223/ 28
beginning, not follow the	order	of my chapters, but	10, 31/ 3
farthest, but that the	order	of the common law	10, 133/ 36
good soft, slow, sober	order	that he describeth here	10, 70/ 31
governors, after a lawful	order	and form, devise for	10, 215/ 17
indeed. Howbeit, if this	order	that he deviseth here	10, 74/ 16
strive. Then followeth his	order	that he deviseth and	10, 90/ 15
from a justice the	order	of his discretion taketh	10, 164/ 6
everything in order. Which	order	while he followeth not	10, 13/ 24
And therefore, since this	order	that this good man	10, 51/ 34
that the mild, sober	order	which this good man	10, 71/ 31

findeth true that any	order	of justice hath in	10, 103/ 13
it not a wise	order	, ween you, if he	10, 75/ 1
into "a more charitable	order	" -- that is to	10, 51/ 2
a due and reasonable	order	. And that is very	10, 148/ 10
and true allegation so	order	themselves that it may	10, 60/ 22
what due or reasonable	order	of trial it is	10, 148/ 13
of record after the	order	of the law. Here	10, 133/ 12
of record after the	order	of the law. This	10, 134/ 28
I that the common	order	and long-continued law of	10, 135/ 25
fro, keeping no manner	order	, and therewith making me	10, 7/ 2
motion, of this charitable	order	, this good man waxeth	10, 52/ 12
ure, were a common	order	in every man's case	10, 93/ 16
unrighteously and against due	order	of justice. Mark, good	10, 219/ 31
book to use what	order	that best may serve	10, 13/ 21
apostles -- if they	order	themselves in meekness and	10, 216/ 18
called after such an	order	as they might be	10, 139/ 18
to devise such an	order	that all mischievous, factious	10, 74/ 33
And yet is the	order	there so necessary that	10, 229/ 3
of this good "charitable"	order	, but also no more	10, 51/ 19
and changed into another	order	by which no man	10, 102/ 8
and inverteth here the	order	for the nonce. And	10, 126/ 14
laws and the old	order	again. Would not this	10, 75/ 11
that of this charitable	order	which he now moveth	10, 52/ 5
particularly," but take another	order	(all out of order	10, 13/ 19
and divers others, in	order	there ensuing, of which	10, 65/ 30
first is that the	order	and disposition of the	10, 209/ 1
that should, by this	order	always kept, perish in	10, 70/ 35
into a more charitable	order	. For though prayers be	10, 50/ 29
very uttermost, that the	order	not to proceed without	10, 136/ 14
of them by lawful	order	gathered together put any	10, 216/ 31
that speaketh of an	order	of monitions, requiring a	10, 70/ 23
deserved, there is the	order	somewhat less sharp than	10, 218/ 32
that, by a certain	order	that himself shortly deviseth	10, 90/ 3
the ordinaries, of this	order	that he speaketh, do	10, 70/ 28
man's devices in his	order	to be taken with	10, 77/ 8
For as for the	order	of warning that this	10, 70/ 20
the commodity of this	order	. You see that he	10, 72/ 29
ex officio, and the	order	taken in the general	10, 217/ 25
Church, by this good	order	increased. And therefore not	10, 51/ 17
order (all out of	order	) in answering thereunto --	10, 13/ 19
he deviseth not this	order	for a thing to	10, 74/ 21
unrighteously and against due	order	of justice." This were	10, 220/ 19
with leaping out of	order	, he meaneth to make	10, 13/ 27

may-haps put away that	order	which order very necessity	10, 128/ 35
this device of his	order	for heresy was with	10, 77/ 15
of this good man's	order	, if it were surely	10, 73/ 15
worse to use such	order	in than were another	10, 74/ 30
shall with his peaceable	order	(if it were observed	10, 74/ 34
further profit of this	order	, too. For whereas here	10, 51/ 7
perused always everything in	order	. Which order while he	10, 13/ 24
of Christendom teacheth and	ordereth	in spiritual things, as	10, 215/ 4
of Christendom teacheth and	ordereth	in spiritual things, and	10, 215/ 26
good heed how he	ordereth	himself in time to	10, 122/ 11
and examining, and farther	ordering	of heretics," he saith	10, 22/ 15
plain Parliament laws and	orders	made for all temporal	10, 217/ 30
reason of their holy	orders	and honorable rooms that	10, 44/ 12
people were by God's	ordinance	bound to believe and	10, 204/ 23
to be by God's	ordinance	believed and obeyed in	10, 208/ 33
that by God's immediate	ordinance	the people should accept	10, 203/ 30
Grace heard that the	ordinaries	noised that any man	10, 76/ 19
seditionous fame against the	ordinaries	as long as there	10, 76/ 26
verily, that the spiritual	ordinaries	be not at these	10, 138/ 4
royal assistance unto the	ordinaries	about the attaching of	10, 76/ 18
he specially moveth the	ordinaries	not to be "slack	10, 22/ 12
shall, and that the	ordinaries	be, and ever have	10, 137/ 25
silly soul, believe that	ordinaries	mishandle men for heresy	10, 227/ 13
and to fear the	ordinaries	with, would make the	10, 75/ 16
he heard that the	ordinaries	noised no man to	10, 76/ 12
do therein as the	ordinaries	do; and meant not	10, 185/ 19
enacted by Parliament that	ordinaries	might arrest men that	10, 168/ 30
so strong that the	ordinaries	might not now do	10, 75/ 18
wit, to make the	ordinaries	, with fear of slander	10, 6/ 10
the people that the	ordinaries	and their officers will	10, 76/ 7
say truth: that the	ordinaries	, of this order that	10, 70/ 27
law and give the	ordinaries	yet greater power to	10, 119/ 28
and especially of the	ordinaries	in the punishment of	10, 167/ 20
I dare say the	ordinaries	be not so foolish	10, 131/ 36
and to drive the	ordinaries	forever to sue citations	10, 180/ 29
in choosing of the	ordinaries	as of the judges	10, 138/ 10
and impediment to the	ordinaries	, or other the spiritual	10, 194/ 26
Division may make the	ordinaries	afear'd of their own	10, 75/ 24
soul, which if the	ordinaries	had handled them charitably	10, 39/ 4
false, and that the	ordinaries	have done them but	10, 78/ 29
slanderous surmises against the	ordinaries	(as though they mishandled	10, 222/ 6
s surmised against the	ordinaries	, and divers times found	10, 216/ 10
statute by which the	ordinaries	have power to arrest	10, 182/ 4

officers to assist the	ordinaries	therein, and to put	10, 217/ 31
declare it unto their	ordinaries	-- to whom the	10, 82/ 20
imagined slander against the	ordinaries	. And as wilily as	10, 168/ 5
he handleth the spiritual	ordinaries	with like words for	10, 171/ 12
s falsely slandereth the	ordinaries	of cruel, wrongful handling	10, 213/ 16
the matter to the	ordinaries'	knowledge. For as for	10, 185/ 22
the matter to the	ordinaries'	hands, which else should	10, 185/ 31
the will of the	ordinary	or be accursed; and	10, 113/ 26
the will of the	ordinary	or be accursed; or	10, 218/ 15
-- what shall the	ordinary	do then? Against this	10, 90/ 29
them that informeth the	ordinary	of them, and so	10, 72/ 32
to go tell the	ordinary	the tale and accuse	10, 73/ 23
not), of the king's	ordinary	justices, without any other	10, 98/ 16
heresies indeed: if the	ordinary	should then appoint him	10, 115/ 30
and discretion of the	ordinary	-- was, as I	10, 114/ 4
word spoken by the	ordinary	to him at large	10, 71/ 27
the will of the	ordinary	, and yet be not	10, 183/ 16
proceed against him by	ordinary	means openly, but let	10, 74/ 10
manner wise as the	ordinary	should think convenient, upon	10, 114/ 32
of such suspicion, the	ordinary	might also enjoin him	10, 116/ 14
him resort unto the	ordinary	, but go fetch witnesses	10, 73/ 20
he not that the	ordinary	should send for him	10, 73/ 1
the discretion of the	ordinary	, and be for his	10, 117/ 16
well voided that the	ordinary	declareth him for discharged	10, 123/ 24
words, so may the	ordinary	do too. For in	10, 154/ 25
should secretly inform the	ordinary	, and that he should	10, 73/ 32
will show unto the	ordinary	that he heard any	10, 72/ 3
danger, that then the	ordinary	shall advise him to	10, 72/ 8
be convenient that the	ordinary	send for him, not	10, 72/ 19
man will that the	ordinary	shall take him for	10, 101/ 10
himself thereof as his	ordinary	shall by his discretion	10, 117/ 29
the discretion of the	ordinary	is not, I trust	10, 117/ 8
treason and felony this	ordinary	law of indictments is	10, 135/ 29
be good before an	ordinary	; and would lay for	10, 137/ 22
And therefore will the	ordinary	, to some man so	10, 116/ 5
say, "Since that the	ordinary	findeth the man not	10, 123/ 19
to penance by the	ordinary	, as a man suspected	10, 127/ 4
unto penance by the	ordinary	as a man suspect	10, 127/ 12
and so doth the	ordinary	too. Now may you	10, 72/ 32
cruel dealing of the	ordinary	, and a mishandling of	10, 74/ 3
need that ever the	ordinary	hear any more word	10, 73/ 27
an account unto the	ordinary	. And some others have	10, 35/ 3
into heresy as the	ordinary	"dare" not "proceed according	10, 75/ 28

some place, that the	ordinary	should not put some	10, 115/ 7
to wit, that the	ordinary	should have recourse unto	10, 75/ 32
are in Christ's church	ordinary	ways to reform it	10, 215/ 15
he will. For the	ordinary	may not send for	10, 73/ 9
to the witnesses, the	ordinary	shall not suffer the	10, 93/ 11
cause to show their	ordinary	of them, that he	10, 85/ 6
back -- if the	ordinary	, for all that, receive	10, 118/ 20
their calling by the	ordinary	course of the law	10, 71/ 17
I can see, the	ordinary	to save the man's	10, 118/ 25
heresy should serve the	ordinary	nothing to the proceeding	10, 186/ 1
he again inform the	ordinary	thereof, and then it	10, 72/ 18
will be by the	ordinary	secretly reformed: then it	10, 72/ 25
-- then may the	ordinary	put him to such	10, 112/ 23
the arbitrament of the	ordinary	; that is to wit	10, 114/ 31
think: there will the	ordinary	cause him to abjure	10, 127/ 25
would say before the	ordinary	, and swear too, that	10, 115/ 24
face of the king's	ordinary	court, sitting upon the	10, 151/ 10
and by whom the	ordinary	shall know who can	10, 99/ 12
I delivered unto his	ordinary	, and that with good	10, 140/ 35
plainly proved as the	ordinary	could not without God's	10, 71/ 25
Catholic faith, and the	ordinary	misliketh the words also	10, 72/ 5
the witnesses -- the	ordinary	should not yet, for	10, 74/ 6
the thing in the	ordinary's	discretion to assign him	10, 116/ 2
himself, "Ex abundantia cordis	os	loquitur" ("The mouth speaketh	10, 82/ 34
Luther, and priest Pomerane,	Otho	the monk, and Friar	10, 200/ 17
perjured witness where he	ought	not to accept him	10, 163/ 15
sayings by no law	ought	to stand against him	10, 105/ 29
blessed apostles -- men	ought	with reverence, and without	10, 215/ 13
cause before, why he	ought	so to be. For	10, 89/ 10
cause before, why he	ought	so to be. Very	10, 90/ 8
so seldom that it	ought	little to be pondered	10, 106/ 2
so seldom that it	ought	little to be pondered	10, 108/ 34
indifference and equity as	ought	and must be in	10, 174/ 17
indifference and equity as	ought	and must be in	10, 174/ 32
indifference and equity as	ought	and must be in	10, 176/ 31
may appear that they	ought	to be dismissed of	10, 60/ 23
partly move that I	ought	to have done, and	10, 189/ 28
suppose, in conscience he	ought	to have doubted more	10, 183/ 18
preaching here, a man	ought	to be so well	10, 84/ 15
temporality, because the spirituality	ought	to be the guiders	10, 20/ 15
would say that there	ought	no man to blame	10, 16/ 1
remembrance that he hereafter	ought	the rather to bear	10, 61/ 20
ratified, agreed, and confirmed,	ought	with reverence to be	10, 215/ 29

this good host of	ours	prayeth you for this	10, 91/ 35
of such inquisitions as	ours	are, of which manner	10, 194/ 20
by some of their	outrageous	deeds in the dealing	10, 172/ 32
to God -- the	outward	act thereof, by which	10, 70/ 2
saith, he may hap	outward	to appear in the	10, 165/ 22
to prove that provision	over-favorable	than ever this good	10, 117/ 26
the first presumption is	overborne	with the second. For	10, 152/ 16
gotten thereby a great	overhand	on me in the	10, 83/ 10
paper, and lacked but	overlooking	, and that many more	10, 5/ 28
see how sore I	oversaw	myself therein, and what	10, 181/ 27
himself hath likewise been	overseen	. For we be all	10, 61/ 22
wot well, so far	overseen	as to be angry	10, 187/ 15
make them so far	overseen	-- to believe that	10, 156/ 30
Master More so far	overseen	-- or else, if	10, 156/ 28
men, since I am	overseen	likewise myself. He fareth	10, 62/ 6
many such other men	overseen	also, as I would	10, 157/ 11
this good man sore	overseen	himself more, I trow	10, 221/ 12
was Saint Polycarp farther	overseen	, which calleth Marcion the	10, 48/ 33
as though I were	overseen	and observed not the	10, 11/ 6
were in this point	overseen	, I need not greatly	10, 157/ 9
afeard it had been	overseen	in the printing. But	10, 226/ 11
I was a little	overseen	. For they stand not	10, 12/ 9
I reckon myself sore	overseen	if all such things	10, 79/ 32
I was so far	overseen	as to take away	10, 201/ 24
see well, was sore	overseen	, which in the seventh	10, 48/ 31
if he be not	overseen	therein, that then he	10, 156/ 29
now that he was	overseen	then, and therefore he	10, 147/ 23
would be so far	overseen	as in this matter	10, 104/ 12
left them out of	oversight	and haste. And surely	10, 199/ 30
my fault, by such	oversight	of frailty as may	10, 62/ 3
man by a light	oversight	. But the cause why	10, 61/ 19
to cover slyly that	oversight	of his (for surely	10, 57/ 21
his bounds; but of	oversight	, unawares, he hath in	10, 19/ 27
be ashamed of the	oversight	. For then hath there	10, 157/ 10
let him perceive his	oversight	and ignorance in another	10, 83/ 12
in himself much more	oversight	, and much more lack	10, 40/ 18
show also a great	oversight	used upon my part	10, 189/ 19
shower by his own	oversight	, though sometimes of chance	10, 130/ 15
readers, this man's much	oversight	in finding of that	10, 203/ 9
if so great an	oversight	fell into prelates and	10, 201/ 35
to color this his	oversight	with, he telleth us	10, 208/ 30
he bringeth forth mine	oversight	, in contradiction used between	10, 62/ 1
evil will or of	oversight	. If he wrote them	10, 231/ 1

than counterpoise some such	oversights	as at a time	10, 40/ 25
and divide all such	oversights	between us. But all	10, 62/ 11
without some manner of	overt	and open actual deed	10, 69/ 28
hath so foul an	overthrow	in the first, upon	10, 104/ 22
every point a great	overthrow	. And therefore, now, the	10, 141/ 9
all his tale is	overturned	. For then had he	10, 173/ 15
that presumption may be	overweighed	with greater presumptions to	10, 160/ 2
swear that the defendant	oweth	not the money, but	10, 113/ 2
account nor have nothing	owing	to him neither --	10, 52/ 33
done, and those debts	owing	, of which sort there	10, 51/ 12
likelihood there is nothing	owing	to him thereof. For	10, 52/ 26
that maketh a like	pacification	between the temporality and	10, 19/ 13
this patch of this	Pacifier	concerning witness -- every	10, 156/ 18
now cometh this good	Pacifier	forth with a goodly	10, 189/ 17
gear by this good	Pacifier	brought unto a wise	10, 210/ 9
confession. And yet this	Pacifier	saith that all that	10, 156/ 4
But now if this	Pacifier	, to cease and quench	10, 211/ 33
as for myself, the	Pacifier	himself is (as his	10, 28/ 31
fewer. For if this	Pacifier	will now be so	10, 74/ 32
Christendom, which laws this	Pacifier	in his book of	10, 9/ 19
John "Some Say," the	Pacifier	, and so by him	10, 3/ 8
this was by the	Pacifier	full prudently devised. For	10, 12/ 17
a law as this	Pacifier	saith there do, I	10, 111/ 20
not pretend, as this	Pacifier	saith they do, that	10, 200/ 22
But yet is this	Pacifier	not so favorable toward	10, 180/ 27
lo: And because this	Pacifier	taketh it for so	10, 129/ 31
affections as this good	Pacifier	surmiseth have great desire	10, 179/ 20
chief things that this	Pacifier	desireth to have reformed	10, 15/ 20
lo, good readers, this	Pacifier	declareth that he would	10, 172/ 9
provisions kept, than this	Pacifier	doth for his, while	10, 22/ 32
contrary. For whereas this	Pacifier	did in his book	10, 27/ 7
can. And if the	Pacifier	convey them hither again	10, 3/ 17
But now, this good	Pacifier	perceiving that it will	10, 177/ 25
farther, that no piteous	Pacifier	should, in lamenting of	10, 212/ 5
mine Apology, of a	pacifier	between a man and	10, 19/ 11
cause of division, this	pacifier	of division may be	10, 209/ 36
words that though the	Pacifier	would tell me that	10, 132/ 5
my words: And this	Pacifier	aggrieveth (as much as	10, 191/ 12
cause, neither preacher nor	pacifier	, no, nor none heretic	10, 4/ 14
well content that the	Pacifier	make him not my	10, 23/ 26
than those that this	Pacifier	calleth many now, that	10, 111/ 23
good readers, for a	pacifier	to make peace with	10, 212/ 23
those places, that the	Pacifier	missaith the people, and	10, 18/ 32

those laws which this	Pacifier	in some places of	10, 215/ 5
part for this good	Pacifier	to have played himself	10, 180/ 13
by. Hath not this	Pacifier	here, good readers, with	10, 208/ 4
writ of conspiracy? This	Pacifier	will peradventure say that	10, 130/ 8
reader. For albeit the	Pacifier	hath in some places	10, 6/ 24
yet will peradventure this	Pacifier	say that sometime, in	10, 139/ 11
will con such a	pacifier	no thanks that will	10, 19/ 18
therefore while this good	Pacifier	there saith that all	10, 176/ 17
the matter that the	Pacifier	speaketh in that place	10, 201/ 13
the answer of the	Pacifier	ended. And this was	10, 12/ 16
places I say "the	Pacifier	here doth this or	10, 64/ 1
how little purpose the	Pacifier	hath in this point	10, 180/ 23
I see, that this	Pacifier	should say thus: "By	10, 139/ 16
in heresy whom this	Pacifier	had persuaded to be	10, 178/ 16
no less than this	Pacifier	would fain walk in	10, 7/ 26
the person of the	Pacifier	himself. And where he	10, 9/ 29
words: Now, if this	Pacifier	say that yet here	10, 131/ 25
he readeth him the	Pacifier's	words written! Also, what	10, 11/ 34
telleth Salem that the	Pacifier's	answer shall be written	10, 11/ 25
in their communication the	Pacifier's	words shall begin and	10, 11/ 31
desirous to see the	Pacifier's	answer -- Bizance answereth	10, 11/ 11
Bizance to Salem the	Pacifier's	answer, while he maketh	10, 12/ 2
mean season, by this	Pacifier's	good device, heretics may	10, 182/ 23
making answer to the	Pacifier's	Dialogue, considering his faint	10, 3/ 31
had been still the	Pacifier's	words against mine Apology	10, 12/ 23
other side, against the	Pacifier's	book, that since this	10, 21/ 25
him, under pretext of	pacifying	division, set forth and	10, 212/ 15
them, and their debts	paid	them, were able and	10, 51/ 13
be first to be	paid	, and satisfaction of wrongs	10, 49/ 32
and turneth over the	pail	even by and by	10, 76/ 3
bring them in upon	pain	of accursing -- and	10, 168/ 19
he shall abide great	pain	in purgatory for his	10, 80/ 15
keep them close upon	pain	of excommunication, for disclosing	10, 109/ 28
good readers, without any	pain	of seeking, have all	10, 7/ 24
not ten fires be	pain	enough for him that	10, 54/ 23
take most labor and	pain	be but hypocrites for	10, 212/ 8
offender have no more	pain	than the less hath	10, 218/ 31
offender hath no more	pain	than the less deserveth	10, 219/ 5
take the labor and	pain	, for perceiving of the	10, 88/ 19
the fear of perpetual	pain	in hell, taketh very	10, 80/ 17
but after all his	pain	taken in the answering	10, 38/ 6
put no friend to	pain	to make them answer	10, 225/ 4
well liefer abide the	pain	to be thrice acquitted	10, 122/ 22

place I took the	pain	for him to amend	10, 200/ 35
heinous offenses put unto	painful	death, though we say	10, 48/ 13
for accusers, and great	pains	of forfeitures for them	10, 144/ 13
presentments to them, with	pains	set upon the concealers	10, 144/ 18
things and inquirable, with	pains	also set upon the	10, 143/ 32
tinked out of his	pan's	bottom a reason that	10, 60/ 31
not tell; for the	panels	be not yet called	10, 137/ 34
the twelve sheets of	paper	, and lacked but overlooking	10, 5/ 28
in space of one	paper	leaf. But now let	10, 129/ 23
more than all the	paper	cost, and the printing	10, 110/ 6
twelve whole sheets of	paper	, written near together and	10, 4/ 30
lose time and spill	paper	. But I will say	10, 70/ 27
in the chapter "Accusatus,"	par	. "Licet," whereby it is	10, 146/ 9
insomuch that before that	par	. "Licet" was made, the	10, 159/ 4
makers of the said	paragraph	laid over great a	10, 161/ 1
And though the said	paragraph	say that if there	10, 163/ 15
will well consider the	paragraph	"Excommunicamus" afterward in the	10, 114/ 7
the law before that	paragraph	"Licet" was made. And	10, 159/ 2
makers of the said	paragraph	meant, to put into	10, 159/ 20
text. For in the	paragraph	"Excom." be rehearsed part	10, 114/ 14
about (ye see well,	pardie	) to make all thing	10, 213/ 27
is afeard (and sooner,	pardie	, this man deviseth it	10, 98/ 15
A man may fear,	pardie	, though he fear causeless	10, 94/ 8
may it also be,	pardie	, that be his detection	10, 92/ 32
speak, he cannot yet,	pardie	, lo, look into their	10, 83/ 23
have an end. Nay,	pardie	, this man seeth well	10, 211/ 27
mean, that Saint Paul,	pardie	, calleth heretics so, and	10, 30/ 3
man nothing. He seeth,	pardie	, very well that in	10, 143/ 21
courtesy at the cards,	pardie	, to let the loser	10, 197/ 6
then hath he not,	pardie	, proved them unlike. He	10, 123/ 2
the remnant -- then,	pardie	, though they were fewer	10, 47/ 24
so many: he shall	pardon	me though I believe	10, 195/ 36
soul (which our Lord	pardon	) of the most noble	10, 52/ 14
obits, and to obtain	pardons	, and to go upon	10, 49/ 27
there is in the	paring	of an apple. Howbeit	10, 75/ 22
poor wife of the	parish	whispering with her pewfellow	10, 46/ 13
boldly say the whole	parish	would not suffer him	10, 196/ 12
take it of his	parishioner	by force -- I	10, 196/ 10
the constitution provincial, his	parishioner	would let him have	10, 196/ 4
the profit nor the	parishioner	bear the loss, but	10, 196/ 13
tithes. And also, the	parishioner	may soon stop the	10, 196/ 26
his neither. For the	Parliament	hath made already a	10, 187/ 5
such made as "the	Parliament	had none authority to	10, 192/ 33

the judges, or the	Parliament	such another book would	10, 68/ 7
though that in the	Parliament	be spiritual men also	10, 87/ 1
it was enacted by	Parliament	that ordinaries might arrest	10, 168/ 30
over that, by plain	Parliament	laws and orders made	10, 217/ 29
it was provided by	Parliament	of great policy, for	10, 119/ 26
making of acts of	Parliament	. If those prelates that	10, 55/ 34
of heresies, some by	Parliament	in this realm, some	10, 15/ 23
for his act of	Parliament	that he speaketh of	10, 32/ 8
we may put the	Parliament	in mind to make	10, 187/ 2
therein, what could the	Parliament	farther add unto it	10, 187/ 9
his Council, and his	Parliament	, to look upon this	10, 182/ 28
realm ratified specially by	Parliament	(and that upon a	10, 229/ 30
the high court of	Parliament	itself -- which were	10, 67/ 31
in the plain, open	Parliament	-- that would not	10, 56/ 11
statute, or if some	parson	would with good will	10, 195/ 21
than I suppose the	parson	will put in peril	10, 196/ 25
compulsion. Now, if the	parson	would take it of	10, 196/ 10
-- neither should the	parson	enjoy the profit nor	10, 196/ 13
shall see whether the	parson	sue for such tithes	10, 196/ 28
believe that upon the	parson's	bare word, for allegation	10, 196/ 3
that many of the	parsons	have in the time	10, 196/ 19
answereth with untruth, some	part	he answereth a great	10, 129/ 17
not half, a fourth	part	yet, or a fifth	10, 220/ 4
leastwise far the most	part	) do solicit and labor	10, 49/ 37
treaty, and would fain	part	the stake and divide	10, 62/ 10
sort of griefs, some	part	very trifles, and some	10, 192/ 24
Division made, and some	part	very foolish, and some	10, 192/ 25
to have the tenth	part	for tithe, and the	10, 206/ 11
for, but for my	part	very strong. And so	10, 125/ 4
he to the other	part	, and saith: And if	10, 149/ 26
proper reason for his	part	, and myself another for	10, 113/ 7
the said treatise and	part	in this answer, but	10, 211/ 2
be far the fewer	part	, and not, as this	10, 51/ 32
not assent, for my	part	, to put away the	10, 97/ 35
for that the more	part	of them be such	10, 193/ 19
it were in some	part	of my book though	10, 169/ 32
then it maketh my	part	more plain; but on	10, 120/ 4
his book were in	part	the very cause that	10, 21/ 9
full feebly. The Second	Part	The Fifteenth Chapter His	10, 86/ 1
blame him for any	part	of this charitable motion	10, 50/ 36
and to the most	part	, and the chief part	10, 65/ 31
than half, and some	part	never a deal. If	10, 129/ 18
therein, but leave some	part	of their duties toward	10, 44/ 14

in doing of some	part	of their duty, and	10, 45/ 35
what pertained unto their	part	and their duty in	10, 77/ 35
strong enough were my	part	with the first point	10, 120/ 6
he saith answereth no	part	at all. For two	10, 220/ 5
I reckon it the	part	of every good man	10, 23/ 13
had been a better	part	for this good Pacifier	10, 180/ 13
by negligence in some	part	, than there hath been	10, 27/ 22
say for his second	part	, since he hath so	10, 104/ 21
there made, answered every	part	. And this himself seeth	10, 214/ 20
very trifles, and some	part	remedied before his book	10, 192/ 24
very foolish, and some	part	, for all his "some	10, 192/ 25
better see in what	part	he is. I shall	10, 89/ 2
of this division, whereof	part	be recited in the	10, 211/ 2
part, and the chief	part	, nothing), now is he	10, 65/ 31
sufficiently for the one	part	-- that is to	10, 172/ 23
sufficiently for the other	part	-- that is to	10, 172/ 25
greatly to impair his	part	. For if it be	10, 19/ 16
do better for my	part	, while I labor to	10, 22/ 30
him than suffereth any	part	to be laid from	10, 10/ 6
yet, or a fifth	part	at the least. For	10, 220/ 4
eyes far the more	part	; and at length, peradventure	10, 140/ 33
there be in any	part	any laws made already	10, 32/ 4
taken to an evil	part	, as this man taketh	10, 198/ 8
first, upon which first	part	all the matter hangeth	10, 104/ 23
-- upon which great	part	of the matter hangeth	10, 140/ 12
their whole authority or	part	-- I might well	10, 203/ 23
But then, in that	part	, he much misliketh in	10, 24/ 1
book saith, the more	part	and the "multitude." And	10, 51/ 33
could in his second	part	make you now good	10, 104/ 24
And this is the	part	not only of spiritual	10, 45/ 2
every man for their	part	in every part of	10, 135/ 34
would not help his	part	of a penny though	10, 47/ 27
common opinion of much	part	of the people both	10, 44/ 25
do somewhat for my	part	when I pray God	10, 22/ 24
he for the most	part	used a pretty craft	10, 6/ 26
Division through, was no	part	of my purpose. For	10, 17/ 20
blown about in every	part	of the realm for	10, 17/ 8
their part in every	part	of the realm; and	10, 135/ 35
in far the most	part	of this realm, and	10, 179/ 24
therein partially for my	part	, but a request indifferent	10, 88/ 13
the less. The judges'	part	is to see that	10, 81/ 14
putteth for the one	part	, said in such things	10, 45/ 25
I suppose that much	part	of their temporal business	10, 32/ 6

as good for their	part	as the temporalty for	10, 21/ 32
than be the most	part	of these that this	10, 211/ 5
a manner, the most	part	of altogether that in	10, 223/ 31
teach the judges their	part	, go tell the people	10, 69/ 32
oversight used upon my	part	-- thus the good	10, 189/ 19
plate and the most	part	of all their movables	10, 53/ 24
the same for his	part	-- though there were	10, 183/ 6
were yet the more	part	alive. And therefore, if	10, 35/ 15
clear. Concerning the second	part	, thus, lo, this man	10, 105/ 21
thereby without offense. This	part	how properly this good	10, 119/ 34
that, in the selfsame	part	wherein I touch the	10, 9/ 11
it sufficeth any one	part	to be true. Let	10, 33/ 25
paragraph "Excom." be rehearsed	part	of the very words	10, 114/ 15
well in his second	part	that there were harm	10, 105/ 9
once, but the more	part	for the while remaining	10, 15/ 12
lie unawares is the	part	of a wise man	10, 226/ 19
so well that some	part	he answereth with untruth	10, 129/ 17
First he rehearseth a	part	of my words written	10, 32/ 33
out, for the more	part	, both my words and	10, 169/ 31
and dissembled that first	part	of my words because	10, 173/ 24
that unto the second	part	of these words of	10, 181/ 4
no better upon my	part	, nor no worse upon	10, 26/ 30
is far the most	part	of the year in	10, 138/ 15
may, if they be	partial	, do like harm in	10, 163/ 25
they be false and	partial	. And when he presumeth	10, 163/ 32
if the judge be	partial	, such tokens may be	10, 155/ 25
if the judge be	partial	, such tokens may sooner	10, 162/ 37
if the judge be	partial	, such tokens may be	10, 162/ 39
if the judge be	partial	, then he may abuse	10, 163/ 22
if he would be	partial	? What laws may there	10, 163/ 27
saith here) may be,	partial	? And therefore not only	10, 156/ 13
no judge to be	partial	, but I say that	10, 162/ 39
to be false and	partial	? And ever shall be	10, 164/ 11
the judge may be	partial	, and "the witness may	10, 156/ 5
feareth he so sore	partiality	in a judge? If	10, 163/ 34
shall not require therein	partially	for my part, but	10, 88/ 13
that he calleth here "	particular	confederacies" so childish that	10, 198/ 26
bills and complaints of	particular	persons, by good examination	10, 68/ 5
further: that priests make "	particular	confederacies" to "maintain" obits	10, 197/ 10
is naturally before its	particular	exceptions. And then if	10, 164/ 29
people, but that some	particular	persons -- whereof some	10, 217/ 12
will not touch everything "	particularly	, " but take another order	10, 13/ 18
God. And though the	parties	afterward may amend and	10, 48/ 20

more odious, and both	parties	more infamous among such	10, 15/ 14
riot, and put the	parties	to answer, and send	10, 144/ 4
good folk of both	parties	to agree, and each	10, 228/ 3
as there were two	parties	. The one he maketh	10, 86/ 29
those that of both	parties	are passed into purgatory	10, 231/ 7
behalf, or that the	parties	do allege it; but	10, 157/ 1
and such as are	parties	to the same offense	10, 146/ 23
of such two great	parties	as the spirituality and	10, 15/ 1
too. For though the	parties	that made the riot	10, 143/ 37
the naming of the	parties	, so that the specialties	10, 196/ 34
the suit of the	parties	themselves and their friends	10, 78/ 27
acquit or condemn the	parties	; for of those witnesses	10, 149/ 30
seemeth, Master More doth	partly	move that I ought	10, 189/ 28
of their counsel and	partners	to the doing. Which	10, 147/ 12
of their counsel and	partners	to the doing. Which	10, 155/ 31
divide it into twenty	parts	, nineteen parts and a	10, 108/ 14
would for their own	parts	be sore ashamed to	10, 179/ 33
compare them with such	parts	of his book as	10, 67/ 6
that there be few	parts	in his book of	10, 221/ 16
proper piece of two	parts	thus he concludeth the	10, 45/ 17
into twenty parts, nineteen	parts	and a half were	10, 108/ 14
he hath of two	parts	, by which he weeneth	10, 45/ 10
to read both the	parts	shall find here causes	10, 86/ 15
their faults on both	parts	equally, here (in the	10, 20/ 11
them out in other	parts	of their primer. And	10, 7/ 16
us here into twenty	parts	, and with the bare	10, 106/ 11
do wrong to the	party	that is accused than	10, 163/ 4
to make himself a	party	and become an open	10, 92/ 34
to make himself a	party	and become an open	10, 93/ 30
some man make himself	party	against him as his	10, 102/ 10
and malice to the	party	. And so, as the	10, 165/ 22
privily, that the other	party	, though he be of	10, 197/ 22
offer make themselves a	party	and openly become their	10, 99/ 31
oath, they compel the	party	to be bound, with	10, 94/ 26
good folk of either	party	draw both by one	10, 213/ 2
But to put the	party	that is complained on	10, 105/ 22
and malicious to the	party	, this man's credence is	10, 101/ 16
seldom but that the	party	by some demeanor of	10, 130/ 19
shall not suffer the	party	that is detected to	10, 93/ 11
some cases when the	party	that is detected is	10, 95/ 31
may hurt the same	party	whom he did clear	10, 150/ 29
may hurt the same	party	whom he did before	10, 150/ 35
would it avail the	party	? If this good man	10, 144/ 11

cannot see, if the	party	accused be guiltless indeed	10, 163/ 17
their oath that the	party	were not guilty; and	10, 150/ 3
their oath that the	party	were not guilty; and	10, 151/ 18
no attainder to the	party	, but that he may	10, 133/ 5
would say that the	party	were guilty: I cannot	10, 150/ 4
would say that the	party	were guilty: I cannot	10, 151/ 20
complaineth of: that the	party	detected should in such	10, 96/ 7
all that, that the	party	so falleth in trouble	10, 130/ 27
party, and yet the	party	not guilty indeed: I	10, 161/ 8
own), shall, then, the	party	that is indicted be	10, 130/ 5
if he bear the	party	displeasure: this is very	10, 131/ 29
the riot and the	party	upon whom it was	10, 143/ 38
should serve the one	party	in the law though	10, 37/ 18
his process against the	party	afresh, without laying that	10, 186/ 3
the arrest of the	party	or the leaving of	10, 181/ 13
the arresting of the	party	or the leaving of	10, 182/ 12
accuser offering himself as	party	, the suspect may be	10, 89/ 31
heresy make himself a	party	by way of open	10, 143/ 19
own offer for a	party	and an open accuser	10, 91/ 26
to make himself a	party	and an open accuser	10, 92/ 22
should but make either	party	to the other more	10, 15/ 13
open accuser of the	party	, nor dare, peradventure, for	10, 103/ 10
persons disclosed unto the	party	. Lo, good readers, the	10, 97/ 5
ensueth thereupon! The other	party	hath, he saith, much	10, 197/ 31
that the judge were	party	to the same offense	10, 161/ 8
either of the one	party	or of the other	10, 15/ 10
the one were made	party	, then were the proof	10, 99/ 35
not showed to the	party	. And for the more	10, 109/ 25
witnesses testify against the	party	, and yet the party	10, 161/ 7
them, without making the	party	privy who told him	10, 125/ 34
unto them. The other	party	he maketh us of	10, 86/ 32
-- and also, the	party	upon their verdict shall	10, 133/ 2
where to let the	party	know the witnesses were	10, 106/ 16
bound to help the	party	to his writ of	10, 131/ 4
the judge, in the	party's	own presence; and if	10, 93/ 20
and depose in the	party's	own presence as a	10, 91/ 28
the matter in the	party's	presence. For if the	10, 125/ 29
also not without the	party's	will, and rather of	10, 196/ 8
me, I let them	pass	, all four. After those	10, 23/ 32
hath already. I let	pass	his cold and unsavory	10, 42/ 34
chapters, which I will	pass	over untouched, both for	10, 193/ 18
there many such mischiefs	pass	by, and by indictment	10, 135/ 35
in heresy should not	pass	unpunished, as fast as	10, 182/ 26

place, and make him	pass	over his fault for	10, 214/ 30
as Master More doth	pass	it over. For it	10, 186/ 17
as Master More doth	pass	it over. For it	10, 188/ 21
see that the punishment	pass	not the gravity of	10, 81/ 14
therefore let that piece	pass	by, and here make	10, 167/ 6
passions, then might there	pass	by much lewdness and	10, 68/ 21
that are done should	pass	unpunished, and more like	10, 147/ 10
that are done should	pass	unpunished, and more like	10, 155/ 29
likely to come to	pass	, as I said, that	10, 101/ 32
else. But now letting	pass	all the special points	10, 225/ 11
at length come to	pass	, the thing that I	10, 104/ 15
let his new devices	pass	and let the old	10, 99/ 1
sure they must needs	pass	unpunished, because their privy	10, 164/ 33
displeasure let them after	pass	unpunished -- they would	10, 71/ 26
and let the other	pass	. . . -- for this his	10, 50/ 14
can before his judgment	pass	. But yet those old	10, 107/ 36
he letteth that here	pass	by, as though he	10, 147/ 24
of both parties are	passed	into purgatory, and there	10, 231/ 7
side willingly he greatly	passed	his bounds; but of	10, 19/ 27
not be so lightly	passed	over as Master More	10, 186/ 16
not be so lightly	passed	over as Master More	10, 188/ 20
touched) I would have	passed	over and not once	10, 155/ 15
giving of their verdict	passed	against their own conscience	10, 155/ 4
More answereth not, but	passeth	it over, as a	10, 186/ 11
prince, too, of a	passion	and of a frailty	10, 69/ 25
one that hath a	passion	of adultery and yet	10, 68/ 29
lightness, and of a	passion	of frailty, and yet	10, 69/ 23
even suddenly upon a	passion	of anger, for lack	10, 69/ 5
deed but of a	passion	of frailty, for lack	10, 69/ 9
advisement. As for his	passion	of ignorance, he may	10, 68/ 33
lightness, or of a	passion	. And because I answered	10, 68/ 19
lightness, or of a	passion	growing of ignorance, or	10, 79/ 7
all but of a	passion	of ignorance or frailty	10, 83/ 28
none unthrifths upon a	passion	of lechery suddenly fall	10, 69/ 6
tell you what manner	passion	) that for the sore	10, 83/ 3
the psalms of the	Passion	, too, if they find	10, 7/ 14
merits of Christ's bitter	Passion	, may both with our	10, 231/ 9
obstinate deadly passions, but	passions	of ignorance and of	10, 68/ 31
Now, as touching his	passions	for frailty and for	10, 69/ 3
meant not obstinate deadly	passions	, but passions of ignorance	10, 68/ 31
lightness and of evil	passions	: herein he showeth that	10, 68/ 23
yet even in those	passions	, too, though the further	10, 69/ 13
by lightness and by	passions	, then might there pass	10, 68/ 21

in some other times	past	, and therefore is this	10, 74/ 29
years or thirty last	past	, except only Lincoln and	10, 170/ 5
in some late years	past	-- how may this	10, 27/ 23
thereof, and it already	past	? This man speaketh here	10, 112/ 27
been said in times	past	that in such case	10, 181/ 17
those faults were already	past	before, and that none	10, 54/ 32
and some years already	past	hath been, the name	10, 25/ 4
it be well nigh	past	remedy. And therefore now	10, 109/ 37
the Church in times	past	have done what they	10, 168/ 24
Easter and Michaelmas last	past	(this present year of	10, 3/ 5
where he spendeth a	patch	in the end about	10, 166/ 37
true. And therefore this	patch	of this Pacifier concerning	10, 156/ 18
known as Master Henry	Patenson	. This Cliff had been	10, 16/ 6
-- as chastity, liberality,	patience	, soberness, temperance, cunning, and	10, 174/ 25
God, as chastity, liberality,	patience	, soberness, temperance, cunning, and	10, 175/ 26
is to wit, the	patriarch	of Antioch and the	10, 144/ 31
their deputies, and the	patriarch	of Constantinople and the	10, 144/ 33
of Antioch and the	patriarch	of Alexandria by their	10, 144/ 32
of Constantinople and the	patriarch	of Jerusalem in their	10, 144/ 33
also the four great	patriarchs	; that is to wit	10, 144/ 31
good counsel that Saint	Paul	gave in another matter	10, 85/ 10
were possible; as Saint	Paul	putteth the case that	10, 204/ 31
I mean, that Saint	Paul	, pardie, calleth heretics so	10, 30/ 3
now hold whom Saint	Paul	calleth heretics (I dare	10, 39/ 15
and corrupteth, as Saint	Paul	also saith, "like a	10, 71/ 15
no railers; except Saint	Paul	were a railer when	10, 24/ 13
in, by which Saint	Paul	forbiddeth and saith, "Nolite	10, 55/ 9
them. For, as Saint	Paul	speaketh of such heresies	10, 71/ 9
ween verily that Saint	Paul	himself, at the time	10, 54/ 17
judge, and that Saint	Paul	saith also, "Who art	10, 54/ 7
glad of such another	pavise	, saving that they be	10, 132/ 12
that the one shall	pay	no fine -- no	10, 123/ 17
that have, then to	pay	the debts and recompense	10, 51/ 5
and that they which	pay	them not be accursed	10, 197/ 2
there is enough to	pay	them with; no more	10, 50/ 31
things rather than to	pay	their debts or make	10, 50/ 1
to make restitution and	pay	debts, and relieve extreme	10, 50/ 12
but of him that	payeth	his debt and recompenseth	10, 51/ 8
delivered; and yet he	payeth	his fees ere he	10, 121/ 16
is to wit, into	paying	of debts and recompensing	10, 51/ 3
the justices of the	peace	be excommunicated," and "all	10, 184/ 34
find sureties for the	peace	, upon the bare oath	10, 228/ 33
all the justices of	peace	accursed, I dare be	10, 186/ 6

have surety for the	peace	, if he fear himself	10, 98/ 13
fain would live in	peace	should not, for such	10, 74/ 36
of justice of the	peace	, which else, for much	10, 126/ 3
judges, and justices of	peace	, every man for their	10, 135/ 34
the justices of the	peace	be accursed for inquiring	10, 188/ 2
any justice of the	peace	do, if he were	10, 164/ 10
some ruffle live in	peace	long. Were it not	10, 74/ 37
may either hold their	peace	if they list, or	10, 91/ 7
well, and hold his	peace	, and needeth not to	10, 95/ 6
sene, every session of	peace	, every session of jail	10, 139/ 26
a pacifier to make	peace	with, and put away	10, 212/ 23
the justices of the	peace	and all the juries	10, 65/ 4
be bound to the	peace	, both for themselves and	10, 229/ 2
and justices of the	peace	too; and then, by	10, 170/ 36
all the justices of	peace	were accursed thereby, as	10, 188/ 33
should be suffered in	peace	, he shall with his	10, 74/ 34
or justices of the	peace	, men of worship in	10, 151/ 7
adversary bound to the	peace	, I would yet, when	10, 98/ 6
will now be so	peaceable	as to devise such	10, 74/ 32
that case that good	peaceable	folk that fain would	10, 74/ 35
he shall with his	peaceable	order (if it were	10, 74/ 34
sometimes with good, poor,	peaceable	folk in the county	10, 125/ 37
such French as is	peculiar	to the laws of	10, 79/ 30
falleth sometimes into my	pen	ere I be aware	10, 46/ 10
it make any one	penal	law such that none	10, 229/ 15
Master More likeneth the	penance	of such a man	10, 122/ 12
before: though he do	penance	he hath but right	10, 127/ 29
him depart without open	penance	, if the fellow be	10, 74/ 11
his purgation, and to	penance	also if he fail	10, 111/ 19
purgation and to do	penance	, too, if he be	10, 111/ 35
or else to do	penance	for bringing himself thereinto	10, 112/ 10
worthy to do some	penance	." Truly this is a	10, 111/ 5
worthy to do some	penance	for that manner of	10, 111/ 29
methinketh, to do some	penance	for that manner of	10, 121/ 10
that purgation unto no	penance	neither. But, now, if	10, 127/ 21
for they do no	penance	at all. Now, concerning	10, 127/ 31
worthy to do that	penance	for his offenses; wherefore	10, 127/ 6
is sometimes as much	penance	to the one as	10, 121/ 19
he is put to	penance	by the ordinary, as	10, 127/ 4
officio is put unto	penance	by the ordinary as	10, 127/ 12
circumstances, and enjoy the	penance	after the weight or	10, 219/ 12
depart without any open	penance	; but what were convenient	10, 72/ 26
man, whensoever he seem	penitent	. But yet surely when	10, 118/ 13

his part of a	penny	though they did every	10, 47/ 27
bring in here one	penny	more into this good	10, 139/ 7
thick and threefold the	pens	went to work, and	10, 4/ 24
over grievous to the	people	to bear -- then	10, 215/ 31
bring in among the	people	any hatred against the	10, 63/ 31
God's immediate ordinance the	people	should accept all together	10, 203/ 30
and virtue of the	people	fadeth also and vanisheth	10, 20/ 22
since the keeping of	people	from heresies and putting	10, 23/ 20
administered -- or the	people	not diligently and plainly	10, 42/ 15
much part of the	people	both spiritual and temporal	10, 44/ 25
deadly, rather leave the	people	in doubt, and in	10, 80/ 35
laws abroad among the	people	in writing, and without	10, 193/ 37
not so as the	people	say: then are the	10, 45/ 18
it be as the	people	say: then are spiritual	10, 45/ 21
into four sorts of	people	; wherein, forasmuch as he	10, 23/ 31
or teach the common	people	so exactly as to	10, 80/ 32
that they would the	people	should not believe them	10, 202/ 13
put abroad among the	people	a slanderous book of	10, 193/ 7
do in which the	people	are now bound to	10, 214/ 14
caused yet many mischievous	people	to be brought to	10, 136/ 5
make," or whereupon "the	people	have just cause to	10, 192/ 34
themselves-ward, else to the	people	there should come none	10, 134/ 18
ask account of his	people	that were committed unto	10, 176/ 1
-- then may the	people	grudge and complain lawfully	10, 215/ 32
do good to the	people	, but by confederacies with	10, 66/ 34
solicit and labor lay	people	to the contrary manner	10, 49/ 37
corrections to rule the	people	" . . . -- who could write	10, 66/ 28
and praise among the	people	. Also, if defaults should	10, 212/ 10
wit, the mishandling the	people	to their destruction upon	10, 17/ 4
if there were much	people	that so did, it	10, 59/ 9
the judges mishandle the	people	sore and do much	10, 171/ 2
tales told unto the	people	, and given every man	10, 81/ 22
conserve among all the	people	save those few that	10, 23/ 18
or else the common	people	. Now as for the	10, 77/ 31
such others as the	people	of their free agreement	10, 217/ 10
hath commonly much more	people	present to gaze upon	10, 124/ 4
and to "induce the	people	" -- "to give money	10, 49/ 26
would preach heresy, the	people	were by God's ordinance	10, 204/ 23
be) faithful, true Christian	people	. Look, therefore, good readers	10, 87/ 18
therefore shall the common	people	take none harm though	10, 81/ 15
manner was such the	people	took much harm thereby	10, 115/ 27
many persons, which much	people	judge to have been	10, 65/ 21
the change give the	people	occasion to have the	10, 194/ 1

some such as the	people	never had heard of	10, 212/ 19
tell and teach the	people	, first by his book	10, 82/ 26
and obloquy of the	people	, and peradventure in peril	10, 46/ 29
but all in the	people	alone, and in themselves	10, 200/ 3
out that same "much	people	" that take it so	10, 59/ 8
them, and make the	people	ween that it were	10, 68/ 16
and agreement of the	people	be the laws of	10, 217/ 8
and obloquy of the	people	with like lies of	10, 192/ 6
considered by the whole	people	in every man's reason	10, 37/ 15
great rumor among the	people	" that spiritual men punish	10, 176/ 22
people, and that the	people	be much more reasonable	10, 18/ 33
be tempered as the	people	should have occasion always	10, 115/ 22
many of the common	people	, but also of the	10, 26/ 10
man of the common	people	, but also of the	10, 28/ 7
but by himself the	people	never heard of --	10, 210/ 8
an opinion among the	people	that the ordinaries and	10, 76/ 6
the worst sort of	people	before all others, except	10, 29/ 23
so long will the	people	grudge and peradventure the	10, 76/ 10
a thing to the	people	much more perilous than	10, 82/ 10
or confirming of the	people	can be proved in	10, 217/ 21
again that if "the	people	, " as he putteth for	10, 45/ 25
more profit unto the	people	to think rather the	10, 81/ 12
the grief of the	people	were also reformed, and	10, 189/ 26
good mind of the	people	, and yet saith also	10, 206/ 9
saith it so) much	people	judged the same. And	10, 58/ 12
that second sort of	people	whom I say, in	10, 59/ 29
the residue of the	people	. I cannot see, therefore	10, 217/ 19
word spoken among the	people	is reckoned so to	10, 48/ 4
it "reported that much	people	take it so" --	10, 58/ 30
shall "find" that "much	people	" take it so --	10, 59/ 1
though that sort of	people	were never so much	10, 59/ 15
common assent of the	people	, but that some particular	10, 217/ 12
And therefore, since the	people	that so speaketh meaneth	10, 48/ 5
hath said that the	people	say that spiritual men	10, 45/ 13
in obloquy of the	people	all the spiritual judges	10, 170/ 16
alone, but the whole	people	too, in such manner	10, 24/ 22
be had among the	people	as folk suspect of	10, 23/ 12
and plainly instruct the	people	. All this tale, as	10, 43/ 18
be such as the	people	never neither talked of	10, 209/ 38
bound to help the	people	out of that judgment	10, 45/ 19
part, go tell the	people	without necessity that though	10, 69/ 32
thing profitable for the	people	, to know that though	10, 79/ 6
writing abroad among the	people	against them, that would	10, 193/ 28

intolerable default in the	people	, " for misjudging the clergy	10, 18/ 17
the Pacifier missaith the	people	, and that the people	10, 18/ 33
only any of the	people	, but also the greatest	10, 29/ 14
many persons, which much	people	have judged them to	10, 57/ 28
many persons, which much	people	have judged them to	10, 57/ 34
many persons, which much	people	have judged them to	10, 58/ 2
thereby mishandle the king's	people	, and put them to	10, 78/ 2
they would that the	people	should believe them therein	10, 201/ 37
would look that the	people	should believe them. For	10, 202/ 15
so great that the	people	should obey them without	10, 205/ 17
wrongful handling of the	people	, to drive them, by	10, 213/ 17
punished many, which much	people	, " etc. And therefore --	10, 58/ 18
hath given them, the	people	were then therein bound	10, 204/ 12
them of God, the	people	were bound therein to	10, 205/ 6
punished many, which much	people	, " etc., into these words	10, 58/ 16
and slander of the	people	. " And if they be	10, 22/ 13
obloquy and make the	people	ween that they marvelously	10, 86/ 11
corrections to rule the	people	-- what thing calleth	10, 66/ 35
other side, if the	people	in these things say	10, 45/ 30
but confederacies against the	people	? Howbeit, since this chapter	10, 66/ 36
but all among the	people	. And therefore this good	10, 200/ 24
crime, by which lawless	people	have in this realm	10, 230/ 9
only another sort of	people	which Sir Thomas More	10, 29/ 24
the person, and the	people	and the time, shall	10, 116/ 4
those heresies that the	people	took him to mean	10, 116/ 8
of God, that the	people	are bound to obey	10, 202/ 29
from God that the	people	are bound to obey	10, 203/ 14
things like), that the	people	are bound to obey	10, 207/ 21
of God that the	people	are bound to obey	10, 208/ 14
from God that the	people	are bound to obey	10, 214/ 9
as for the common	people	to be told that	10, 79/ 38
if there were much	people	that so took it	10, 59/ 12
kill, also, much innocent	people	openly, and turn folk	10, 105/ 2
as in procuring the	people	to believe untruly that	10, 39/ 1
this tale unto the	people	as good unwritten as	10, 79/ 11
generally by all the	people	by common usage accepted	10, 217/ 29
therein as the common	people	mean that use it	10, 48/ 5
corrections to rule the	people	. " Whereas he useth these	10, 65/ 24
and virtue of the	people	fadeth and vanisheth away	10, 21/ 12
and virtue of the	people	fadeth and vanisheth away	10, 21/ 21
in hatred among the	people	. For who were there	10, 64/ 20
in obloquy of the	people	thereby. And whereas upon	10, 167/ 21
should have many mischievous	people	very bold, while they	10, 164/ 32

diligent instructing of the	people	-- then with a	10, 45/ 16
his three sorts of	people	together, which you shall	10, 60/ 6
and suffer themselves evil	people's	obloquy, for avoiding of	10, 132/ 13
been guilty, and some	peradventure	not guilty -- have	10, 217/ 13
London and Michaelmas that	peradventure	to many a man	10, 37/ 26
known, he might be	peradventure	perceived, for all that	10, 40/ 22
only as wise, but	peradventure	many more also in	10, 111/ 22
he will not, or	peradventure	dare not, be openly	10, 102/ 21
already, because it may	peradventure	hap hereafter, by a	10, 205/ 29
upon all their oaths,	peradventure	the very chief heretic	10, 107/ 31
the party, nor dare,	peradventure	, for his ears. This	10, 103/ 10
some of mine objections	peradventure	lay but either lack	10, 40/ 3
few were accused, or	peradventure	any one, either. These	10, 102/ 11
be sure of compurgators,	peradventure	more than enough. For	10, 115/ 10
done -- I shall	peradventure	let them even alone	10, 225/ 8
that feared before may	peradventure	be full feared still	10, 94/ 28
and secretly detecteth it,	peradventure	four or five and	10, 90/ 24
him afresh: it may	peradventure	happen that he will	10, 228/ 17
folk too -- and	peradventure	yet should hear again	10, 56/ 9
hands, which else should	peradventure	not have heard thereof	10, 185/ 32
be thereof accused, or	peradventure	any one heretic either	10, 104/ 17
that suit may be	peradventure	more than I suppose	10, 196/ 25
four laws, it might	peradventure	happen that I should	10, 209/ 26
beside us were, as	peradventure	they be in the	10, 37/ 23
happd; without any respect,	peradventure	, to the increase and	10, 36/ 30
yet, but I will	peradventure	at a leisure hereafter	10, 29/ 32
more hasty, but somewhat,	peradventure	, the less, lest it	10, 13/ 10
the witnesses should not	peradventure	make the men so	10, 97/ 1
just punishment -- yet	peradventure	a man might say	10, 48/ 10
the people grudge and	peradventure	the king not give	10, 76/ 10
Synesius and Erasmus, or	peradventure	to neither of them	10, 9/ 4
in prison and some	peradventure	ever; howbeit, of truth	10, 128/ 30
acquitted by proclamation, and	peradventure	oftener, than once bear	10, 122/ 23
and mine -- which	peradventure	, for mine own mind	10, 56/ 3
dealing in such talking (	peradventure	in divers places used	10, 73/ 12
226): But yet will	peradventure	this Pacifier say that	10, 139/ 11
I say there that	peradventure	he will say so	10, 201/ 8
these: His device, though	peradventure	it would serve in	10, 96/ 20
had mortised them. And	peradventure	he that so thought	10, 34/ 32
indeed that it may	peradventure	cause some that else	10, 95/ 36
If this man will	peradventure	say, "Since that the	10, 123/ 19
that it would be	peradventure	profitable to the realm	10, 34/ 30
conspiracy? This Pacifier will	peradventure	say that the same	10, 130/ 8

jury so desiring, as	peradventure	they would) the judges	10, 153/ 34
in his presence, nor	peradventure	never hear them speak	10, 107/ 11
then will this man	peradventure	say that then be	10, 69/ 27
himself also; and where	peradventure	himself must to the	10, 166/ 26
of the people, and	peradventure	in peril, too, with	10, 46/ 29
yet would he be	peradventure	the more wary to	10, 80/ 13
part; and at length,	peradventure	, if they went on	10, 140/ 33
thinketh, he saith, that	peradventure	if I "were asked	10, 35/ 25
the ladder. And some	peradventure	became approvers when they	10, 107/ 15
man wotteth when, pretend	peradventure	a thing whereof they	10, 205/ 31
lose (that they get,	peradventure	, by them whom yet	10, 99/ 21
which they may do,	percase	, with such communication though	10, 71/ 20
commonly" because that sometimes,	percase	in point of judgment	10, 107/ 9
accused him, he might	percase	allege and prove so	10, 105/ 27
the truth. And if	percase	there were some found	10, 51/ 30
that you should not	perceive	this point) -- this	10, 58/ 20
the length, let him	perceive	his oversight and ignorance	10, 83/ 12
mine Apology, should soon	perceive	that his answers were	10, 6/ 20
mine Apology, may soon	perceive	that his books labor	10, 210/ 4
shall the clearer thereby	perceive	whereabout we both go	10, 88/ 14
may the more plainly	perceive	both the good mind	10, 169/ 22
good folk may soon	perceive	them for good: in	10, 215/ 19
and make good folk	perceive	both what harm it	10, 39/ 26
other that they which	perceive	it suspect him therefore	10, 90/ 12
two places wherein I	perceive	he pleaseth himself right	10, 202/ 19
that ye may well	perceive	that so it is	10, 8/ 1
as every man may	perceive	that readeth it. And	10, 50/ 7
as far as I	perceive	, have the king reform	10, 182/ 5
or learning that I	perceive	in this man, the	10, 77/ 34
though Salem could neither	perceive	the head nor the	10, 12/ 3
too. Now may you	perceive	, by the progress of	10, 72/ 33
a few, may yet	perceive	by plain proofs in	10, 39/ 34
it is easy to	perceive	, whatsoever himself say, which	10, 227/ 23
very well, I suppose,	perceive	. And you shall, over	10, 57/ 18
not the wit to	perceive	when Bizance speaketh himself	10, 11/ 33
and you shall well	perceive	that they that made	10, 64/ 36
in the court, could	perceive	any of the noblemen	10, 32/ 18
his you may clearly	perceive	even by the very	10, 102/ 3
things as they shall	perceive	either by the evidence	10, 162/ 4
the matter thoroughly debated	perceive	: if either the twelve	10, 162/ 14
every man may soon	perceive	. Howbeit, in the last	10, 218/ 23
his eleventh chapter, well	perceive	also that to cover	10, 57/ 20
to make you clearly	perceive	that how well soever	10, 14/ 5

every man may soon	perceive	that will well consider	10, 114/ 7
they shall by leisure	perceive	the contrary with search	10, 17/ 13
and then shall he	perceive	that my words include	10, 33/ 26
you may the better	perceive	what those words of	10, 177/ 21
so high as to	perceive	, in those words of	10, 208/ 21
man's reckoning which I	perceive	well himself would very	10, 139/ 7
may by those faults	perceive	that the writer was	10, 40/ 7
blame no man that	perceived	not that before, that	10, 38/ 30
the better to be	perceived	, with the danger and	10, 228/ 7
Christendom, good Christian readers,	perceived	; and therefore in every	10, 144/ 19
if they were once	perceived	anything to meddle in	10, 99/ 22
seven that ever I	perceived	to be of the	10, 32/ 37
here as one that	perceived	no piece of the	10, 112/ 28
he might be peradventure	perceived	, for all that, for	10, 40/ 22
high prudence very well	perceiveth	that if he should	10, 76/ 22
that himself very well	perceiveth	to be the very	10, 219/ 33
serveth to the clear	perceiving	of us both, how	10, 88/ 11
hear them, and clearly	perceiving	that they so lewdly	10, 179/ 33
great harm. For by	perceiving	that in some things	10, 79/ 39
labor and pain, for	perceiving	of the truth, from	10, 88/ 19
now, this good Pacifier	perceiving	that it will be	10, 177/ 25
as of his own	perfect	knowledge -- I would	10, 135/ 12
realms, may come to	perfect	knowledge. For surely I	10, 210/ 17
for the declaration and	perfection	of the Old. Now	10, 25/ 13
a state of more	perfection	than the state of	10, 40/ 31
his own authority to	perform	it, that innocents by	10, 183/ 27
the will were not	performed	. I have heard, I	10, 52/ 28
how his will was	performed	I cannot tell. Howbeit	10, 52/ 22
the king's will is	performed	. But here will this	10, 53/ 2
saith, "Qui amat periculum,	peribit	in illo" ("He that	10, 81/ 5
scripture saith, "Qui amat	periculum	, peribit in illo" ("He	10, 81/ 5
their own without either	peril	or cost -- what	10, 144/ 10
contrariwise to their both	peril	and harm -- therefore	10, 153/ 17
avoiding of the like	peril	to fall afterward, it	10, 119/ 25
court thereto, without any	peril	of expenses; and then	10, 139/ 21
judge is out of	peril	using diligence and troth	10, 162/ 25
timber at his own	peril	. But so bindeth himself	10, 162/ 22
the extreme danger and	peril	of them, but shall	10, 81/ 19
such harm were in	peril	to fall by this	10, 105/ 6
of the relapse. The	peril	of death by relapse	10, 116/ 32
encouraging of heretics and	peril	of the Catholic faith	10, 9/ 20
man might fall in	peril	of a crime which	10, 120/ 21
man might spy the	peril	of his device, to	10, 181/ 30

the king's law or	peril	of accursing either. For	10, 185/ 6
with the danger and	peril	that would ensue thereon	10, 228/ 7
cases, for dread of	peril	that may fall to	10, 93/ 10
things were nothing the	peril	that they feared, some	10, 80/ 1
without the danger or	peril	to be, for such	10, 82/ 29
and teaching without other	peril	than warning. For as	10, 70/ 19
forswear himself to the	peril	of his friend and	10, 158/ 35
save for the further	peril	upon his further fault	10, 124/ 35
appear that the division,	peril	, and harm have anywhere	10, 210/ 21
illo" ("He that loveth	peril	shall perish in it	10, 81/ 5
heresy, putteth himself in	peril	to fall into the	10, 117/ 1
the inquests, it were	peril	instead of juries so	10, 134/ 8
do then? Against this	peril	this good man giveth	10, 90/ 30
which name the same	peril	of slander may not	10, 29/ 11
not therein so much	peril	as many men would	10, 81/ 26
a law made: what	peril	can he more fall	10, 161/ 25
bringeth forth. For what	peril	is there, of such	10, 29/ 6
follow another manner of	peril	: the decay of the	10, 145/ 15
another but with the	peril	of his own life	10, 94/ 21
him again without any	peril	of his own conscience	10, 161/ 21
for the witness on	peril	of their own souls	10, 162/ 23
out of danger and	peril	, and cannot prove that	10, 88/ 3
the great fear and	peril	that he putteth lest	10, 28/ 20
to charge them upon	peril	of their souls to	10, 162/ 2
man might say without	peril	of damnation that it	10, 48/ 11
be wary, upon the	peril	of heresy, that they	10, 70/ 5
think rather the more	peril	therein than the less	10, 81/ 12
things unknown than with	peril	to learn them. To	10, 81/ 32
that way were no	peril	. And therefore those wise	10, 115/ 36
kept and observed without	peril	of soul, though the	10, 193/ 35
parson will put in	peril	for his tithes. And	10, 196/ 26
put it upon the	peril	and assay to rob	10, 105/ 1
should be found, and	peril	and danger, too, sufficient	10, 97/ 30
put their souls in	peril	, doing both twain their	10, 162/ 10
people, and peradventure in	peril	, too, with untrue, surmised	10, 46/ 29
know the witnesses were	peril	-- to which I	10, 106/ 16
the people much more	perilous	than profitable, and in	10, 82/ 10
see, right evil and	perilous	things in his books	10, 230/ 19
that it is very	perilous	that spiritual men should	10, 168/ 15
which he writeth so	perilous	and so nought, some	10, 230/ 24
that this abjuration is	perilous	, for jeopardy of the	10, 116/ 32
they detected a very	perilous	heretic in very deed	10, 91/ 18
in a crime so	perilous	, reason can well bear	10, 70/ 15

give occasion that some	perish	both in body and	10, 39/ 4
this order always kept,	perish	in the meanwhile. Nor	10, 70/ 35
that loveth peril shall	perish	in it"). Now, as	10, 81/ 5
the faith decay and	perish	in many other folk	10, 223/ 7
innocents might by such	perjured	persons as be above-rehearsed	10, 183/ 24
accursed; or that a	perjured	witness should condemn him	10, 218/ 16
but that such a	perjured	witness might do it	10, 166/ 14
we find him thereby	perjured	in the first, then	10, 152/ 8
oath that he was	perjured	in the first, the	10, 152/ 26
wherefore a person once	perjured	is repelled from bearing	10, 151/ 29
because he was once	perjured	: the judge had been	10, 161/ 19
meant that such a	perjured	witness may haply show	10, 165/ 18
prove. For though the	perjured	witness might have (and	10, 160/ 20
to accept such a	perjured	witness where he ought	10, 163/ 14
be in such a	perjured	witness sometimes inward hatred	10, 159/ 25
see sometimes whether the	perjured	witness do it for	10, 159/ 30
before them such a	perjured	witness, and not to	10, 165/ 8
together a person once	perjured	and a person that	10, 157/ 17
say, such as be	perjured	in the same court	10, 150/ 10
be presumed, that the	perjured	witness hath so (for	10, 159/ 34
such one may that	perjured	witness be, that is	10, 165/ 24
judge accept such a	perjured	witness where there is	10, 163/ 10
only to such a	perjured	witness. For there is	10, 165/ 10
oath prove himself once	perjured	, and then we could	10, 152/ 14
like reason of a	perjured	witness, that will look	10, 156/ 31
man had been openly	perjured	thrice -- yet if	10, 153/ 8
of remorse of his	perjury	and of a mind	10, 161/ 15
his soul away by	perjury	: yet when himself after	10, 152/ 24
to clear by their	perjury	before. And I am	10, 149/ 1
his untroth for his	perjury	. The one, that though	10, 152/ 31
for the fear of	perpetual	pain in hell, taketh	10, 80/ 17
himself -- in the	person	of Bizance -- that	10, 10/ 36
be regarded while his	person	is unknown -- whereas	10, 40/ 20
by reason that the	person	detected were a man	10, 109/ 35
him the name and	person	of an accuser: I	10, 93/ 33
the difference of the	person	far worse and more	10, 20/ 34
to liken together a	person	once perjured and a	10, 157/ 17
reproof to any man's	person	, or willing any man	10, 4/ 16
fully for his own	person	. But the better opinion	10, 223/ 3
-- whereas if his	person	were known, he might	10, 40/ 21
the cause wherefore a	person	once perjured is repelled	10, 151/ 29
this realm before the	person	of a layman. These	10, 206/ 14
have of his own	person	therein, the more sorry	10, 223/ 4

once perjured and a	person	that was never yet	10, 157/ 17
the qualities of the	person	and circumstances of the	10, 114/ 33
will wit furthermore what	person	they represent of those	10, 149/ 22
a defense, for the	person	of the Pacifier himself	10, 9/ 28
the circumstances of the	person	, and the people and	10, 116/ 4
the mouth of the	person	which for such deed	10, 179/ 9
and not of his	person	. And although that in	10, 63/ 35
names should from the	person	against whom they should	10, 97/ 33
realm any such great	personage	fall into heresy as	10, 75/ 28
discharging of his own	personal	intent, that he meant	10, 67/ 2
might by such perjured	persons	as be above-rehearsed in	10, 183/ 24
For if those spiritual	persons	, both religious and seculars	10, 47/ 22
displeasure only to their	persons	, but to be at	10, 39/ 31
I have known seven	persons	that have been all	10, 34/ 10
Church and unto spiritual	persons	for the devotion that	10, 44/ 10
judging certain and determinate	persons	to do evil in	10, 54/ 10
and complaints of particular	persons	, by good examination been	10, 68/ 5
which two good, honest	persons	sworn and examined depose	10, 179/ 7
other manner of criminous	persons	, for the general presumption	10, 164/ 18
devotion of the temporal	persons	that for God's honor	10, 44/ 16
in their own proper	persons	. In this great full	10, 144/ 34
the Church, whereby their	persons	be in many things	10, 206/ 13
Church and of spiritual	persons	the honor of God	10, 41/ 12
they have punished many	persons	, which much people have	10, 57/ 28
they have punished many	persons	, which much people have	10, 57/ 34
they have punished many	persons	, which much people have	10, 58/ 2
have they punished many	persons	, which much people judge	10, 65/ 21
such ways as evil	persons	may be punished --	10, 147/ 29
and grudge of many	persons	within this realm": first	10, 195/ 32
testimony of known evil	persons	to be received and	10, 146/ 32
secular priests, or religious	persons	." For he saith that	10, 174/ 12
God and unto spiritual	persons	for God's sake, by	10, 44/ 11
between him and spiritual	persons	were not so much	10, 84/ 30
but that some particular	persons	-- whereof some have	10, 217/ 12
years, above eighty thousand	persons	in one summer, and	10, 210/ 25
by some light, simple	persons	, whereas by the king's	10, 84/ 21
them beside, have their	persons	disclosed unto the party	10, 97/ 4
warning given to their	persons	." I would verily ween	10, 70/ 10
whom this Pacifier had	persuaded	to be so far	10, 178/ 16
sure and a certain	persuasion	and belief in his	10, 160/ 24
this is a marvelous	persuasion	: that a man should	10, 111/ 6
this is a marvelous	persuasion	: that a man should	10, 112/ 16
names do not only	pertain	unto Synesius and Erasmus	10, 9/ 3

before, or that anything	pertained	unto me. And therefore	10, 223/ 34
great deal better what	pertained	unto their part and	10, 77/ 35
were a thing that	pertained	only unto them. The	10, 86/ 32
matter as far as	pertaineth	to the change of	10, 88/ 20
to tell a lie	pertaineth	to a good man	10, 226/ 18
near, nor so specially	pertaineth	unto him, that he	10, 52/ 34
of the law nor	pertaining	to the judgment of	10, 37/ 14
as for me to	peruse	his whole book of	10, 17/ 19
from the beginning to	peruse	the whole matter as	10, 88/ 20
would answer to, I	perused	always everything in order	10, 13/ 23
is all the answer	perused	-- the reading whereof	10, 12/ 8
After those four sorts	perused	-- he speaketh of	10, 23/ 34
of Almaine that are	perverted	since; not even while	10, 96/ 24
my words; whereby he	perverteth	clearly my meaning and	10, 174/ 36
other vices, especially such	pestilent	heresies as else would	10, 213/ 5
other, is a very	pestilent	pride, and in a	10, 177/ 12
a very malicious, naughty,	pestilent	"some say," whereof the	10, 168/ 2
in evidence against the	petit	jury, and be testified	10, 154/ 34
the troth of the	petit	juries, but believeth them	10, 137/ 4
their conscience that the	petit	jury willfully, of some	10, 155/ 2
that His Highness, upon	petition	made unto him and	10, 75/ 33
parish whispering with her	pewfellow	; and he, falling angry	10, 46/ 14
but if it be	pharisaical	grudge; yea, and though	10, 18/ 2
the scribes and the	Pharisees	"hypocrites." But then that	10, 24/ 18
the slander of the	Pharisees	. And that would charitably	10, 179/ 2
will advise piece by	piece	. And therefore -- while	10, 141/ 25
readers, come unto that	piece	which (as a thing	10, 155/ 13
told you, concerning this	piece	of good abearing --	10, 129/ 15
for conclusion of this	piece	, my poor advice and	10, 140/ 3
in London and some	piece	of Essex alone, and	10, 170/ 10
seditious book. The selfsame	piece	is also an answer	10, 9/ 16
say, therefore let that	piece	pass by, and here	10, 167/ 6
see that will advise	piece	by piece. And therefore	10, 141/ 25
it well. For that	piece	was the answer that	10, 4/ 36
is the third, that	piece	in his answer he	10, 125/ 8
This is a pretty	piece	, and such as I	10, 179/ 4
he handleth this third	piece	, of indictments at the	10, 129/ 25
very well for every	piece	of my book --	10, 10/ 13
his putting of that	piece	in his book of	10, 78/ 34
he and printeth that	piece	in his book of	10, 188/ 12
that unto one little	piece	one great cunning man	10, 4/ 29
forth with a goodly	piece	; and to declare himself	10, 189/ 17
process upon every fond	piece	of his devices wherein	10, 70/ 25

fetters weigh a good	piece	of a faggot, besides	10, 121/ 22
shall "weigh a good	piece	of the faggot, besides	10, 122/ 17
folk, and not one	piece	thereof made for me	10, 9/ 7
thus, as for this	piece	, of arresting for suspicion	10, 125/ 2
his labor in that	piece	well enough. For I	10, 149/ 19
be forborne. To this	piece	, lo, this good man	10, 130/ 30
with an untruth, another	piece	he leaveth half unanswered	10, 127/ 9
of his answer one	piece	that anything impaireth any	10, 9/ 31
the sessions. For that	piece	he setteth in the	10, 129/ 26
so suspected. In this	piece	my purpose is, good	10, 130/ 21
readers, that concerning this	piece	, this good man hath	10, 141/ 8
one that perceived no	piece	of the matter. For	10, 112/ 28
truly showed. To this	piece	these were my words	10, 155/ 26
not left any one	piece	unproved that myself spoke	10, 223/ 33
unanswered, and to another	piece	he maketh none answer	10, 127/ 10
he farther with another	piece	, and saith: Nor yet	10, 171/ 25
see that in this	piece	I mean nothing else	10, 126/ 8
But then one pretty	piece	he hath of two	10, 45/ 10
himself would say no	piece	thereof, but only that	10, 68/ 10
then with a proper	piece	of two parts thus	10, 45/ 17
win him never a	piece	. The third point, good	10, 120/ 14
and soul. To this	piece	, lo, good reader, this	10, 121/ 31
for all his holy	piece	of a sermon, what	10, 41/ 27
good readers, that this	piece	, wherein he so boasteth	10, 99/ 3
I answered him: This	piece	, concerning the testimony of	10, 146/ 32
therefore" whereupon a good	piece	of all the matter	10, 57/ 23
better to any other	piece	-- let them in	10, 225/ 2
is not any one	piece	, of all these that	10, 141/ 22
man, in this first	piece	of the third point	10, 125/ 5
in mine Apology that	piece	is the third, that	10, 125/ 8
moldy bread. And this	piece	, it was told me	10, 5/ 13
For as for that	piece	, I was very sure	10, 4/ 33
readers, said unto this	piece	? What shall we, good	10, 140/ 9
would end with another	piece	wherein himself weeneth that	10, 125/ 12
so strong) unto this	piece	-- upon which great	10, 140/ 12
answer, good reader, one	piece	he answereth with an	10, 127/ 8
man. To the first	piece	of these words of	10, 191/ 24
as praying to saints,	pilgrimage	, and purgatory, and the	10, 222/ 33
and to go upon	pilgrimages	, " leaving their debts unpaid	10, 49/ 28
even dig another great	pit	under that, and bury	10, 100/ 24
dig me a great	pit	, and carry it never	10, 100/ 20
cometh out of the	pit	?" At that the other	10, 100/ 22
provide farther, that no	piteous	Pacifier should, in lamenting	10, 212/ 5

the very weight and	pith	of all the matter	10, 219/ 34
he had written so	pithily	. Afterward, in another place	10, 199/ 28
And our Savior himself	pitied	Jerusalem, and for the	10, 48/ 17
better. And Saint Chrysostom	pitieth	also the devil. And	10, 48/ 16
plainly proved because he	pitieth	and lamenteth them therein	10, 65/ 35
abundantly," "zeal of souls,	pity	, good doctrine, and devout	10, 65/ 9
but that it were	pity	it should be so	10, 67/ 18
to say it was	pity	that they guided themselves	10, 48/ 15
devil that "it is	pity	that ever he was	10, 48/ 1
only that it were	pity	that it should be	10, 68/ 11
damnation that it was	pity	that he so misused	10, 48/ 12
I may not absolutely	pity	: yet in some respects	10, 48/ 26
from the inclination toward	pity	, in preserving the life	10, 118/ 12
Jerusalem, and for the	pity	wept also thereon, for	10, 48/ 17
heresies that it is	pity	that ever they were	10, 47/ 33
that it is "great	pity	," and much "to be	10, 65/ 12
fire of hell, have	pity	poured upon us in	10, 231/ 12
too -- we may	pity	that they were in	10, 48/ 22
the man's life of	pity	stretcheth out with his	10, 118/ 26
s with lamenting and	pitying	that the man is	10, 66/ 12
And so, in one	place	to make a doubt	10, 61/ 14
left out in that	place	: then is all gone	10, 208/ 8
now nor in any	place	of mine Apology, I	10, 57/ 11
only in the first	place	rehearsed him as he	10, 200/ 34
pithily. Afterward, in another	place	where they be rehearsed	10, 199/ 29
telleth neither in what	place	of his book his	10, 30/ 35
are nor in what	place	of my book you	10, 30/ 35
bringing forth my first	place	, and then by and	10, 62/ 31
little variance in some	place	begun, and by some	10, 63/ 1
useth himself in this	place	, therefore, very circumspectly for	10, 29/ 18
last clause no necessary	place	to the complement of	10, 58/ 8
nought, albeit that in	place	and time convenient I	10, 193/ 26
it not in one	place	: ergo, he denieth it	10, 97/ 17
the defense of this	place	, he is driven to	10, 206/ 20
said treatise in that	place	. This man goeth to	10, 165/ 11
it not in no	place	." Now, where he saith	10, 97/ 18
the reading of the	place	, and make him pass	10, 214/ 30
officio, he in some	place	openeth it himself. But	10, 122/ 1
truth appeareth in some	place	otherwise in his book	10, 191/ 15
you forth any one	place	in which I say	10, 18/ 35
fly out of that	place	and, as I have	10, 71/ 28
himself, in the one	place	I say, "If there	10, 62/ 24
spiritual men: consider the	place	even here in his	10, 64/ 35

against such objections? What	place	is there in this	10, 156/ 10
be done in another	place	. And a man would	10, 148/ 23
my words and the	place	, because men might ween	10, 169/ 31
me before, in another	place	, with cases of law	10, 43/ 32
every year, in one	place	and other of the	10, 195/ 20
sometime and in some	place	, that the ordinary should	10, 115/ 7
his great exhortation little	place	. Also, this pride with	10, 177/ 9
as repeated in every	place	where he provoketh me	10, 194/ 12
out of time and	place	convenient to put the	10, 193/ 36
I say in another	place	of the said treatise	10, 174/ 21
long for some one	place	, that I saw well	10, 7/ 3
and continueth to the	place	where I shall show	10, 11/ 15
time and in another	place	, before he shall have	10, 107/ 6
good readers, upon the	place	, and you shall see	10, 201/ 6
was made to that	place	; and what shift there	10, 5/ 8
for many things the	place	that I should seek	10, 7/ 4
I did in that	place	not only show that	10, 124/ 30
Pacifier speaketh in that	place	, where he speaketh of	10, 201/ 13
of "prelates" in that	place	, put in "spiritual rulers	10, 201/ 20
look there in that	place	shall, I suppose, find	10, 14/ 17
that in the other	place	I confess that there	10, 62/ 28
leaveth out again the	place	of mine that he	10, 171/ 34
fled." And in another	place	he moveth the temporalty	10, 22/ 17
land by escheat have	place	but in the special	10, 108/ 22
also in the second	place	I took the pain	10, 200/ 35
out properly in one	place	this word "therefore" whereupon	10, 57/ 22
and force in every	place	abroad as they be	10, 37/ 10
said treatise in the	place	fore-rehearsed be unreasonable and	10, 169/ 12
speak heresies in any	place	where himself was present	10, 84/ 38
though he dissemble the	place	because he would not	10, 191/ 9
hath in the same	place	answered me yes, as	10, 30/ 25
sometimes, and telleth two	places	where: folio 77 and	10, 167/ 14
there, in both the	places	, so open and so	10, 27/ 20
do the same, some	places	of the Apology much	10, 7/ 19
therefore I in many	places	of mine Apology lay	10, 9/ 26
I say, in some	places	of mine Apology, that	10, 59/ 30
declare expressly, in many	places	of mine Apology, that	10, 63/ 33
if you read the	places	of mine Apology and	10, 67/ 5
in one or two	places	of mine Apology, that	10, 169/ 36
chapter and divers other	places	of his Apology, by	10, 210/ 35
I have in many	places	of mine Apology testified	10, 225/ 26
own in divers other	places	of his book, here	10, 63/ 29
this Pacifier in some	places	of this book toucheth	10, 215/ 5

forsaken it except such	places	only as have left	10, 145/ 5
talking (peradventure in divers	places	used), whether he meant	10, 73/ 12
see. And some such	places	yet as I had	10, 7/ 7
look in all the	places	in which I speak	10, 60/ 15
here and in other	places	; and that I to	10, 213/ 8
the reader to the	places	, with writing in what	10, 6/ 33
Pacifier hath in some	places	put in mine own	10, 6/ 24
time" -- all which	places	are understood of judging	10, 54/ 9
little further, that in	places	more than one, good	10, 140/ 17
I say, in those	places	, that the Pacifier missaith	10, 18/ 32
gay words in two	places	wherein I perceive he	10, 202/ 19
wot well, in such	places	as I show that	10, 18/ 29
man hath in some	places	left out some of	10, 6/ 27
which in those two	places	verily burneth souls. And	10, 231/ 13
have served in many	places	of Almaine that are	10, 96/ 24
although that in some	places	I say "the Pacifier	10, 64/ 1
there in some sundry	places	prettily powder the book	10, 64/ 10
and consider those two	places	first, and then compare	10, 31/ 10
other. For in the	places	of court these companies	10, 79/ 35
so in all other	places	. Whereof though they shall	10, 17/ 12
read first both the	places	, and then this his	10, 31/ 6
there are in some	places	special officers to inquire	10, 185/ 18
have it seen what	places	he left untouched. Which	10, 223/ 30
yet when, by the	places	conferred so well together	10, 7/ 34
spoken of in the	plain	, open Parliament -- that	10, 56/ 11
I shall use so	plain	and open a way	10, 168/ 7
and over that, by	plain	Parliament laws and orders	10, 217/ 29
though they were less	plain	than thus. And therefore	10, 166/ 34
is but a common,	plain	point, and as easy	10, 64/ 25
skin than such a	plain	, simple man as was	10, 166/ 10
have all the matter	plain	and open before your	10, 7/ 25
good readers, proved very	plain	. But now consider his	10, 204/ 19
into light open and	plain	at your eyes, I	10, 86/ 19
this good man so	plain	. In his fifteenth chapter	10, 88/ 30
see that I say	plain	the contrary. For whereas	10, 27/ 7
him but his own	plain	, open words. For in	10, 109/ 15
still, his words are	plain	against him. For himself	10, 206/ 28
readers, very clear and	plain	, that this good man	10, 165/ 1
you that he saith	plain	untrue, and groundeth all	10, 109/ 12
you the matter very	plain	. Nor all, he saith	10, 13/ 28
he groundeth upon a	plain	untruth, though he make	10, 108/ 10
as it is proved	plain	-- that he hath	10, 158/ 16
that his words were	plain	enough, that he meaneth	10, 214/ 4

speak and sow about	plain	and open heresy. I	10, 63/ 23
given unto inquests of	plain	and open heresy, which	10, 140/ 18
name), have abused his	plain	simplicity, making him ween	10, 64/ 7
bring forth for the	plain	proof of his plain	10, 78/ 5
that with good and	plain	proof of his heresy	10, 140/ 36
then are his words	plain	false. For his words	10, 214/ 7
witnesses close, upon a	plain	, open lie: I will	10, 109/ 14
yet, for a more	plain	declaration therein, I shall	10, 122/ 2
well), have yet that	plain	, open appearance in them	10, 23/ 9
seven sacraments, or in	plain	and diligent instructing of	10, 45/ 16
you very clear and	plain	. And thereby is meant	10, 165/ 17
have taken for so	plain	that he is angry	10, 207/ 10
some say," and very	plain	lies indeed. Is this	10, 212/ 22
words are open and	plain	heresy, the law hath	10, 115/ 16
is it not here	plain	that I lay blame	10, 192/ 1
matter. But it appeareth	plain	that he meant in	10, 160/ 28
may yet perceive by	plain	proofs in mine Apology	10, 39/ 35
ween it will appear	plain	that I mistake not	10, 31/ 18
the things that so	plain	appear so nought, he	10, 10/ 5
useth here for a	plain	, apparent proof of his	10, 65/ 7
need require, prove it	plain	enough. But of this	10, 104/ 5
so open and so	plain	, that the realm is	10, 27/ 20
of his words were	plain	-- you see that	10, 206/ 24
the law a very	plain	departure, and should in	10, 43/ 33
some evil preacher, preaching	plain	, open heresies, should yet	10, 115/ 12
it, yet were mine	plain	enough. And strong enough	10, 120/ 5
the matter the more	plain	unto you: that thing	10, 4/ 9
whom I, for his	plain	confession of the true	10, 9/ 24
in my book, but	plain	and expressly the contrary	10, 27/ 30
be best to the	plain	"opening of the truth	10, 31/ 4
plain proof of his	plain	truth in the matter	10, 78/ 5
maketh my part more	plain	; but on the other	10, 120/ 4
for the good and	plain	profession of the Catholic	10, 226/ 35
ere this, that teaching	plain	heresies to their familiars	10, 115/ 19
s, which have been	plain	proved false. Then goeth	10, 219/ 23
somewhat made them more	plain	with adding thereto his	10, 65/ 26
the tokens might be	plain	enough though they were	10, 166/ 33
he would in so	plain	a point, though it	10, 51/ 28
meseemeth that to the	plain	opening of truth the	10, 31/ 5
Catholics and, against the	plain	and open-known truth, would	10, 210/ 29
useth in this saying	plain	and open untruth. And	10, 190/ 19
by such dealing into	plain	, open, and violent, so	10, 118/ 5
myself took a very	plain	, open way, when the	10, 13/ 22

said in mine Apology,	plain	experience proveth. Whereby you	10, 141/ 3
for the proof the	plain	, common experience, which this	10, 102/ 36
other reckoned but a	plain	heretic indeed, whom to	10, 118/ 6
himself very simple and	plain	, those double, wily shrews	10, 64/ 16
ever she shaketh such	plain	proofs off with her	10, 77/ 5
he might void his	plain	, open deed with his	10, 171/ 21
make his words seem	plain	. For as you see	10, 206/ 27
there proved by the	plainest	proof that in such	10, 138/ 35
the truth hath been	plainly	proved contrary -- yet	10, 167/ 23
faulty in heresy and	plainly	convicted thereof. And surely	10, 124/ 35
To this I say	plainly	that then are his	10, 214/ 7
truth hath been so	plainly	proved to be contrary	10, 84/ 23
all that ever complained,	plainly	proved false before the	10, 227/ 16
their open words, be	plainly	proved heretics. But yet	10, 29/ 4
have I proved so	plainly	that he can find	10, 190/ 33
since he professeth so	plainly	the Catholic, Christian faith	10, 230/ 20
in mine Apology I	plainly	write the contrary --	10, 27/ 2
pretend it not, but	plainly	pretend the contrary. And	10, 204/ 15
which unreasonable reason oppugneth	plainly	, in all criminal causes	10, 220/ 27
before -- it appeareth	plainly	that necessity found the	10, 159/ 12
take for a thing	plainly	proved because he pitieth	10, 65/ 35
by this hath he	plainly	declared that he neither	10, 194/ 17
sixteenth, and seventeenth chapters	plainly	proved against him (and	10, 216/ 5
and there shall you	plainly	see that I say	10, 27/ 6
preach heresies. But they	plainly	profess that if they	10, 204/ 4
as they be false)	plainly	proved that in all	10, 177/ 15
folio 241, he confesseth	plainly	that there is a	10, 61/ 12
mine Apology, he saith	plainly	that it is hard	10, 64/ 28
and experience, it appeareth	plainly	that these laws which	10, 221/ 9
words myself, he saith	plainly	against the letter of	10, 57/ 27
the lords well and	plainly	proved in more matters	10, 77/ 1
saith that I say	plainly	those words myself, he	10, 57/ 26
Council and, over that,	plainly	by this one point	10, 230/ 7
readers, here you see	plainly	, by his own words	10, 109/ 32
sacraments, nor diligently and	plainly	instruct the people. All	10, 43/ 17
so soon and so	plainly	controlled and reproved --	10, 28/ 1
that the words prove	plainly	that he saith it	10, 57/ 8
have in mine Apology	plainly	said the same --	10, 20/ 32
were followed, it appeareth	plainly	so there should --	10, 119/ 6
the other, whereas you	plainly	see I speak not	10, 192/ 14
confute his arguments so	plainly	, and in such wise	10, 86/ 14
did, his words seemed	plainly	to show that he	10, 40/ 30
people not diligently and	plainly	instructed -- that then	10, 42/ 16

And thus you see	plainly	, good readers, that this	10, 43/ 29
the witness, you see	plainly	, good readers, that by	10, 101/ 22
well able to be	plainly	proved as the ordinary	10, 71/ 25
as were well able	plainly	to prove the thing	10, 99/ 33
other crimes besides heresy	plainly	reproved, and the contrary	10, 146/ 29
you may the more	plainly	perceive both the good	10, 169/ 21
mine own self have	plainly	told him the same	10, 227/ 20
tell where), that appeareth	plainly	, upon all their oaths	10, 107/ 30
dangerous thing), ye may	plainly	see that these wily	10, 189/ 2
saith that I say "	plainly	" that, "have they never	10, 174/ 13
in which, as you	plainly	see proved, this man	10, 35/ 12
But here you see	plainly	proved against this good	10, 145/ 14
about, and thereby do	plainly	teach them, though they	10, 71/ 8
yet, in my mind,	plainly	a thing to the	10, 82/ 10
very shame, well and	plainly	counsel the truth. And	10, 51/ 29
of late well and	plainly	proved already, upon sundry	10, 76/ 31
but I have very	plainly	proved it very like	10, 141/ 23
next leaf well and	plainly	deny. And yet you	10, 97/ 12
his close, which for	planing	of the ground he	10, 100/ 14
them, and let us	plant	in his own exposition	10, 207/ 14
a communication, and writing	planted	in among words spoken	10, 11/ 28
man saith that one	plaster	cannot heal all sores	10, 52/ 8
and would bestow their	plate	and the most part	10, 53/ 23
shall find, both by	Platina	and Cronica cronicarum too	10, 114/ 21
but in a manner	play	with him. But by	10, 46/ 26
presume that he will	play	the wolf in a	10, 157/ 30
presumed that he will	play	the wolf in a	10, 157/ 32
forsworn witness may haply	play	the wolf in a	10, 165/ 30
that so may he	play	, too, that was never	10, 165/ 33
first, more likely to	play	the wily wolf in	10, 166/ 10
seem charitable, and so	play	the wily wolf in	10, 166/ 16
likely to lie and	play	the wily wolf in	10, 166/ 19
good Pacifier to have	played	himself, and so to	10, 180/ 13
such manner as he	playeth	in his answer made	10, 223/ 27
devised. And herein he	playeth	the good cow, and	10, 76/ 1
you see how he	playeth	the shrewd cow again	10, 76/ 3
that this good man	playeth	as though he came	10, 103/ 32
any secret hatred, nor	playeth	not the wily wolf	10, 166/ 29
though we sat together	playing	at post. For first	10, 62/ 7
that we call "holding	plea	" upon it, which our	10, 185/ 30
the matters of common	pleas	be evil-handled by the	10, 170/ 39
of error and in	pleas	of the Crown the	10, 171/ 1
wherefore the law cannot	please	him that he which	10, 114/ 29

appease but if, to	please	them, they should displease	10, 180/ 18
seek it if it	please	him, and then use	10, 35/ 32
own words where it	pleased	him, yet hath he	10, 6/ 25
say they be not	pleased	. Be not these high	10, 197/ 16
to it when it	pleaseth	him. As for the	10, 32/ 16
wherein I perceive he	pleaseth	himself right well. But	10, 202/ 19
man upon his own	pleasure	if he bear the	10, 131/ 28
forborne, both for the	pleasure	that they do and	10, 142/ 4
wherein he taketh such	pleasure	that afterward (folio 79	10, 202/ 4
again, even all of	pleasure	, and to have brought	10, 36/ 33
use it at his	pleasure	, as his high wisdom	10, 35/ 19
things a very special	pleasure	to see how he	10, 65/ 6
it "railing" at his	pleasure	, but howsoever it be	10, 24/ 11
leave it for his	pleasure	, that would make, ye	10, 25/ 21
followed him about, for	pleasure	of his new-fashion preaching	10, 140/ 27
in the heart be	plenteous	and aboundeth"). And therefore	10, 82/ 36
and following on a	plump	, they should have seemed	10, 140/ 32
words though the Greek	poet	Menander meant by the	10, 71/ 11
about to search that	point	of purpose -- yet	10, 59/ 6
Pacifier hath in this	point	answered me -- ye	10, 180/ 23
point, because that one	point	would wax a long	10, 18/ 4
he findeth in this	point	so great a fault	10, 114/ 24
since he proveth that	point	but by a "some	10, 191/ 16
since he proveth that	point	but by a '	10, 191/ 34
101. And the same	point	is touched again there	10, 36/ 15
the truth in that	point	so clear against them	10, 59/ 16
against him for that	point	, and against all his	10, 78/ 21
had nothing touched the	point	, but that always, for	10, 132/ 18
value of a blue	point	. For I am sure	10, 209/ 11
never fully to such	point	but that an innocent	10, 221/ 8
And whether in this	point	between him and me	10, 37/ 13
were asked in that	point	his advice and counsel	10, 51/ 28
as you see that	point	already -- and that	10, 105/ 17
much harmed by this	point	or that, and therewith	10, 229/ 20
whether he win this	point	or no. And because	10, 120/ 33
the spirituality; to which	point	I will answer after	10, 8/ 8
further proof of this	point	, read mine answer to	10, 64/ 31
that anything impairerh any	point	of mine Apology. Howbeit	10, 9/ 32
good man in that	point	fully answered, as solemn	10, 44/ 18
the nearer. For that	point	is such as if	10, 120/ 3
were like in this	point	: that like as he	10, 150/ 26
by the priests: which	point	to put as for	10, 209/ 3
a demurrer in this	point	, and we at your	10, 38/ 15

none answer to that	point	at all, because that	10, 38/ 8
a maze, to the	point	where we began --	10, 182/ 13
therefore as for this	point	, the truth being so	10, 78/ 31
have written such another	point	in my book, for	10, 110/ 6
he wrote of that	point	himself. "No, but this	10, 187/ 12
very circumspectly for this	point	in this chapter, where	10, 29/ 19
division rise upon this	point	in my days; nor	10, 209/ 16
that had for this	point	been born deaf and	10, 140/ 14
therefore is now the	point	, not whether debts be	10, 49/ 31
but a common, plain	point	, and as easy to	10, 64/ 25
him yet in this	point	once again, even all	10, 36/ 33
therefore, as to this	point	, be the final conclusion	10, 20/ 23
Howbeit, in the last	point	that he findeth so	10, 218/ 24
mine answer to this	point	concerning the finding of	10, 194/ 8
is . . ." -- the other	point	being provided for too	10, 147/ 32
it anything touch the	point	or not. For all	10, 49/ 19
drive him to this	point	. And this good man	10, 112/ 4
-- to all this	point	, lo, this good man	10, 129/ 12
piece of the third	point	, a very great fall	10, 125/ 5
to teach us that	point	that himself hath abjured	10, 116/ 24
none heresy. In this	point	his reasoning hath, I	10, 204/ 25
purpose, even at that	point	might I have left	10, 131/ 16
far deceived": in this	point	, good reader, he saith	10, 18/ 21
any one without that	point	that (if he say	10, 64/ 29
farther to a second	point	: that if he that	10, 73/ 18
that sometimes, percase in	point	of judgment, he shall	10, 107/ 10
readers, unto the third	point	, which if he won	10, 120/ 12
he won all that	point	, yet had he lost	10, 120/ 32
reason: because all that	point	nothing helpeth him here	10, 167/ 3
him than in that	point	to believe him. For	10, 226/ 36
I shall in this	point	here confute his arguments	10, 86/ 13
these were in this	point	my words: His other	10, 193/ 16
cometh to the third	point	, which though I granted	10, 120/ 1
them. And unto this	point	, good readers, I have	10, 193/ 9
part with the first	point	alone. For if by	10, 120/ 6
a piece. The third	point	, good readers, in mine	10, 120/ 15
like indictments in that	point	, is therefore in heresy	10, 133/ 25
and us for that	point	. The second is that	10, 209/ 6
now prove us this	point	? He proveth it, as	10, 90/ 1
his collation in that	point	and make it end	10, 201/ 1
so is his first	point	also no less folly	10, 28/ 2
unsworn unlike in the	point	that I likened them	10, 158/ 10
answered anything to that	point	? Had I made any	10, 186/ 29

he cometh to this	point	. For he maketh as	10, 202/ 22
And thus in this	point	that he maketh a	10, 204/ 16
too. And toward that	point	, against all malefactors in	10, 228/ 1
should not perceive this	point	) -- this man in	10, 58/ 20
readers, that in this	point	if this man had	10, 154/ 15
Now, verily in this	point	methinketh that Master More	10, 181/ 14
realm. Therefore have this	point	in this matter ever	10, 87/ 12
Upon which words the	point	of the matter hangeth	10, 214/ 24
indeed the very special	point	that made me write	10, 6/ 15
therefore put in one	point	further for me. But	10, 128/ 12
good man dissimuleth that	point	and draweth me forth	10, 151/ 12
his spurs in this	point	, triumpheth upon me and	10, 186/ 10
his answer, for the	point	that was meant by	10, 132/ 24
in it -- which	point	unprovided for might soon	10, 6/ 23
And yet for that	point	neither needeth mine nor	10, 187/ 4
of truth, in this	point	he goeth most near	10, 9/ 33
I were in this	point	overseen, I need not	10, 157/ 9
the meanwhile, in this	point	to give no great	10, 196/ 2
plainly by this one	point	also, which no man	10, 230/ 7
well that to this	point	was there none answer	10, 134/ 6
readers, as for this	point	, his putting of that	10, 78/ 34
book defended in that	point	his book of Division	10, 85/ 31
forasmuch as in this	point	, without sight of man's	10, 230/ 28
were good; in which	point	, because that one point	10, 18/ 4
but in the special	point	of that one special	10, 108/ 23
that he proveth this	point	by none other thing	10, 151/ 22
man hath in every	point	a great overthrow. And	10, 141/ 9
made, concerning the same	point	. And many priests convented	10, 195/ 16
mar all. And this	point	have I proved you	10, 165/ 16
say that in that	point	, for that purpose for	10, 150/ 21
bringeth for the first	point	. Lo, good readers, these	10, 89/ 4
and us is a	point	of small reason, as	10, 209/ 4
be bold in this	point	to take record of	10, 66/ 4
for heresy, touching the	point	that I resemble them	10, 122/ 27
But to the first	point	I heard say that	10, 5/ 10
follow -- in that	point	alone, I say we	10, 224/ 12
suit. But in this	point	you have seen clearly	10, 119/ 17
good readers, touching this	point	in that selfsame chapter	10, 139/ 9
chapter never toucheth the	point	; and the sermon that	10, 5/ 6
though there be, this	point	will not serve his	10, 209/ 10
is even here that	point	of his seventh chapter	10, 96/ 10
he layeth in that	point	, if he should divide	10, 108/ 14
more strong. His second	point	was to show that	10, 119/ 30

have, too. But that	point	that I showed him	10, 113/ 15
second chapter. The other	point	is that since he	10, 8/ 10
evil report in that	point	, to the slander and	10, 84/ 18
chapters. This is a	point	not only so far	10, 11/ 22
his Division, concerning the	point	that we speak of	10, 68/ 1
For as for the	point	that he speaketh of	10, 223/ 9
well appear that this	point	is the special thing	10, 86/ 6
readers, that touching the	point	that we spoke of	10, 133/ 13
saith well-favoredly in this	point	, wherein he taketh such	10, 202/ 4
brethren." And in this	point	it seemeth that he	10, 26/ 13
do now in every	point	concerning heresy, that many	10, 183/ 14
found therein. The other	point	I remember: that there	10, 226/ 14
point. And of this	point	, wherein all the matter	10, 50/ 3
we consider in this	point	that though the judges	10, 87/ 4
he proveth his first	point	: that of the change	10, 89/ 29
prove that in some	point	those two things are	10, 150/ 16
is, I say, the	point	. And of this point	10, 50/ 3
an excuse. This first	point	alone of this good	10, 73/ 15
good man in this	point	, and advise those prelates	10, 56/ 4
he is in this	point	answered, even to the	10, 47/ 30
tales. And surely this	point	is much to be	10, 84/ 3
promised, to the first	point	; that is to wit	10, 143/ 9
unlike in the selfsame	point	wherein, and to the	10, 150/ 18
man, with the other	point	that I touched before	10, 138/ 28
resemble them for? The	point	, ye wot well, for	10, 122/ 29
in so plain a	point	, though it were but	10, 51/ 28
them together in every	point	, although there were no	10, 157/ 19
to the very principal	point	alone -- wherein he	10, 224/ 9
as for in this	point	of his, whereupon all	10, 109/ 11
were but a poor	point	of a wily wolf	10, 166/ 32
make search for that	point	, I would with good	10, 82/ 18
ween to win this	point	of me with showing	10, 133/ 29
his reasons in this	point	are not worth one	10, 87/ 27
he were in this	point	very well worthy to	10, 27/ 3
And now, concerning this	point	, I will yet say	10, 140/ 16
This is a sore	point	, I assure you: to	10, 48/ 28
officio in heresy, this	point	is, as you see	10, 110/ 20
hereafter to the same	point	. And thus you see	10, 194/ 13
tail but if himself	pointed	him to them both	10, 12/ 4
four leaves, with only	pointing	the reader to the	10, 6/ 32
yet in these two	points	struck hands again and	10, 30/ 28
their duty in such	points	as these are, than	10, 77/ 36
marvelously well that such	points	of the Catholic faith	10, 222/ 31

unlike. Into these three	points	, therefore, will I divide	10, 89/ 1
civility, in some such	points	as this is, a	10, 53/ 5
too, in some such	points	as change it when	10, 129/ 34
say that in such	points	those spiritual laws may	10, 228/ 18
them the difference. These	points	, and haply more too	10, 37/ 30
any of the said	points	. And he saith that	10, 171/ 31
pass all the special	points	-- I shall answer	10, 225/ 11
right faith of these	points	, he confesseth so well	10, 223/ 2
in both the principal	points	, of which the one	10, 119/ 11
for -- yet two	points	I remember thereof. One	10, 226/ 8
laboreth by them to	poison	other men. And where	10, 24/ 33
be a barrel of	poison	, that the devil hath	10, 24/ 32
drink about as should	poison	them that drank thereof	10, 71/ 3
man, and let them	poison	other good simple souls	10, 71/ 18
also that he said "	poisoned	bread," then can his	10, 5/ 17
stood, that same not "	poisoned	bread" but "moldy bread	10, 5/ 25
man had said not "	poisoned	bread" but only "moldy	10, 5/ 24
the preacher spoke of "	poisoned	bread," I rehearsed him	10, 5/ 12
prove that he said "	poisoned	bread" by such means	10, 5/ 20
all that, a very	poisoned	word. Hearing, therefore, that	10, 5/ 26
that noise for a	policy	. And yet also would	10, 84/ 36
under such pretext of	policy	would speak and sow	10, 63/ 22
by Parliament of great	policy	, for the better repressing	10, 119/ 26
spoke heresies "as of	policy	, " and yet call them	10, 59/ 35
pretending by confederacies, worldly	policy	, and strait corrections to	10, 65/ 23
pretending by confederacies, worldly	policy	, and strait corrections to	10, 66/ 27
heresies spoken "as" of	policy	, using the example of	10, 63/ 19
that word "as of	policy	" a colorable excuse for	10, 60/ 12
very far against good	policy	. And there I further	10, 27/ 15
it were, of a	policy	do noise it that	10, 168/ 14
the same circumspection and	policy	that I learn of	10, 29/ 34
such heresies "as of	policy	" in like manner spoken	10, 60/ 9
wit and in worldly	policy	-- then may they	10, 216/ 20
this good man of	policy	would give none ear	10, 139/ 2
that they "as of	policy	" noised "that the realm	10, 27/ 10
that as for worldly	policy	, some of the possessions	10, 34/ 28
would so say for	policy	, since so to say	10, 27/ 13
again and defend his	politic	device against bandogs, and	10, 142/ 12
that is by diligent,	politic	search and examinations besides	10, 135/ 32
yet call them not	politic	. But here must he	10, 59/ 36
be unlikely that any	politic	spiritual man would so	10, 27/ 13
that this man calleth	politiques	. And here he declareth	10, 59/ 30
the words of "his	politiques	" in such wise as	10, 60/ 18

them; and except Saint	Polycarp	railed when he called	10, 24/ 16
And yet was Saint	Polycarp	farther overseen, which calleth	10, 48/ 33
Friar Luther, and priest	Pomerane	, Otho the monk, and	10, 200/ 16
are "little to be	pondered	": first, for his arguments	10, 13/ 35
ought little to be	pondered	-- so may it	10, 106/ 2
ought little to be	pondered	-- so may it	10, 108/ 35
some laymen say. A	poor	tale and a cold	10, 43/ 2
that it is a	poor	tale and a cold	10, 138/ 22
fellows, were but a	poor	point of a wily	10, 166/ 32
a sermon of this	poor	preacher, should be so	10, 178/ 12
liege lord," quoth the	poor	soul, "I beseech Your	10, 95/ 18
which appearing in apparel	poor	men that cannot apparel	10, 156/ 7
of this piece, my	poor	advice and counsel shall	10, 140/ 3
the rather at my	poor	request, whatsoever he wrote	10, 36/ 7
be sometimes with good,	poor	, peaceable folk in the	10, 125/ 37
but even a very	poor	conceit, as in the	10, 218/ 22
But surely, for my	poor	wit, methinketh it somewhat	10, 53/ 4
such surety as a	poor	man devised once for	10, 95/ 13
cant it among good,	poor	husbandmen that should till	10, 35/ 5
so much as the	poor	summa called Summa rosella	10, 194/ 18
the country, spied a	poor	wife of the parish	10, 46/ 13
putteth seemeth to my	poor	wit greatly to impair	10, 19/ 15
and which in my	poor	mind I very well	10, 49/ 21
movables at once upon	poor	folk, and yearly after	10, 53/ 24
Rome there held by	Pope	Innocent III, and many	10, 144/ 26
not only made by	Pope	Lucius III, but after	10, 114/ 18
speaketh of) to the	pope	Eugenius is in good	10, 31/ 36
again, by ratification, by	Pope	Innocent III in a	10, 114/ 19
that law that a	pope	made at Rome ere	10, 187/ 17
too, that both this	Pope	Lucius and this Pope	10, 114/ 22
Pope Lucius and this	Pope	Innocent were very virtuous	10, 114/ 22
of both these good	popes	, and in all them	10, 114/ 25
it good that any	possessions	of the Church should	10, 32/ 20
reasonable to take away	possessions	from the Church without	10, 33/ 15
reasonable to take any	possessions	from the Church. But	10, 35/ 23
without cause to take	possessions	from the clergy --	10, 33/ 9
cause to take away	possessions	from the clergy thought	10, 34/ 17
to take away any	possessions	from the clergy: yet	10, 34/ 25
policy, some of the	possessions	taken away might be	10, 34/ 28
have their goods and	possessions	themselves," and that "therefore	10, 65/ 18
cause to take any	possessions	away from the clergy	10, 33/ 2
that have abundance of	possessions	to be well wary	10, 36/ 3
harm as may by	possibility	fall upon an innocent	10, 164/ 25

we go to the	possibility	of the deed, and	10, 160/ 5
he may be by	possibility	deceived: the law goeth	10, 153/ 12
hereafter, by a far-fetched	possibility	, that they may then	10, 205/ 30
may sometimes hap by	possibility	that all that information	10, 128/ 32
admit the case as	possible	, but yet as such	10, 204/ 35
thereon if it were	possible	; as Saint Paul putteth	10, 204/ 31
though the other were	possible	-- yet was it	10, 5/ 22
that it were not	possible	to stand with man's	10, 193/ 31
whereby none innocent can	possibly	take hurt? But here	10, 145/ 13
thing that we could	possibly	take harm in, if	10, 87/ 16
and there lay twenty	pounds	upon it, as he	10, 62/ 12
not for a hundred	pounds	have done them, and	10, 129/ 9
weight of a thousand	pounds	, should because we be	10, 37/ 19
of hell, have pity	poured	upon us in the	10, 231/ 12
desired" them the apostles'	poverty	nor would them no	10, 36/ 1
debts, and relieve extreme	poverty	, and then to do	10, 50/ 13
some sundry places prettily	powder	the book, it could	10, 64/ 10
none harm because he	powdered	his shrewd, slanderous "some	10, 66/ 11
despising of the temporal	power	in that behalf), yet	10, 187/ 27
to take away the	power	of the bishop forever	10, 180/ 28
which the ordinaries have	power	to arrest folk for	10, 182/ 4
used by the temporal	power	to the grief of	10, 189/ 25
upon clerics by lay	power	." I never heard yet	10, 209/ 16
world, for lack of	power	to look into the	10, 69/ 16
the ordinaries yet greater	power	to maintain it, and	10, 119/ 28
that he have no	power	to do it, but	10, 211/ 23
he saith, the bishops'	power	of arresting no longer	10, 180/ 31
no cause why that	power	of theirs should in	10, 180/ 36
heresy by the great	power	of them that be	10, 109/ 21
therein of the secular	power	. And therefore they have	10, 168/ 26
then if the only	power	and ability to feign	10, 158/ 4
is to wit, in	power	and ability to feign	10, 158/ 11
of great might and	power	, which happeth very seldom	10, 109/ 36
in his estimation the	power	lieth to weigh and	10, 154/ 25
therein envy the man's	praise	. For like as no	10, 7/ 31
saith nothing to the	praise	of temporal judges, that	10, 137/ 28
little thanks for that	praise	; for surely juries must	10, 133/ 9
little thanks for that	praise	. For surely juries must	10, 134/ 25
judges will for that	praise	con me little thanks	10, 134/ 31
get themselves laud and	praise	among the people. Also	10, 212/ 9
that not to their	praise	, but to their rebuke	10, 25/ 17
shall he lose the	praise	of shortness, too. For	10, 7/ 36
and hath been well	praised	with some such folk	10, 71/ 33

law called inquisitores haereticae	pravitatis	, of which there are	10, 185/ 18
change them, but only	pray	God to amend them	10, 59/ 11
that was wont to	pray	for himself and his	10, 12/ 29
into purgatory, and there	pray	for us as we	10, 231/ 8
my part when I	pray	God to give us	10, 22/ 24
specially well. And I	pray	you heartily, good readers	10, 36/ 6
of his mind, I	pray	you believe him. For	10, 58/ 25
-- and maketh Bizance	pray	for no more but	10, 12/ 27
do not fast and	pray	, and do other good	10, 65/ 13
I no more but	pray	him to put the	10, 128/ 24
again. And therefore I	pray	you, good readers, every	10, 201/ 19
witness: wherefore not, I	pray	you? For the suspicions	10, 112/ 7
and then preach and	pray	God send them the	10, 68/ 12
as my duty is,	pray	God give them the	10, 184/ 17
for us as we	pray	here for them, that	10, 231/ 8
saying." What good, I	pray	you, can this false	10, 180/ 10
each for other to	pray	, and for those that	10, 231/ 7
for him but heartily	pray	for him thus. If	10, 230/ 35
I will sit and	pray	for it with him	10, 18/ 7
him graceless, because he	prayed	God abundantly to send	10, 66/ 14
with a good, gracious	prayer	. Then goeth he forth	10, 201/ 2
good doctrine, and devout	prayer	." And saith that "then	10, 65/ 10
charitable order. For though	prayers	be right expedient and	10, 50/ 29
both with our own	prayers	and the intercession of	10, 231/ 10
him witless, because he	prayeth	God send him wit	10, 66/ 16
therein, and so bitterly	prayeth	God to make them	10, 65/ 36
well for them and	prayeth	God to "send" them	10, 65/ 9
good host of ours	prayeth	you for this feast	10, 91/ 35
labor to destroy, as	praying	to saints, pilgrimage, and	10, 222/ 33
him, he falleth to	praying	, and therein thus he	10, 211/ 22
that if they would	preach	heresies, they do now	10, 204/ 11
is so, and then	preach	and pray God send	10, 68/ 12
be believed if they	preach	heresy, as he taketh	10, 202/ 8
that the prelates would	preach	heresy -- he speaketh	10, 204/ 8
the spiritual rulers" would	preach	heresy -- if he	10, 204/ 28
For if they did	preach	heresy, it is certain	10, 202/ 10
might arrest men that	preach	, hold, teach, or inform	10, 168/ 30
that if they would	preach	heresy, the people were	10, 204/ 22
preached. For who would	preach	anything but such as	10, 202/ 1
and if they would	preach	and say that if	10, 202/ 12
whom the remnant shall	preach	and teach the truth	10, 205/ 2
take upon them to	preach	heresy, that they would	10, 201/ 36
if they did after	preach	heresy indeed, they would	10, 202/ 14

them if they would	preach	heresies. But they plainly	10, 204/ 4
if he would after	preach	the same things again	10, 116/ 21
believed if they would	preach	heresy. Wherein whether he	10, 202/ 25
their familiars secretly, would	preach	in such wise abroad	10, 115/ 19
came from heaven and	preached	a contrary gospel, yet	10, 204/ 32
with the priest that	preached	it, when I was	10, 140/ 21
and ween while he	preached	so still, that to	10, 115/ 35
that they all so	preached	, they would then all	10, 205/ 11
say that if they	preached	heresy, that they would	10, 202/ 13
no heresies that they	preached	. For who will confess	10, 202/ 16
be Catholic that they	preached	. For who would preach	10, 202/ 1
no man cause, neither	preacher	nor pacifier, no, nor	10, 4/ 13
too, that some evil	preacher	, preaching plain, open heresies	10, 115/ 12
I rehearse that the	preacher	spoke of "poisoned bread	10, 5/ 11
sermon of this poor	preacher	, should be so well	10, 178/ 12
have there been some	preachers	such ere this, that	10, 115/ 18
which this good man	preacheth	to me. But then	10, 55/ 28
will confess that he	preacheth	heresy? Now, good readers	10, 202/ 16
that, as he was	preaching	in the country, spied	10, 46/ 13
his lewd manner of	preaching	he is fallen in	10, 116/ 7
pleasure of his new-fashion	preaching	. And yet, for all	10, 140/ 27
chapter is spent in	preaching	of restitution, full well	10, 49/ 20
him, to fall to	preaching	-- so here, because	10, 211/ 21
that some evil preacher,	preaching	plain, open heresies, should	10, 115/ 12
since, after his own	preaching	here, a man ought	10, 84/ 14
he was fallen into	preaching	, I not only in	10, 200/ 33
mind -- as open	preaching	against the selfsame heresies	10, 116/ 17
oath, nor by what	precise	words soever they receive	10, 161/ 37
in his purgation should	precisely	swear that he were	10, 112/ 33
obstinately nor can be	precisely	proved a heretic in	10, 82/ 37
of law, never mean	precisely	that the law is	10, 162/ 7
though they prove not	precisely	the deed, yet make	10, 127/ 24
little more lightly. The	Preface	Sir Thomas More to	10, 3/ 26
now leave off the	preface	and fall unto the	10, 8/ 2
he meant not to	prefer	the state of chantry	10, 38/ 18
he meant not to	prefer	every secular priest before	10, 36/ 24
bishops, and not to	prefer	them above them." I	10, 209/ 8
of priests exalted and	preferred	hath so far infected	10, 176/ 10
of priests exalted and	preferred	; and therefore if any	10, 175/ 29
prelates, yet he meaneth	prelates	too, yea, and prelates	10, 203/ 3
prelates too, yea, and	prelates	especially too. And then	10, 203/ 3
divers of the same	prelates	that now be, been	10, 195/ 31
the time of the	prelates	that now be living	10, 196/ 20

say that if the	prelates	of the Church would	10, 53/ 20
rulers" into this word "	prelates	." But look, good readers	10, 201/ 6
changing "spiritual rulers" into "	prelates	." For when he saith	10, 202/ 33
meant not that the	prelates	would preach heresy --	10, 204/ 8
of Parliament. If those	prelates	that I mean of	10, 55/ 35
whom he calleth no	prelates	, yet he meaneth prelates	10, 203/ 2
of any of the	prelates	that are now living	10, 195/ 29
of them" -- either "	prelates	, secular priests, or religious	10, 174/ 12
he saith that the	prelates	and the other spiritual	10, 203/ 4
in the stead of "	prelates	" in that place, put	10, 201/ 20
an oversight fell into	prelates	and spiritual rulers that	10, 201/ 35
he trusteth that those	prelates	whom I say I	10, 55/ 29
say that he saith "	prelates	, " but I say there	10, 201/ 8
point, and advise those	prelates	that I speak of	10, 56/ 5
between these words, the "	prelates	" and the "spiritual rulers	10, 201/ 10
and obloquy of the	prelates	of the spirituality, thereby	10, 84/ 19
words "spiritual rulers" into "	prelates	, " I cannot tell. But	10, 201/ 28
warrant well that some	prelates	be, if that would	10, 53/ 26
also that if the	prelates	so did, "the selfsame	10, 53/ 28
rulers" into this word "	prelates	" seemed me the more	10, 201/ 12
to say, both the	prelates	and all the remnant	10, 203/ 12
tale is lost because	prelates	pretend not to be	10, 202/ 8
had written that the	prelates	pretend not to be	10, 202/ 24
believe untruly that the	prelates	handle men uncharitably, and	10, 39/ 2
that he saith the	prelates	pretend this? Yes, verily	10, 203/ 5
for heresy) a shrewd	preparative	to it. And therefore	10, 222/ 7
in the party's own	presence	; and if he may	10, 93/ 20
and sworn in his	presence	, nor peradventure never hear	10, 107/ 11
matter in the party's	presence	. For if the judge	10, 125/ 29
in the party's own	presence	as a witness, and	10, 91/ 28
Christ's promise, as verily	present	and assistant as it	10, 215/ 12
a cause of division	present	-- how can he	10, 205/ 24
talking together, divide their	present	communication into chapters. This	10, 11/ 21
I therein, by this	present	book, to do further	10, 14/ 4
place where himself was	present	in company. If he	10, 84/ 38
become accusers that were	present	and heard it themselves	10, 100/ 9
that saith he was	present	and heard it his	10, 101/ 8
but as a communication	present	. And then let him	10, 11/ 19
Michaelmas last past (this	present	year of our Lord	10, 3/ 5
cause the inquest to	present	it, but some folk	10, 140/ 24
amendment, but against the	present	wretched state that the	10, 48/ 7
commonly much more people	present	to gaze upon the	10, 124/ 4
will be as verily	present	and assistant with them	10, 216/ 17

or so very seldom	presented	, not five in fifteen	10, 139/ 32
till the matter were	presented	by the juries --	10, 141/ 5
less evidence have shortly	presented	felony. And one of	10, 140/ 19
inquisitions are in heresies	presented	. But yet thus declare	10, 189/ 6
a thing whereof they	presently	pretend the contrary, and	10, 205/ 31
the man, yet without	presentment	or open accuser, hath	10, 128/ 4
him, or an open	presentment	in the beginning, I	10, 126/ 12
proceed but upon a	presentment	were the better a	10, 138/ 21
without open accusation or	presentment	is the better way	10, 138/ 30
the King's Council without	presentment	, and that even by	10, 143/ 36
upon open accusation or	presentment	had before. For else	10, 133/ 28
proceed without an open	presentment	were better. For as	10, 136/ 14
either by accusation or	presentment	in their senes or	10, 139/ 14
both open accusations and	presentments	, to put heretics to	10, 143/ 13
whole realm how many	presentments	be there made in	10, 139/ 28
effect. And as for	presentments	and indictments, what effect	10, 139/ 22
and take indictments and	presentments	to them, with pains	10, 144/ 17
suit be necessary for	preservation	of the Catholic faith	10, 87/ 5
found so profitable for	preservation	of the faith, and	10, 229/ 32
observed long for the	preservation	thereof. And the first	10, 222/ 4
from great increase and	preserve	the Catholic faith, I	10, 98/ 36
of the Church shall	preserve	from the temporal hands	10, 118/ 9
keep him still and	preserve	him from the secular	10, 118/ 22
whereby the faith is	preserved	here at home. I	10, 222/ 30
whereby the faith is	preserved	and heresies kept under	10, 13/ 37
a needless pretense of	preserving	innocents out of danger	10, 88/ 2
inclination toward pity, in	preserving	the life of any	10, 118/ 13
nay: then will I	press	no farther upon him	10, 85/ 1
earnest arguments seriously to	press	upon him. Which I	10, 53/ 7
contrary before, and thereby	presume	him a false shrew	10, 152/ 13
in judgment, men must	presume	a thing is true	10, 179/ 6
cause to mistrust nor	presume	that he will play	10, 157/ 29
not that it is	presumed	, or must be presumed	10, 159/ 33
the man himself be	presumed	false. This is, I	10, 153/ 6
that though it be	presumed	in the law that	10, 152/ 32
presumed, or must be	presumed	, that the perjured witness	10, 159/ 33
of truth, but also	presumed	that he so will	10, 158/ 24
therefore is that oath	presumed	to be true, though	10, 153/ 5
-- yet is it	presumed	that he will not	10, 152/ 33
it is more strongly	presumed	that he will not	10, 152/ 34
it is to be	presumed	that he will play	10, 157/ 32
partial. And when he	presumeth	such indifference in a	10, 163/ 33
is because the law	presumeth	that he setteth not	10, 151/ 30

presumption by a greater	presumption	being purged -- this	10, 158/ 30
And that the said	presumption	is purged -- I	10, 158/ 33
lie. Now, since this	presumption	is the general let	10, 151/ 33
And then -- that	presumption	by a greater presumption	10, 158/ 30
and not unto the	presumption	and likelihood, he that	10, 160/ 5
bear against the first	presumption	general of his untroth	10, 152/ 30
For it is another	presumption	that no man will	10, 152/ 17
And yet a greater	presumption	that no man will	10, 152/ 18
counterpoised with a contrary	presumption	upon the other side	10, 151/ 35
there is no greater	presumption	on the other side	10, 158/ 26
showed you how, that	presumption	may be overweighed with	10, 160/ 1
is now a greater	presumption	for his second oath	10, 158/ 34
there is the contrary	presumption	a reason sufficient to	10, 152/ 1
in that case by	presumption	likely to swear true	10, 153/ 13
case happen that this	presumption	be more than counterpoised	10, 151/ 34
a man's condemnation, the	presumption	shall serve that the	10, 163/ 29
in the first, the	presumption	of his troth in	10, 152/ 26
persons, for the general	presumption	that they were unworthy	10, 164/ 18
there be a common	presumption	therein also, whereupon the	10, 152/ 21
-- then is the	presumption	that he will swear	10, 158/ 28
say that the first	presumption	is overborne with the	10, 152/ 16
hath these other two	presumptions	for to bear against	10, 152/ 30
be overweighed with greater	presumptions	to the contrary); but	10, 160/ 2
by reason of sore	presumptions	, that though no man	10, 117/ 3
have said, and upon	presumptions	more probable that they	10, 164/ 22
certain reason put and	presupposed	for a ground, and	10, 90/ 2
thing whereof they presently	pretend	the contrary, and protest	10, 205/ 32
it not, but plainly	pretend	the contrary. And thus	10, 204/ 15
as the spiritual rulers	pretend	that their authority is	10, 202/ 28
that the "spiritual rulers"	pretend	that their authority is	10, 202/ 34
that spiritual rulers will	pretend	that such authority as	10, 206/ 2
the spiritual rulers will	pretend	that their authority is	10, 207/ 18
the spiritual rulers will	pretend	that their authority is	10, 208/ 12
and these words, "They	pretend	to have authority," be	10, 208/ 23
words be that they "	pretend	that their authority is	10, 214/ 8
that they do not	pretend	to have authority immediately	10, 214/ 12
that the spiritual rulers	pretend	themselves to be so	10, 200/ 2
is lost because prelates	pretend	not to be believed	10, 202/ 8
written that the prelates	pretend	not to be believed	10, 202/ 24
untrue, and that they	pretend	it not, but plainly	10, 204/ 15
authority, not as they	pretend	to have, but as	10, 207/ 4
have pretended and yet	pretend	the contrary? Can he	10, 205/ 27
now confesseth that they	pretend	not to do by	10, 206/ 29

that they will so	pretend	hereafter, whereas ever hitherto	10, 205/ 25
and saith that they	pretend	that by God's immediate	10, 203/ 30
they cease so to	pretend	. And therefore, good readers	10, 205/ 21
I said that they	pretend	not to have such	10, 204/ 1
all things, for they	pretend	not to have authority	10, 204/ 3
of the Church, they	pretend	to have immediately of	10, 206/ 17
as the spiritual rulers	pretend	to have immediately of	10, 207/ 1
such authorities as they	pretend	to have immediately from	10, 214/ 6
as the spiritual rulers	pretend	to be obeyed and	10, 207/ 28
therefore they do not	pretend	, as this Pacifier saith	10, 200/ 22
whensoever they will not	pretend	their authority so high	10, 207/ 32
confederacies whereby spiritual men	pretend	to maintain" some such	10, 195/ 1
of authority that they	pretend	, and obedience that they	10, 201/ 14
the other spiritual rulers	pretend	this or that --	10, 203/ 4
heresies, they do now	pretend	that by the authority	10, 204/ 11
saith also that they	pretend	to have the same	10, 206/ 9
then would they all	pretend	that by their authority	10, 205/ 5
many such things they	pretend	and claim their authority	10, 214/ 16
rulers of the realm	pretend	that if they would	10, 204/ 22
no man wotteth when,	pretend	peradventure a thing whereof	10, 205/ 31
would then all so	pretend	. But all this proveth	10, 205/ 12
suppose that they will	pretend	so. And thus you	10, 206/ 19
all the remnant too)	pretend	their authority to be	10, 203/ 13
that the spiritual rulers	pretend	their authority to be	10, 214/ 2
he saith the prelates	pretend	this? Yes, verily that	10, 203/ 5
in many of his	pretended	causes of division is	10, 38/ 35
not of authority falsely	pretended	, but truly had immediately	10, 207/ 6
good readers, all this	pretended	defense is nothing else	10, 131/ 6
that they both have	pretended	and yet pretend the	10, 205/ 27
any time have done,	pretended	their authority such. Now	10, 205/ 14
evangelical liberty" that they	pretended	, as folk that would	10, 25/ 9
said that they had	pretended	to have their whole	10, 203/ 25
so surely as he	pretendeth	: it had been better	10, 189/ 11
his 25th leaf, and	pretendeth	to answer my words	10, 41/ 8
former matter which it	pretendeth	to defend, that I	10, 199/ 19
for lack of language,	pretendeth	here thereby) to go	10, 66/ 33
you wot well) their	pretending	of their authority to	10, 205/ 16
And then, instead of "	pretending	to be by God's	10, 208/ 32
saving that his word "	pretending	" signifieth not indeed the	10, 66/ 31
after their old course,	pretending	by confederacies, worldly policy	10, 65/ 23
doing good deeds, but "	pretending	by confederacies, worldly policy	10, 66/ 26
he speaketh of such	pretending	. He layeth (you wot	10, 205/ 15
make under a needless	pretense	of preserving innocents out	10, 88/ 2

this realm use that	pretense	against the king, or	10, 209/ 13
some say," whereof the	pretense	is the safeguard of	10, 168/ 3
us which manner of	pretenses	he meant in those	10, 208/ 31
secret such abusions and	pretenses	as in my conscience	10, 210/ 35
secret such abusions and	pretenses	as be the principal	10, 211/ 8
have made him, under	pretext	of pacifying division, set	10, 212/ 15
a color and a	pretext	of the Gospel of	10, 70/ 22
because it labored under	pretext	of an untrue report	10, 52/ 2
blame that under such	pretext	of policy would speak	10, 63/ 22
in some sundry places	prettily	powder the book, it	10, 64/ 10
justice." This were somewhat	prettily	said, if this good	10, 220/ 20
Is not this a	pretty	, proper way? And therefore	10, 77/ 6
book? But then one	pretty	piece he hath of	10, 45/ 10
most part used a	pretty	craft: to misrehearse my	10, 6/ 26
not. This is a	pretty	piece, and such as	10, 179/ 4
them, the one the	price	of his trowel, and	10, 60/ 25
therein. And then, to	prick	me forward, he bringeth	10, 221/ 20
is a very pestilent	pride	, and in a high	10, 177/ 12
at all either of	pride	or of covetousness, or	10, 173/ 5
man have an importunate	pride	, as by God's grace	10, 10/ 7
little place. Also, this	pride	with which his words	10, 177/ 10
have no spice of	pride	, covetousness, nor love toward	10, 174/ 19
have no spice of	pride	, covetousness, or love toward	10, 176/ 32
unless it be of	pride	, by despising of the	10, 187/ 26
he is, through such	pride	, far from such indifference	10, 174/ 16
he is, through such	pride	, far from such indifference	10, 174/ 32
he is through such	pride	far from such indifference	10, 176/ 30
then were through such	pride	far from the indifference	10, 177/ 33
with great diligence that	pride	, covetousness, nor worldly love	10, 169/ 6
his Council see that "	pride	, covetousness, nor worldly love	10, 169/ 17
with great diligence" that "	pride	, covetousness, nor worldly love	10, 170/ 28
with great diligence that	pride	, covetousness, nor worldly love	10, 171/ 10
have no spice of	pride	, covetousness, nor worldly love	10, 173/ 11
had no spice of	pride	, covetousness, or worldly love	10, 173/ 30
have some spice of	pride	, covetousness, and worldly love	10, 175/ 2
any evil of a	priest	, though it be openly	10, 175/ 30
any evil of a	priest	, though it be openly	10, 176/ 11
-- that "if a	priest	have a business to	10, 197/ 19
is amiss in the	priest	that it is spoken	10, 175/ 33
these matters, with the	priest	that preached it, when	10, 140/ 21
the amendment of the	priest	because the laymen speaketh	10, 176/ 14
to meet with a	priest	that were so wretched	10, 51/ 27
to prefer every secular	priest	before those that are	10, 36/ 25

than anything amend the	priest	-- but that they	10, 176/ 13
by Friar Luther, and	priest	Pomerane, Otho the monk	10, 200/ 16
to it indeed. That	priest	I delivered unto his	10, 140/ 35
he called the chief	priest	a "whited wall," which	10, 24/ 15
the business of another	priest	will, and yet but	10, 197/ 27
twenty-first chapter: that if	priesthood	be holy and sound	10, 20/ 21
I, since that the	priesthood	being corrupted, it must	10, 21/ 20
Chrysostom saith, if the	priesthood	be corrupt, the faith	10, 21/ 11
the state of chantry	priests	to be a state	10, 40/ 31
others, because the secular	priests	go more abroad. Now	10, 38/ 26
religious, because the secular	priests	be more abroad, and	10, 40/ 37
and disorder love no	priests	, but do all of	10, 65/ 16
the state of religious	priests	, but meant as he	10, 38/ 19
in some counties: other	priests	will sometimes, as it	10, 197/ 20
example the putting of	priests	to answer before temporal	10, 195/ 4
some say -- some	priests	in the business of	10, 197/ 27
goeth he further: that	priests	make "particular confederacies" to	10, 197/ 10
saith that all the	priests	be so far infected	10, 176/ 18
and agreement wherein secular	priests	and religious, for all	10, 43/ 9
the worldly honor of	priests	exalted that he is	10, 174/ 16
the worldly honor of	priests	exalted that he is	10, 176/ 29
dare say, but such	priests	as be heretics. And	10, 188/ 3
judges, that are no	priests	neither. Now, if this	10, 196/ 18
because the variance between	priests	and priests is more	10, 38/ 25
standeth so, unrepealed, some	priests	that see it will	10, 187/ 23
myself unwilling that the	priests	should do it neither	10, 223/ 15
As for conventing of	priests	before secular judges, truth	10, 195/ 7
variance between priests and	priests	is more marked and	10, 38/ 25
of the confederacies of	priests	that I meant of	10, 198/ 3
that the multitude of	priests	do, I never heard	10, 51/ 25
of that that the	priests	should eat no flesh	10, 223/ 10
and thereof neither make	priests	the masters nor no	10, 34/ 35
the multitude of the	priests	, which might of likelihood	10, 51/ 20
lamented than between other	priests	and religious, or between	10, 38/ 23
therefore -- though some	priests	would here or there	10, 198/ 32
-- either "prelates, secular	priests	, or religious persons." For	10, 174/ 12
the worldly honor of	priests	exalted and preferred; and	10, 175/ 28
the worldly honor of	priests	exalted and preferred hath	10, 176/ 9
to wit, between secular	priests	and secular priests, is	10, 38/ 22
the state of chantry	priests	before the state of	10, 38/ 18
division is between secular	priests	more lamentable than between	10, 40/ 35
that the variance between	priests	and priests, that is	10, 38/ 21
bringeth forth that some	priests	say still that those	10, 196/ 37

the state of religious	priests	. And therefore the objection	10, 40/ 32
except the multitude of	priests	would, for the readiness	10, 51/ 22
heareth nowhere yet any	priests	say that the justices	10, 188/ 1
the worldly honor of	priests	exalted." And there my	10, 174/ 28
same point. And many	priests	convented as they were	10, 195/ 16
variance between priests and	priests	, that is to wit	10, 38/ 21
secular priests and secular	priests	, is more to be	10, 38/ 22
be disposed by the	priests	: which point to put	10, 209/ 3
him, not by twelve	priests	, but by twelve temporal	10, 196/ 16
the worldly honor of	priests	exalted and yet be	10, 175/ 7
some laymen reading the	priests'	faults in English might	10, 20/ 4
to "maintain" obits and	priests'	wages, and to "have	10, 197/ 11
other parts of their	primer	. And therefore, lest some	10, 7/ 17
women fare with their	primer	, which though they be	10, 7/ 12
traitorous words by his	prince	, too, of a passion	10, 69/ 25
of the most noble	prince	of very famous memory	10, 52/ 14
to the most excellent	prince	our sovereign lord the	10, 52/ 16
Howbeit, the right noble	prince	of blessed memory King	10, 52/ 20
words speaking against the	prince	, or talking of heresy	10, 81/ 8
in favor of the	prince	, and detestation of such	10, 147/ 7
for displeasure of my	prince	, "and of the whole	10, 28/ 4
words spoken against the	prince	were for the only	10, 79/ 24
by the means of	princes	and the good mind	10, 206/ 8
authority given them by	princes	. But because I would	10, 206/ 31
of the grant of	princes	is immediately . . . of God	10, 206/ 3
realm; and by the	princes	of the same and	10, 217/ 28
second is that all "	princes	must subdue their executions	10, 209/ 7
their authority derived from	princes	. And therefore ye see	10, 214/ 17
but to the very	principal	point alone -- wherein	10, 224/ 9
the whole cause and	principal	default were in the	10, 18/ 19
whole fault, or the	principal	fault either, is in	10, 18/ 36
have neither laid the	principal	fault in the one	10, 19/ 5
pretenses as be the	principal	causes of the division	10, 211/ 8
book), and not my	principal	matter; and therefore of	10, 8/ 24
conscience have been most	principal	causes of this division	10, 211/ 1
answer in both the	principal	points, of which the	10, 119/ 11
would become me to	print	and put abroad among	10, 193/ 6
write and put in	print	another book, and therein	10, 170/ 33
I would put in	print	, I would, as thus	10, 69/ 30
and put them in	print	abroad as he doth	10, 192/ 13
putting them abroad in	print	; which answer he dissembleth	10, 194/ 10
put out abroad in	print	. For there is no	10, 79/ 34
and put it in	print	, that may lightly touch	10, 26/ 10

in writing and in	print	also . . . This man hath	10, 33/ 12
put out abroad in	print	, under color of reformation	10, 15/ 8
set them forth in	print	, to the rebuke and	10, 226/ 22
woman at adventure in	printed	English books abroad, as	10, 81/ 23
but if it be	printed	false), it is a	10, 47/ 21
heaven, together, everlasting glory.	Printed	by W. Rastell in	10, 231/ 17
again (folio 162), the	printer	of likelihood left them	10, 199/ 30
whereto writeth he and	printeth	that piece in his	10, 188/ 12
been overseen in the	printing	. But I have looked	10, 226/ 12
paper cost, and the	printing	too. But now, as	10, 110/ 7
he which is in	prison	upon good abearing shall	10, 128/ 20
answer lie still in	prison	the longer? As for	10, 123/ 9
arrested, and remain in	prison	till he find sureties	10, 228/ 33
arrested and put in	prison	, and stocks if need	10, 168/ 27
lain there long in	prison	, then the judges by	10, 126/ 27
that long lying in	prison	in the meanwhile for	10, 128/ 5
that hath been in	prison	upon suspicion of felony	10, 122/ 13
may lie long in	prison	and some peradventure ever	10, 128/ 29
lieth sometimes still in	prison	till the return; and	10, 121/ 14
arrested and put in	prison	: I never saw no	10, 218/ 19
If he lie in	prison	till the session, as	10, 123/ 6
many times longer in	prison	for heresy than they	10, 122/ 19
they lie longer in	prison	for heresy than they	10, 124/ 7
hath long lain in	prison	, may by their discretion	10, 127/ 35
hath long lain in	prison	, so that then the	10, 128/ 3
in clearing there the	prisoner	, he happed even suddenly	10, 153/ 29
tale, confessing both the	prisoner	and themselves guilty, and	10, 154/ 11
light and acquit the	prisoner	for all the witnesses'	10, 154/ 24
the deliverance of the	prisoner	: yet since this good	10, 151/ 11
honor, for all their	private	displeasures and dissensions in	10, 44/ 22
the worse that every	private	spiritual man's fault is	10, 21/ 1
rather of his own	private	devotion than for any	10, 196/ 9
you see, toucheth the	private	faults of some: such	10, 43/ 19
though there be for	private	matters of their own	10, 44/ 34
except the thing do	privately	touch themselves), for the	10, 103/ 16
be in many things	privileged	in this realm before	10, 206/ 13
our Lord 1533. Cum	privilegio	.	10, 231/ 25
make them such friends	privily	, that the other party	10, 197/ 21
without making the party	privy	who told him that	10, 125/ 34
pass unpunished, because their	privy	mischief could never well	10, 164/ 33
and which but a	privy	, and which suspicion is	10, 182/ 8
case of so great	probable	fear, while he groundeth	10, 110/ 9
and upon presumptions more	probable	that they were in	10, 164/ 22

nought, but are adminicula	probationis	, though the men be	10, 108/ 2
but that not to	proceed	but upon a presentment	10, 138/ 21
us that not to	proceed	without open accusation or	10, 138/ 30
might be bold to	proceed	on apace, and so	10, 141/ 6
this good man's advice,	proceed	against him by ordinary	10, 74/ 9
that the judges might	proceed	and put felons to	10, 136/ 17
or treason never to	proceed	but upon indictments, is	10, 135/ 27
should not ex officio	proceed	, till the matter were	10, 141/ 4
amended, than prosperously to	proceed	in his mischief to	10, 227/ 37
the order not to	proceed	without an open presentment	10, 136/ 14
yet, for all that,	proceed	against him openly, but	10, 74/ 7
so he will after	proceed	in the temporal laws	10, 192/ 30
the ordinary "dare" not "	proceed	according to the law	10, 75/ 29
the suit ex officio	proceed	, and receive them as	10, 93/ 25
special officers to inquire,	proceed	, and do therein as	10, 185/ 19
therein suffer him to	proceed	. And therefore till this	10, 196/ 29
of the law might	proceed	. This is well devised	10, 75/ 36
ordinary nothing to the	proceeding	in the matter; but	10, 186/ 2
heresy and the not	proceeding	without indictments upon treason	10, 138/ 18
and the other farther	proceedings	against heretics according to	10, 217/ 26
citations against heretics and	process	of excommunication; but will	10, 180/ 30
to make a long	process	upon every fond piece	10, 70/ 25
be brought in by	process	and depose in the	10, 91/ 28
he should begin his	process	against the party afresh	10, 186/ 3
mine own: In this	process	, lo, good readers, this	10, 172/ 9
should put away the	process	ex officio, the thing	10, 139/ 34
readers, this man's whole	process	of his three sorts	10, 60/ 6
that they should make	process	against them to bring	10, 168/ 18
with a solemn driven	process	, whether I would not	10, 30/ 9
men shall suffer the	processes	ex officio stand; and	10, 140/ 4
that are delivered by	proclamation	be found at the	10, 124/ 11
and so delivered by	proclamation	, to the bearing of	10, 122/ 14
which is delivered by	proclamation	hath always given him	10, 123/ 34
all that, delivered by	proclamation	; and yet good causes	10, 124/ 20
upon that arrest, but	proclamation	shall be made that	10, 122/ 7
forth free upon the	proclamation	. I see no great	10, 123/ 29
be thrice acquitted by	proclamation	, and peradventure oftener, than	10, 122/ 22
shall be delivered by	proclamations	-- so shall he	10, 123/ 11
were very busy to	procure	men -- and to	10, 49/ 25
intent and purpose to	procure	his destruction. But then	10, 69/ 26
Christian readers, but to	procure	that the Catholic, Christian	10, 230/ 14
good man doth, and	procure	the change of these	10, 230/ 11
promise or abetment to	procure	and pursue them. And	10, 198/ 31

each other about the	procurement	of anything at all	10, 198/ 22
virtue neither: as in	procuring	the people to believe	10, 39/ 1
and feared not to	profess	himself for accuser. And	10, 110/ 26
heresies. But they plainly	profess	that if they so	10, 204/ 5
I see that he	professeth	himself to hate and	10, 39/ 14
-- yet since he	professeth	so plainly the Catholic	10, 230/ 20
the good and plain	profession	of the Catholic faith	10, 226/ 35
Had I made any	profession	to prove every word	10, 186/ 30
that it is his	profit	: then will I no	10, 128/ 24
speaketh himself unknown: this	profit	is there in such	10, 40/ 6
men's only, but that	profit	and advantage is our	10, 87/ 7
had neither necessity nor	profit	-- except it were	10, 78/ 35
whether is it his	profit	or his loss? If	10, 128/ 21
whereas now, no worldly	profit	growing to me thereby	10, 13/ 12
without them: though the	profit	would be more if	10, 80/ 22
saith there is no	profit	in that objection, and	10, 40/ 13
come yet a further	profit	of this order, too	10, 51/ 7
the parson enjoy the	profit	nor the parishioner bear	10, 196/ 13
therefore were it more	profit	unto the people to	10, 81/ 12
is it all the	profit	that I see can	10, 83/ 7
faith, then is the	profit	not the spiritual men's	10, 87/ 6
and I declare what	profit	there cometh to the	10, 102/ 40
nor no very great	profit	neither. And yet is	10, 83/ 6
were either necessary or	profitable	to sow an evil	10, 78/ 36
me neither honorable nor	profitable	, in open-printed books, for	10, 22/ 3
be to the realm	profitable	, without lawful cause to	10, 33/ 1
right or reasonable or	profitable	, without any determination which	10, 33/ 31
all seven thought it	profitable	. But it hangeth not	10, 33/ 35
much more perilous than	profitable	, and in his book	10, 82/ 11
it would be more	profitable	to put it into	10, 34/ 34
be for the realm	profitable	. I found not, I	10, 34/ 19
ever since found so	profitable	for preservation of the	10, 229/ 32
be to the realm	profitable	. And some one hath	10, 34/ 29
it was a thing	profitable	for the people, to	10, 79/ 6
it would be peradventure	profitable	to the realm that	10, 34/ 30
necessary occasion and a	profitable	, to put that tale	10, 78/ 20
be to the realm	profitable	. What include these words	10, 33/ 19
to spend out his	profound	wisdom in making such	10, 173/ 19
you perceive, by the	progress	of his device, that	10, 72/ 33
a general law to	prohibit	all men that they	10, 106/ 5
were made general, "to	prohibit	all men that they	10, 109/ 9
are by no law	prohibited	, help and assist other	10, 44/ 33
and rulers temporal be	prohibited	that they shall not	10, 184/ 28

others in heresy, there	prohibited	, or that thereof hold	10, 168/ 31
the danger of that	prohibition	that himself bringeth in	10, 55/ 8
beginning by the king's	prohibition	, whereby the king's judges	10, 196/ 27
I take it, that	prohibition	of opening of the	10, 130/ 35
sworn, I know no	prohibition	. And if they will	10, 131/ 3
God, according to Christ's	promise	, will be as verily	10, 216/ 16
any conspiracy and mutual	promise	in assisting each other	10, 198/ 21
not, fellow, for I	promise	ye, if he kill	10, 95/ 16
it is all, I	promise	you, that it may	10, 38/ 28
his reasoning hath, I	promise	you, a little more	10, 204/ 25
with a covenant and	promise	by each of them	10, 198/ 11
is, according to Christ's	promise	, as verily present and	10, 215/ 12
assembly about them, or	promise	or abetment to procure	10, 198/ 31
turn again, as I	promised	, to the first point	10, 143/ 9
that it needeth no	proof	at all. And therefore	10, 120/ 31
same things for a	proof	that he beareth the	10, 65/ 33
them all, lay no	proof	at all, but always	10, 179/ 22
laid there for the	proof	the plain, common experience	10, 102/ 36
matter worketh in the	proof	. For since evil folk	10, 147/ 8
for a plain, apparent	proof	of his good mind	10, 65/ 7
and that upon a	proof	not without great ground	10, 229/ 31
with good and plain	proof	of his heresy, which	10, 140/ 36
it true by sufficient	proof	, or by his own	10, 72/ 22
say" be no sufficient	proof	, then is his tale	10, 180/ 35
never heard so far	proof	therein that I might	10, 83/ 34
then it is a	proof	. And surely if Master	10, 178/ 26
their oaths for a	proof	which are in that	10, 153/ 13
the accuser to the	proof	of the matter in	10, 125/ 28
heresy, ye see the	proof	, I trow, meetly well	10, 139/ 24
' be no sufficient	proof	, " then is my "tale	10, 178/ 22
one rush toward the	proof	of any necessary cause	10, 87/ 28
forth for the plain	proof	of his plain truth	10, 78/ 5
And for the further	proof	of this point, read	10, 64/ 30
or this is no	proof	, neither to prove that	10, 178/ 23
and also a great	proof	toward the reproof of	10, 226/ 26
proved by the plainest	proof	that in such manner	10, 138/ 35
say" be a good	proof	, then the suspending will	10, 181/ 1
make you now good	proof	not only that there	10, 104/ 24
here putteth for the	proof	: that is to say	10, 120/ 20
so. For in every	proof	must be two witnesses	10, 178/ 25
party, then were the	proof	lost. But we shall	10, 99/ 35
yet perceive by plain	proofs	in mine Apology that	10, 39/ 35
she shaketh such plain	proofs	off with her feathers	10, 77/ 5

man make me better	proofs	of this matter than	10, 196/ 30
a greyhound hath a	proper	head, with a goodly	10, 142/ 26
could make me a	proper	reason for his part	10, 113/ 7
he weeneth, found out	proper	fantasies, wherein I had	10, 48/ 35
common intendment, and his	proper	cases of law. But	10, 37/ 36
more meet and more	proper	for the matter that	10, 201/ 12
the one in the	proper	, simple speech, the other	10, 24/ 25
readers, this is his	proper	answer: And then because	10, 132/ 25
not this a pretty,	proper	way? And therefore thus	10, 77/ 7
Jerusalem in their own	proper	persons. In this great	10, 144/ 34
-- then with a	proper	piece of two parts	10, 45/ 17
ye shall hear how	properly	he proveth. Lo, good	10, 217/ 6
offense. This part how	properly	this good man hath	10, 119/ 34
other), he leaveth out	properly	in one place this	10, 57/ 22
That is well and	properly	said. But we speak	10, 94/ 5
and have all the	properties	fore-rehearsed, as well as	10, 171/ 28
observeth the nature and	property	of a dialogue. In	10, 11/ 9
so well conserveth the	property	of a dialogue, and	10, 13/ 3
write not in only	prose	, he endeth all the	10, 12/ 25
many times amended, than	prosperously	to proceed in his	10, 227/ 36
pretend the contrary, and	protest	also that if the	10, 205/ 32
be but a very	proud	, damnable frowardness. And therefore	10, 176/ 15
grudge and call them	proud	for their countenance would	10, 53/ 29
neither men that be	proud	nor covetous, nor have	10, 172/ 16
infected with such a	proud	, damnable desire of their	10, 176/ 18
of heresy that are	proud	or covetous, or have	10, 172/ 28
also, concerning this word "	proud	worldly countenance," whereof we	10, 56/ 26
that now call them	proud	for their worldly countenance	10, 55/ 14
conclusion that I cannot	prove	them like -- I	10, 141/ 28
saith here I cannot	prove	any of all these	10, 141/ 20
them not, he cannot	prove	it. And also the	10, 105/ 35
very good and they	prove	very well, and very	10, 20/ 31
might percase allege and	prove	so great and so	10, 105/ 27
their names, he might	prove	their rancor and malice	10, 105/ 34
nor can assign and	prove	any conspiracy and mutual	10, 198/ 21
enormity, then till he	prove	them that are already	10, 172/ 30
Which thing I there	prove	well too, as you	10, 132/ 15
him not till he	prove	it, or at the	10, 195/ 37
shall so speak and	prove	, let it be laid	10, 78/ 13
one), but he must	prove	that they be unlike	10, 150/ 18
that I may myself	prove	whether it be true	10, 195/ 39
believe every spirit, but	prove	whether it be of	10, 222/ 21
about another matter: to	prove	another difference between the	10, 133/ 15

sure the truth will	prove	so too. But, now	10, 124/ 13
to say, till he	prove	it otherwise, by some	10, 172/ 31
thereof he laboreth to	prove	that he did not	10, 67/ 12
no sufficient token to	prove	that he doth it	10, 163/ 11
can, if need require,	prove	it plain enough. But	10, 104/ 4
Master More can neither	prove	the suit ex officio	10, 141/ 13
mastiffs. And then, to	prove	them very far unlike	10, 142/ 23
shall see the matter	prove	against this good man	10, 88/ 29
and so doth it	prove	indeed; and he that	10, 55/ 26
saith that the words	prove	plainly that he saith	10, 57/ 8
the things that I	prove	it with, he no	10, 102/ 1
which he shall never	prove	you while he liveth	10, 104/ 26
laid against him to	prove	him a heretic, and	10, 106/ 20
and peril, and cannot	prove	that this hundred years	10, 88/ 4
And if he can	prove	none, as I wot	10, 18/ 14
Nor yet my words	prove	not that I would	10, 171/ 26
will see this man	prove	it ere I believe	10, 196/ 24
man hath labored to	prove	unlike, and I have	10, 228/ 16
upon trifles, I could	prove	him that "if" doth	10, 63/ 9
well able plainly to	prove	the thing? If neither	10, 99/ 33
I in my mind	prove	it an "intolerable default	10, 18/ 16
so, nor yet to	prove	that it is so	10, 178/ 24
which he could not	prove	but that it were	10, 138/ 24
any oppression, let him	prove	one, and let him	10, 18/ 13
divers other objections to	prove	the said letter unreasonable	10, 213/ 31
of this realm, and	prove	it in like wise	10, 191/ 18
heresies, if it fully	prove	not a man a	10, 82/ 32
able to confute, nor	prove	the forsworn man and	10, 158/ 9
words were able to	prove	that he meant otherwise	10, 37/ 2
for me still, to	prove	always that my example	10, 128/ 15
goeth about only to	prove	that all my tale	10, 202/ 7
which this man would	prove	unreasonable is not indeed	10, 120/ 18
this good man to	prove	us that not to	10, 138/ 29
unto the purpose: to	prove	the trouble of him	10, 122/ 25
by occasion of them,	prove	hurtful and over grievous	10, 215/ 31
little better cause to	prove	that provision over-favorable than	10, 117/ 25
by the second oath	prove	himself once perjured, and	10, 152/ 14
how doth he now	prove	us this point? He	10, 90/ 1
that no man can	prove	in this realm such	10, 184/ 4
both. Secondly shall I	prove	that he said "poisoned	10, 5/ 20
no proof, neither to	prove	that some say so	10, 178/ 24
and open tokens to	prove	that his second oath	10, 161/ 13
with them as to	prove	whether he should, by	10, 85/ 4

this good man to	prove	that we should not	10, 91/ 31
say, for him to	prove	that in some point	10, 150/ 15
-- if his difference	prove	me no such thing	10, 133/ 30
stead but for to	prove	for him that he	10, 5/ 18
-- yet shall I	prove	, I say, that as	10, 5/ 24
manner of reasoning should	prove	not only that a	10, 95/ 22
the suit ex officio	prove	yet nothing that the	10, 136/ 12
felony, but if he	prove	us further, that the	10, 138/ 31
how Master More can	prove	his saying that such	10, 150/ 9
Finally shall I further	prove	that though the man	10, 5/ 23
vehement that, though they	prove	not precisely the deed	10, 127/ 23
goeth about there to	prove	. For though the perjured	10, 160/ 20
and forthwith afterward I	prove	it, which this good	10, 126/ 13
Master More can neither	prove	the mastiffs to be	10, 142/ 31
while he liveth, to	prove	that provision too sore	10, 117/ 27
of worship daily do	prove	the thing true that	10, 104/ 1
to such purgation, to	prove	whether they will swear	10, 112/ 24
Dialogue, he laboreth to	prove	that the word was	10, 5/ 4
made any profession to	prove	every word wrong that	10, 186/ 30
false judges; and then	prove	not any wrong done	10, 230/ 4
proved, and that he	prove	their cruel, wrongful dealing	10, 172/ 34
face, suspicions of heresy	proved	upon him -- then	10, 112/ 23
they be false) plainly	proved	that in all the	10, 177/ 15
leastwise, as are not	proved	false before; and yet	10, 163/ 31
and seventeenth chapters plainly	proved	against him (and reprov'd	10, 216/ 5
of which I have	proved	those that are weighty	10, 21/ 4
that there be well	proved	such suspicions as are	10, 127/ 22
but always the truth	proved	contrary -- both by	10, 179/ 23
his saying, and have	proved	it false? But yet	10, 203/ 33
you see, good readers,	proved	very plain. But now	10, 204/ 19
s the truth is	proved	contrary, both by just	10, 230/ 5
this point have I	proved	you very clear and	10, 165/ 17
further: that I have	proved	well and clearly that	10, 17/ 2
hath been so plainly	proved	to be contrary. But	10, 84/ 23
Hath this good man	proved	us the contrary of	10, 123/ 1
without any such thing	proved	) a shameless defamation? If	10, 170/ 32
some great and clearly	proved	felonies before divers and	10, 136/ 1
which have been plain	proved	false. Then goeth he	10, 219/ 23
here you see plainly	proved	against this good man	10, 145/ 14
by his own words	proved	) grounded upon great untruth	10, 110/ 28
have divers juries been	proved	so to have misused	10, 155/ 11
though he had well	proved	that they have so	10, 180/ 33
than he hath yet	proved	, and that he prove	10, 172/ 33

I have against that	proved	before that he must	10, 177/ 5
hath he not, pardie,	proved	them unlike. He weeneth	10, 123/ 2
he which cannot be	proved	guilty in heresy, and	10, 111/ 2
he which cannot be	proved	guilty in heresy, and	10, 111/ 26
assign him that is	proved	suspect of heresy such	10, 116/ 2
he which cannot be	proved	guilty in heresy, and	10, 121/ 6
abjured upon such things	proved	as maketh him not	10, 116/ 34
law away, although he	proved	well in his second	10, 105/ 8
nor can be precisely	proved	a heretic in his	10, 83/ 1
though he had all	proved	(where all is disproved	10, 141/ 11
But now, this being	proved	, as it is proved	10, 158/ 16
the people can be	proved	in those laws concerning	10, 217/ 21
we see it often	proved	, go keep like schools	10, 71/ 29
I have very plainly	proved	it very like, for	10, 141/ 23
lords well and plainly	proved	in more matters afresh	10, 77/ 1
this good man had	proved	that heretics might not	10, 220/ 21
then how hath he	proved	that? By no means	10, 220/ 23
delivered as a man	proved	to be of good	10, 127/ 1
it, but it be	proved	before them of record	10, 133/ 11
it, but it be	proved	before them of record	10, 134/ 28
nor any man else,	proved	by any of them	10, 173/ 18
this hath been already	proved	oftener than once before	10, 179/ 28
I have showed and	proved	indeed, in one or	10, 169/ 36
able to be plainly	proved	as the ordinary could	10, 71/ 25
for a thing plainly	proved	because he pitieth and	10, 65/ 35
that have I there	proved	by the plainest proof	10, 138/ 34
the deed, is yet	proved	suspect, should purge himself	10, 114/ 30
have well and clearly	proved	. His other reason is	10, 220/ 29
surely he that being	proved	suspect, and refuseth in	10, 117/ 28
truth being so substantially	proved	upon this side, by	10, 78/ 32
have well seen it	proved	that the spiritual judges	10, 184/ 2
late well and plainly	proved	already, upon sundry such	10, 76/ 31
as this is myself	proved	, I cannot tell how	10, 148/ 20
twice when they be	proved	heretics, so that the	10, 145/ 18
proved, as it is	proved	plain -- that he	10, 158/ 16
accused. This have I	proved	so plainly that he	10, 190/ 32
now that I have	proved	him that the name	10, 10/ 12
that I should have	proved	that all the causes	10, 16/ 34
though he be not	proved	guilty of the deed	10, 114/ 30
case hath he not	proved	unlike, touching the purpose	10, 125/ 3
appeared, and well been	proved	too, that the spiritual	10, 182/ 34
truth hath been well	proved	contrary before the king's	10, 184/ 6
that ever complained, plainly	proved	false before the king's	10, 227/ 16

by good examination been	proved	) -- and then if	10, 68/ 6
could never well be	proved	but if they would	10, 164/ 34
unreasonable is not indeed	proved	unreasonable by this thing	10, 120/ 19
For the suspicions being	proved	by witnesses to be	10, 112/ 8
he that is so	proved	suspect refuse to purge	10, 117/ 15
of the faith, and	proved	so necessary, upon this	10, 229/ 32
were the chief, and	proved	them, I ween, untrue	10, 22/ 9
as you plainly see	proved	, this man wot ne'er	10, 35/ 12
reason, as I have	proved	it none) would stretch	10, 165/ 15
open words, be plainly	proved	heretics. But yet consider	10, 29/ 4
it hath always been	proved	the contrary): yet since	10, 104/ 28
truth hath been plainly	proved	contrary -- yet hath	10, 167/ 23
this good man hath	proved	, that have you seen	10, 119/ 34
already, worse than he	proveth	them yet -- that	10, 172/ 31
this time: that whosoever	proveth	defaults to be in	10, 20/ 24
And yet, since he	proveth	that point but by	10, 191/ 16
thereof: yet since he	proveth	that point but by	10, 191/ 33
more), nor also he	proveth	none such but by	10, 219/ 22
good readers, that he	proveth	this point by none	10, 151/ 22
of the laws, and	proveth	them unreasonable by the	10, 218/ 5
followeth nothing; for it	proveth	yet no farther, at	10, 133/ 36
they become hurtful) he	proveth	not one in this	10, 216/ 8
by what way he	proveth	that there is great	10, 105/ 12
his own sweet will,	proveth	himself at last to	10, 118/ 18
doth not so, and	proveth	it by like words	10, 59/ 31
mine Apology, plain experience	proveth	. Whereby you may see	10, 141/ 3
you see how he	proveth	his first point: that	10, 89/ 28
hear how properly he	proveth	. Lo, good readers, these	10, 217/ 6
and weeneth that he	proveth	that the spiritual rulers	10, 204/ 21
and with long labor	proveth	at last that it	10, 36/ 20
assign -- yet that	proveth	not but that they	10, 177/ 34
altogether done, while he	proveth	nothing at the uttermost	10, 198/ 35
so much. For whereby	proveth	he that the spiritual	10, 200/ 1
ween that he sufficiently	proveth	three things. The one	10, 88/ 32
in the temporalty, he	proveth	also defaults to reign	10, 20/ 25
ask him how he	proveth	that lie to be	10, 78/ 3
upon treason or felony,	proveth	at the very furthest	10, 138/ 19
all this, good readers,	proveth	(you see very well	10, 205/ 10
pretend. But all this	proveth	never a whit that	10, 205/ 12
us this point? He	proveth	it, as you see	10, 90/ 1
or that, and therewith	provide	the remedy and put	10, 229/ 21
he bound himself to	provide	the timber at his	10, 162/ 21
that they will sufficiently	provide	for the indemnity of	10, 93/ 5

one is if they	provide	that neither men that	10, 172/ 16
cease, except he could	provide	farther, that no piteous	10, 212/ 4
as in them is"	provide	that innocents shall be	10, 147/ 30
with his royal assistance	provide	a means sufficient that	10, 75/ 35
but that they will	provide	sufficiently for the indemnity	10, 89/ 21
but that they will	provide	sufficiently for the indemnity	10, 92/ 11
but that they would	provide	sufficiently for the indemnity	10, 93/ 2
punishment of felons, to	provide	that if the jury	10, 155/ 7
heresy, the law hath	provided	another way for the	10, 115/ 16
there is no law	provided	against so great a	10, 230/ 8
sufficient remedy, so fully	provided	for this matter, that	10, 91/ 3
fall afterward, it was	provided	by Parliament of great	10, 119/ 26
excommunication, it was substantially	provided	in the said statute	10, 185/ 35
the other point being	provided	for too: that offenders	10, 147/ 32
accuser be so sufficiently	provided	for by this good	10, 92/ 28
bold, with glosses readily	provided	, to say what he	10, 73/ 8
and in law sufficiently	provided	for; and yet, besides	10, 110/ 22
himself showeth, the law	provideth	well against all light	10, 156/ 3
that this man here	provideth	in this fourteenth chapter	10, 70/ 20
where the law there	provideth	that the judge shall	10, 161/ 28
then this good man	provideth	for the remedy (to	10, 75/ 30
we should by the	providing	for that harm be	10, 104/ 31
and some such constitutions	provincial	, as are "against the	10, 195/ 2
not any one constitution	provincial	," that he speaketh of	10, 195/ 27
how often the . . . constitution	provincial	made against the statute	10, 195/ 24
them. And if a	provincial	council err, there are	10, 215/ 14
by force of that	provincial	constitution: I will see	10, 196/ 23
allegation of the constitution	provincial	, his parishioner would let	10, 196/ 4
liveth, to prove that	provision	too sore. And surely	10, 117/ 27
hereticis, capitulo Excommunicamus." This	provision	was made, as I	10, 117/ 20
all. And thus this	provision	for purgation at the	10, 117/ 7
also, for all the	provision	that can be made	10, 94/ 13
would it to make	provision	for it. But surely	10, 229/ 26
cause to prove that	provision	over-favorable than ever this	10, 117/ 26
he so boasteth the	provision	that he hath devised	10, 99/ 4
any business about the	provision	of his indemnity at	10, 93/ 22
-- that the same	provision	that is made in	10, 113/ 16
was, I say, that	provision	which this man calleth	10, 114/ 17
be that all his	provision	notwithstanding, the man's fear	10, 92/ 31
ween that that special	provision	in that one special	10, 93/ 14
But first, all this	provision	is in our case	10, 93/ 6
very needless. And his	provision	in the seventh chapter	10, 93/ 7
be that by his	provision	that fear shall be	10, 92/ 29

I shall devise a	provision	that it shall be	10, 100/ 18
abide the adventure, whatsoever	provision	any man should devise	10, 96/ 3
I say that his	provision	doth not suffice, not	10, 93/ 34
though there were found	provision	good and sure to	10, 99/ 9
hereticis, ca. Excommunicamus. This	provision	, good readers, that he	10, 114/ 1
to wit, against a	provision	made in the spiritual	10, 93/ 8
not for all the	provision	that all the world	10, 95/ 12
as though the whole	provision	for all thing lay	10, 22/ 23
one special case, which	provision	, I ween, was yet	10, 93/ 14
case, this good man's	provision	devised for witnesses shall	10, 93/ 24
well and observe such	provisions	as God hath given	10, 22/ 26
and as (with the	provisions	that are in that	10, 96/ 8
have the good old	provisions	kept, than this Pacifier	10, 22/ 31
the Catholic faith, and	provoke	the displeasure of God	10, 213/ 6
the Christian, Catholic faith,	provoke	the wrath of God	10, 213/ 24
at superficial reading: he	provoketh	me to show what	10, 221/ 19
he dissembleth, and again	provoketh	me to the same	10, 194/ 10
leaf 91, again he	provoketh	me to the same	10, 221/ 27
every place where he	provoketh	me hereafter to the	10, 194/ 12
For the king's high	prudence	very well perceiveth that	10, 76/ 22
by the Pacifier full	prudently	devised. For else would	10, 12/ 17
and over that, the	psalms	of the Passion, too	10, 7/ 14
say sometimes the fifteen	psalms	, and over that, the	10, 7/ 13
of "evangelicals" wrote them "	pseudo-evangelicals	. " Now, if this man	10, 25/ 19
himself standing by, be	published	and read openly before	10, 91/ 30
two cases -- the	publishing	of the witnesses' names	10, 108/ 25
resist them therein, and	pull	them from the altar	10, 208/ 1
theft and were caught),	pulled	down of late upon	10, 16/ 13
go unpunished than to	punish	him unrighteously and against	10, 219/ 30
offender go unpunished than	punish	him unrighteously and against	10, 220/ 18
as have authority to	punish	heretics should, before they	10, 30/ 10
heretics should, before they	punish	them, amend first their	10, 30/ 11
abjure heresies, and to	punish	them for heresies, be	10, 172/ 21
into the heart, cannot	punish	the bare intent of	10, 69/ 16
about that they might	punish	heresy of themselves, without	10, 168/ 25
people" that spiritual men	punish	heresies "rather to oppress	10, 176/ 23
or to have them	punished	for heresy -- as	10, 180/ 33
that are for heresy	punished	be burned against their	10, 217/ 35
himself there imagineth) have	punished	many, and also that	10, 58/ 12
less offender should be	punished	, imprisoned, or arrested alike	10, 220/ 25
none innocents shall be	punished	. But I fear me	10, 172/ 23
of the other be	punished	as he hath deserved	10, 72/ 24
year, he shall be	punished	as a heretic, and	10, 113/ 35

year, he shall be	punished	as a heretic. And	10, 117/ 18
them that be so	punished	-- yet it cannot	10, 217/ 18
might be pursued and	punished	by the King's Council	10, 143/ 35
heretics might not be	punished	by those laws but	10, 220/ 21
And therefore they have	punished	many, which much people	10, 58/ 15
that cause they have	punished	many, which much people	10, 58/ 17
whereby misguided folk are	punished	, there should no law	10, 148/ 5
a man may be	punished	which is no heretic	10, 220/ 34
that offenders may be	punished	. But then say I	10, 147/ 33
guilty -- have been	punished	thereby right sore against	10, 217/ 14
things that heretics are	punished	for be such things	10, 68/ 36
himself that they have	punished	many "therefore," that is	10, 58/ 3
deed to see them	punished	, "and "therefore" (that is	10, 65/ 19
judges, nor innocents be	punished	, nor yet that willful	10, 169/ 7
not judges," nor innocents	punished	, nor yet that offenders	10, 170/ 29
many which have been	punished	for heresy, the spirituality	10, 59/ 2
evil persons may be	punished	-- yet the makers	10, 147/ 29
dioceses very few been	punished	for heresy, the slander	10, 171/ 17
less offender be both	punished	alike: if the greater	10, 218/ 30
well enough and offenders	punished	too. To this cometh	10, 183/ 8
in this realm been	punished	-- therefore to come	10, 230/ 10
is that "they have	punished	many persons, which much	10, 57/ 28
not that "they have	punished	many persons, which much	10, 57/ 34
that "therefore they have	punished	many persons, which much	10, 58/ 1
same cause) "have they	punished	many persons, which much	10, 65/ 20
that they have been	punished	therefor. Now will I	10, 155/ 12
neither innocents should be	punished	nor yet willful offenders	10, 172/ 11
desire of abjuring and	punishing	folk for heresy, they	10, 181/ 32
fifth chapter he toucheth	punishment	of heresies, and divideth	10, 23/ 30
desiring men's abjuration and	punishment	utterly changed and cease	10, 182/ 17
was it the just	punishment	of God. And though	10, 48/ 19
Apology is only in	punishment	of heresies, as is	10, 22/ 11
have men have extreme	punishment	for heresy, as it	10, 67/ 21
law stand for their	punishment	at all, but lest	10, 148/ 6
shall be devised any	punishment	for the evil folk	10, 118/ 36
also thereon, for the	punishment	that should fall thereon	10, 48/ 18
devise for any manner	punishment	of ungracious folk. And	10, 221/ 5
fine or any other	punishment	, with a good exhortation	10, 122/ 10
true. For whereas the	punishment	for heresies hath been	10, 227/ 10
put them to cruel	punishment	unjustly: then I ask	10, 78/ 3
which are made for	punishment	of heretics, it may	10, 220/ 33
should have one like	punishment	-- this man looked	10, 218/ 26
till that desire of	punishment	in spiritual men be	10, 168/ 17

and saith that the	punishment	of an offender must	10, 148/ 9
grudge against God's just	punishment	-- yet peradventure a	10, 48/ 10
be brought to their	punishment	, and have put also	10, 136/ 6
should have one like	punishment	, if they renounced; or	10, 218/ 18
to see that the	punishment	pass not the gravity	10, 81/ 14
Council, for the sure	punishment	of felons, to provide	10, 155/ 7
the ordinaries in the	punishment	of heresy, to bring	10, 167/ 20
these laws made for	punishment	of heresies were never	10, 217/ 11
of the world, for	punishment	of mischievous wretches, to	10, 147/ 34
that is to wit,	pure	and clean -- and	10, 25/ 30
by the name of	pure	and clean, as we	10, 25/ 35
that they were neither	pure	nor clean indeed, no	10, 25/ 36
be so clean and	pure	that there is no	10, 200/ 2
be driven to his	purgation	or be accursed; and	10, 113/ 33
heresy such kind of	purgation	as the circumstances of	10, 116/ 3
thus this provision for	purgation	at the discretion of	10, 117/ 7
be driven to his	purgation	and to do penance	10, 111/ 35
discharged without any other	purgation	. "But yet hath it	10, 123/ 25
be put to that	purgation	then, when he hath	10, 112/ 26
to that kind of	purgation	which if he did	10, 115/ 8
none other manner of	purgation	but by his neighbors'	10, 114/ 35
accursed; and so the	purgation	of his neighbor will	10, 113/ 26
be put to his	purgation	because his neighbors dare	10, 111/ 6
be put to his	purgation	because his neighbors dare	10, 112/ 17
be put to his	purgation	because his neighbors will	10, 112/ 20
been put to such	purgation	) have lacked none hands	10, 115/ 13
be driven to a	purgation	without any offense in	10, 110/ 35
be driven to a	purgation	without any offense in	10, 111/ 11
be put to his	purgation	, and to penance also	10, 111/ 18
putteth him after that	purgation	unto no penance neither	10, 127/ 21
driven to abjuration nor	purgation	, but delivered quite, howsoever	10, 123/ 14
And now, by this	purgation	, this good shall he	10, 116/ 20
yet for the further	purgation	of such suspicion, the	10, 116/ 14
be resembled to his	purgation	upon the suspicion of	10, 126/ 34
with him in his	purgation	should precisely swear that	10, 112/ 32
put him to such	purgation	, to prove whether they	10, 112/ 24
driven to make his	purgation	at the will of	10, 218/ 15
be driven to his	purgation	without offense: you see	10, 111/ 33
monstraverint," these words "congrua	purgatione	" be referred unto the	10, 114/ 11
statim innocentiam suam congrua	purgatione	monstraverint," these words "congrua	10, 114/ 10
obits and trentals, and	purgatory	and Mass and all	10, 47/ 10
parties are passed into	purgatory	, and there pray for	10, 231/ 7
to saints, pilgrimage, and	purgatory	, and the sacraments, and	10, 222/ 33

the very fire of	purgatory	, which in those two	10, 231/ 12
abide great pain in	purgatory	for his venial sins	10, 80/ 15
such reasonable manner to	purge	himself thereof as his	10, 117/ 29
be not able to	purge	himself, but have used	10, 111/ 36
when rather than to	purge	that suspicion, he continueth	10, 117/ 36
such suspicion yet to	purge	and clear himself: he	10, 117/ 35
but if he may	purge	it after his own	10, 118/ 18
rather than he would	purge	the suspicion of his	10, 118/ 17
to drive him to	purge	himself of that infamy	10, 112/ 9
sometimes assign him (to	purge	his suspicion that with	10, 116/ 6
heresy, that he shall	purge	himself after the will	10, 113/ 25
as were suspect should	purge	themselves at the arbitrament	10, 114/ 3
yet proved suspect, should	purge	himself after the arbitrament	10, 114/ 31
proved suspect refuse to	purge	himself at the discretion	10, 117/ 15
think it good to	purge	him by the oath	10, 127/ 19
and the rather to	purge	him of the suspicion	10, 127/ 26
heresy be driven to	purge	themselves after the will	10, 183/ 16
lack no compurgators to	purge	himself every week, and	10, 115/ 33
with other compurgators to	purge	this suspicion, were these	10, 115/ 31
that he that is	purged	of heresy in the	10, 127/ 11
be in a manner	purged	-- then is he	10, 121/ 15
a greater presumption being	purged	-- this man forsworn	10, 158/ 30
the said presumption is	purged	-- I showed you	10, 158/ 33
And when he is	purged	upon the suit ex	10, 127/ 3
is "in a manner	purged	"; and by that saying	10, 126/ 33
other cases of suspicion	purged	, he saith untrue; for	10, 127/ 30
and never will be	purged	in the while but	10, 118/ 2
if" doth not always	purport	a doubt, as he	10, 63/ 10
for this conjunction "if"	purporteth	always a doubt. And	10, 61/ 11
that to this evil	purpose	or that" -- yet	10, 64/ 2
of Division all his	purpose	was to appease division	10, 225/ 29
endeth, as to this	purpose	. But then, as it	10, 174/ 29
suit -- toward which	purpose	all his book of	10, 86/ 9
be thereof; nor nothing	purpose	I therein, by this	10, 14/ 4
them serve him to	purpose	. The Ninth Chapter His	10, 49/ 10
silence therein -- what	purpose	can he devise for	10, 186/ 28
shall they. For I	purpose	not to embusy myself	10, 222/ 12
saith nothing to the	purpose	: then shall every wise	10, 7/ 37
his is to no	purpose	at all. For in	10, 219/ 10
see to how little	purpose	the Pacifier hath in	10, 180/ 23
an inward intent and	purpose	to procure his destruction	10, 69/ 26
the harmful intent and	purpose	of his holy, wholesome	10, 212/ 33
search that point of	purpose	-- yet I have	10, 59/ 6

that point, for that	purpose	for which I resemble	10, 150/ 21
should say to no	purpose	; for, as I have	10, 160/ 1
endeth as to this	purpose	, " then am I content	10, 175/ 12
showed you, to no	purpose	at all), I never	10, 187/ 33
that his mind and	purpose	was such in his	10, 57/ 13
stick upon. For I	purpose	not to make a	10, 70/ 24
serve aught for the	purpose	, he must make it	10, 133/ 22
good or bad, I	purpose	not to meddle much	10, 193/ 23
to defend, that I	purpose	to make no long	10, 199/ 19
faith, see to what	purpose	he wrote of that	10, 187/ 11
consider, then, for what	purpose	he speaketh of such	10, 205/ 15
will not serve his	purpose	the value of a	10, 209/ 11
proved unlike, touching the	purpose	that I put it	10, 125/ 3
In this piece my	purpose	is, good readers, as	10, 130/ 21
speaketh all beside the	purpose	. For I said not	10, 204/ 8
he saith, and the	purpose	that he saith it	10, 205/ 23
to hinder his holy	purpose	. And therefore saith: I	10, 212/ 27
left as to that	purpose	; but you see that	10, 176/ 6
forth farther about that	purpose	still, to show that	10, 176/ 7
say that for some	purpose	, where he speaketh of	10, 157/ 22
not defer their good	purpose	for no such suspicion	10, 55/ 31
therefore, as for my	purpose	, even at that point	10, 131/ 15
very like, for the	purpose	and intent that I	10, 141/ 24
case utterly nothing to	purpose	, and all the remnant	10, 110/ 27
good man unto the	purpose	: to prove the trouble	10, 122/ 25
which is for my	purpose	enough. But then saith	10, 128/ 8
words used to such	purpose	as he there useth	10, 60/ 16
no part of my	purpose	. For if those things	10, 17/ 20
best may serve his	purpose	. But me thought, and	10, 13/ 21
and to the selfsame	purpose	wherefor, they were so	10, 150/ 19
intended it not of	purpose	. And therefore where he	10, 14/ 30
the malice of the	purpose	some other wily shrews'	10, 64/ 3
malicious intent that was	purposed	in his first book	10, 6/ 9
meant them that he	purposed	by them to set	10, 115/ 28
safe enough, though his	purse	may hap to sweat	10, 162/ 21
abetment to procure and	pursue	them. And therefore --	10, 198/ 32
that it might be	pursued	and punished by the	10, 143/ 35
suit were begun and	pursued	by some great man	10, 110/ 25
saw therein followed and	pursued	the selfsame shrewd, malicious	10, 6/ 8
which yet I did	put	in indeed) -- himself	10, 200/ 25
the example that I	put	in the 94th leaf	10, 19/ 10
device of his, to	put	this for a cause	10, 197/ 8
otherwise but as men	put	and admit a case	10, 204/ 30

priests: which point to	put	as for a matter	10, 209/ 3
a great desire to	put	men to abjuration, and	10, 170/ 24
in him that would	put	out books abroad; and	10, 40/ 19
any likelihood), I would	put	them out again, and	10, 126/ 5
him to rehearse and	put	in writing and in	10, 33/ 11
them very far unlike,	put	his differences and his	10, 142/ 24
might be arrested and	put	in prison, and stocks	10, 168/ 27
For then it shall	put	the bishops and rulers	10, 178/ 30
that "then it shall	put	the bishops and spiritual	10, 180/ 7
there is a difference	put	between "mentiri" and "mendacium	10, 226/ 15
make peace with, and	put	away divisions? And now	10, 212/ 23
like wise write and	put	in print another book	10, 170/ 33
and apparent matter to	put	them to answer upon	10, 132/ 31
judges might proceed and	put	felons to answer without	10, 136/ 18
accusations and presentments, to	put	heretics to answer upon	10, 143/ 14
-- whereupon men be	put	to answer at the	10, 121/ 36
law were drawn and	put	forth to be made	10, 229/ 17
his ease to be	put	to answer before and	10, 123/ 7
and them that be	put	to answer before the	10, 132/ 29
verdict shall not be	put	to answer before them	10, 133/ 3
most weight I have	put	into this book his	10, 7/ 23
in lamenting of division,	put	forth a book and	10, 212/ 5
that is indicted be	put	unto no business about	10, 130/ 5
the purpose that I	put	it for, but for	10, 125/ 3
of heresy, he is	put	to penance by the	10, 127/ 3
suit ex officio is	put	unto penance by the	10, 127/ 12
the Catholic faith, to	put	away or change into	10, 222/ 2
ashamed, nor desire to	put	the King's Council to	10, 93/ 21
old laws, labor to	put	heretics in courage, and	10, 6/ 13
the king's people, and	put	them to cruel punishment	10, 78/ 2
for their heinous offenses	put	unto painful death, though	10, 48/ 13
said paragraph meant, to	put	into the discretion of	10, 159/ 20
for everything that is	put	in their discretion. But	10, 164/ 2
might be occasion to	put	away abusions, evil examples	10, 225/ 21
betwixt them that be	put	to answer ex officio	10, 132/ 28
in the judges, to	put	traitors and felons to	10, 137/ 20
by a certain reason	put	and presupposed for a	10, 90/ 2
temporal courts let us	put	some case for an	10, 153/ 24
wolf. And as I	put	this case for example	10, 166/ 32
suppose the parson will	put	in peril for his	10, 196/ 26
of ignorance, he may	put	up again. For, whatsoever	10, 68/ 33
man shall never be	put	to answer. For answer	10, 128/ 18
damage it were to	put	away such good laws	10, 39/ 27

worth a rush, to	put	away the good laws	10, 213/ 19
laboreth to change and	put	away those good laws	10, 224/ 10
be not, let them	put	to their hand to	10, 113/ 28
not, biddeth every man	put	to their hands to	10, 118/ 38
it well may be	put	in their hands --	10, 134/ 16
some say"s he	put	out again, have always	10, 227/ 7
of Division very evil	put	in, and here evil	10, 82/ 12
so, but still will	put	it from him to	10, 10/ 1
laboreth so sore to	put	it from himself and	10, 59/ 21
blasphemies as the devil	put	then in his mouth	10, 16/ 16
that while he did	put	in, of his own	10, 64/ 8
therefore why he should	put	it in his book	10, 187/ 20
soon wax bold and	put	out their horns and	10, 145/ 32
be more profitable to	put	it into hospitals of	10, 34/ 34
book that I would	put	in print, I would	10, 69/ 30
be alike arrested and	put	in prison: I never	10, 218/ 18
never intend to do,	put	out abroad in print	10, 15/ 8
that made him there	put	those words in meant	10, 65/ 1
and a profitable, to	put	that tale in his	10, 78/ 20
into every man's hand	put	out abroad in print	10, 79/ 33
but pray him to	put	the fellow in choice	10, 128/ 25
not. I will not	put	the case in treason	10, 153/ 27
or the other had	put	their souls in peril	10, 162/ 10
of his doth but	put	a suspicion in men's	10, 164/ 1
No, but we may	put	the Parliament in mind	10, 187/ 2
the change, yet to	put	out books in writing	10, 193/ 28
man's grief or grudge	put	in execution in the	10, 195/ 28
ordinaries therein, and to	put	the offenders in execution	10, 217/ 31
of his goodness to	put	other folk in fault	10, 227/ 24
the trust that we	put	in the indicters were	10, 134/ 19
unto him I have	put	in also into mine	10, 7/ 21
rather be content to	put	it wholly into the	10, 135/ 20
custom is to be	put	away, so it is	10, 216/ 28
were instead of them	put	in the judge himself	10, 134/ 19
though the trust were	put	in the judges, to	10, 137/ 19
the realm must needs	put	in the judges' hands	10, 134/ 11
a cause sufficient to	put	any one man from	10, 158/ 5
And because I did	put	for examples manslaughter and	10, 68/ 25
as he will, and	put	in what matter he	10, 129/ 21
they dare not, I	put	as the more rare	10, 102/ 26
rulers could do to	put	them out of that	10, 45/ 27
such secret information have	put	some out of commission	10, 126/ 2
for me, I shall	put	him out of that	10, 149/ 10

and place convenient to	put	the defaults of the	10, 193/ 36
silva caedua hath been	put	in execution . . . of late	10, 195/ 25
if men would utterly	put	away that office. And	10, 164/ 12
his device -- to	put	away this old law	10, 104/ 13
lawful order gathered together	put	any diffidence or mistrust	10, 216/ 31
should for such may-haps	put	away that order which	10, 128/ 35
from this again, and	put	in his other general	10, 208/ 6
he to blame to	put	that, and other such	10, 223/ 18
saith that I have "	put	" that matter "out of	10, 174/ 9
hath in some places	put	in mine own words	10, 6/ 24
so hath he therefore	put	in one point further	10, 128/ 12
in this realm, and	put	it in print, that	10, 26/ 9
the temporal laws and	put	them in print abroad	10, 192/ 13
doth, if he should	put	away the process ex	10, 139/ 33
a man should be	put	to his purgation because	10, 111/ 6
a man may be	put	to his purgation, and	10, 111/ 18
a man should be	put	to his purgation because	10, 112/ 16
that he shall be	put	to his purgation because	10, 112/ 20
that he shall be	put	to that purgation then	10, 112/ 26
he might have been	put	to such purgation) have	10, 115/ 13
faults in English might	put	them in remembrance to	10, 20/ 5
made unto myself, to	put	me in remembrance how	10, 61/ 4
it is this: to	put	him in remembrance that	10, 61/ 19
is as able to	put	them in remembrance thereof	10, 187/ 3
prelates" in that place,	put	in "spiritual rulers." And	10, 201/ 20
for my part, to	put	away the said law	10, 97/ 35
were well likely to	put	such as should see	10, 23/ 10
for false shrews and	put	them to silence except	10, 93/ 32
a conquest that he	put	me to silence therein	10, 186/ 28
sure experience as to	put	them so soon in	10, 178/ 15
though it were clearly	put	away, the streets should	10, 141/ 18
then may the ordinary	put	him to such purgation	10, 112/ 23
their punishment, and have	put	also many such other	10, 136/ 6
and I will also	put	you some such case	10, 151/ 27
good to change and	put	away that suit --	10, 86/ 8
whom he would have	put	that same suit away	10, 86/ 33
if this good man	put	away that suit, and	10, 93/ 27
would I grant to	put	away the suit against	10, 98/ 1
rather tell them than	put	their fond tale in	10, 45/ 8
man beginneth: But to	put	the party that is	10, 105/ 22
More hath undertaken to	put	himself in the adventure	10, 3/ 19
shortly shall I devise.	Put	accusers in the stead	10, 100/ 28
also attempted the same)	put	it upon the peril	10, 105/ 1

me to print and	put	abroad among the people	10, 193/ 6
provide the remedy and	put	it in the law	10, 229/ 21
unreasonable, nor to be	put	away, though there might	10, 120/ 28
very good conjectures to	put	little doubt therein. For	10, 183/ 34
upon an innocent, will	put	one of these from	10, 164/ 25
he shall not be	put	to answer till he	10, 123/ 4
the ordinary should not	put	some man to that	10, 115/ 7
the King's Council to	put	some folk to business	10, 125/ 27
honorable Council, too, to	put	some man to business	10, 126/ 17
great secret information to	put	some folk to business	10, 129/ 4
that they should never	put	any man to answer	10, 133/ 27
of the riot, and	put	the parties to answer	10, 144/ 4
will not only rather	put	the layman to silence	10, 176/ 12
that now be, been	put	in execution, to the	10, 195/ 31
for imprisoning, use to	put	no man to it	10, 219/ 14
the matter, I will	put	no friend to pain	10, 225/ 3
they will not be	put	in the trust. And	10, 131/ 35
meekness and charity and	put	all their trust in	10, 216/ 18
he shall never be	put	to answer upon that	10, 122/ 7
he shall never be	put	to answer upon that	10, 126/ 25
ex officio, men be	put	to answer, upon this	10, 128/ 16
yet in England never	put	in ure, were a	10, 93/ 15
abearing shall never be	put	to answer, whether is	10, 128/ 20
of likelihood once be	put	to answer; with another	10, 145/ 22
and mastiffs were clearly	put	away -- yet men's	10, 142/ 35
if he say he	putteth	it in because that	10, 77/ 37
addition that he now	putteth	new thereto. But, now	10, 44/ 6
But, now, since he	putteth	it but by the	10, 204/ 33
of heretics as he	putteth	here his example of	10, 60/ 10
of the realm," and	putteth	for an example the	10, 195/ 4
immediately of God, he	putteth	for the example their	10, 207/ 6
of the carpenter that	putteth	in his frame no	10, 162/ 17
man. And then he	putteth	me after in remembrance	10, 62/ 4
that this good man	putteth	here between indictments and	10, 136/ 11
the difference that he	putteth	seemeth to my poor	10, 19/ 15
those suspicions cleared he	putteth	him to no further	10, 127/ 17
again to base and	putteth	other examples, of one	10, 68/ 28
the people," as he	putteth	for the one part	10, 45/ 25
and peril that he	putteth	lest I or some	10, 28/ 20
fall after into heresy,	putteth	himself in peril to	10, 117/ 1
thing that he here	putteth	for the proof: that	10, 120/ 19
reason of his, he	putteth	me in remembrance of	10, 16/ 3
and diversities that he	putteth	between them such as	10, 141/ 27

compurgators with him, he	putteth	him after that purgation	10, 127/ 21
possible; as Saint Paul	putteth	the case that if	10, 204/ 31
the manner, no law	putteth	us further to reply	10, 38/ 14
his fond device in	putting	this law away, although	10, 105/ 8
words of his own	putting	in, which be these	10, 174/ 31
people from heresies and	putting	the scabbed heretics out	10, 23/ 21
finding of faults and	putting	them abroad in print	10, 194/ 9
than for lack of	putting	to answer lie still	10, 123/ 9
loss: then his not	putting	to answer maketh the	10, 128/ 22
of the examination, and	putting	of their names and	10, 150/ 23
was Chancellor myself, by	putting	some out of commission	10, 129/ 7
for this point, his	putting	of that piece in	10, 78/ 34
And therefore by the	putting	in of such things	10, 210/ 3
of this law by	putting	away this suit ex	10, 89/ 29
his reasons that the	putting	away of that law	10, 87/ 20
for good abearing, to	putting	of men to answer	10, 141/ 15
for an example the	putting	of priests to answer	10, 195/ 4
in such case, and	putting	himself in worse case	10, 166/ 31
of any such special	qualities	as the book wherein	10, 40/ 8
think convenient, upon the	qualities	of the person and	10, 114/ 33
weigh and consider the	qualities	of the witnesses, and	10, 154/ 26
as hath for the	quantity	any other country christened	10, 21/ 28
the dwellers in every	quarter	about, by credence given	10, 17/ 10
there, that beginneth "Statuta	quedam	, " it is decreed that	10, 109/ 18
Pacifier, to cease and	quench	this division, could find	10, 211/ 33
as he saith) to	quench	it. Then goeth he	10, 225/ 34
and intend not to	quench	but rather to kindle	10, 210/ 5
de hereticis, Cap. Multorum	querela	. And after, at the	10, 168/ 28
he is asked the	question	avow them -- yet	10, 73/ 19
propter conscientiam" ("Ask no	question	, lest you bring a	10, 85/ 12
it yet again in	question	whether the circumstances of	10, 37/ 1
which is without any	question	very truth, for though	10, 21/ 13
amended yet? To this	question	, lo, he hath in	10, 30/ 25
And then, when the	question	is asked him, if	10, 72/ 11
he is asked the	question	what thing himself meant	10, 73/ 3
In this standeth the	question	. And therefore is now	10, 49/ 31
fault therewith, nor no	question	asked: then is it	10, 85/ 17
that ask no further	question	shall believe it still	10, 17/ 14
I "were asked the	question	therein by them that	10, 35/ 26
bar; and, being severally	questioned	in that sudden abashment	10, 154/ 7
lest he might with	questioning	hap to find it	10, 85/ 9
used any diligence in	questioning	: then were it well	10, 85/ 13
be brought to more	quietness	than it is yet	10, 169/ 5

eat no flesh from	Quinquagesima	to Easter -- I	10, 223/ 10
by experience in Captain	Quintyn	, Captain Genyn, Corbet, and	10, 136/ 20
sheets nor in twelve	quires	neither, write as near	10, 4/ 34
nor purgation, but delivered	quite	, howsoever that either this	10, 123/ 14
that fear shall be	quite	gone. For if that	10, 92/ 30
he hath left it	quite	out. And therein he	10, 139/ 3
good man had been	quite	answerless. But yet went	10, 131/ 17
this matter all gone	quite	awry. But yet being	10, 162/ 30
his head again?" "No,"	quoth	they, "we cannot." "No	10, 16/ 27
bethought him -- "Marry,"	quoth	he, "even dig another	10, 100/ 23
have it away. "Marry,"	quoth	his neighbor, "I must	10, 100/ 15
and all." "Marry, neighbor,"	quoth	the other, "I shall	10, 100/ 17
Nay, my liege lord,"	quoth	the poor soul, "I	10, 95/ 18
then lay that heap,"	quoth	his neighbor, "that cometh	10, 100/ 21
they, "we cannot." "No?"	quoth	Cliff. "By the Mass	10, 16/ 27
taken from him the	rage	, so that he was	10, 16/ 8
and except Saint Polycarp	railed	when he called the	10, 24/ 16
and except our Savior	railed	when he called the	10, 24/ 18
again, that most hath	railed	therewith, of this good	10, 46/ 24
Saint Paul were a	railer	when he called his	10, 24/ 13
that yet were no	railers	; except Saint Paul were	10, 24/ 13
saith, done after a	railing	fashion. But as you	10, 46/ 8
And as for the	railing	fashion, if I durst	10, 46/ 11
let him call it "	railing	" at his pleasure, but	10, 24/ 11
sad and earnest rude	railings	indeed. Then he toucheth	10, 46/ 33
after a shower of	rain	. And, now, as it	10, 130/ 14
and withinforth be a	ramping	wolf. And such one	10, 165/ 23
which after fled and	ran	away (and some fell	10, 16/ 12
he might prove their	rancor	and malice. And because	10, 105/ 34
so vehement cause of	rancor	and malice in them	10, 105/ 28
indeed of covetousness, falsehood,	rancor	, and malice to the	10, 165/ 21
that all the church	rang	thereon: "Marry, sir, I	10, 46/ 18
put as the more	rare	and more seldom. Now	10, 102/ 26
glory. Printed by W.	Rastell	in Fleet Street in	10, 231/ 17
also made again, by	ratification	, by Pope Innocent III	10, 114/ 19
they so unreasonable that	ratified	it, nor all they	10, 117/ 9
long usage and custom	ratified	, agreed, and confirmed, yet	10, 215/ 8
Christendom, spirituality and temporalty,	ratified	, agreed, and confirmed, ought	10, 215/ 28
they be, made and	ratified	by whole general council	10, 118/ 30
against heretics, was either	ratified	or approved in this	10, 217/ 5
Christendom, in this realm	ratified	specially by Parliament (and	10, 229/ 30
that it was never	ratified	in this realm, because	10, 217/ 34
continuance of them can	ratify	or confirm them. For	10, 216/ 26

see, therefore, that any	ratifying	, agreeing, or confirming of	10, 217/ 20
of my wit cannot	reach	so high as to	10, 208/ 20
forget what they have	read	? But now after this	10, 211/ 19
measure worse. For now	read	his words again (folio	10, 206/ 35
word unawares. For now	read	it again, and you	10, 62/ 23
heard of till they	read	his books; and some	10, 212/ 20
say, then may you	read	here his answer, wherein	10, 36/ 17
Division) as you may	read	in mine Apology, folio	10, 65/ 28
are here and can	read	English, which are not	10, 39/ 33
matter. For if you	read	my twenty-seventh chapter, in	10, 56/ 21
vouchsafe, good readers, to	read	my thirtieth chapter of	10, 56/ 28
take the labor to	read	the forty-sixth chapter of	10, 169/ 24
is all our matter:	read	yet the eighteenth chapter	10, 49/ 5
then -- while you	read	the one first and	10, 86/ 22
good readers, there once	read	over, then forthwith, while	10, 49/ 16
when that is once	read	, all his gay tale	10, 171/ 35
else that list to	read	it, a good while	10, 35/ 30
was I when I	read	his answer half minded	10, 37/ 30
see that he never	read	it. For he saith	10, 227/ 22
fresh in your mind,	read	then this his fifteenth	10, 88/ 26
106. When you have	read	there what I say	10, 36/ 16
a thing I have	read	, and, as I remember	10, 226/ 6
of Division. And after,	read	mine answer in mine	10, 88/ 23
nor to my remembrance	read	, nor trust in God	10, 110/ 12
I were again to	read	in Lincoln's Inn, and	10, 79/ 21
containing his second consideration,	read	and consider it whoso	10, 17/ 33
them over hastily, but	read	them with judgment and	10, 222/ 20
at the leaf 270,	read	unto the leaf 287	10, 228/ 9
though he had never	read	it. What manner of	10, 102/ 33
other lets" he "never	read	" none!), he marveleth much	10, 8/ 11
his words which you	read	in the nineteenth chapter	10, 46/ 5
that they that shall	read	them can none otherwise	10, 174/ 35
But yet if you	read	the places of mine	10, 67/ 5
own book, had never	read	nor heard of. And	10, 210/ 2
book, in which I	read	it so often that	10, 46/ 9
change of this law.	Read	first his own words	10, 88/ 22
whoso list indifferently to	read	both the parts shall	10, 86/ 15
well worthy to hear!	Read	, good Christian readers, the	10, 27/ 5
ween, himself neither. But	read	first, good readers, the	10, 41/ 23
it. Whoso list to	read	the chapter shall see	10, 223/ 14
have marveled, when he	read	mine Apology, that I	10, 13/ 6
and misconstrue: vouchsafe to	read	my words that I	10, 177/ 23
readier way is to	read	first both the places	10, 31/ 5

said that there is.	Read	, good readers, the forty-fifth	10, 67/ 22
by, be published and	read	openly before the world	10, 91/ 30
nor yet anything to	read	but where themselves list	10, 227/ 27
man or me. For	read	my words there when	10, 46/ 25
to look back and	read	it, that there is	10, 141/ 22
for virtuous. And therefore	read	, good readers, this man's	10, 60/ 5
did me good to	read	it -- this, I	10, 223/ 1
good readers, if you	read	and consider those two	10, 31/ 10
after those two chapters	read	, you return to his	10, 57/ 19
proof of this point,	read	mine answer to his	10, 64/ 31
For the words once	read	-- the trouble should	10, 6/ 34
have said -- whoso	read	the said two chapters	10, 57/ 16
his "therefore" out. But	read	my said two chapters	10, 58/ 22
make them that have	read	them go unread them	10, 211/ 18
whole general council. And	read	the stories whoso will	10, 114/ 20
where since they may	read	it that will, I	10, 146/ 34
may feign. And now	read	yourselves his words, and	10, 158/ 15
it. For if you	read	first his words as	10, 199/ 21
would not have you	read	it -- yet have	10, 191/ 9
this chapter, that the	reader	may the better see	10, 89/ 2
case. But consider, good	reader	, that our case is	10, 93/ 16
In this answer, good	reader	, one piece he answereth	10, 127/ 8
them, to make the	reader	ween that in the	10, 6/ 29
And therefore surely, good	reader	, whatsoever the man meant	10, 82/ 8
reason of his, good	reader	, albeit that me then	10, 146/ 25
such, judge now, good	reader	, whether I might not	10, 176/ 26
I have remitted the	reader	unto in mine Apology	10, 7/ 8
with only pointing the	reader	to the places, with	10, 6/ 32
words, to beguile the	reader	upon the reading of	10, 214/ 29
in this point, good	reader	, he saith somewhat to	10, 18/ 21
unmarked. And thus, good	reader	, you see that to	10, 214/ 32
might soon deceive the	reader	. For albeit the Pacifier	10, 6/ 24
this piece, lo, good	reader	, this is this good	10, 121/ 31
well this, good Christian	reader	: that whereas this good	10, 143/ 11
I give therefore the	reader	warning not to walk	10, 222/ 19
out, to ease the	reader's	labor and make all	10, 7/ 21
thus you see, good	readers	, very clear and plain	10, 165/ 1
Division, lo, thus, good	readers	, he saith: And in	10, 109/ 16
These were, lo, good	readers	, my words: And verily	10, 121/ 4
witness, as to the	readers	will appear. And therefore	10, 165/ 26
ever any man, good	readers	, hear such another reason	10, 217/ 23
unto this point, good	readers	, I have answered and	10, 193/ 9
kettle. But look, good	readers	, in mine Apology, the	10, 60/ 26

The third point, good	readers	, in mine Apology, you	10, 120/ 15
cannot -- then, good	readers	, let him be believed	10, 18/ 14
first point. Lo, good	readers	, these they be: Then	10, 89/ 4
whoso may. Lo, good	readers	, first he bringeth forth	10, 62/ 1
have you heard, good	readers	, a reasonable cause why	10, 173/ 9
hear! Read, good Christian	readers	, the forty-seventh chapter of	10, 27/ 5
But read first, good	readers	, the nineteenth chapter of	10, 41/ 23
there is. Read, good	readers	, the forty-fifth chapter of	10, 67/ 22
good man beguile his	readers	in this chapter, and	10, 93/ 13
this process, lo, good	readers	, this Pacifier declareth that	10, 172/ 9
intent you may, good	readers	, see that either this	10, 191/ 1
all. And yet, good	readers	, to the end that	10, 177/ 20
ears. This thing, good	readers	, every man everywhere findeth	10, 103/ 12
I there declared, good	readers	, by common experience, that	10, 103/ 26
too. Now consider, good	readers	, either how falsely this	10, 192/ 8
are there, lo, good	readers	, therein my farther words	10, 131/ 24
I leave yourselves, good	readers	, to consider. For I	10, 20/ 1
to the matter, good	readers	, concerning the former words	10, 49/ 1
for him. Lo, good	readers	, in the forty-sixth chapter	10, 172/ 7
this you see, good	readers	: that this good man	10, 101/ 27
gear you see, good	readers	, that this good man	10, 103/ 31
no heretic. Now, good	readers	, because this good man	10, 111/ 8
you may see, good	readers	, that this good man	10, 210/ 20
findeth further. Lo, good	readers	, therein thus he saith	10, 110/ 30
thus you see, good	readers	, that whereas he hath	10, 194/ 14
Is not here, good	readers	, a wonderful heinous work	10, 197/ 24
lie. For lo, good	readers	, these are his words	10, 26/ 4
ye may therefore, good	readers	, find both his words	10, 31/ 7
but give you, good	readers	, here even his own	10, 71/ 35
people. Look, therefore, good	readers	, both to his reasons	10, 87/ 19
the nearer. Lo, good	readers	, this is his proper	10, 132/ 25
you shall understand, good	readers	, that in his book	10, 146/ 20
he proveth. Lo, good	readers	, these are his words	10, 217/ 6
these words, lo, good	readers	, you see how he	10, 89/ 28
for one. Lo, good	readers	, consider here, I beseech	10, 191/ 23
remnant you see, good	readers	, yourselves, that I speak	10, 191/ 31
ye shall there, good	readers	, find that I rehearse	10, 199/ 23
preacheth heresy? Now, good	readers	, here have I joined	10, 202/ 18
And therefore, lest some	readers	might hap in this	10, 7/ 18
do not. Now, good	readers	, to the intent that	10, 169/ 21
it endeth. Consider, good	readers	, that this introduction he	10, 11/ 17
matter. I ween, good	readers	, that there is no	10, 90/ 33
pretend. And therefore, good	readers	, since this is the	10, 205/ 22

Now you see, good	readers	, how untrue it is	10, 176/ 4
thus you see, good	readers	, that the judge is	10, 162/ 25
this Pacifier here, good	readers	, with much labor at	10, 208/ 4
in mine Apology, good	readers	, the 159th leaf, these	10, 193/ 15
thus you see, good	readers	, that he left out	10, 173/ 23
hour!" And surely, good	readers	, save for letting of	10, 46/ 21
now shall you, good	readers	, see what little insight	10, 32/ 32
his fifteenth chapter, good	readers	, he would make men	10, 88/ 31
forty-sixth chapter. Now, good	readers	, this man maketh here	10, 181/ 24
More to the Christian	Readers	If any man marvel	10, 3/ 27
other. And thus, good	readers	, this good man and	10, 30/ 26
great while. Also, good	readers	, this good man hath	10, 91/ 24
that behalf. Now, good	readers	, heard any man any	10, 92/ 13
so naughty. Now, good	readers	, where this man taketh	10, 111/ 32
This you see, good	readers	: that this man saith	10, 128/ 27
to do. Now, good	readers	, whereas this man saith	10, 165/ 29
Here you see, good	readers	, because this man with	10, 182/ 30
believe? Believe me, good	readers	, that this man weeneth	10, 202/ 3
you see plainly, good	readers	, that this manner of	10, 43/ 29
thus you see, good	readers	, that this man's devices	10, 77/ 7
thus end I, good	readers	, this good man's seventeenth	10, 184/ 22
And forasmuch, good Christian	readers	, as it may well	10, 86/ 5
to the intent, good	readers	, that you may the	10, 180/ 22
first you see, good	readers	, this man's much oversight	10, 203/ 9
here -- vouchsafe, good	readers	, to read my thirtieth	10, 56/ 27
should seem. Lo, good	readers	, these are my words	10, 111/ 15
writing weary; and other	readers	, that were no lawyers	10, 38/ 3
not appear." Now, good	readers	, here be now his	10, 207/ 24
others. Consider now, good	readers	, the commodity of this	10, 72/ 29
this is, good Christian	readers	, the manner of that	10, 108/ 5
How goeth now, good	readers	, this answer of this	10, 122/ 24
truth is, good Christian	readers	, that except only one	10, 106/ 14
not reasonable. Now, good	readers	, one thing opened unto	10, 106/ 7
you may see, good	readers	, that whereas otherwise to	10, 188/ 29
of justice. Mark, good	readers	, here, for our Lord's	10, 219/ 32
hand. For look, good	readers	, in his own first	10, 62/ 14
this the way, good	readers	, for a pacifier to	10, 212/ 23
so shall you, good	readers	, without any pain of	10, 7/ 24
thus you see, good	readers	, that this piece, wherein	10, 99/ 3
prelates." But look, good	readers	, upon the place, and	10, 201/ 6
this you see, good	readers	, proved very plain. But	10, 204/ 19
wrote I further, good	readers	, touching this point in	10, 139/ 9
in conscience. Now, good	readers	, all this pretended defense	10, 131/ 6

is this, good Christian	readers	, but to procure that	10, 230/ 14
Here you see, good	readers	, that he proveth this	10, 151/ 22
127. And now, good	readers	, if you read and	10, 31/ 10
when you have, good	readers	, there once read over	10, 49/ 16
chapter, you see, good	readers	, how little reason is	10, 199/ 15
so myself. Now, good	readers	, in this rehearsal of	10, 57/ 30
even whole. Lo, good	readers	, thus it saith: Master	10, 61/ 6
Now consider farther, good	readers	, that he saith in	10, 203/ 11
thereof. Now, good Christian	readers	, here you see plainly	10, 109/ 32
Thus have I, good	readers	, as you see, clearly	10, 119/ 10
to do. Lo, good	readers	, here you see that	10, 126/ 8
my purpose is, good	readers	, as you see, to	10, 130/ 21
than truth. Lo, good	readers	, here you see that	10, 181/ 4
For all this, good	readers	, proveth (you see very	10, 205/ 10
out. But verily, good	readers	, and he seek this	10, 18/ 26
shall well see, good	readers	, that he shall never	10, 174/ 6
Excommunicamus. This provision, good	readers	, that he speaketh, which	10, 114/ 1
one. And therefore, good	readers	, my words stand still	10, 104/ 9
a sentence, let the	readers	judge. But surely the	10, 208/ 20
you know well, good	readers	, I have taken that	10, 46/ 8
heretic thereby. Verily, good	readers	, if this tale were	10, 79/ 10
of strength. Howbeit, good	readers	, all this tale of	10, 219/ 10
you may see, good	readers	, by this: that he	10, 59/ 20
the party. Lo, good	readers	, the thing that he	10, 97/ 6
Now will I, good	readers	, come unto that piece	10, 155/ 13
it, yourselves shall, good	readers	, judge upon the end	10, 13/ 25
pray you heartily, good	readers	, every man the rather	10, 36/ 7
yet would I, good	readers	, save for the length	10, 83/ 11
shall again return, good	readers	, eftsoons unto the first	10, 105/ 14
Here you see, good	readers	, that touching the point	10, 133/ 13
none. Consider now, good	readers	, that all the strength	10, 159/ 28
deed. Consider also, good	readers	, that by the laws	10, 164/ 15
you may see, good	readers	, that for the defense	10, 206/ 20
in it. Now, good	readers	, as for the "conceit	10, 218/ 20
all Christendom, good Christian	readers	, perceived; and therefore in	10, 144/ 19
even alone. Howbeit, good	readers	, what one thing or	10, 4/ 6
now to come, good	readers	, unto the third point	10, 120/ 12
thus you see, good	readers	, that whereas this man	10, 12/ 31
so is it, good	readers	, that whether this time	10, 74/ 25
straws. And therefore, good	readers	, as for this point	10, 78/ 34
you see plainly, good	readers	, that by this man's	10, 101/ 23
manner of answering, good	readers	, call you this? Moreover	10, 102/ 33
this good man, good	readers	, said unto this piece	10, 140/ 9

thus you see, good	readers	, that concerning this piece	10, 141/ 8
king's courts. Now, good	readers	, evermore remember this: that	10, 150/ 13
you see clearly, good	readers	, that in this point	10, 154/ 15
Now shall you, good	readers	, soon see this tried	10, 175/ 20
say once again, good	readers	: is not this gear	10, 210/ 9
the likelihoods now, good	readers	, that lead this good	10, 212/ 30
rebuke or shame, the	readers	may by those faults	10, 40/ 7
a few. Now, good	readers	, when I thus have	10, 27/ 19
more. And therefore, good	readers	, forasmuch as to the	10, 38/ 13
him. Consider here, good	readers	, that as to become	10, 102/ 24
What shall we, good	readers	, say now to this	10, 140/ 10
Here you see, good	readers	, mine answer to this	10, 194/ 8
thus have I, good	readers	, now replied to every	10, 223/ 23
will desire you, good	readers	, to resort to mine	10, 228/ 8
remedies -- verily, good	readers	, I never took and	10, 14/ 34
that you have, good	readers	, heard what we say	10, 156/ 22
the spirituality. Surely, good	readers	, I like well these	10, 20/ 30
of mine. Now, good	readers	, you see well that	10, 62/ 34
or grudging. Now, good	readers	, first consider well here	10, 202/ 31
not, yourselves shall, good	readers	, judge. These were his	10, 155/ 18
find my words, good	readers	, upon these whole words	10, 56/ 35
And therefore read, good	readers	, this man's whole process	10, 60/ 5
yet consider well, good	readers	, what a wise reason	10, 29/ 5
Saw you ever, good	readers	, any man with such	10, 205/ 34
defamation? Weeneth he the	readers	of his work were	10, 171/ 20
of infamy. Surely, good	readers	, whatsoever I wrote in	10, 23/ 5
And now, good Christian	readers	-- since you see	10, 104/ 19
I pray you, good	readers	, every of you amend	10, 201/ 19
confuted that when he	readeth	it again, I suppose	10, 119/ 36
any wise man that	readeth	them shall, I suppose	10, 192/ 28
any wise man that	readeth	over, here in this	10, 143/ 4
himself and when he	readeth	him the Pacifier's words	10, 11/ 34
in anything that he	readeth	. First he rehearseth a	10, 32/ 33
man may perceive that	readeth	it. And therefore where	10, 50/ 7
every wise man that	readeth	it seeth well himself	10, 171/ 23
opening of truth the	readier	way is to read	10, 31/ 5
be bold, with glosses	readily	provided, to say what	10, 73/ 8
give his assistance so	readily	to have them attached	10, 76/ 11
priests would, for the	readiness	to take it where	10, 51/ 22
was waxen with the	reading	of his answer very	10, 37/ 33
I was in the	reading	of his answer merry	10, 38/ 1
lawyers, would in the	reading	wax almost as weary	10, 38/ 3
meant that some laymen	reading	the priests' faults in	10, 20/ 4

them himself in the	reading	, and satisfy his own	10, 193/ 20
school speak in a	reading	, I would in English	10, 79/ 33
nowadays so delicate in	reading	, and so loath to	10, 7/ 11
sight and at superficial	reading	: he provoketh me to	10, 221/ 19
the reader upon the	reading	of the place, and	10, 214/ 29
there still about the	reading	, but there stand they	10, 12/ 10
answer perused -- the	reading	whereof standeth them, at	10, 12/ 8
men, and in the	reading	to blind us with	10, 86/ 28
Apology, where for his	ready	finding, I have numbered	10, 7/ 8
the said suit?" "A	ready	way," saith he: "Take	10, 100/ 33
they have evermore been	ready	to set taxes upon	10, 209/ 19
well used in this	realm	here also -- yet	10, 146/ 30
people have in this	realm	been punished -- therefore	10, 230/ 9
good laws of this	realm	and of all Christendom	10, 39/ 9
for writing that the	realm	is full, and then	10, 27/ 26
spiritual judges in the	realm	, of wrong and cruel	10, 170/ 16
suffer neither in this	realm	nor in any realm	10, 221/ 3
Church and of this	realm	, that have been made	10, 222/ 3
and death, in this	realm	many men, both good	10, 140/ 2
the law of this	realm	that he bringeth in	10, 37/ 16
of Christendom, in this	realm	ratified specially by Parliament	10, 229/ 30
long used in this	realm	, which he could not	10, 138/ 24
world, or within this	realm	either, were either in	10, 56/ 2
to diminish in this	realm	the Catholic faith with	10, 119/ 19
examples I trust this	realm	is too faithful to	10, 145/ 7
spiritual judges in this	realm	handled men for heresy	10, 67/ 14
in all this whole	realm	. And then, for hearing	10, 83/ 30
old customs of the	realm	, " and putteth for an	10, 195/ 4
common laws of this	realm	so far forth allow	10, 94/ 23
could be for the	realm	profitable. I found not	10, 34/ 18
general division through the	realm	indeed. These fruits are	10, 40/ 1
so plain, that the	realm	is not full of	10, 27/ 20
book, that since this	realm	hath (as, God be	10, 21/ 25
never shall in this	realm	any such great personage	10, 75/ 28
the laws of this	realm	unlawful that hang up	10, 218/ 33
harm to the whole	realm	. And that harm happeneth	10, 87/ 15
only, but in this	realm	of England have also	10, 104/ 36
rear rebellion in the	realm	, as they have done	10, 213/ 7
be convenient for this	realm	. And yet he will	10, 89/ 23
the laws of this	realm	, and yet helpeth not	10, 220/ 28
never ratified in this	realm	, because the heretics that	10, 217/ 34
be convenient for this	realm	be these: His device	10, 96/ 19
the laws of this	realm	and of Holy Church	10, 186/ 13

be "convenient for this	realm	, " and yet I will	10, 96/ 15
the laws of the	realm	." Verily if I knew	10, 192/ 37
Church or of the	realm	; defend them I am	10, 193/ 25
spiritual rulers of the	realm	pretend that if they	10, 204/ 22
thereon -- and the	realm	to fall in trouble	10, 119/ 21
the spirituality of this	realm	should fall in variance	10, 188/ 14
this not in this	realm	only, but in other	10, 200/ 15
not only in this	realm	, but also, in manner	10, 210/ 16
could be to the	realm	profitable. What include these	10, 33/ 19
the juries of the	realm	accursed for inquiring of	10, 65/ 4
and other of the	realm	, and either is there	10, 195/ 20
slandorous name in this	realm	, and put it in	10, 26/ 9
more dishonor to the	realm	to have it noised	10, 26/ 20
the laws of this	realm	to leave it with	10, 79/ 30
allowed it. And this	realm	hath found it so	10, 145/ 2
the custom of the	realm	. And if it be	10, 189/ 24
the laws of this	realm	, and prove it in	10, 191/ 18
the laws of this	realm	" -- is it not	10, 191/ 35
his office. If this	realm	should mistrust justices --	10, 164/ 7
is used in this	realm	, by the law martial	10, 136/ 19
realm nor in any	realm	else any law stand	10, 221/ 3
could be to the	realm	profitable, without lawful cause	10, 33/ 1
common consent of this	realm	. And he layeth his	10, 224/ 13
the greatest of the	realm	if we list to	10, 28/ 22
peradventure profitable to the	realm	that the lords had	10, 34/ 30
the clergy of this	realm	, which never made the	10, 191/ 27
advise and counsel this	realm	in a matter concerning	10, 113/ 10
every part of the	realm	for true, may well	10, 17/ 8
the laws of the	realm	: except he mock, I	10, 188/ 7
heretic in all this	realm	in word nor deed	10, 83/ 19
shall follow in this	realm	: then is not the	10, 87/ 9
it noised that the	realm	is full of heretics	10, 26/ 20
mine Apology that the	realm	is full of heretics	10, 26/ 28
policy" noised "that the	realm	is full of heretics	10, 27/ 10
noise it that the	realm	is full of heretics	10, 168/ 14
things privileged in this	realm	before the person of	10, 206/ 14
this, through the whole	realm	how many presentments be	10, 139/ 28
any bishop in this	realm	use that pretense against	10, 209/ 12
saw what trust the	realm	must needs put in	10, 134/ 11
the honor of the	realm	that other realms should	10, 26/ 15
meaneth. For if the	realm	here may repeal it	10, 188/ 9
he think that the	realm	here cannot repeal it	10, 188/ 11
the laws of this	realm	as I resembled unto	10, 88/ 35

was condemned in this	realm	for heresy, save only	10, 110/ 14
the honor of the	realm	, which he seemed much	10, 26/ 14
or approved in this	realm	-- ye shall hear	10, 217/ 5
whole clergy of this	realm	should be "so far	10, 26/ 16
might be to the	realm	profitable. And some one	10, 34/ 29
the greatest of the	realm	, as well spiritual as	10, 28/ 8
general through the whole	realm	. And divers statutes have	10, 195/ 14
and of the whole	realm	, bring up such a	10, 26/ 9
in manner throughout the	realm	. Also, whereas such slanderous	10, 227/ 14
old law of this	realm	that for suspicion of	10, 122/ 4
great men of the	realm	, spiritual and temporal both	10, 28/ 34
and of the whole	realm	, " bring up that "slanderous	10, 28/ 4
common laws of this	realm	to show that the	10, 120/ 17
laws, both of this	realm	and of the whole	10, 9/ 17
by Parliament in this	realm	, some by the general	10, 15/ 24
the nobility of the	realm	or against the judges	10, 67/ 30
long-continued law of this	realm	, to try the matters	10, 135/ 26
spiritual rulers of one	realm	, I admit the case	10, 204/ 34
laws that both this	realm	and all the corps	10, 213/ 10
long accustomed in this	realm	; and by the princes	10, 217/ 28
bishops of all the	realm	out of their dioceses	10, 138/ 13
think convenient for the	realm	, so much thereof will	10, 97/ 22
slanderous name" in the	realm	, to call these heretics	10, 28/ 5
is convenient for this	realm	. For in these words	10, 96/ 31
the king and the	realm	required it, they have	10, 209/ 19
every leet through the	realm	, the first thing that	10, 139/ 27
importable unto the whole	realm	. Therefore have this point	10, 87/ 11
of late, and this	realm	was, ere this, so	10, 119/ 24
bandogs throughout all the	realm	(wherein his time, as	10, 141/ 33
can prove in this	realm	such harms to have	10, 184/ 4
many persons within this	realm	": first, as touching mine	10, 195/ 32
common law of this	realm	, many times upon suspicion	10, 121/ 12
temporality of this whole	realm	be. And verily, if	10, 15/ 2
most part of this	realm	, and take Wales thereto	10, 179/ 24
happeth here in this	realm	that it was folly	10, 110/ 23
the greatest of the	realm	-- as well spiritual	10, 26/ 11
the law of the	realm	standeth therewith well enough	10, 188/ 32
it convenient for this	realm	that he which is	10, 97/ 24
and also dishonor the	realm	." Upon these words of	10, 53/ 34
every part of the	realm	; and else would there	10, 135/ 35
ambassadors of all the	realms	and countries christened, and	10, 144/ 28
and usage of all	realms	christened, and in other	10, 146/ 28
the realm that other	realms	should ween that the	10, 26/ 16

approbation of all Christian	realms	. And against this he	10, 224/ 17
manner, through all Christian	realms	, may come to perfect	10, 210/ 17
he setteth in the	rear	ward, to stay therewith	10, 129/ 27
sow division, and afterward	rear	rebellion in the realm	10, 213/ 7
law martial, upon war	reared	, as we saw by	10, 136/ 20
people in every man's	reason	at large -- the	10, 37/ 15
upon his own unreasonable	reason	was thought a law	10, 144/ 24
which he showeth no	reason	reasonable, but a reason	10, 167/ 4
I should, upon his	reason	and mine, advise and	10, 113/ 9
he if I would	reason	with him. After this	10, 218/ 3
spiritual men, but his	reason	runneth out against every	10, 31/ 15
he layeth his own	reason	. We lay against him	10, 224/ 16
and one whom no	reason	can satisfy, and bid	10, 98/ 26
of change, but his	reason	and his arguments always	10, 87/ 28
and as far against	reason	in heresy as either	10, 75/ 13
insufficiently? By this wise	reason	he maketh as though	10, 92/ 15
said before, all his	reason	spilt, and as I	10, 108/ 13
upon his own bare	reason	(as bare as ever	10, 118/ 32
reason reasonable, but a	reason	as unreasonable as ever	10, 167/ 5
a point of small	reason	, as far as my	10, 209/ 4
his pan's bottom a	reason	that would at the	10, 60/ 32
be laid for a	reason	to take away a	10, 221/ 1
therefor: then it is	reason	that he be taken	10, 89/ 14
therefor: then is it	reason	that he be taken	10, 90/ 18
that by that wise	reason	there should be received	10, 166/ 4
a crime so perilous,	reason	can well bear. And	10, 70/ 15
that other harm in	reason	rather be borne than	10, 120/ 10
may by this wise	reason	call them by no	10, 29/ 12
which upon a light	reason	this man calleth unreasonable	10, 144/ 21
the stronger maketh his	reason	a great deal feeblar	10, 159/ 10
secular and religious, by	reason	of spiritual dignities accept	10, 43/ 1
by no man. This	reason	of his doth but	10, 164/ 1
man were by that	reason	repelled, for every man	10, 158/ 6
teeth the law and	reason	both so far that	10, 118/ 27
therefore both wisdom and	reason	will that folk well	10, 70/ 4
I can devise no	reason	. For as for that	10, 187/ 21
and so is it	reason	they be. For they	10, 124/ 23
remedy as any man's	reason	can find? Forsooth, I	10, 98/ 32
might with any good	reason	require. The fourth is	10, 209/ 21
let, and therefore the	reason	of the general law	10, 151/ 34
clearly proved. His other	reason	is his general reason	10, 220/ 30
follow, upon such good	reason	as this good man	10, 145/ 8
witnesses in heresy. This	reason	of his, good reader	10, 146/ 25

words (if it were	reason	, as I have proved	10, 165/ 15
therefore, with this good	reason	of his, he putteth	10, 16/ 3
well and with good	reason	fear that he that	10, 94/ 15
made farther) very good	reason	is that he should	10, 96/ 9
could think this any	reason	. But why he should	10, 112/ 13
-- so here, because	reason	faileth him, he falleth	10, 211/ 21
take wrong. Against this	reason	we lay him that	10, 224/ 20
think it but good	reason	, for all his royal	10, 87/ 34
any man that any	reason	had in his head	10, 92/ 14
law: were it yet	reason	to accept his oath	10, 115/ 2
reason is his general	reason	that is his whole	10, 220/ 30
against every wise man's	reason	well approved hitherto, every	10, 119/ 2
for God's sake, by	reason	of their holy orders	10, 44/ 11
he might by that	reason	kill up hounds and	10, 142/ 1
arrested alike; which unreasonable	reason	oppugneth plainly, in all	10, 220/ 26
all, and that his	reason	runneth out indeed against	10, 31/ 19
times less, in all	reason	, than his is that	10, 101/ 16
readers, hear such another	reason	as this is? He	10, 217/ 23
he layeth his own	reason	. And what is his	10, 224/ 17
thought, if right and	reason	would bear it, they	10, 34/ 27
-- is such a	reason	that if it were	10, 148/ 4
suppose; and very good	reason	would bear it that	10, 153/ 35
good readers, how little	reason	is in it. The	10, 199/ 15
harm: yet, both by	reason	and experience, it appeareth	10, 221/ 8
by law and all	reason	be his judge, and	10, 117/ 31
selfsame judges, by the	reason	that the jury may	10, 151/ 1
not but that by	reason	of the law Ex	10, 110/ 33
therefore in that case	reason	beareth the law that	10, 153/ 18
his reason with the	reason	of the law before	10, 159/ 2
word as upon the	reason	that he layeth for	10, 36/ 26
is his own irrefragable	reason	that he layeth against	10, 224/ 18
yourselves, ye may with	reason	, at the leastwise in	10, 19/ 3
then is it good	reason	that they lie longer	10, 124/ 15
the contrary presumption a	reason	sufficient to make in	10, 152/ 2
man thereby -- which	reason	he may make against	10, 184/ 12
man maketh me this	reason	: What the makers of	10, 159/ 19
I showed you a	reason	which seemeth me sufficient	10, 153/ 20
as far as my	reason	can give me. For	10, 209/ 5
been forsworn is of	reason	to be mistrusted, and	10, 157/ 31
not themselves thereto. This	reason	will I never labor	10, 218/ 1
his words: Now, by	reason	of this objection, I	10, 156/ 26
is to wit, by	reason	of his office) there	10, 89/ 32
change, by the same	reason	, all that old-used law	10, 228/ 31

once forsworn is by	reason	mistrusted, as one not	10, 158/ 22
that he can in	reason	be none other reckoned	10, 118/ 6
make me a proper	reason	for his part, and	10, 113/ 7
should be one like	reason	of a perjured witness	10, 156/ 31
stand in danger by	reason	that the person detected	10, 109/ 35
suspect of felony by	reason	of sore presumptions, that	10, 117/ 3
first by a certain	reason	put and presupposed for	10, 90/ 2
farther, and enforceth his	reason	with the reason of	10, 159/ 1
found I so little	reason	in his reasoning that	10, 6/ 16
harm thereby -- a	reason	that, once received, may	10, 145/ 11
should be by this	reason	of his rejected in	10, 156/ 13
other. And therefore what	reason	had those same "some	10, 45/ 5
good ever since --	reason	would, I say, that	10, 114/ 27
warrant that that cold	reason	so fervently set forth	10, 184/ 14
wherefore it is good	reason	that we should give	10, 92/ 3
officio, I resemble against	reason	, they be so far	10, 88/ 36
folk, there is good	reason	that he so should	10, 167/ 12
so lie there, as	reason	is, sometimes some for	10, 124/ 16
of small effect. This	reason	hath, lo, some subtlety	10, 178/ 9
would accept honor by	reason	of any spiritual dignity	10, 41/ 32
a worldly honor by	reason	of any spiritual dignity	10, 42/ 12
a worldly honor by	reason	of any spiritual dignity	10, 42/ 24
to be accepted by	reason	of a spiritual dignity	10, 42/ 27
some worldly honor by	reason	of any spiritual dignity	10, 42/ 32
is a right good	reason	, and the spiritual law	10, 90/ 20
wherewith he thinketh his	reason	made the stronger maketh	10, 159/ 9
it but where good	reason	would not suffer him	10, 219/ 14
it were admitted for	reason	, it could suffer neither	10, 221/ 2
heard any man any	reason	made for sufficient, by	10, 92/ 13
I that his only	reason	against the suit ex	10, 148/ 2
readers, what a wise	reason	this is that he	10, 29/ 5
dead. And against all	reason	were it that it	10, 108/ 2
here had it been	reason	now, therefore, that this	10, 114/ 23
fire. And very good	reason	it is that it	10, 117/ 2
them upon a sufficient	reason	: because all that point	10, 167/ 3
men shall see by	reason	that though the other	10, 5/ 21
least have laid some	reason	here wherefore the law	10, 114/ 28
the answering, as a	reason	reproved by the common	10, 146/ 27
farther than his own	reason	can upon the matter	10, 162/ 13
sake, what manner of	reason	this is. The thing	10, 219/ 33
which sentence of his,	reason	excludeth from them --	10, 35/ 11
he assoileth his own	reason	himself. For then hath	10, 109/ 3
him that if this	reason	should stand, then against	10, 224/ 21

brought you forth no	reason	. And I think he	10, 165/ 2
For where his new	reason	resteth in this --	10, 158/ 21
the strength of this	reason	hangeth in this: that	10, 159/ 28
words spoken? And what	reason	hath it to tell	10, 11/ 30
well and with good	reason	be compelled to abjure	10, 83/ 5
he is wont, when	reason	faileth him, to fall	10, 211/ 20
indeed. Now is this	reason	so unreasonable to be	10, 221/ 1
do much harm: good	reason	it were to take	10, 229/ 19
to the better: good	reason	would it to make	10, 229/ 26
the weight of his	reason	will fall upon the	10, 218/ 28
very dark," by the	reason	that I use therein	10, 46/ 6
good man, by this	reason	that he useth here	10, 142/ 11
but also from all	reason	, that a very child	10, 11/ 23
twain, and much more	reason	also than we both	10, 113/ 15
he layeth his own	reason	against it. We lay	10, 224/ 14
I show also the	reason	wherefore and why. And	10, 31/ 17
also, by his other	reason	of a wolf in	10, 156/ 15
no further, yet the	reason	of his words (if	10, 165/ 14
this man hath no	reason	in this world to	10, 166/ 35
as by the selfsame	reason	, if men would unwisely	10, 87/ 31
his brought forth any	reason	yet -- yet hath	10, 194/ 15
as unreasonable as ever	reasonable	man heard -- I	10, 167/ 5
be good and very	reasonable	; and that abusions (by	10, 216/ 6
accusers: it seemeth not	reasonable	to be accepted for	10, 105/ 25
see that it was	reasonable	to be accepted as	10, 218/ 11
they can by any	reasonable	and true allegation so	10, 60/ 22
laws, whether they be	reasonable	or not, and whether	10, 216/ 35
would think a cause	reasonable	to take any possessions	10, 35/ 22
were not good and	reasonable	in themselves at the	10, 216/ 23
mind that it were	reasonable	to take away possessions	10, 33/ 15
were either right or	reasonable	, or could be to	10, 33/ 1
some cause lawful and	reasonable	there may be --	10, 35/ 24
think it right or	reasonable	without lawful cause to	10, 34/ 24
bringing forth) for any	reasonable	cause of division --	10, 18/ 31
he had no cause	reasonable	so to do. Now	10, 165/ 28
as you see, both	reasonable	if it happened, and	10, 110/ 21
words, had occasion by	reasonable	conjecture to have doubted	10, 183/ 11
seven that thought it	reasonable	? This man is so	10, 33/ 21
thought either right or	reasonable	, or that it could	10, 33/ 19
it either right or	reasonable	or that it could	10, 34/ 18
and refuseth in such	reasonable	manner to purge himself	10, 117/ 29
case, it is not	reasonable	. Now, good readers, one	10, 106/ 6
he showeth no reason	reasonable	, but a reason as	10, 167/ 4

you shall yourselves see	reasonable	. For it serveth to	10, 88/ 10
arrest him upon a	reasonable	cause doth suspect him	10, 122/ 6
people be much more	reasonable	than to take it	10, 18/ 33
if he make so	reasonable	an answer that it	10, 72/ 12
it: then it seemeth	reasonable	that they that will	10, 89/ 25
it: then it seemeth	reasonable	that they that will	10, 100/ 4
by a due and	reasonable	order. And that is	10, 148/ 10
heard, good readers, a	reasonable	cause why that I	10, 173/ 9
would think that law	reasonable	. But surely, though he	10, 113/ 6
mind that it were	reasonable	without cause to take	10, 33/ 9
thought a law right	reasonable	, as I told you	10, 144/ 24
see what due or	reasonable	order of trial it	10, 148/ 13
as to look for	reasonable	minds in unreasonable men	10, 4/ 22
wit, either right or	reasonable	or profitable, without any	10, 33/ 31
all seven thought it	reasonable	; no, nor yet that	10, 33/ 34
Master More might have	reasonably	doubted, and, as I	10, 183/ 17
his own conscience induced	reasonably	thereto could not excuse	10, 160/ 33
new answer it was	reasoned	at length, and set	10, 5/ 14
against which he now	reasoneth	in his answer, ye	10, 31/ 9
faint and his feeble	reasoning	: I cannot in good	10, 3/ 32
little reason in his	reasoning	that methought it should	10, 6/ 16
that this manner of	reasoning	should prove not only	10, 95/ 21
In this point his	reasoning	hath, I promise you	10, 204/ 25
for all his royal	reasoning	, to let the law	10, 87/ 35
will say that these	reasons	will give a boldness	10, 219/ 26
readers, both to his	reasons	and mine, and if	10, 87/ 19
may but that his	reasons	, if they be followed	10, 220/ 6
warm words and cold	reasons	oppugneth. And finally, forasmuch	10, 9/ 21
find, I say, his	reasons	against this law but	10, 87/ 33
clear at liberty, upon	reasons	and likelihoods leading his	10, 161/ 19
go about with bald	reasons	, the best not worth	10, 213/ 19
side, that all his	reasons	in this point are	10, 87/ 27
you find by his	reasons	that the putting away	10, 87/ 20
law; and whether the	reasons	used in the courts	10, 37/ 7
why by his unreasonable	reasons	never after to set	10, 86/ 16
division, and afterward rear	rebellion	in the realm, as	10, 213/ 7
insurrection of the same	rebellious	heretics that by the	10, 119/ 22
praise, but to their	rebuke	and shame. And some	10, 25/ 17
to the reproach and	rebuke	of so many good	10, 180/ 15
in print, to the	rebuke	and slander of the	10, 226/ 22
-- that without his	rebuke	or shame, the readers	10, 40/ 7
sound somewhat to his	rebuke	, and that will make	10, 163/ 9
be found -- what	rebuke	were it yet unto	10, 26/ 32

that suit, and will	receive	no man first for	10, 93/ 28
ordinary, for all that,	receive	him to grace again	10, 118/ 21
was now letted to	receive	him, and his liberty	10, 161/ 24
grudge, or arguments, to	receive	them. And if a	10, 215/ 14
precise words soever they	receive	their verdict, mean not	10, 162/ 1
true, the world would	receive	his oath. Now, forasmuch	10, 153/ 10
ex officio proceed, and	receive	them as only witnesses	10, 93/ 25
his first oath, be	received	again as a witness	10, 148/ 15
of felony, be yet	received	and sworn again and	10, 150/ 34
in no case be	received	to swear again the	10, 157/ 36
heresy, may yet be	received	, sworn again, and heard	10, 150/ 28
such witnesses should be	received	in a cause of	10, 147/ 4
reason there should be	received	in such criminal causes	10, 166/ 4
they have been long	received	and accepted for sure	10, 37/ 11
making, all Christian countries	received	it, and have by	10, 145/ 1
second oath should be	received	. Here have I showed	10, 153/ 19
with reverence to be	received	; but yet if the	10, 215/ 29
evil persons to be	received	and taken in heresy	10, 146/ 33
of heresy as are	received	not only in a	10, 147/ 5
-- should be afterward	received	as witness in any	10, 150/ 11
a reason that, once	received	, may suffer no law	10, 145/ 11
latter laws have since	received	all -- so the	10, 164/ 27
but if they were	received	for records to their	10, 147/ 11
but if they were	received	for records to their	10, 155/ 30
his conscience, to have	received	him again without any	10, 161/ 20
other laws after made,	received	to bear witness against	10, 164/ 19
such as are thieves'	receivers	, of whom at the	10, 148/ 30
surely when the Church	receiveth	again that man that	10, 118/ 14
well against all light	receiving	of such confession. And	10, 156/ 4
the law Ad abolendam (	recited	in the fifth book	10, 114/ 2
division, whereof part be	recited	in the said treatise	10, 211/ 2
Ad abolendam, which is	recited	in the seventh chapter	10, 110/ 34
in his Apology hath	recited	the said words of	10, 169/ 9
same. And there he	reciteth	how many chapters of	10, 221/ 28
leaf, wherein he first	reciteth	again his own words	10, 146/ 7
therefore after fain to	reckon	again -- as I	10, 139/ 6
means, as he will	reckon	to be in if	10, 95/ 10
But yet would I	reckon	myself sore overseen if	10, 79/ 31
and of cruelty: I	reckon	it the part of	10, 23/ 13
haply while he liveth,	reckon	himself so sure from	10, 95/ 8
among the people is	reckoned	so to mean therein	10, 48/ 4
to show that he	reckoned	the state of chantry	10, 40/ 30
reason be none other	reckoned	but a plain heretic	10, 118/ 6

their hands -- I	reckoned	them of such troth	10, 134/ 16
that I mean of	reckoned	themselves very sure that	10, 55/ 35
so unreasonable that I	reckoned	it little worth the	10, 146/ 26
lo, this good man	reckoneth	a very monstrous manner	10, 24/ 20
break the child's neck,	reckoneth	it a shame for	10, 16/ 31
call them to the	reckoning	. And if he neither	10, 52/ 32
guest that maketh his	reckoning	himself without his host	10, 139/ 4
into this good man's	reckoning	which I perceive well	10, 139/ 7
to yield a good	reckoning	why. For though the	10, 154/ 32
if he be a	recluse	and have been all	10, 102/ 37
is so bound by	recognizance	, have that law stand	10, 98/ 6
pay the debts and	recompense	wrongs first and do	10, 51/ 5
their wrongs were once	recompensed	them, and their debts	10, 51/ 13
payeth his debt and	recompenseth	his wrongs -- of	10, 51/ 8
paying of debts and	recompensing	of wrongs, in them	10, 51/ 3
and there were sufficient	record	and witness against him	10, 168/ 35
of heresy, and sufficient	record	and witness against him	10, 181/ 35
with them to bear	record	of it. And thus	10, 164/ 35
not entered in the	record	, yet in attaint they	10, 154/ 33
every man bear me	record	that I misreport not	10, 175/ 18
proved before them of	record	after the order of	10, 133/ 12
proved before them of	record	after the order of	10, 134/ 28
man many times taketh	record	of his own conscience	10, 66/ 1
this point to take	record	of his own conscience	10, 66/ 4
first, since he taketh	record	that he said but	10, 5/ 16
their depositions in the	record	, in which things this	10, 150/ 24
they were received for	records	to their condemning that	10, 147/ 11
they were received for	records	to their condemning that	10, 155/ 30
be made in the	records	, nor the jury be	10, 149/ 33
the ordinary should have	recourse	unto the king, that	10, 75/ 32
never serve him to	recover	damages. For he can	10, 38/ 29
the king's common law	recover	a right large amends	10, 196/ 14
himself wrote those words,	recovered	in any of the	10, 196/ 21
thou wife in the	red	hood!" Which when the	10, 46/ 16
the open reproof and	redargution	thereof may not, in	10, 193/ 33
ways" to reform and	redress	the division between the	10, 8/ 7
words "congrua purgatione" be	referred	unto the other law	10, 114/ 11
again. Now, whereas he	referreth	the remnant of the	10, 82/ 13
after here again, and	referreth	him to the "common	10, 44/ 24
this, if men should	reform	and change a law	10, 229/ 9
in them is to	reform	that is amiss in	10, 175/ 32
spiritual men bound to	reform	it. As for this	10, 45/ 21
perceive, have the king	reform	them after his device	10, 182/ 5

knew the ways to	reform	them to: I would	10, 15/ 5
church ordinary ways to	reform	it. But in such	10, 215/ 15
shall see cause, and	reform	it in such charitable	10, 178/ 34
some convenient ways" to	reform	and redress the division	10, 8/ 7
devise farther, sufficiently to	reform	and remedy the mischief	10, 74/ 19
men be bound to	reform	it. But then is	10, 45/ 32
also as are only	reformable	by the spiritual law	10, 140/ 6
able to make a	reformation	of such two great	10, 15/ 1
print, under color of	reformation	, faults that were hateful	10, 15/ 9
keep us from such	reformations	! Now, to lay to	10, 15/ 32
the less in such	reformations	, because laymen speak so	10, 175/ 34
Pacifier desireth to have	reformed	be laws already well	10, 15/ 21
that they may be	reformed	, as lawfully as they	10, 215/ 33
and the faults charitably	reformed	: all these divisions would	10, 211/ 25
the spirituality be first	reformed	; and therefore have I	10, 20/ 27
the people were also	reformed	, and that if I	10, 189/ 26
defaults should be charitably	reformed	, as this man saith	10, 212/ 11
were never so fully	reformed	, yet could not all	10, 211/ 28
to have temporal laws	reformed	when need requireth. As	10, 215/ 34
he will not be	reformed	, then it seemeth convenient	10, 72/ 23
by the ordinary secretly	reformed	: then it seemeth good	10, 72/ 25
spiritual laws may be	reformed	, and those temporal, too	10, 228/ 19
laws some may be	reformed	from the worse unto	10, 221/ 6
fear, and made them	refrain	from thieving and draw	10, 136/ 7
man for fear would	refuse	to be an accuser	10, 95/ 22
but if he clearly	refuse	to accept anything that	10, 161/ 5
made at all to	refuse	any witness because he	10, 161/ 18
witness too, that will	refuse	at the beginning to	10, 93/ 29
laws generally did first	refuse	them all. For the	10, 164/ 28
may for that fear	refuse	to make himself a	10, 92/ 33
is so proved suspect	refuse	to purge himself at	10, 117/ 15
heresy and yet will	refuse	to become his open	10, 92/ 4
falsehood and malice, would	refuse	to be his open	10, 92/ 17
not by the law	refuse	him, nor judge any	10, 156/ 35
they will not, but	refuse	it, what madman would	10, 112/ 25
true. If we will	refuse	his second oath, and	10, 152/ 11
spiritual law will not	refuse	so to take him	10, 90/ 21
his own ears will	refuse	to become the accuser	10, 101/ 9
justice but to have	refused	to have taken any	10, 159/ 5
accuser, considering that he	refuseth	not to be brought	10, 91/ 27
now that the man	refuseth	not to be a	10, 93/ 17
being proved suspect, and	refuseth	in such reasonable manner	10, 117/ 28
only because that he	refuseth	to be taken of	10, 91/ 25

the general rule of	refusing	such witness in all	10, 159/ 11
For though that their	refusing	to become open accusers	10, 91/ 14
For if we should	regard	those two cases --	10, 108/ 25
anything that I would	regard	any good man the	10, 179/ 32
he seemed much to	regard	when he said he	10, 26/ 14
if the jury likewise	regard	the witnesses so slightly	10, 155/ 8
that I had not	regarded	the book as it	10, 4/ 4
the less to be	regarded	while his person is	10, 40/ 20
of some corrupt mind,	regarded	not the witnesses, and	10, 155/ 3
it seemeth, he little	regardeth	, but only that he	10, 186/ 12
wits of all Christian	regions	that have used and	10, 114/ 26
bring in as a	rehearsal	of a communication had	10, 11/ 18
man in his last	rehearsal	, as you have heard	10, 58/ 21
good readers, in this	rehearsal	of his own words	10, 57/ 30
that manner in making	rehearsal	of those things whereof	10, 15/ 18
saith he cannot now	rehearse	, he rehearseth after many	10, 193/ 17
were very tedious to	rehearse	at length. And therefore	10, 213/ 32
thing (such as I	rehearse	of his bringing forth	10, 18/ 31
he showeth that I	rehearse	right and construe amiss	10, 56/ 33
look, seek out, and	rehearse	whether any heinous words	10, 79/ 23
he is. I shall	rehearse	you first here his	10, 89/ 3
it liketh him to	rehearse	and put in writing	10, 33/ 11
together, I shall now	rehearse	you here. Lo, these	10, 175/ 21
And therefore I shall	rehearse	you what my words	10, 181/ 26
readers, find that I	rehearse	those words of his	10, 199/ 24
-- I shall first	rehearse	you mine own words	10, 121/ 1
devised that whereas I	rehearse	that the preacher spoke	10, 5/ 11
so much as to	rehearse	or name. Since every	10, 105/ 5
he saith he will	rehearse	some of them --	10, 213/ 36
they be tedious to	rehearse	. Surely because they be	10, 213/ 34
other manner which I	rehearse	first, and which he	10, 173/ 13
and then shall I	rehearse	you his words here	10, 121/ 2
it, I shall first	rehearse	you the words of	10, 125/ 16
to, now: let us	rehearse	his own words again	10, 207/ 12
place where they be	rehearsed	again (folio 162), the	10, 199/ 29
monosyllable "such," which he	rehearsed	first in bringing forth	10, 62/ 30
the cases that I	rehearsed	of the common law	10, 120/ 23
of "poisoned bread," I	rehearsed	him wrong, for he	10, 5/ 12
examination, as is before	rehearsed	. If this good man	10, 76/ 13
in the first place	rehearsed	him as he spoke	10, 200/ 34
which I have here	rehearsed	out of his thirteenth	10, 65/ 25
that Master More hath	rehearsed	here, that is to	10, 174/ 22
as this man before	rehearsed	. For the king's high	10, 76/ 21

the matter. Which he	rehearsed	himself in the whole	10, 57/ 32
the paragraph "Excom." be	rehearsed	part of the very	10, 114/ 15
253, after his words	rehearsed	at length, thus I	10, 172/ 7
have in mine Apology	rehearsed	you, how well soever	10, 23/ 8
I would he had	rehearsed	my words with which	10, 169/ 28
things as be before	rehearsed	, and that yet they	10, 42/ 21
his seventh chapter. He	rehearseth	it here again: that	10, 92/ 36
second side, where he	rehearseth	his words again, he	10, 214/ 22
these words which he	rehearseth	here in his thirteenth	10, 64/ 18
he well and truly	rehearseth	, do not import that	10, 57/ 5
angry with me, and	rehearseth	and inculcateth into their	10, 23/ 1
such as this man	rehearseth	-- that is to	10, 45/ 34
own advantage (folio 80)	rehearseth	them, and let us	10, 207/ 13
with detestation of them	rehearseth	them by name), have	10, 64/ 6
he readeth. First he	rehearseth	a part of my	10, 32/ 33
cannot now rehearse, he	rehearseth	after many of them	10, 193/ 18
whole words that he	rehearseth	here, in the thirty-fourth	10, 57/ 1
man's shoulder"; but he	rehearseth	not how they lie	10, 122/ 19
good words which he	rehearseth	here, and with them	10, 64/ 9
his own words, he	rehearseth	his own words wrong	10, 57/ 31
Turk, and his own	rehearsing	of that exposition of	10, 12/ 22
see that in the	rehearsing	again of his own	10, 206/ 25
their saying worth the	rehearsing	again. For who can	10, 44/ 1
leaf; and by the	rehearsing	of divers words of	10, 63/ 29
proveth also defaults to	reign	in the spirituality; and	10, 20/ 25
man here deviseth --	reject	every man for malicious	10, 103/ 27
first: one, that you	reject	one wily sleight of	10, 86/ 26
the judge shall still	reject	that witness which offereth	10, 161/ 29
good man would have	rejected	back, and taken for	10, 103/ 2
this reason of his	rejected	in heresy, treason, murder	10, 156/ 14
would be glad and	rejoice	to hear much evil	10, 15/ 15
be heard round and	rejoice	together that they had	10, 154/ 3
for jeopardy of the	relapse	. The peril of death	10, 116/ 32
peril of death by	relapse	is not upon every	10, 116/ 33
and pay debts, and	relieve	extreme poverty, and then	10, 50/ 12
those that are in	religion	. Wherein I would have	10, 36/ 25
honor, spiritual men both	religious	and secular be negligent	10, 42/ 20
honor spiritual men both	religious	and secular be negligent	10, 43/ 14
and religious, or between	religious	and religious, because the	10, 38/ 24
only of spiritual men,	religious	and secular both, but	10, 45/ 3
prelates, secular priests, or	religious	persons." For he saith	10, 174/ 12
one -- seculars and	religious	, Catholics and heretics too	10, 47/ 28
all the spiritual men,	religious	and secular, hold together	10, 47/ 2

before the state of	religious	priests, but meant as	10, 38/ 18
men, both secular and	religious	, by reason of spiritual	10, 43/ 1
between other priests and	religious	, or between religious and	10, 38/ 23
more lamentable than between	religious	, because the secular priests	10, 40/ 36
those spiritual persons, both	religious	and seculars, that are	10, 47/ 22
wherein secular priests and	religious	, for all the variance	10, 43/ 10
than the state of	religious	priests. And therefore the	10, 40/ 32
or between religious and	religious	, because the variance between	10, 38/ 24
that law, there would	remain	a fear behind in	10, 97/ 28
man's fear may still	remain	in his heart --	10, 92/ 31
cleared but that there	remain	some tokens of suspicion	10, 127/ 18
may be arrested, and	remain	in prison till he	10, 228/ 32
clearly gone. For there	remained	but that one case	10, 108/ 15
part for the while	remaining	little remedied, should but	10, 15/ 12
trifles, and some part	remedied	before his book of	10, 192/ 24
all likely to be	remedied	at once, but the	10, 15/ 11
the while remaining little	remedied	, should but make either	10, 15/ 13
causes and devise the	remedies	-- verily, good readers	10, 14/ 34
should have devised the	remedies	-- albeit I have	10, 16/ 36
that I devise no	remedies	, as though the whole	10, 22/ 22
himself. But now he	remedieth	that with a line	10, 36/ 23
his harm, shall be	remediless	. And yet, for all	10, 131/ 13
whom they have already	remediless	destroyed, by their false	10, 48/ 23
had I supposed to	remedy	those things, and make	10, 6/ 31
another way for the	remedy	good enough. But then	10, 115/ 16
that behalf. And this	remedy	Master More denieth not	10, 89/ 22
in mine Apology that "	remedy	" of his device to	10, 96/ 14
the other side, the	remedy	that he deviseth for	10, 96/ 37
-- find no further	remedy	than he findeth here	10, 98/ 33
witnesses' names would seldom	remedy	the matter. For it	10, 108/ 26
much more hurt?" "Good	remedy	, " saith this good man	10, 100/ 28
therefore, what is the	remedy	that he hath devised	10, 92/ 35
can find no further	remedy	, wherefore should I then	10, 98/ 30
I have devised a	remedy	for his indemnity. " That	10, 94/ 4
and therewith provide the	remedy	and put it in	10, 229/ 21
as he saith, a "	remedy	, " but for loss of	10, 99/ 17
deviseth as full a	remedy	as any man's reason	10, 98/ 31
yet for the farther	remedy	some other more matter	10, 91/ 1
he saith, devised sufficient	remedy	. Now, that none other	10, 92/ 20
be well nigh past	remedy	. And therefore now you	10, 109/ 37
this were a sufficient	remedy	, so fully provided for	10, 91/ 3
sufficiently to reform and	remedy	the mischief that his	10, 74/ 19
hand a much nearer	remedy	than this that he	10, 98/ 37

man provideth for the	remedy	(to say the truth	10, 75/ 31
yet is there no	remedy	but both these must	10, 121/ 24
he farther, with another	remedy	that I trust in	10, 75/ 26
but false shrews." "What	remedy	, then," say we, "to	10, 100/ 33
man giveth us this	remedy	: If they will not	10, 90/ 30
not, he deviseth a "	remedy	" which seldom yet, or	10, 102/ 29
give me. For I	remember	not of any variance	10, 209/ 5
good faith, I cannot	remember	one. And as to	10, 195/ 34
my book though they	remember	not where. But now	10, 169/ 32
read, and, as I	remember	, in Aulus Gellius. Which	10, 226/ 7
that if I would "	remember	" myself "well how often	10, 195/ 23
The other point I	remember	: that there is a	10, 226/ 14
Now, good readers, evermore	remember	this: that it is	10, 150/ 13
yet two points I	remember	thereof. One, that it	10, 226/ 8
judges, that I now	remember	, yet to the dispraise	10, 137/ 29
for the causes before	remembered	. Wherefore it seemeth that	10, 141/ 17
for the causes before	remembered	. Wherefore it seemeth that	10, 142/ 33
he putteth me in	remembrance	of an answer that	10, 16/ 4
wise man, to my	remembrance	, that would either write	10, 80/ 31
as touching mine own	remembrance	-- in good faith	10, 195/ 33
as to his own	remembrance	, upon which he affirmeth	10, 195/ 34
to put him in	remembrance	that he hereafter ought	10, 61/ 19
to put them in	remembrance	thereof as his and	10, 187/ 3
putteth me after in	remembrance	that I must bear	10, 62/ 5
to put me in	remembrance	how I should bear	10, 61/ 4
zeal he falleth in	remembrance	of the soul (which	10, 52/ 13
might put them in	remembrance	to amend them; especially	10, 20/ 5
saw, nor to my	remembrance	read, nor trust in	10, 110/ 12
it is fresh in	remembrance	, return again unto this	10, 49/ 17
slack nor the more	remiss	" for "fear of evil	10, 22/ 13
anything be the more	remiss	to give royal assistance	10, 76/ 17
or not, I will	remit	the judgment in that	10, 218/ 8
he will, he saith,	remit	unto other men. And	10, 74/ 15
to find, I have	remitted	the reader unto in	10, 7/ 7
few, against whom the	remnant	shall preach and teach	10, 205/ 2
them belie all the	remnant	the worse. And yet	10, 78/ 17
not in all the	remnant	of his answer one	10, 9/ 31
his book, all the	remnant	, good and bad together	10, 222/ 11
the while all the	remnant	, if he go but	10, 224/ 8
And as to the	remnant	-- in good faith	10, 14/ 1
way. Then in the	remnant	you see, good readers	10, 191/ 31
he groundeth all the	remnant	upon a great, open	10, 110/ 10
Else, in all the	remnant	, this man's harms that	10, 108/ 19

was found to the	remnant	, that could I not	10, 5/ 9
substance of all the	remnant	to have little substance	10, 21/ 7
whereas he referreth the	remnant	of the matter concerning	10, 82/ 13
his answer all the	remnant	-- he may do	10, 224/ 33
hold not with the	remnant	-- then, pardie, though	10, 47/ 24
to this handling the	remnant	of the said eighteenth	10, 192/ 20
and that all the	remnant	between their talkings is	10, 10/ 23
prelates and all the	remnant	too) pretend their authority	10, 203/ 13
purpose, and all the	remnant	is (as you see	10, 110/ 27
falsehood, began to have	remorse	and came forth with	10, 154/ 9
corrupt affection, but of	remorse	of his perjury and	10, 161/ 15
is not after soon	removed	. Now, as for his	10, 17/ 16
when two do both	renounce	their heresy, and abjure	10, 219/ 2
like punishment, if they	renounced	; or be alike arrested	10, 218/ 18
his words. For we	repeal	them as far as	10, 190/ 4
it were good to	repeal	all such laws spiritual	10, 189/ 22
that whereas otherwise to	repeal	that law than it	10, 188/ 30
the realm here may	repeal	it -- then by	10, 188/ 9
the realm here cannot	repeal	it -- then whereto	10, 188/ 11
it were better to	repeal	it than to let	10, 188/ 27
it standeth so, not	repealed	, it were good to	10, 188/ 25
is not), it is	repealed	already. And if he	10, 188/ 10
law than it is	repealed	lieth not in our	10, 188/ 30
to have that law	repealed	because it is, he	10, 188/ 7
the said law be	repealed	. And in like wise	10, 189/ 21
excused. As to his	repealing	, I see, as I	10, 190/ 3
hands? But surely the	repealing	, though it be the	10, 188/ 17
truth it needeth no	repealing	at all (but the	10, 188/ 32
the making nor the	repealing	lieth in neither nother	10, 188/ 15
he speaketh of these	repealings	, save only for setting	10, 190/ 6
in again here, and	repeat	them for him. Lo	10, 172/ 6
therefore be had as	repeated	in every place where	10, 194/ 12
here, for written and	repeated	again. For when we	10, 23/ 6
in, and here evil	repeated	again. Now, whereas he	10, 82/ 12
book and here now	repeateth	again, no man needeth	10, 98/ 11
witnessing -- he must	repel	them all. For as	10, 164/ 26
would in like wise	repel	them all, then for	10, 164/ 30
were by that reason	repelled	, for every man is	10, 158/ 7
person once perjured is	repelled	from bearing witness again	10, 151/ 29
them, but they may	repent	and amend. And also	10, 47/ 34
at the bar to	repent	himself, and say that	10, 153/ 30
tokens of right hearty	repentance	-- I will let	10, 118/ 11
but finding him yet	repentant	, fain would I see	10, 118/ 23

mine own self, and	repented	, too, that I had	10, 4/ 3
I, good readers, now	replied	to every chapter of	10, 223/ 23
putteth us further to	reply	: the matter is at	10, 38/ 14
fruitless too: now to	reply	thereto were labor half	10, 38/ 11
I little need to	reply	. For first, where he	10, 169/ 26
wary how he lightly	report	again any evil light	10, 84/ 15
the deed and the	report	of the greatest and	10, 78/ 23
then, for hearing by	report	, therein goeth he farther	10, 83/ 31
him whether that such	report	have been made unto	10, 84/ 26
with conscience judge or	report	that this man or	10, 83/ 35
about. For truly the	report	abroad is nought although	10, 58/ 32
therefore if any layman	report	any evil of a	10, 175/ 29
that if a layman	report	any evil of a	10, 176/ 10
but only of the	report	of much other folk's	10, 57/ 9
have made such evil	report	in that point, to	10, 84/ 18
so as many folk	report	it is so, and	10, 68/ 12
credence thereto, and will	report	it, be taken as	10, 89/ 26
credence thereto, and will	report	it, be taken as	10, 100/ 5
in that behalf, nor	report	it lightly that any	10, 84/ 2
pretext of an untrue	report	to bring the spirituality	10, 52/ 3
the things that they	report	; and then those spiritual	10, 78/ 12
as the other hath	reported	or not; and if	10, 72/ 22
I have heard sometimes	reported	that there be many	10, 83/ 33
hath heard it sometimes	reported	that there be many	10, 84/ 25
loath to have it "	reported	that much people take	10, 58/ 29
be true that is	reported	, that there should be	10, 67/ 19
may of malice be	reported	to be suspected of	10, 113/ 32
to them that have	reported	unto him that there	10, 84/ 13
have that thing so	reported	about. For truly the	10, 58/ 31
again any evil light	reports	that he hath heard	10, 84/ 16
temporalty, upon such light	reports	made unto him by	10, 84/ 20
a credence to such	reports	in mishandling of heretics	10, 84/ 10
lest haply through such	reports	they administer them sometimes	10, 84/ 5
furthermore what person they	represent	of those that are	10, 149/ 22
with other lovingly, " to "	repress	and keep under" those	10, 22/ 18
both the laws, to	repress	and keep under the	10, 213/ 3
these heretics be well	repressed	and kept under betimes	10, 146/ 4
they were convented and	repressed	by his way. Of	10, 101/ 34
the more slack in	repressing	of heresies for fear	10, 23/ 4
should see to the	repressing	of heresies in doubt	10, 23/ 11
well devised for the	repressing	of heresies, some by	10, 15/ 23
policy, for the better	repressing	of heresies, to fortify	10, 119/ 27
been made for the	repressing	of heresies; with such	10, 39/ 11

were made for the	repressing	of heresies, with which	10, 190/ 26
some for felony, too,	reprieved	upon causes from one	10, 124/ 17
it, than to the	reproach	and rebuke of so	10, 180/ 15
Catholic faith -- without	reproach	or reproof to any	10, 4/ 16
a good man in	reproaching	of hypocrisy, to be	10, 63/ 20
-- without reproach or	reproof	to any man's person	10, 4/ 16
man; but the open	reproof	and redargution thereof may	10, 193/ 33
great proof toward the	reproof	of his words that	10, 226/ 27
good folk, of untrue,	reprovable	slander, in his own	10, 79/ 1
and hear him nothing	reprove	them), may do much	10, 82/ 3
answering, as a reason	reproved	by the common law	10, 146/ 27
crimes besides heresy plainly	reproved	, and the contrary well	10, 146/ 29
so plainly controlled and	reproved	-- so is his	10, 28/ 2
proved against him (and	reproved	his objections therein), be	10, 216/ 5
ween that in the	reproving	them, I had written	10, 6/ 29
and are so sometimes	reputed	, and come forth for	10, 148/ 31
wit, that a man	reputed	good and honest will	10, 152/ 23
my part, but a	request	indifferent and equal for	10, 88/ 13
into Lurkies' Lane. My	request	is no more but	10, 88/ 18
God therefor -- his	request	is now no better	10, 119/ 1
rather at my poor	request	, whatsoever he wrote before	10, 36/ 7
And I shall not	require	therein partially for my	10, 88/ 12
with any good reason	require	. The fourth is, he	10, 209/ 21
this matter will I	require	you first: one, that	10, 86/ 25
I can, if need	require	, prove it plain enough	10, 104/ 4
Now mark well, I	require	you, how substantially this	10, 126/ 21
of their office would	require	of necessity that they	10, 30/ 20
that behalf, I will	require	every man to have	10, 23/ 6
the time, shall most	require	. And therefore will the	10, 116/ 4
other thing that I	require	, you shall yourselves see	10, 88/ 10
king and the realm	required	it, they have evermore	10, 209/ 19
himself assigneth to be	required	of necessity in every	10, 177/ 27
Apology, it is not	required	by the nature of	10, 8/ 33
let (where the case	requireth	) to say myself that	10, 167/ 16
laws reformed when need	requireth	. As unto this, because	10, 215/ 34
an order of monitions,	requiring	a tract of time	10, 70/ 23
letting the due examination	requisite	for restitution, suddenly thus	10, 52/ 18
learning, too, than were	requisite	in him that would	10, 40/ 18
that will avoid a	resemblance	between two things --	10, 150/ 14
And how far these	resemblances	vary from the suit	10, 121/ 36
thing that I there	resemble	it unto -- that	10, 19/ 12
and intent that I	resemble	it for. And this	10, 141/ 24
the thing that I	resemble	it unto in the	10, 120/ 37

purpose for which I	resemble	them, I say that	10, 150/ 22
another considereth wherefore I	resemble	them together, shall find	10, 143/ 5
the point that I	resemble	them for?The point	10, 122/ 28
suit ex officio, I	resemble	against reason, they be	10, 88/ 36
of mine own conscience,	resemble	and liken together genteel	10, 142/ 21
wherefor, they were so	resembled	together. And now I	10, 150/ 19
that delivery should be	resembled	to his purgation upon	10, 126/ 34
this realm as I	resembled	unto the suit ex	10, 88/ 35
the thing that I	resembled	them for, waxen well	10, 158/ 31
suit ex officio, and	resembleth	it to arresting for	10, 121/ 34
the matter of my	resembling	much the more strong	10, 128/ 22
off -- he then	reserved	us yet both open	10, 143/ 13
approved for all the	residue	of the people. I	10, 217/ 19
grudge and argue and	resist	them therein, and pull	10, 207/ 34
too, and neither argue,	resist	, nor grudge at any	10, 203/ 18
light therein, though he	resist	it all that he	10, 211/ 24
with reverence, and without	resistance	, grudge, or arguments, to	10, 215/ 14
and teach, without arguments,	resistance	, or grudging. Now, good	10, 202/ 30
and teach, without argument,	resistance	, or grudge." Now knoweth	10, 214/ 11
them without argument or	resistance	: so long the light	10, 207/ 22
them without argument or	resistance	, etc. By these words	10, 208/ 14
be obeyed and not	resisted	in the administration of	10, 207/ 28
you, good readers, to	resort	to mine Apology, and	10, 228/ 8
he that heard him	resort	unto the ordinary, but	10, 73/ 20
all such as have	resorted	to him to tell	10, 227/ 6
him. After this he	resorteth	again to the unreasonableness	10, 218/ 4
friendship will temper his	respect	of malice and make	10, 94/ 32
not to set the	respect	of their estimation among	10, 23/ 16
he, therefore, whom the	respect	of his friend's safeguard	10, 153/ 15
it happed; without any	respect	, peradventure, to the increase	10, 36/ 30
may be that his	respect	unto friendship will temper	10, 94/ 32
pity: yet in some	respects	I may. Finally, he	10, 48/ 26
man may take his	rest	, I warrant him, and	10, 28/ 23
where his new reason	resteth	in this -- that	10, 158/ 21
men's unproved words. Then	resteth	there, as far as	10, 79/ 4
credence of all oaths	resteth	; that is to wit	10, 152/ 22
spent in preaching of	restitution	, full well and full	10, 49/ 20
way first to make	restitution	and pay debts, and	10, 50/ 12
due examination requisite for	restitution	, suddenly thus he saith	10, 52/ 18
their debts unpaid, and	restitution	unmade, which things should	10, 49/ 28
their debts or make	restitution	of their wrongs. This	10, 50/ 2
to discharge debts or	restitutions	, where there is enough	10, 50/ 31
that now is, willed	restitutions	to be made. But	10, 52/ 22

by some certain circumstances,	restrain	it in such wise	10, 170/ 37
and his liberty therein	restrained	, but by a law	10, 161/ 24
had never made the	restraint	? And where the law	10, 161/ 27
that while would not	return	but evermore draw back	10, 118/ 20
examined, I shall again	return	, good readers, eftsoons unto	10, 105/ 14
in prison till the	return	; and if he be	10, 121/ 14
two chapters read, you	return	to his own declaration	10, 57/ 19
is fresh in remembrance,	return	again unto this, the	10, 49/ 18
and if he be	returned	good -- that is	10, 121/ 15
And if he be	returned	nought -- then use	10, 121/ 16
the stroke of God	revenging	their malice and our	10, 139/ 36
that some desire of	revenging	mine own displeasure had	10, 13/ 11
most of their yearly	revenues	too -- of which	10, 53/ 25
bear a little more	reverence	to the great men	10, 28/ 33
and confirmed, ought with	reverence	to be received; but	10, 215/ 29
-- men ought with	reverence	, and without resistance, grudge	10, 215/ 13
if other judges after	reversed	that judgment or judged	10, 162/ 8
the judges that they	revoked	their first saying and	10, 150/ 4
the judges that they	revoked	their first saying, and	10, 151/ 19
man had, therefore, devised	rewards	for accusers, and great	10, 144/ 12
speech with apparel of	rhetoric	use commonly to call	10, 156/ 8
wise: with a glorious	rhyme	-- "And thus the	10, 12/ 26
their worldly honor and	riches	," etc., than for "zeal	10, 176/ 24
God, and of the	riches	of spiritual men. Now	10, 47/ 4
his first book saith)	richesse	into the Church, by	10, 51/ 16
show good tokens of	right	heartly repentance -- I	10, 118/ 11
Master More maketh a	right	good motion -- that	10, 181/ 15
Master More hath a	right	great and a right	10, 208/ 17
of heretics before that	right	few were accused, or	10, 102/ 11
all seven thought it	right	, nor that all seven	10, 33/ 34
penance he hath but	right	. But in all those	10, 127/ 29
showeth that I rehearse	right	and construe amiss this	10, 56/ 33
accuser. This is a	right	good reason, and the	10, 90/ 20
in arresting for heresy,	right	well examined and considered	10, 182/ 35
though he be of	right	good substance and have	10, 197/ 22
heretics ere ever that	right	few should be thereof	10, 104/ 16
Simkin Salem and his	right	honest neighbor Brother Bizance	10, 78/ 10
speak very lewd and	right	traitorous words by his	10, 69/ 24
in his heart very	right	sore suspect. For as	10, 82/ 33
common law recover a	right	large amends. For well	10, 196/ 15
and have also good	right	, yet shall he sometimes	10, 197/ 23
For though prayers be	right	expedient and healthful to	10, 50/ 29
-- verily I marvel	right	much at his saying	10, 89/ 8

would I think myself	right	unreasonable if I should	10, 113/ 8
was thought a law	right	reasonable, as I told	10, 144/ 24
if he be not	right	well wary. If this	10, 175/ 10
as for lose his	right	by their means, he	10, 197/ 33
honorable Council, and other	right	worshipful temporal men of	10, 78/ 24
Division to have a	right	evil opinion of the	10, 9/ 23
he saith: Howbeit, the	right	noble prince of blessed	10, 52/ 20
that it were either	right	or reasonable, or could	10, 33/ 1
the Church thought either	right	or reasonable, or that	10, 33/ 18
is to wit, either	right	or reasonable or profitable	10, 33/ 31
clergy thought it either	right	or reasonable or that	10, 34/ 18
are, as you see,	right	evil and perilous things	10, 230/ 18
that great, wise, and	right	worshipful man Sir John	10, 164/ 4
haply to escape a	right	wise man that would	10, 40/ 26
but think his motion	right	good, and that the	10, 50/ 37
brought unto me by	right	worshipful folk, that before	10, 140/ 22
-- "It will be	right	expedient, therefore, that the	10, 171/ 7
ado to obtain his	right	; and yet that but	10, 197/ 32
felonies before divers and	right	worshipful of the King's	10, 136/ 1
that it will be	right	expedient that the King's	10, 169/ 3
that it will be "	right	expedient" that "the king	10, 170/ 27
And therefore it seemeth	right	expedient that the said	10, 189/ 21
have been punished thereby	right	sore against their wills	10, 217/ 14
-- and here but	right	done to them, and	10, 227/ 12
marvelously well: that the	right	faith of these points	10, 223/ 2
perceive he pleaseth himself	right	well. But to the	10, 202/ 20
be found that have	right	many great virtues and	10, 175/ 24
right great and a	right	inventive wit, whereby he	10, 208/ 17
have done them but	right	, and that with great	10, 78/ 30
be bound -- and	right	good sureties with him	10, 94/ 11
as to think it	right	or reasonable without lawful	10, 34/ 24
that have thought, if	right	and reason would bear	10, 34/ 26
not be forsworn for	right	nought. And yet, as	10, 152/ 34
become through grace indifferent,	righteous	, meek, liberal, and loving	10, 178/ 2
be now indifferent and	righteous	. For they might since	10, 178/ 1
that it is not	righteous	nor indifferent that a	10, 220/ 24
those that have been,	rigor	hath not been used	10, 179/ 26
would at the leastwise	ring	a little better than	10, 60/ 32
parties that made the	riot	and the party upon	10, 143/ 37
a bill of the	riot	, and put the parties	10, 144/ 4
little amendment may show.	Riots	be open things and	10, 143/ 32
concealers, yet many great	riots	go by unfound and	10, 143/ 33
knew grudge or division	rise	here upon any of	10, 209/ 30

grudges and variances may	rise	and increase by occasion	10, 187/ 29
and through abusions that	rise	by occasion of them	10, 215/ 30
heard yet any division	rise	upon this point in	10, 209/ 16
telleth us here, that	riseth	by the suit ex	10, 110/ 20
and their gay golden,	riven	shirts, and in their	10, 55/ 20
him that doth but	rob	a man as well	10, 218/ 34
peril and assay to	rob	, despoil, and kill, also	10, 105/ 2
stolen a horse, or	robbed	a house, go give	10, 75/ 4
also were at the	robbery	, both twain; and his	10, 148/ 26
been at the same	robbery	: if they were suddenly	10, 154/ 5
well as him that	robbeth	him and killeth him	10, 219/ 1
a general council at	Rome	there held by Pope	10, 144/ 25
a pope made at	Rome	ere they were born	10, 187/ 17
fall down all the	roof	. His soul is safe	10, 162/ 20
or to supply the	room	: were that law never	10, 209/ 33
or else supply his	room	and hear the cause	10, 209/ 25
were in the one	room	still and they in	10, 126/ 4
holy orders and honorable	rooms	that they bear in	10, 44/ 12
borne up with the	rope	. And therefore I did	10, 124/ 29
be borne home, tie	ropes	to their tails and	10, 142/ 18
high authority of Summa	rosella	, denounceth here all the	10, 186/ 6
one that understood Summa	rosella	as well as this	10, 185/ 9
understand and believe Summa	rosella	so surely as he	10, 189/ 10
vary not from Summa	rosella	, and be by the	10, 189/ 14
man doth, if Summa	rosella	were then made and	10, 185/ 9
better even upon Summa	rosella	, whom he so much	10, 83/ 15
he that made Summa	rosella	, too. And that they	10, 185/ 14
poor summa called Summa	rosella	, neither. For that good	10, 194/ 19
the sentence of Summa	rosella	fallen in the censures	10, 189/ 14
alone, but that Summa	rosella	saith so too; and	10, 184/ 33
the titles of Summa	rosella	, and see well whether	10, 189/ 13
happed to be heard	round	and rejoice together that	10, 154/ 3
of his book by	row	, save only the last	10, 223/ 24
he would) with his	royal	assistance provide a means	10, 75/ 35
reason, for all his	royal	reasoning, to let the	10, 87/ 35
more remiss to give	royal	assistance unto the ordinaries	10, 76/ 17
lo." Now, if he	royally	triumphed upon this, and	10, 143/ 1
be sad and earnest	rude	railings indeed. Then he	10, 46/ 33
unrestful wretches, without some	ruffle	live in peace long	10, 74/ 37
and strait corrections to	rule	the people" . . . -- who	10, 66/ 27
and strait corrections to	rule	the people -- what	10, 66/ 35
out of that general	rule	. Now, sir, as he	10, 152/ 4
all. For the general	rule	is naturally before its	10, 164/ 28

should, by his own	rule	in this chapter, have	10, 85/ 5
well, never learned the	rule	that almost every boy	10, 33/ 24
it is a general	rule	that he shall never	10, 122/ 6
For while the general	rule	of refusing such witness	10, 159/ 11
out of the general	rule	this case to be	10, 159/ 13
and strait corrections to	rule	the people." Whereas he	10, 65/ 24
saith that the spiritual	rulers	pretend their authority to	10, 214/ 2
long as the spiritual	rulers	pretend to be obeyed	10, 207/ 28
prelates" and the "spiritual	rulers	" -- the change from	10, 201/ 11
meant of the spiritual	rulers	of all Christendom, I	10, 204/ 28
whit that the spiritual	rulers	either now do, or	10, 205/ 13
mumbling of changing "spiritual	rulers	" into "prelates." For when	10, 202/ 33
authority as the spiritual	rulers	pretend to have immediately	10, 207/ 1
golden word of "spiritual	rulers	" from him, he beginneth	10, 201/ 25
then are the spiritual	rulers	bound to help the	10, 45/ 18
if all "the spiritual	rulers	" would preach heresy --	10, 204/ 27
change these words "spiritual	rulers	" into "prelates," I cannot	10, 201/ 28
then may the spiritual	rulers	order the matter as	10, 178/ 34
put the bishops and	rulers	spiritual in mind that	10, 178/ 31
and the other spiritual	rulers	pretend this or that	10, 203/ 4
that . . . all lords and	rulers	temporal be prohibited that	10, 184/ 28
proveth that the spiritual	rulers	of the realm pretend	10, 204/ 21
but by the spiritual	rulers	of one realm, I	10, 204/ 34
the bishops and spiritual	rulers	in mind that they	10, 180/ 7
to suppose that spiritual	rulers	will pretend that such	10, 206/ 2
long as the spiritual	rulers	will pretend that their	10, 207/ 18
long as the spiritual	rulers	will pretend that their	10, 208/ 12
long as the spiritual	rulers	pretend that their authority	10, 202/ 27
here that the "spiritual	rulers	" pretend that their authority	10, 202/ 34
neither, what the spiritual	rulers	could do to put	10, 45/ 27
he that the spiritual	rulers	pretend themselves to be	10, 200/ 2
not that the spiritual	rulers	(that is to say	10, 203/ 12
none excuse to spiritual	rulers	before God, when he	10, 175/ 35
though he mean other	rulers	more besides, whom he	10, 203/ 2
changing his word "spiritual	rulers	" into this word "prelates	10, 201/ 5
this word the "spiritual	rulers	" into this word "prelates	10, 201/ 11
into prelates and spiritual	rulers	that they would take	10, 201/ 36
place, put in "spiritual	rulers	." And when you so	10, 201/ 21
witness contrary to the	rules	of the law, it	10, 163/ 7
still. And so a	rumor	once begun and spread	10, 17/ 15
figure of "a great	rumor	among the people" that	10, 176/ 22
of an open accuser	run	in the deadly malice	10, 98/ 22
malice do it, and	run	into the slander of	10, 179/ 2

the danger that they	run	in by so saying	10, 180/ 9
the danger that they	run	in by that saying	10, 178/ 33
and that his reason	runneth	out indeed against every	10, 31/ 19
men, but his reason	runneth	out against every kind	10, 31/ 15
that he saith, and	runneth	headlong into the greater	10, 26/ 23
best not worth a	rush	, to put away the	10, 213/ 19
not well worth a	rush	. And if men would	10, 184/ 15
are not worth one	rush	toward the proof of	10, 87/ 27
and especially the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, whereof	10, 222/ 34
any of the seven	sacraments	not duly administered --	10, 42/ 15
some of the seven	sacraments	not duly administered, for	10, 42/ 35
some of the seven	sacraments	, nor diligently and plainly	10, 43/ 17
that daily administer the	sacraments	of the Church, lest	10, 84/ 4
in administration of the	sacraments	. This is his own	10, 207/ 8
the administration of the	sacraments	and such other things	10, 207/ 21
the administration of the	sacraments	, and such other things	10, 207/ 29
some of the seven	sacraments	, or in plain and	10, 45/ 15
them to administer no	sacraments	nor any such other	10, 208/ 1
and purgatory, and the	sacraments	, and especially the Blessed	10, 222/ 33
bold to tell so	sad	a man a merry	10, 46/ 12
seem they never so	sad	, be yet more mad	10, 16/ 18
merry sporting, but be	sad	and earnest rude railings	10, 46/ 33
neither, but some good,	sad	, honest, virtuous widows that	10, 35/ 1
heretics have in their	sadness	. For like as some	10, 16/ 11
is a man of	sadness	, and no great gamer	10, 197/ 3
like a man of	sadness	and gravity, he asked	10, 16/ 25
true, their souls are	safe	enough -- as safe	10, 162/ 16
roof. His soul is	safe	enough, though his purse	10, 162/ 20
all the matter yet	safe	enough again; it shall	10, 73/ 26
safe enough -- as	safe	as is the soul	10, 162/ 16
all the matter for	safe	-- and then say	10, 75/ 6
devised for their farther	safeguard	against arresting of them	10, 145/ 23
respect of his friend's	safeguard	and his own gave	10, 153/ 15
men's hearts for whose	safeguard	such sureties should be	10, 97/ 29
the pretense is the	safeguard	of innocents, the effect	10, 168/ 3
were no railers; except	Saint	Paul were a railer	10, 24/ 13
themselves no better. And	Saint	Chrysostom pitieth also the	10, 48/ 16
not judge, and that	Saint	Paul saith also, "Who	10, 54/ 7
bringeth in, by which	Saint	Paul forbiddeth and saith	10, 55/ 9
I ween verily that	Saint	Paul himself, at the	10, 54/ 17
it were (as holy	Saint	Jerome saith) better to	10, 81/ 31
name. And so doth	Saint	Augustine also call them	10, 25/ 32
fellows, I mean, that	Saint	Paul, pardie, calleth heretics	10, 30/ 3

of the blessed martyr	Saint	Thomas: so Cliff upon	10, 16/ 14
therefore the words of	Saint	Chrysostom which he layeth	10, 21/ 8
today. The counsel of	Saint	Bernard (that he there	10, 31/ 35
folk now hold whom	Saint	Paul calleth heretics (I	10, 39/ 15
with him. But by	Saint	Mary, he, how well	10, 46/ 27
book. For surely, as	Saint	Chrysostom saith, if the	10, 21/ 10
the good counsel that	Saint	Paul gave in another	10, 85/ 10
very truth, for though	Saint	Chrysostom had never said	10, 21/ 13
the selfsame words of	Saint	Chrysostom and of our	10, 21/ 35
learn them. For, as	Saint	Paul speaketh of such	10, 71/ 9
desperate. And yet was	Saint	Polycarp farther overseen, which	10, 48/ 33
forth and corrupteth, as	Saint	Paul also saith, "like	10, 71/ 15
manner hope of amendment.	Saint	Cyprian, I see well	10, 48/ 30
a like manner figure	Saint	Jerome against the old	10, 24/ 26
it were possible; as	Saint	Paul putteth the case	10, 204/ 31
among them; and except	Saint	Polycarp railed when he	10, 24/ 16
in Fleet Street in	Saint	Bride's Church- yard, the	10, 231/ 18
intercession of all holy	saints	in heaven, avoiding the	10, 231/ 11
destroy, as praying to	saints	, pilgrimage, and purgatory, and	10, 222/ 33
it be as he	saith	it is -- that	10, 19/ 16
ween. Now, where he	saith	these words -- Also	10, 66/ 23
effect that Master More	saith	they do -- that	10, 169/ 19
This general thing he	saith	. And therefore -- though	10, 203/ 20
the purpose that he	saith	it for -- making	10, 205/ 23
whereof himself hath, he	saith	, showed some -- either	10, 211/ 9
second thing that he	saith	is this -- which	10, 220/ 16
doubt -- therefore he	saith	that, folio 217, I	10, 62/ 26
himself. Now, where he	saith	in the 37th leaf	10, 58/ 28
say, " which is, he	saith	, done after a railing	10, 46/ 7
this conjunction "if," he	saith	, importeth always a doubt	10, 62/ 25
and devout prayer." And	saith	that "then a new	10, 65/ 10
I will not, he	saith	, "assent that a law	10, 96/ 15
other corruption; which he	saith	is therefore "a dangerous	10, 146/ 17
The fourth is, he	saith	, that "if a secular	10, 209/ 22
For as our Savior	saith	himself, "Ex abundantia cordis	10, 82/ 34
open accusers alone, and	saith	that open accusers shall	10, 143/ 17
of his enemy that	saith	he is afraid of	10, 228/ 34
lo, this good man	saith	nothing at all, but	10, 129/ 13
and therein thus he	saith	: I beseech Almighty God	10, 211/ 22
heresy," and that himself	saith	not so alone, but	10, 184/ 32
a doubt, as he	saith	that it always doth	10, 63/ 10
show you that he	saith	plain untrue, and groundeth	10, 109/ 12
hear now what he	saith	to this, and whether	10, 132/ 23

but that Summa rosella	saith	so too; and hereupon	10, 184/ 33
32nd leaf, this man	saith	thus -- And to	10, 50/ 8
the judges" which he	saith	I assign. And he	10, 174/ 33
by their means, he	saith	not that any man	10, 197/ 33
to," as "appeareth," he	saith	, in mine Apology. Surely	10, 24/ 6
and whereupon Master More	saith	in his Apology, folio	10, 89/ 6
and that Saint Paul	saith	also, "Who art thou	10, 54/ 7
leaveth not where he	saith	it left as to	10, 176/ 5
too unreasonable, where he	saith	: As long as that	10, 187/ 22
goeth he farther and	saith	: And farther, as Master	10, 225/ 35
me, in that he	saith	they may award that	10, 128/ 9
as clearly as he	saith	that there be many	10, 64/ 26
case." "No will they,"	saith	he, "then be they	10, 100/ 32
therefore, whereas this man	saith	that they be in	10, 124/ 22
the leastwise (as he	saith	here) may be, partial	10, 156/ 12
that this good man	saith	it will be hard	10, 176/ 27
bad. For whereas he	saith	that these be "some	10, 198/ 23
And therein thus he	saith	: . . . insomuch that before that	10, 159/ 3
juries. For he that	saith	he will better believe	10, 137/ 2
make, himself could, he	saith	, make it better. But	10, 138/ 26
of the chapter, and	saith	, "God forbid but that	10, 60/ 20
man findeth, as he	saith	, a "remedy," but for	10, 99/ 17
readers: that this man	saith	not nay but that	10, 128/ 27
was sworn before. "Yea,"	saith	this man, "but yet	10, 157/ 28
not -- that, he	saith	, he doubteth, but he	10, 184/ 36
whereas ever hitherto himself	saith	not nay but that	10, 205/ 26
therefore he that so	saith	showeth that by such	10, 60/ 4
it seem that he	saith	much worse by the	10, 174/ 3
albeit that our Savior	saith	that whoso call his	10, 54/ 20
worldly honor which he	saith	the spirituality calleth the	10, 42/ 5
whit. This good man	saith	here I cannot prove	10, 141/ 20
God, etc. I had,	saith	he, no cause to	10, 214/ 3
of the spirituality, and	saith	he meaneth "confederacies whereby	10, 194/ 35
which things this man	saith	and I confess that	10, 150/ 25
as Saint Paul also	saith	, "like a corrupt canker	10, 71/ 15
above seven (whereof, he	saith	, three are dead) that	10, 33/ 8
And this good man	saith	that I deny not	10, 112/ 4
that this good man	saith	that I did of	10, 131/ 20
algates, that be now)	saith	even, in effect, as	10, 137/ 30
But yet where he	saith	, in the end of	10, 18/ 9
word? -- where he	saith	it appeareth evidently nay	10, 171/ 22
and he that so	saith	before is far enough	10, 55/ 27
Apology, folio 235) he	saith	under the figure of	10, 176/ 21

now, that, as he	saith	, now do find the	10, 111/ 23
purpose enough. But then	saith	he further for me	10, 128/ 9
temporal judge. But what	saith	he now for the	10, 131/ 30
is accused -- yet	saith	no man, for all	10, 179/ 10
more yet than himself	saith	he mindeth. For he	10, 50/ 38
evermore, amen": therein he	saith	very true. For since	10, 200/ 33
at all himself, but	saith	of the fourth sort	10, 29/ 21
whereas that law there	saith	, "Qui inventi fuerint sola	10, 114/ 9
things, wherein this man	saith	here surely full well	10, 49/ 33
thus he saith: Then	saith	Master More further, that	10, 178/ 21
so, as the Gospel	saith	, he may hap outward	10, 165/ 22
lo: Since Master More	saith	that he hath not	10, 33/ 7
folly. And where he	saith	that he hath assigned	10, 190/ 22
taketh it otherwise, and	saith	I would have such	10, 171/ 30
such judges. For he	saith	that I have "put	10, 174/ 9
things which he both	saith	that they have but	10, 206/ 8
layman. These things himself	saith	that they have but	10, 206/ 15
twain. Now, whereas he	saith	I might have satisfied	10, 206/ 23
reformed, as this man	saith	he would have them	10, 212/ 12
God. And therefore he	saith	here that he will	10, 41/ 13
me. But then he	saith	further, that he trusteth	10, 55/ 29
this time "now," he	saith	, which is, he saith	10, 74/ 22
have heard what he	saith	. Then, because he should	10, 102/ 15
unlike. He weeneth he	saith	somewhat when he telleth	10, 123/ 3
matter, because the justices (	saith	he), when he hath	10, 127/ 34
all true that he	saith	, and runneth headlong into	10, 26/ 23
contrary. For first he	saith	he never heard layman	10, 46/ 36
doth not affirm, but	saith	he hath heard it	10, 220/ 17
said it, our Savior	saith	as much himself: "Ye	10, 21/ 14
affirm there that he	saith	, as of himself; but	10, 57/ 7
he meant as himself	saith	he did, his words	10, 40/ 29
fashion by a hypocrite	saith	it in his dispraise	10, 60/ 2
to that that he	saith	I changed his words	10, 200/ 29
shamefully? Now, where he	saith	, to maintain his matter	10, 206/ 1
well. For whereas he	saith	that with his book	10, 225/ 28
dignities to which he	saith	such worldly honor appertaineth	10, 44/ 31
the maker, as himself	saith	and as I trust	10, 14/ 30
And therefore where he	saith	that since I confess	10, 14/ 31
of his matter, he	saith	that if I make	10, 58/ 35
place." Now, where he	saith	that though I deny	10, 97/ 19
law as this Pacifier	saith	there do, I cannot	10, 111/ 20
would (as this man	saith	, and as I dare	10, 137/ 13
and therein thus he	saith	: And where I said	10, 162/ 34

to confess that he	saith	well, and I wrong	10, 175/ 13
and more too. Nay	saith	he, for I do	10, 177/ 1
his sentence therein and	saith	, that if I do	10, 189/ 32
indeed. For where he	saith	that if I would	10, 195/ 23
there say that he	saith	"prelates," but I say	10, 201/ 8
-- he thinketh, he	saith	, that peradventure if I	10, 35/ 25
lo, sir, thus he	saith	: And then if the	10, 100/ 2
first chapter, the man	saith	himself -- in the	10, 10/ 36
thereafter. Moreover, where he	saith	that I in my	10, 18/ 16
shall think convenient. Then	saith	he farther, in the	10, 35/ 21
good readers, thus it	saith	: Master More, in the	10, 61/ 6
you see that he	saith	here again in this	10, 97/ 13
delivered. Whereby, Master More	saith	, he is "in a	10, 126/ 32
an apology is, and	saith	that it is an	10, 8/ 17
the book of Division	saith	that there is, but	10, 39/ 36
at all, but only	saith	, Truly this is a	10, 112/ 15
But now, because he	saith	that it is evident	10, 169/ 34
Church (whereof, as he	saith	, the least is a	10, 189/ 1
of mine Apology, he	saith	plainly that it is	10, 64/ 28
etc.; and that he	saith	also that it is	10, 65/ 11
here, now, that he	saith	not that it is	10, 159/ 33
goeth he further and	saith	: And furthermore, it appeareth	10, 165/ 5
as this good man	saith	they were, it will	10, 178/ 11
say so"; for he	saith	that "then it shall	10, 180/ 6
good man "Some Say"	saith	: And therefore it seemeth	10, 189/ 20
for all that, he	saith	now that it is	10, 206/ 18
he used (as he	saith	) to quench it. Then	10, 225/ 33
silk into hemp. "Thus	saith	and thus judgeth, ye	10, 55/ 23
the temporality," wherein he	saith	that my "judgment" is	10, 18/ 20
yet. Now, here he	saith	that I keep secret	10, 211/ 7
his fellow therein, and	saith	if I know any	10, 192/ 32
For then is there,"	saith	he, "another law: that	10, 117/ 14
that is," as he	saith	, "by the law Extra	10, 117/ 18
selfsame case. First he	saith	that the laws, though	10, 147/ 28
but only that he	saith	that the laws of	10, 186/ 12
because it is, he	saith	, against the laws of	10, 188/ 7
which I speak, he	saith	, of the laws, whereas	10, 191/ 7
as holy Saint Jerome	saith	) better to leave some	10, 81/ 31
good man, where he	saith	that I left out	10, 200/ 24
And where this man	saith	that they lie longer	10, 124/ 7
I say that he	saith	truth, as long as	10, 158/ 25
It is certain he	saith	that no man may	10, 90/ 6
For if he say	saith	this good man that	10, 92/ 7

That is not so,"	saith	this good man. "For	10, 94/ 3
the way. But now	saith	this good man thereto	10, 96/ 13
more hurt?" "Good remedy,"	saith	this good man, "shortly	10, 100/ 28
express heretical words? No,	saith	this good man, and	10, 112/ 12
open accusing -- thereto	saith	this good man nothing	10, 143/ 20
That is not so,"	saith	this good man. "For	10, 151/ 16
the truth. But now	saith	this good man thus	10, 205/ 4
goeth he farther and	saith	: And though Master More	10, 22/ 7
the other part, and	saith	: And if Master More	10, 149/ 26
matter, and thus he	saith	: Then saith Master More	10, 178/ 20
goeth he further and	saith	: Then saith Master More	10, 181/ 9
goeth he further and	saith	: And if Master More	10, 210/ 32
is so unreasonable, he	saith	, that innocents may come	10, 119/ 32
the contrary); but he	saith	that it may be	10, 160/ 3
truly showed. As who	saith	, the judge may accept	10, 163/ 1
deceived (for, as himself	saith	, a wolf may look	10, 230/ 30
point, good reader, he	saith	somewhat to me if	10, 18/ 21
forasmuch as he nothing	saith	that toucheth me, I	10, 23/ 32
holy purpose. And therefore	saith	: I doubt me very	10, 212/ 27
dignity, and thus he	saith	: Then I mean further	10, 42/ 10
shall see that he	saith	that he meaneth only	10, 206/ 36
readers, whereas this man	saith	that he meant that	10, 165/ 29
see that where he	saith	that he meant not	10, 204/ 7
have so, because he	saith	that some men say	10, 180/ 34
a great threat, and	saith	: What Master More meaneth	10, 201/ 26
the same again, and	saith	thus: Master More goeth	10, 202/ 6
three things which he	saith	it seemeth most likely	10, 221/ 21
also that (as he	saith	it so) much people	10, 58/ 12
ex officio, that he	saith	doth here much hurt	10, 100/ 26
the matter hangeth --	saith	not so much as	10, 140/ 13
before, which this man	saith	he marveleth much that	10, 166/ 2
with another piece, and	saith	: Nor yet my words	10, 171/ 25
his new book, and	saith	there is no profit	10, 40/ 12
them. And where he	saith	he will not touch	10, 13/ 18
plain. Nor all, he	saith	, he will not answer	10, 13/ 29
ordering of heretics," he	saith	, "God will not fail	10, 22/ 15
evil names -- he	saith	I do not as	10, 24/ 6
them, as this man	saith	, sometimes do not their	10, 44/ 13
were thereof; because, he	saith	, we should not despair	10, 47/ 34
one heretic (as he	saith	he doth not), neither	10, 83/ 29
the thing that he	saith	I deny not, because	10, 97/ 6
any one word he	saith	; which should not so	10, 103/ 33
offense! And whereas he	saith	I deny not that	10, 112/ 6

confederacies, as he now	saith	he meant not to	10, 198/ 15
make unto it? He	saith	he will not answer	10, 219/ 36
and grudges that he	saith	he cannot now rehearse	10, 193/ 17
himself weeneth that he	saith	somewhat better. Now, as	10, 125/ 12
is no fruit, he	saith	, in that objection. Now	10, 38/ 9
his book, that he	saith	the light of grace	10, 205/ 20
for heresy. For he	saith	that the one of	10, 122/ 15
prove plainly that he	saith	it but only of	10, 57/ 8
name signifieth, as he	saith	, "an answer or a	10, 8/ 14
done, he will, he	saith	, remit unto other men	10, 74/ 15
is when a man	saith	against his own mind	10, 226/ 2
good man's first book	saith	, the more part and	10, 51/ 33
For this that he	saith	answereth no part at	10, 220/ 4
For as the scripture	saith	, "Qui amat periculum, peribit	10, 81/ 4
as this good man	saith	that one plaster cannot	10, 52/ 8
but will have, he	saith	, the bishops' power of	10, 180/ 30
And then when he	saith	that the prelates and	10, 203/ 4
if the witness that	saith	he was present and	10, 101/ 8
well say that he	saith	the prelates pretend this	10, 203/ 5
their doings, too, and	saith	that they pretend that	10, 203/ 29
surely, as Saint Chrysostom	saith	, if the priesthood be	10, 21/ 11
good man further and	saith	that the punishment of	10, 148/ 9
the thing that he	saith	, and the purpose that	10, 205/ 22
answer. But where he	saith	he will rehearse some	10, 213/ 35
he hath, as he	saith	, devised sufficient remedy. Now	10, 92/ 20
restitution, suddenly thus he	saith	: Howbeit, the right noble	10, 52/ 19
God. And yet he	saith	in this same twentieth	10, 206/ 16
they include, as he	saith	, that I say that	10, 33/ 20
116. And now he	saith	that I say there	10, 41/ 10
And in that he	saith	that I say plainly	10, 57/ 26
For first, where he	saith	that I say that	10, 169/ 27
religious persons." For he	saith	that I say "plainly	10, 174/ 12
he doubteth, but he	saith	that I say they	10, 185/ 1
he mindeth. For he	saith	, as you see, that	10, 51/ 1
goeth he further and	saith	: I cannot see what	10, 148/ 12
And therefore where he	saith	that I should have	10, 16/ 34
I may. Finally, he	saith	that I should not	10, 48/ 27
of that he now	saith	here, and sheweth some	10, 206/ 7
But now that he	saith	he meant so --	10, 41/ 2
suit?" "A ready way,"	saith	he: "Take some other	10, 100/ 33
-- yet our Savior	saith	himself very sore words	10, 69/ 17
too. "But a man,"	saith	he, "may speak heresy	10, 69/ 22
his words wherein he	saith	that the spiritual rulers	10, 214/ 1

meaneth in that he	saith	that the spirituality call	10, 41/ 11
whole temporalty" as he	saith	it is spoken to	10, 26/ 18
said points. And he	saith	that till such judges	10, 171/ 31
altogether. Finally, where he	saith	that he supposeth to	10, 13/ 33
sore words therein, and	saith	that himself taketh their	10, 69/ 18
Saint Paul forbiddeth and	saith	, "Nolite ante tempus iudicare	10, 55/ 9
him therein. But then	saith	he farther, that though	10, 47/ 17
I said no more	saith	he but that it	10, 67/ 18
goeth he farther and	saith	: For howbeit that I	10, 83/ 32
accusers?" say we. "Marry,"	saith	he, "they that hear	10, 100/ 30
all. For whereas he	saith	that he that is	10, 127/ 11
And then Master More	saith	yet farther, that upon	10, 130/ 31
And yet this Pacifier	saith	that all that helpeth	10, 156/ 5
pretend, as this Pacifier	saith	they do, that there	10, 200/ 22
done! "And that is,"	saith	he, "this": . . . that I	10, 201/ 33
say that therein he	saith	truth, and that I	10, 206/ 4
surely, since the scripture	saith	that he that shortly	10, 226/ 20
be seen that he	saith	nothing to the purpose	10, 7/ 36
them; especially because he	saith	even in the same	10, 20/ 6
is that John Chrysostom	saith	upon Matthew, the twenty-first	10, 20/ 20
much himself: "Ye be,"	saith	he to the clergy	10, 21/ 15
all true that he	saith	: that in the maintenance	10, 47/ 25
as his first book	saith	) richesse into the Church	10, 51/ 16
those words myself, he	saith	plainly against the letter	10, 57/ 27
shall see that he	saith	himself, in the one	10, 62/ 23
not. And after, he	saith	that in the other	10, 62/ 27
for anything that he	saith	here, if the suit	10, 101/ 28
thus, good readers, he	saith	: And in the chapter	10, 109/ 17
-- where he now	saith	, here, that the law	10, 110/ 2
this -- that he	saith	always that the example	10, 120/ 36
Division, save that it	saith	nothing to the praise	10, 137/ 28
this good Pacifier there	saith	that all the priests	10, 176/ 17
lie lost. For he	saith	that "though the truth	10, 180/ 5
that I am, he	saith	, "learned in the laws	10, 192/ 36
prelates." For when he	saith	here that the "spiritual	10, 202/ 34
true; and, indeed, he	saith	not nay. Then go	10, 102/ 39
then I shall, he	saith	, find that there be	10, 179/ 15
shall find that himself	saith	the contrary there of	10, 206/ 6
in my sayings and	saith	that I thereby defame	10, 169/ 15
should be changed, but	saith	, in fortifying thereof, that	10, 111/ 1
call them himself, but	saith	they be they whom	10, 29/ 30
etc. Now, when he	saith	himself that they have	10, 58/ 3
of will," etc. And	saith	also that they do	10, 65/ 22

as evil as he	saith	there that they be	10, 66/ 8
of suspicion purged, he	saith	untrue; for they do	10, 127/ 30
them information. And he	saith	farther, that they may	10, 130/ 33
it is as he	saith	-- yet they will	10, 175/ 30
the people, and yet	saith	also that they pretend	10, 206/ 9
it appeareth that he	saith	therein two things --	10, 58/ 9
make a better, and	saith	that he thinketh they	10, 118/ 39
but it is, he	saith	, unlike unto this matter	10, 127/ 33
us see what he	saith	here concerning this selfsame	10, 147/ 27
this man weeneth he	saith	well-favoredly in this point	10, 202/ 3
therefore whereas Simkin Salem	saith	that if this good	10, 224/ 31
readers, therein thus he	saith	: Also Sir Thomas More	10, 110/ 31
And therein thus he	saith	: And furthermore, though it	10, 177/ 30
For two things he	saith	: one, that though he	10, 220/ 5
saith, which is, he	saith	, a "dangerous time, while	10, 74/ 23
judges" which, as he	saith	, I "assign" to be	10, 174/ 18
triumpheth upon me and	saith	-- And to this	10, 186/ 10
other party hath, he	saith	, much ado to obtain	10, 197/ 31
not the deed, and	saith	that his treatise meant	10, 68/ 30
of the scripture that	saith	, "Post concupiscentias tuas ne	10, 56/ 19
goeth yet farther and	saith	that the twelve men	10, 132/ 33
yet say that he	saith	very far untrue, and	10, 204/ 14
these three things he	saith	, as methinketh, very specially	10, 36/ 6
laymen speak; but he	saith	nay. Well, we can	10, 47/ 13
said expressly that he	saith	some things well. But	10, 222/ 17
not import that himself	saith	the thing which I	10, 57/ 6
For whereas this man	saith	that he which is	10, 123/ 33
words, folio 45. He	saith	: And now will I	10, 71/ 36
as for that he	saith	the judges will for	10, 134/ 31
words here: And he	saith	that it will be	10, 174/ 8
it is as he	saith	, yet they will not	10, 176/ 12
did not so, and	saith	in this wise: I	10, 20/ 13
goeth he farther and	saith	in this wise: I	10, 216/ 13
that he dissembleth, and	saith	not one word thereto	10, 193/ 14
it every whit, and	saith	not one word thereto	10, 217/ 33
read it. For he	saith	not one word thereto	10, 227/ 22
of himself; but he	saith	that the words prove	10, 57/ 8
this good, honest man	saith	untrue. The words in	10, 96/ 17
good readers, that he	saith	in those words, not	10, 203/ 11
he meant. For he	saith	that his words were	10, 214/ 4
not cleared: this man	saith	untrue, and wotteth not	10, 127/ 13
But, now, where he	saith	that I would have	10, 190/ 9
neither. For first himself	saith	that this writ they	10, 128/ 2

much marvel as he	saith	he hath, yet showeth	10, 101/ 35
further and saith: Then	saith	Master More yet further	10, 181/ 10
spiritual persons for God's	sake	, by reason of their	10, 44/ 11
here, for our Lord's	sake	, what manner of reason	10, 219/ 32
Title The Debellation of	Salem	and Bizance -- sometime	10, 3/ 3
those old names changed, "	Salem	" into "Jerusalem" and "Bizance	10, 3/ 14
first leaf, is named	Salem	and Bizance. And therein	10, 10/ 18
beast maketh Bizance to	Salem	the Pacifier's answer, while	10, 12/ 1
shall end? As though	Salem	, talking with Bizance, had	10, 11/ 32
at El-Kahirah or at	Salem	or at Bizance --	10, 34/ 7
the third leaf, when	Salem	showeth himself desirous to	10, 11/ 10
in his book of	Salem	and Bizance, for favor	10, 143/ 15
hath touched here --	Salem	, being indifferent, had been	10, 224/ 6
that. And now, when	Salem	seeth that he cannot	10, 224/ 26
that have been at	Salem	? That am I sure	10, 34/ 8
And therefore whereas Simkin	Salem	saith that if this	10, 224/ 31
that the communication between	Salem	and Bizance is but	10, 10/ 22
as for El-Kahirah or	Salem	, I never knew anyone	10, 34/ 11
Also, that Bizance telleth	Salem	that the Pacifier's answer	10, 11/ 25
he maketh as though	Salem	could neither perceive the	10, 12/ 2
good seely soul Simkin	Salem	and his right honest	10, 78/ 10
the twenty-second chapter, Simkin	Salem	giveth his sentence upon	10, 223/ 36
The Debellation of	Salem	and Bizance Sir Thomas	10, 1/ 2
and else would also	Salem	have thought that his	10, 12/ 20
upon that: then Sim	Salem	giveth sentence that he	10, 224/ 27
devised. For else would	Salem	ween that their own	10, 12/ 17
the twenty-second chapter giveth	Salem	warning that there is	10, 12/ 15
great, good mind of	Salem	toward the vanquishing of	10, 222/ 25
make men ween that	Salem	and Bizance were two	10, 11/ 1
to the clergy, "the	salt	of the earth, and	10, 21/ 15
earth, and if the	salt	wax once fresh and	10, 21/ 15
to stand with man's	salvation	, then in that case	10, 193/ 32
holdeth for necessary to	salvation	." After all this, in	10, 30/ 7
so surely this same	salve	of this good, charitable	10, 52/ 9
be found any one	salve	that can heal all	10, 50/ 32
see better how to	salve	this sore than I	10, 110/ 5
therefore how they can	salve	their conscience that say	10, 225/ 18
good, charitable man to	salve	and heal well this	10, 52/ 10
tale, as though we	sat	together playing at post	10, 62/ 7
to be paid, and	satisfaction	of wrongs first to	10, 49/ 32
be well and fully	satisfied	. And unto all that	10, 228/ 10
saith I might have	satisfied	myself well enough, and	10, 206/ 23
would himself hold him	satisfied	and think that that	10, 66/ 10

I would fain fully	satisfy	him -- I shall	10, 206/ 32
whom no reason can	satisfy	, and bid me therefore	10, 98/ 26
in the reading, and	satisfy	his own mind without	10, 193/ 21
spy it, and so	satisfy	myself before. Well, go	10, 207/ 11
one little mess of	sauce	to it, in showing	10, 92/ 2
been very little anywhere,	save	even here at hand	10, 227/ 11
believeth them well also,	save	such as be found	10, 137/ 4
or cause appearing wherefore,	save	only the cause that	10, 223/ 29
rather yet worse too,	save	that the color of	10, 137/ 31
open accuser for anything	save	for only fear; nor	10, 92/ 18
of such troth that,	save	for evil folk's obloquy	10, 134/ 17
convicted thereof. And surely,	save	for the further peril	10, 124/ 35
seek them, but to	save	his own honesty --	10, 59/ 25
this realm for heresy,	save	only Sir Hugh Oldcastle	10, 110/ 14
his book by row,	save	only the last three	10, 223/ 24
would I, good readers,	save	for the length, let	10, 83/ 11
see, the ordinary to	save	the man's life of	10, 118/ 25
whole tale of his,	save	for the malice that	10, 188/ 4
any one at all,	save	for the much evil	10, 221/ 32
And surely, good readers,	save	for letting of the	10, 46/ 21
of his be gone	save	in this one only	10, 110/ 9
all this matter yet,	save	that the one lieth	10, 123/ 31
to wit, either all	save	a few, or at	10, 49/ 36
his book of Division,	save	that it saith nothing	10, 137/ 27
counties -- which dishonesty,	save	for such secret information	10, 129/ 8
speaketh of these repealings,	save	only for setting forth	10, 190/ 7
meddle with any man	save	only upon some such	10, 125/ 20
among all the people	save	those few that are	10, 23/ 18
the world were woodcocks	save	himself, and that his	10, 67/ 25
decay. And then God	save	us from that thanks	10, 119/ 8
cannot be sure to	save	his conscience therein but	10, 161/ 4
it now -- which,	save	for the trust that	10, 36/ 27
to another shift to	save	the matter upright. And	10, 177/ 29
marvel were of all,	save	for such wily shrews	10, 227/ 21
you see that to	save	his own words upright	10, 214/ 32
the witnesses may be	saved	from danger, as by	10, 89/ 18
the witnesses may be	saved	from danger, as by	10, 92/ 9
shall both innocents be	saved	harmless well enough and	10, 183/ 8
for heresy shall "be	saved	harmless well enough," might	10, 183/ 28
that innocents shall be	saved	harmless. This is very	10, 147/ 31
been in both twain	saved	; and that it will	10, 39/ 6
shall not be all	saved	harmless, and when he	10, 131/ 12
would I see him	saved	. But yet without doubt	10, 118/ 24

so great a crime	saveth	once his life, giveth	10, 70/ 13
color of "some say"	saveth	him from saying it	10, 137/ 31
of such another pavise,	saving	that they be bound	10, 132/ 12
for avoiding of obloquy,	saving	that necessity compelleth them	10, 125/ 21
not much with me,	saving	in that I say	10, 53/ 20
all your fare --	saving	that to make us	10, 91/ 36
too, if they might,	saving	that very necessity, lest	10, 132/ 1
write one word therein,	saving	that I see him	10, 155/ 16
as I said --	saving	that the session hath	10, 124/ 4
are nought) before the	saving	of their souls and	10, 23/ 19
examined them so far,	saving	that even while I	10, 77/ 12
indeed very favorable. For,	saving	that I will not	10, 117/ 23
shrewd, wily doubleness? For (	saving	that his word "pretending	10, 66/ 31
suspect. For as our	Savior	saith himself, "Ex abundantia	10, 82/ 34
son," and except our	Savior	railed when he called	10, 24/ 17
the meanwhile. Nor our	Savior	meant not in his	10, 71/ 1
the devil. And our	Savior	himself pitied Jerusalem, and	10, 48/ 16
never said it, our	Savior	saith as much himself	10, 21/ 14
so help me my	Savior	, and none otherwise, but	10, 227/ 32
Chrysostom and of our	Savior	Christ -- the said	10, 21/ 35
things -- yet our	Savior	saith himself very sore	10, 69/ 17
And albeit that our	Savior	saith that whoso call	10, 54/ 20
hands, and that I	saw	the manner and the	10, 6/ 6
it. One, that I	saw	therein followed and pursued	10, 6/ 8
And I think he	saw	that himself, and therefore	10, 165/ 3
and that the man	saw	full well, and therefore	10, 172/ 5
he said that he	saw	by his countenance that	10, 199/ 11
said there, I never	saw	yet the day but	10, 134/ 21
am sure he never	saw	in his days any	10, 209/ 12
therein then believe them?	Saw	you ever, good readers	10, 205/ 34
In good faith, I	saw	not how he should	10, 198/ 6
whereof I neither then	saw	nor yet hear any	10, 126/ 5
war reared, as we	saw	by experience in Captain	10, 136/ 20
in prison: I never	saw	no indifference in it	10, 218/ 19
that though no man	saw	him do it, nor	10, 117/ 4
their communication -- who	saw	ever the like? Who	10, 11/ 27
left. For I never	saw	, nor to my remembrance	10, 110/ 12
changes as I never	saw	need yet, nor trust	10, 164/ 9
one place, that I	saw	well I should sooner	10, 7/ 3
since this man never	saw	that any spiritual judge	10, 209/ 32
almost as weary. Then	saw	I also that when	10, 38/ 4
sure, but that he	saw	full surely that he	10, 103/ 34
the court. And now	saw	I well that to	10, 134/ 6

so was himself, I	saw	well, in the writing	10, 38/ 2
To this, since I	saw	what trust the realm	10, 134/ 11
judge that if he	saw	by evident tokens that	10, 159/ 21
that ever I yet	saw	set out with high	10, 28/ 12
ever the like? Who	saw	ever anything written into	10, 11/ 27
good faith, I never	saw	the day yet but	10, 131/ 32
say that he never	saw	the day yet but	10, 133/ 7
truth that I never	saw	the day yet indeed	10, 134/ 34
say. For I never	saw	the day yet, nor	10, 209/ 17
that himself cannot well	say	the contrary -- that	10, 137/ 8
see well that to	say	there is a division	10, 62/ 34
not all one to	say	there is a division	10, 63/ 7
they think otherwise. This,	say	I, is a great	10, 112/ 3
more after)? And I	say	that by a like	10, 192/ 4
haply this good man	say	that this abjuration is	10, 116/ 31
them." "They will not,"	say	we, "become accusers in	10, 100/ 31
hath so. And then	say	I yet again, if	10, 160/ 4
before. And thereon I	say	also yet again that	10, 160/ 8
if you find, I	say	, his reasons against this	10, 87/ 33
by false, slanderous "some	say	"s surmised against the	10, 216/ 9
that point alone, I	say	we lay against him	10, 224/ 12
but by false "some	say	"s only, against which	10, 230/ 4
both. And this I	say	although that all were	10, 15/ 17
say or not, I	say	that though all men	10, 44/ 26
that would, as I	say	there, amend all these	10, 53/ 27
say "the same," I	say	not yet "all the	10, 55/ 16
words -- Also I	say	not, in all the	10, 66/ 24
he never one "some	say	" thereof in all his	10, 167/ 24
though a man would	say	that by "almost killing	10, 31/ 27
shame for them to	say	it and also great	10, 59/ 17
that peradventure he will	say	so. And also, besides	10, 201/ 9
of Sir John "Some	Say	, " the Pacifier, and so	10, 3/ 8
he would seem to	say	the contrary, and biddeth	10, 14/ 23
the same word ("some	say	") beshrew him, and beshrew	10, 46/ 23
wrongs. This is, I	say	, the point. And of	10, 50/ 2
juries! And this I	say	for myself. And now	10, 135/ 15
it that I should	say	they do. And yet	10, 202/ 9
words; that is to	say	, that if any man	10, 72/ 2
And this may I	say	, methinketh, without any dispraise	10, 136/ 24
assay what they can	say	better to any other	10, 225/ 1
book of mine. I	say	in mine Apology, folio	10, 185/ 3
a fault that I	say	that there are some	10, 47/ 32
over that, I dare	say	that there are but	10, 122/ 21

deadly sin. But I	say	not this as though	10, 63/ 16
I may and will	say	here again as I	10, 183/ 1
telleth not where I	say	so, nor, as I	10, 185/ 1
likely. Such shrewd "some	say	"s, lo, be no	10, 46/ 32
the one place I	say	, "If there be any	10, 62/ 24
will this man peradventure	say	that then be such	10, 69/ 27
trust. And I dare	say	the ordinaries be not	10, 131/ 36
as I dare also	say	they would) be sore	10, 137/ 13
-- that is to	say	, such as be perjured	10, 150/ 10
I resemble them, I	say	that they be like	10, 150/ 22
them, that there" I	say	"it will be marvelous	10, 174/ 11
beside," that yet I	say	"it will be hard	10, 174/ 14
with which his words	say	that they be all	10, 177/ 10
cease; that is to	say	, till there be no	10, 182/ 18
Christendom. If he will	say	that he blameth but	10, 191/ 14
-- "If he will	say	that he blameth but	10, 191/ 32
with such untrue "some	say	"s, to blow it	10, 76/ 29
taken that word "some	say	" of his book, in	10, 46/ 9
For then must I	say	they were both one	10, 133/ 18
his so many "some	say	"s, to bring the	10, 86/ 10
half minded, as I	say	, to have brought in	10, 37/ 31
his words. For I	say	not nay but that	10, 31/ 14
you see well I	say	not so, but I	10, 111/ 34
that no man can	say	the contrary but that	10, 170/ 13
side, now, if he	say	not true, but that	10, 175/ 14
manner that none shall	say	so hereafter but they	10, 179/ 1
he saith that I	say	they may; but he	10, 185/ 1
say" is, as I	say	, good English. But when	10, 167/ 29
proof: that is to	say	, because that by that	10, 120/ 20
otherwise than by "some	say	"s, or by his	10, 172/ 34
-- that is to	say	, for that cause which	10, 58/ 19
of, hath, I dare	say	, been as circumspect in	10, 138/ 9
Now, if he will	say	that the communication between	10, 10/ 22
And now will I	say	somewhat further concerning this	10, 26/ 6
And now will I	say	somewhat further concerning this	10, 26/ 24
the temporalty, but I	say	that they "continue still	10, 66/ 25
plainly see that I	say	plain the contrary. For	10, 27/ 7
-- that is to	say	, that I defame all	10, 169/ 19
like figure of "some	say	" he might defame all	10, 192/ 5
with his false "some	say	"s he defameth and	10, 170/ 14
find in his "some	say	"s no default at	10, 167/ 28
he taketh hold to	say	that I deny not	10, 96/ 18
man taketh hold to	say	that I deny not	10, 96/ 30

For men may not	say	by the devil that	10, 47/ 36
I in mine Apology	say	that he did) go	10, 67/ 13
and then if he	say	that he did it	10, 75/ 5
As if a man	say	, "He that dieth in	10, 63/ 12
will this good man	say	that I do but	10, 53/ 3
so exactly as to	say	, "Though you do thus	10, 80/ 32
not so, but I	say	that he doth a	10, 111/ 34
-- I will not	say	that he doth wrong	10, 118/ 22
good faith, I hear	say	that he doth so	10, 124/ 1
yet will this man	say	, and in effect so	10, 77/ 17
at is this. I	say	in the eighth chapter	10, 168/ 10
that here that I	say	, and that every man	10, 143/ 18
book untouched, whether he	say	well or evil. Here	10, 194/ 6
amend his fault and	say	true: he falleth in	10, 161/ 16
But, now, his "some	say	" being so false as	10, 180/ 3
And now will I	say	a little farther in	10, 72/ 1
declaration therein, I shall	say	a little farther in	10, 122/ 2
For now will I	say	a little farther, and	10, 135/ 3
other saying, conclude and	say	thus much farther --	10, 171/ 7
they be content to	say	sometimes the fifteen psalms	10, 7/ 13
besides all this, I	say	that his first words	10, 43/ 7
twain -- here I	say	that the first presumption	10, 152/ 15
Yea," will this man	say	, "but these folk do	10, 69/ 8
should upon every "some	say	" be laid for a	10, 43/ 5
hath heard some laymen	say	the contrary. For first	10, 46/ 36
where his seditious "some	say	"s set forth division	10, 16/ 30
the color of "some	say	" saveth him from saying	10, 137/ 31
point, I will yet	say	a little further, that	10, 140/ 16
should. But, as I	say	, let treason go, and	10, 153/ 37
with his many "some	say	"s bring good men	10, 46/ 28
this: For if he	say	saith this good man	10, 92/ 7
-- such folk, I	say	, as this good man	10, 103/ 2
I might not well	say	that this good man	10, 176/ 26
other side, if "some	say	" be a good proof	10, 181/ 1
-- I may well	say	once again, good readers	10, 210/ 8
man may see, I	say	, that such harm were	10, 105/ 6
it -- that I	say	that he hath heard	10, 46/ 35
They Say" and "Folk	Say	." And then hath he	10, 78/ 7
and his diversities and	say	, "A mastiff hath, you	10, 142/ 24
words include that I	say	that I have known	10, 34/ 7
see. This, as I	say	, would I have granted	10, 132/ 16
wrong, and that some	say	that they have this	10, 171/ 3
he saith that I	say	"plainly" that, "have they	10, 174/ 13

say that some men	say	that they have not	10, 182/ 19
by his slanderous "some	say	"s, which have been	10, 219/ 23
in Latin; wherein, to	say	the truth, he layeth	10, 19/ 31
whoso list, what I	say	therein, and he shall	10, 40/ 16
often this word "some	say	, " which is, he saith	10, 46/ 7
him what he will	say	thereto when he is	10, 73/ 2
aboundeth"). And therefore I	say	that though he neither	10, 82/ 36
spiritualty (if himself therein	say	true) as he seemeth	10, 84/ 12
we have all done,	say	he what he list	10, 101/ 24
at all. Howbeit, to	say	the truth, he the	10, 147/ 20
one of the "some	say	"s that he findeth	10, 168/ 10
say that some men	say	so"; for he saith	10, 180/ 6
here showeth that I	say	that if he so	10, 190/ 17
immediately . . . of God": I	say	that therein he saith	10, 206/ 4
in some places I	say	"the Pacifier here doth	10, 64/ 1
Now, if this Pacifier	say	that yet here is	10, 131/ 25
For they would then	say	that their heresies were	10, 205/ 7
do, as he doth,	say	contrary thereto himself. And	10, 10/ 2
true it is), then	say	I that his only	10, 148/ 1
that the witness would	say	contrary to his first	10, 161/ 6
as many good "some	say	"s as his "some	10, 167/ 27
worthy at all: I	say	that neither his words	10, 219/ 20
could lightly no man	say	), would himself hold him	10, 66/ 9
they will, I dare	say	, forgive him. Howbeit, since	10, 137/ 12
cannot in good faith	say	, but if I should	10, 19/ 26
I mean, I shall	say	, "those fellows, I mean	10, 30/ 3
he saith that I	say	there that I wot	10, 41/ 10
temporal": whether laymen so	say	or not, I say	10, 44/ 26
they; nor, though I	say	"the same," I say	10, 55/ 15
will this good man	say	. "But then I would	10, 70/ 8
because I have heard	say	, even while I was	10, 71/ 30
ween I shall not	say	so alone. I suppose	10, 135/ 16
what the juries will	say	, that can I not	10, 137/ 34
that he so should	say	, and that I use	10, 167/ 12
at all. For "some	say	" is, as I say	10, 167/ 29
words with which I	say	so. For I am	10, 169/ 29
good man I dare	say	thus: that I when	10, 183/ 32
Master More I will	say	thus: that I beseech	10, 210/ 13
them, I dare boldly	say	. To this I answer	10, 225/ 23
surely this will I	say	: that if I had	10, 225/ 31
laws. For when I	say	thus -- "If he	10, 191/ 32
heresy and his "some	say	"s' false, imagined lies	10, 171/ 13
well what I may	say	thereof. For in the	10, 10/ 32

It would not, to	say	the sooth, in very	10, 47/ 18
have the wit to	say	he meant in his	10, 73/ 4
sure it is, I	say	, that even in this	10, 74/ 27
will peradventure this Pacifier	say	that sometime, in some	10, 139/ 11
And now shall I	say	somewhat farther in a	10, 225/ 15
nor not one "some	say	" thereof written in all	10, 227/ 18
believe, though himself thereto	say	nay, that in those	10, 230/ 24
therefore can he not	say	but he is in	10, 47/ 29
a division," and yet	say	that there is no	10, 63/ 6
dare be bold to	say	that there is no	10, 68/ 13
way. And then I	say	that it is a	10, 138/ 22
may not have some	say	that he is, or	10, 156/ 12
and forgetteth what I	say	-- which is that	10, 165/ 13
his "may haply" and	say	that it is likely	10, 166/ 6
and never a "some	say	" well. This is the	10, 167/ 26
therefore, for very shame,	say	that it is no	10, 171/ 19
ire"; that is to	say	, "To lie is when	10, 226/ 2
some say" and "they	say	" the contrary. Is not	10, 77/ 6
that yet, some laymen	say	, they call it an	10, 42/ 17
people in these things	say	true, as it is	10, 45/ 31
here. Then if he	say	he putteth it in	10, 77/ 37
what they list, and	say	they think it good	10, 79/ 14
maketh me so to	say	. For there it followeth	10, 102/ 16
be punished. But then	say	I that it is	10, 147/ 33
And first I will	say	thus: that it is	10, 156/ 27
defame them not, but	say	only that it is	10, 169/ 16
and the other, and	say	that our judges be	10, 137/ 23
man Sir John Fineux	say	, late chief justice of	10, 164/ 4
nowhere yet any priests	say	that the justices of	10, 188/ 1
he saith, that I	say	that I knew seven	10, 33/ 20
farther but that I	say	that I knew seven	10, 33/ 27
altogether. For such "some	say	"s there lack not	10, 163/ 36
his shrewd, slanderous "some	say	"s with lamenting and	10, 66/ 12
he thought he would	say	better at last, and	10, 165/ 4
them" (that is to	say	, the temporal laws), and	10, 189/ 33
forth a book and	say	that some laymen say	10, 212/ 6
this good man's leave,	say	yet a little farther	10, 135/ 16
And then might he	say	yet a little further	10, 142/ 19
to perceive, whatsoever himself	say	, which is loath of	10, 227/ 24
And therefore, as I	say	, such a long, sober	10, 71/ 16
to Sir John "Some	Say	" now. And long will	10, 182/ 21
his words: . . . where I	say	that as long as	10, 208/ 12
may feign himself to	say	true, and look like	10, 157/ 25

all colored under "some	say	"s to make the	10, 46/ 31
will there serve to	say	to this man the	10, 27/ 2
there, as I there	say	, neither spiritual man nor	10, 31/ 21
that I should so	say	, this good man much	10, 67/ 16
both soon see and	say	that the man with	10, 68/ 14
afterward, in another chapter.	Say	this good man what	10, 145/ 25
this good man haply	say	that this manner of	10, 95/ 21
this can he not	say	without some manner of	10, 137/ 9
with the like and	say	that in many of	10, 38/ 34
than he that would	say	thus, as many men	10, 55/ 18
it -- this, I	say	, liketh me marvelously well	10, 223/ 1
Master More I dare	say	thus: that Master More	10, 183/ 10
-- that is to	say	, that the matter should	10, 181/ 15
taketh me that I	say	a man may be	10, 111/ 32
more than two that	say	so. That may well	10, 179/ 16
if this man would	say	that he meaneth no	10, 160/ 14
in all his "some	say	"s he meaneth none	10, 167/ 33
For if he would	say	that he meaneth by	10, 219/ 17
the thing that I	say	was the meaning of	10, 67/ 8
therefore if he would	say	that he meant thus	10, 160/ 27
that "yet some laymen	say	" that spiritual men "call	10, 41/ 34
said that the people	say	that spiritual men be	10, 45/ 13
yet I should not	say	so. For men may	10, 47/ 36
not all lost to	say	that some men say	10, 178/ 30
is not lost to	say	that some men say	10, 180/ 6
will so much as	say	that some men say	10, 182/ 19
Howbeit, if he so	say	: but if men forget	10, 228/ 21
his wise book and	say	that he might by	10, 142/ 1
by a ' some	say	, ' he might by	10, 191/ 34
say that he will	say	so no more --	10, 73/ 25
one or other "some	say	" to say more than	10, 181/ 3
content"; that is to	say	, to ask more than	10, 197/ 13
his matters upon, and	say	that I move him	10, 192/ 12
folio 139, where I	say	that I "never found	10, 32/ 34
For if I would	say	that I never knew	10, 34/ 5
witnesses to lie and	say	that he never said	10, 73/ 25
we follow still and	say	we shall never find	10, 101/ 4
And though Master More	say	that he never saw	10, 133/ 6
some say"s evermore	say	evil, and never a	10, 167/ 25
dioceses, and yet, to	say	the truth, never complaint	10, 170/ 8
in his, I dare	say	. For I never saw	10, 209/ 17
a division, and to	say	there is no such	10, 62/ 35
will amend and will	say	such things no more	10, 74/ 12

lack not that can	say	well by no man	10, 163/ 37
that "if" some	say	' be no sufficient	10, 178/ 21
that would make, I	say	, of the nobility, the	10, 68/ 6
think they will not	say	but truth; nor I	10, 136/ 29
again. For, whatsoever he	say	, he shall not find	10, 68/ 34
matter. And if he	say	he dare not for	10, 89/ 16
their dioceses, nor, to	say	the truth, not so	10, 138/ 13
and look angrily, and	say	they be not pleased	10, 197/ 15
heresy. Wherein whether he	say	true or not you	10, 202/ 25
nought and unreasonable: I	say	that followeth nothing; for	10, 133/ 35
readers, heard what we	say	both before: now shall	10, 156/ 22
and look whether I	say	true. But now, this	10, 158/ 15
saith that some men	say	so. But, now, if	10, 180/ 34
neither. Nor, I dare	say	, he heareth nowhere yet	10, 188/ 1
nought too. But I	say	that mine objections in	10, 39/ 24
peradventure a man might	say	without peril of damnation	10, 48/ 11
dare say, whatsoever himself	say	, in some of those	10, 55/ 3
and say that some	say	that, especially of late	10, 170/ 39
if this man will	say	that many of the	10, 196/ 19
say that some laymen	say	that some of the	10, 212/ 6
he were examined would	say	before the ordinary, and	10, 115/ 23
as if he would	say	that there ought no	10, 16/ 1
that I dare boldly	say	the whole parish would	10, 196/ 11
first saying and would	say	that the party were	10, 150/ 4
first saying, and would	say	that the party were	10, 151/ 19
saith "prelates," but I	say	there that peradventure he	10, 201/ 8
we let not to	say	it was pity that	10, 48/ 15
the truth therein: I	say	in another place of	10, 174/ 21
division -- there I	say	, in those places, that	10, 18/ 32
of people whom I	say	, in some places of	10, 59/ 29
a figure of "some	say	," and very plain lies	10, 212/ 22
rulers (that is to	say	, both the prelates and	10, 203/ 12
malicious, naughty, pestilent "some	say	," whereof the pretense is	10, 168/ 3
-- none, I dare	say	, but such priests as	10, 188/ 3
certainty, but as some	say	-- some priests in	10, 197/ 27
-- that is to	say	, till he prove it	10, 172/ 31
of an accuser: I	say	that his provision doth	10, 93/ 34
so said, he should	say	to no purpose; for	10, 159/ 34
things as under "some	say	"s he put out	10, 227/ 7
salve their conscience that	say	I did rather intend	10, 225/ 19
if any man will	say	that these reasons will	10, 219/ 26
or bear a faggot)	say	that they said it	10, 83/ 27
together. For I may	say	(as I said) that	10, 157/ 23

as much as I	say	that he said, and	10, 175/ 17
And if I did	say	so, I said but	10, 202/ 10
shall be the accusers?"	say	we. "Marry," saith he	10, 100/ 30
-- to this I	say	that he saith truth	10, 158/ 25
I do not there	say	that he saith "prelates	10, 201/ 7
may I not well	say	that he saith the	10, 203/ 5
there said and yet	say	that he saith very	10, 204/ 14
make it strange to	say	again the same to	10, 35/ 18
token in that I	say	even "the same" will	10, 55/ 12
therefore (that is to	say	, for the same cause	10, 58/ 10
therefore" (that is to	say	, for that same cause	10, 65/ 20
This Pacifier will peradventure	say	that the same twelve	10, 130/ 8
-- as I dare	say	, whatsoever himself say, in	10, 55/ 2
selfsame figure of "some	say	, " and "many say," and	10, 68/ 9
some say," and "many	say	, " and "they say," and	10, 68/ 9
many say," and "they	say	, " and then say that	10, 68/ 9
paper. But I will	say	this and say truth	10, 70/ 27
her feathers of "some	say	" and "they say" the	10, 77/ 6
but all his "some	say	"s evermore say evil	10, 167/ 25
there do some men	say	that "some say" is	10, 167/ 31
judges at Westminster, and	say	that some say that	10, 170/ 38
is to wit, "Some	Say	" and "They Say" and	10, 78/ 7
Some Say" and "They	Say	" and "Folk Say." And	10, 78/ 7
now greatly what he	say	for his second part	10, 104/ 21
matter against men, and	say	they were secretly informed	10, 134/ 10
But now, as I	say	, since you see that	10, 110/ 8
painful death, though we	say	they were served as	10, 48/ 14
with so many "some	say	"s to set them	10, 226/ 21
here, that is to	say	, in the seventh chapter	10, 174/ 22
these words? Do I	say	that he shall be	10, 112/ 20
it, what madman would	say	that he shall be	10, 112/ 25
almost as much to	say	as he should give	10, 76/ 24
-- reason would, I	say	, that he should at	10, 114/ 28
them. And this, I	say	, if I should with	10, 179/ 35
using this word "some	say	." And he showeth that	10, 167/ 11
men say that "some	say	" is as shrewd English	10, 167/ 31
spiritual man would so	say	for policy, since so	10, 27/ 13
in those things I	say	that -- since I	10, 215/ 9
with many malicious "some	say	"s falsely slandereth the	10, 213/ 15
But if two will	say	it is so, then	10, 178/ 25
man maketh: Two men	say	it is so; ergo	10, 179/ 13
years. But this I	say	: that since some will	10, 139/ 33
not much ashamed to	say	that for some purpose	10, 157/ 21

the case requireth) to	say	myself that "some say	10, 167/ 16
is (as his "some	say	"s show) somewhat more	10, 28/ 31
This he layeth, I	say	, for so sore a	10, 205/ 19
their alms, and would	say	that they spend upon	10, 53/ 31
be as the people	say	: then are spiritual men	10, 45/ 21
two hundred, that would	say	that the spiritual men	10, 179/ 19
these (that is to	say	, at the spiritual laws	10, 189/ 34
so might this man	say	that they spoke heresies	10, 59/ 35
that though that book	say	the contrary, strangers such	10, 39/ 32
a division and to	say	there is such a	10, 63/ 8
another way therein, and	say	that in such points	10, 228/ 18
But, now, if "some	say	" be no sufficient proof	10, 180/ 35
shrews." "What remedy, then,"	say	we, "to supply the	10, 100/ 33
neither this good man	say	, nor I suppose no	10, 128/ 31
that because two men	say	it and swear it	10, 179/ 10
accept, as some laymen	say	. A poor tale and	10, 43/ 2
time"). Now, if he	say	that I tell whom	10, 55/ 11
of their souls to	say	none otherwise than the	10, 162/ 2
so many false "some	say	"s, in that seditious	10, 9/ 15
already, yet this I	say	therein further: that I	10, 17/ 1
be itself?" But now	say	I, since that the	10, 21/ 20
I found not, I	say	, above seven that thought	10, 34/ 19
asleep. But then I	say	further yet, that in	10, 40/ 28
under so many "some	say	"s, say that he	10, 66/ 8
the temporality. If he	say	nay, but that all	10, 84/ 27
condemn him if he	say	contrary to that the	10, 105/ 23
too. And here I	say	"commonly" because that sometimes	10, 107/ 9
but, hearing some folk	say	so, weeneth that it	10, 108/ 11
yet in all this	say	not I that the	10, 135/ 25
thing that I will	say	is this: that all	10, 136/ 10
our judges again and	say	, "Now, sir, that I	10, 136/ 31
that I may well	say	the words that I	10, 137/ 6
together. And now I	say	that in that point	10, 150/ 21
like a lamb and	say	contrary to that he	10, 156/ 32
-- even so, I	say	, may he that never	10, 157/ 26
may, and cannot himself	say	nay but that the	10, 166/ 1
-- I shall, I	say	, therefore let that piece	10, 167/ 6
say myself that "some	say	" this or that. For	10, 167/ 16
s as his "some	say	"s in that book	10, 167/ 28
since this is, I	say	, so clear that no	10, 170/ 12
of a shrewd "some	say	" and showeth that the	10, 170/ 23
that himself could not	say	nay but that it	10, 173/ 22
to help them that	say	so all that they	10, 178/ 32

to help them that	say	so all that they	10, 180/ 8
that see it will	say	that they that do	10, 187/ 24
all that ever they	say	and all that ever	10, 203/ 31
so unreasonable, yet to	say	that upon that law	10, 209/ 34
clergy, and some men	say	by them that --	10, 212/ 2
wealth, and that some	say	that those that seem	10, 212/ 7
that though he cannot	say	nay but that his	10, 220/ 6
is, as we might	say	, between him that wittingly	10, 226/ 16
But this will I	say	to him: That tale	10, 77/ 25
shall I prove, I	say	, that as the case	10, 5/ 25
place in which I	say	that all the whole	10, 18/ 36
it must needs, I	say	, follow that the clergy	10, 21/ 29
is that many laymen	say	that for the maintenance	10, 42/ 19
so as the people	say	: then are the spiritual	10, 45/ 18
he never heard layman	say	to him the contrary	10, 47/ 1
saving in that I	say	that if the prelates	10, 53/ 20
point that (if he	say	therein true) the very	10, 64/ 29
will say this and	say	truth: that the ordinaries	10, 70/ 27
-- this is, I	say	, one of the very	10, 85/ 23
this man will peradventure	say	, "Since that the ordinary	10, 123/ 19
of his matter, to	say	that in the common	10, 137/ 18
they be, then: I	say	they be the jury	10, 149/ 21
likelihood that he would	say	truth at the second	10, 161/ 22
be partial, but I	say	that if the judge	10, 162/ 39
a judge? If he	say	he mistrust the judges	10, 163/ 34
the forsworn witnesses will	say	false, and the other	10, 166/ 7
of so many "some	say	"s to the seditious	10, 167/ 19
verily if many men	say	so, though the truth	10, 178/ 29
ever any spiritual man	say	this, by the whole	10, 200/ 5
hath spoken, I will	say	farther in the matter	10, 201/ 29
For now will he	say	farther in the matter	10, 201/ 32
division that some men	say	this by the clergy	10, 212/ 1
policy, since so to	say	were for them, for	10, 27/ 13
judges because of "some	say	"s -- then must	10, 163/ 35
say that some men	say	so. For then it	10, 178/ 30
God. To this I	say	plainly that then are	10, 214/ 7
occasion and sufficient to	say	as I there have	10, 57/ 16
with him? Nay, I	say	that when there be	10, 112/ 21
though the said paragraph	say	that if there be	10, 163/ 15
full of shrewd "some	say	"s -- there do	10, 167/ 30
thus: "And here some	say	that because there is	10, 168/ 11
here methinketh I might	say	"): ye shall there, good	10, 199/ 23
may well without contradiction	say	to him, "There is	10, 63/ 6

where he seemeth to	say	true. And therefore this	10, 156/ 18
wist ne'er what to	say	thereto. And therefore, since	10, 173/ 25
the good man "Some	Say	" saith: And therefore it	10, 189/ 19
with a great "some	say	" too. And therein he	10, 191/ 18
say that himself would	say	no piece thereof, but	10, 68/ 10
this good man here	say	true in these aforesaid	10, 175/ 11
thus, as many men	say	indeed: "Even they that	10, 55/ 18
much less become accuser,"	say	we, "than they that	10, 101/ 1
that his false "some	say	"s (if they were	10, 170/ 17
a figure of "some	say	," as though they abused	10, 192/ 2
they would preach and	say	that if they preached	10, 202/ 12
but this will I	say	: that if they were	10, 216/ 23
I will, as I	say	, leave some things of	10, 194/ 5
would for very shame	say	. For I think it	10, 51/ 26
enough for me to	say	that I think they	10, 151/ 25
But this will I	say	: that I think verily	10, 219/ 28
it. And where I	say	there that this division	10, 14/ 20
Master More will not	say	, for all this, that	10, 77/ 18
that this Pacifier should	say	thus: "By this way	10, 139/ 16
shall we, good readers,	say	now to this good	10, 140/ 10
my saying that some	say	this or this is	10, 178/ 23
that ever they either	say	or do. This he	10, 205/ 18
he saith that I	say	that in those words	10, 169/ 27
forth that some priests	say	still that those tithes	10, 196/ 37
I said, and yet	say	, that in those words	10, 204/ 10
And I will yet	say	thereto, that though it	10, 188/ 24
of mine that I	say	all seven thought it	10, 33/ 33
grow to nought, I	say	there farther thus (folio	10, 125/ 25
now concludeth here) and	say	thus: "And thus it	10, 142/ 30
to follow, though he	say	nay forty times. And	10, 85/ 28
is not enough, I	say	, for him to prove	10, 150/ 15
much that I would	say	: that is to wit	10, 166/ 3
me. And if they	say	anything meet to the	10, 225/ 3
never confess it, but	say	and swear too that	10, 117/ 4
Marry, two things I	say	: that in treason and	10, 135/ 29
man's including. For I	say	, and very truth it	10, 34/ 15
other "some say" to	say	more than truth. Lo	10, 181/ 3
against which false "some	say	"s the truth is	10, 230/ 5
in those untrue "some	say	"s that under color	10, 15/ 34
in like wise I	say	that -- upon the	10, 21/ 34
good man farther to	say	than bid us take	10, 101/ 2
whom a man may	say	, "This man useth himself	10, 59/ 33
see, than even to	say	thus. And verily his	10, 137/ 27

more than two that	say	so. And verily if	10, 178/ 28
for the remedy (to	say	the truth) very well	10, 75/ 31
for all his "some	say	"s, undoubtedly very false	10, 192/ 26
those prelates whom I	say	I durst warrant to	10, 55/ 30
told me, as I	say	, that answer was made	10, 5/ 8
first point I heard	say	that there was devised	10, 5/ 10
to repent himself, and	say	that he was hired	10, 153/ 30
in the second to	say	true. If we will	10, 152/ 10
that he would now	say	, nor, I ween, himself	10, 41/ 22
it. For I dare	say	that as well this	10, 209/ 37
themselves, yet ween, I	say	, that it were so	10, 17/ 12
of him that would	say	that there were some	10, 54/ 21
yet for shame utterly	say	that there were none	10, 64/ 22
many "some say"s,	say	that he were as	10, 66/ 8
like. I did not	say	that they were like	10, 150/ 22
taketh upon him to	say	, as it were in	10, 183/ 26
them. For they would	say	that they were no	10, 202/ 15
because they would then	say	that it were none	10, 204/ 24
verily I have heard	say	that it were better	10, 219/ 29
can this false "some	say	" do? For what can	10, 180/ 10
will not let to	say	so. And where they	10, 225/ 6
And so was, I	say	, that provision which this	10, 114/ 17
all that: thereto I	say	that look, whoso list	10, 40/ 15
fair figure of "some	say	" were so wilily found	10, 67/ 26
glosses readily provided, to	say	what he will and	10, 73/ 8
said them, or to	say	that he will say	10, 73/ 25
he would come thereto)	say	that he will amend	10, 74/ 12
use this word "some	say	"; nor I will not	10, 167/ 15
myself. And where they	say	well, I will not	10, 225/ 5
so. And where they	say	wrong, I will not	10, 225/ 6
may, whatsoever this man	say	, in no wise be	10, 85/ 26
a false, foolish "some	say	, " come forth with his	10, 171/ 5
but by a "some	say	, " he might with the	10, 191/ 16
he saith that I	say	plainly those words myself	10, 57/ 26
they say," and then	say	that himself would say	10, 68/ 10
safe -- and then	say	that he would not	10, 75/ 6
surmising that I do	say	the same: ye shall	10, 27/ 11
all that ever I	say	therein, and yet none	10, 40/ 14
we have it away,"	say	we, "without yet much	10, 100/ 27
to prove that some	say	so, nor yet to	10, 178/ 24
read there what I	say	, then may you read	10, 36/ 16
some of those shrewd	sayers	himself. Another thing this	10, 59/ 27
there could no such	saying	be found -- what	10, 26/ 32

for such deed or	saying	is accused -- yet	10, 179/ 9
And surely that their	saying	is false and nought	10, 59/ 19
I make his odious	saying	much less, and nothing	10, 203/ 8
come forth with his	saying	, and in approbation of	10, 171/ 6
his way. Of which	saying	of mine as much	10, 101/ 34
of money, that his	saying	shall stand as well	10, 159/ 23
this case. For their	saying	there is but as	10, 150/ 7
forthwith addeth this shrewd	saying	to it: But as	10, 76/ 5
say" saveth him from	saying	it himself. But, now	10, 137/ 32
can he maintain his	saying	with a case feigned	10, 205/ 24
to cease off that	saying	than to do that	10, 175/ 32
were not in his	saying	deceived) that every judge	10, 160/ 30
mine. Also, since his	saying	is so general, and	10, 203/ 28
while himself thought their	saying	so false, he should	10, 59/ 23
run in by so	saying	. "What good, I pray	10, 180/ 9
false? But yet, his	saying	being such, I took	10, 203/ 34
run in by that	saying	. And if it be	10, 178/ 33
with this word "conscience,"	saying	that the judge could	10, 160/ 17
or by his own	saying	-- the King's Highness	10, 172/ 35
than his own bare	saying	: he giveth me no	10, 196/ 31
not yet answer his	saying	. It would not, to	10, 47/ 18
as of his own	saying	. Surely neither now nor	10, 57/ 10
he useth in this	saying	plain and open untruth	10, 190/ 19
I have confuted his	saying	, and have proved it	10, 203/ 33
he could think their	saying	worth the rehearsing again	10, 44/ 1
And in his so	saying	I there said and	10, 204/ 13
they revoked their first	saying	and would say that	10, 150/ 4
they revoked their first	saying	, and would say that	10, 151/ 19
approbation of his other	saying	, conclude and say thus	10, 171/ 6
will agree that my	saying	that some say this	10, 178/ 23
they see that his	saying	will not serve him	10, 228/ 22
sure in his so	saying	and his so lying	10, 138/ 2
treason, forbear yet the	saying	of some such things	10, 80/ 7
right much at his	saying	therein, and that for	10, 89/ 8
purged"; and by that	saying	it seemeth that his	10, 126/ 33
if they would, the	saying	of him that so	10, 161/ 3
them to hear their	saying	therein. And though they	10, 150/ 6
said before -- his	saying	had been void in	10, 159/ 7
hap to think the	saying	strange): I will not	10, 135/ 4
the truth against the	saying	of such witnesses, they	10, 149/ 35
More can prove his	saying	that such witnesses --	10, 150/ 10
them to hear their	saying	therein." Here you see	10, 151/ 21
And to make his	sayings	the more acceptable, he	10, 169/ 14

against him, that their	sayings	by no law ought	10, 105/ 29
sometimes default in my	sayings	and saith that I	10, 169/ 15
heresies and putting the	scabbed	heretics out of the	10, 23/ 21
of God! I can	scant	believe that any layman	10, 44/ 4
that before, that is	scant	credible yet. But yet	10, 38/ 30
half an answer, nor	scant	so much neither. For	10, 128/ 1
the book), there are	scant	fully fifteen that anything	10, 10/ 20
so far that even	scantly	can any of the	10, 118/ 27
For first, I can	scantly	believe that upon the	10, 196/ 3
I would in that	school	speak in a reading	10, 79/ 32
he learned at grammar	school	. Now, when he hath	10, 133/ 32
proved, go keep like	schools	in another. But yet	10, 71/ 29
matter keep no long	schools	. But this every man	10, 48/ 2
hold any conventicles or	schools	. For some men think	10, 168/ 32
here to have kept	schools	with him yet in	10, 36/ 32
name of theirs in	scorn	, and instead of "evangelicals	10, 25/ 18
he was loath to	scrape	them out, but excuseth	10, 108/ 32
when he called the	scribes	and the Pharisees "hypocrites	10, 24/ 18
it. For as the	scripture	saith, "Qui amat periculum	10, 81/ 4
And surely, since the	scripture	saith that he that	10, 226/ 19
these words in the	scripture	: "There are of fools	10, 54/ 24
it, because of the	scripture	that saith, "Post concupiscentias	10, 56/ 19
further than the very	scripture	, all which they take	10, 25/ 11
lest you bring a	scruple	into your conscience"). If	10, 85/ 12
is by diligent, politic	search	and examinations besides, both	10, 135/ 32
to make thereupon further	search	, such as he may	10, 82/ 22
of likelihood himself made	search	to find it so	10, 59/ 4
that if I make "	search	therein to know the	10, 58/ 35
go not about to	search	that point of purpose	10, 59/ 5
should need to make	search	for that point, I	10, 82/ 17
not send me to	search	and seek them, but	10, 59/ 24
perceive the contrary with	search	-- yet they that	10, 17/ 14
examination, the matter fully	searched	out, the causes of	10, 123/ 24
only, that is the	searcher	of man's heart. And	10, 89/ 12
be curious about the	searching	out of the cause	10, 139/ 31
souls in the mean	season	, which they may do	10, 71/ 19
since in the mean	season	, by this Pacifier's good	10, 182/ 23
merry for a little	season	, while men walk about	10, 171/ 32
merry for a little	season	, while men walk about	10, 173/ 6
shall anything be well	seasoned	? And you be the	10, 21/ 16
be showed, at sundry	seasons	sent between them. Now	10, 28/ 18
for that point. The	second	is that all "princes	10, 209/ 7
third chapter, containing his	second	consideration, read and consider	10, 17/ 32

folio 159 (in the	second	side, beginning at these	10, 199/ 22
the second. Now, the	second	, if it be to	10, 152/ 28
such heinous crimes his	second	oath should be received	10, 153/ 18
Division, and this his	second	book also, by the	10, 189/ 12
believe him in the	second	oath, upon certain considerations	10, 151/ 2
And now if the	second	man were content, or	10, 101/ 6
work full feebly. The	Second	Part The Fifteenth Chapter	10, 86/ 1
not forsworn in the	second	, he was forsworn in	10, 146/ 12
he say for his	second	part, since he hath	10, 104/ 21
after showeth upon his	second	oath that he was	10, 152/ 25
greater presumption for his	second	oath, that he will	10, 158/ 34
say truth at the	second	oath than he did	10, 161/ 23
the beginning of the	second	side, where he rehearseth	10, 214/ 21
bolder by it. The	second	thing that he saith	10, 220/ 16
he should by the	second	oath prove himself once	10, 152/ 13
chapter beginneth in the	second	side of his 25th	10, 41/ 7
therefore where, in the	second	side of his 32nd	10, 50/ 7
in this chapter (the	second	side of his 44th	10, 83/ 9
he farther to a	second	point: that if he	10, 73/ 18
Second Chapter In the	second	chapter, beginning in the	10, 14/ 9
Division, and also his	second	book here in defense	10, 169/ 23
is overborne with the	second	. For it is another	10, 152/ 16
believe him in his	second	oath, yet it may	10, 158/ 2
so clear. Concerning the	second	part, thus, lo, this	10, 105/ 21
we will refuse his	second	oath, and not think	10, 152/ 11
to prove that his	second	oath is not offered	10, 161/ 14
the touching of his	second	chapter. The other point	10, 8/ 9
same chapter, concerning that	second	sort of people whom	10, 59/ 29
taken away by the	second	. Now, the second, if	10, 152/ 27
answer he maketh the	second	; and I see why	10, 125/ 9
fall in when a	second	law hath set him	10, 161/ 26
this old law. The	second	thing is that it	10, 88/ 33
in his writing. The	Second	Chapter In the second	10, 14/ 8
equally, here (in the	second	side of the leaf	10, 20/ 12
he farther, in the	second	side of the 18th	10, 35/ 21
too. For in the	second	side of the 26th	10, 42/ 8
the first nor the	second	, neither at the indicting	10, 107/ 22
were after, in his	second	oath swearing the contrary	10, 166/ 19
and better, on the	second	side of the same	10, 207/ 2
proved well in his	second	part that there were	10, 105/ 8
first oath and his	second	. And though there be	10, 152/ 21
it but at a	second	hand. And therefore methinketh	10, 100/ 11
see that unto the	second	part of these words	10, 181/ 4

it more strong. His	second	point was to show	10, 119/ 30
And therefore hath his	second	oath enough to bear	10, 152/ 36
the first, in the	second	swearth contrariwise to their	10, 153/ 16
the truth upon a	second	oath contrary to his	10, 161/ 29
before is, in his	second	oath contrary to his	10, 166/ 9
afterward also in the	second	place I took the	10, 200/ 35
judge him in the	second	to say true. If	10, 152/ 10
believe him in the	second	oath because we find	10, 152/ 7
forsworn. And in the	second	if he were forsworn	10, 153/ 4
to serve for his	second	oath. But when the	10, 158/ 27
he could in his	second	part make you now	10, 104/ 23
that he said both.	Secondly	shall I prove that	10, 5/ 20
his Apology, by keeping	secret	such abusions and pretenses	10, 210/ 35
saith that I keep	secret	such abusions and pretenses	10, 211/ 7
to keep the matter	secret	, if it be yet	10, 72/ 9
should upon twenty such	secret	informations afterward call him	10, 73/ 32
in that case the	secret	advice and counsel may	10, 193/ 32
meant in his own	secret	mind, the fashion of	10, 82/ 9
false heresies and their	secret	shameful living for such	10, 25/ 33
can I keep those	secret	that he hath written	10, 211/ 17
me. As for the	secret	meaning of his mind	10, 58/ 24
bound may by some	secret	shrews of his acquaintance	10, 94/ 16
haply had indeed) a	secret	hatred in his own	10, 160/ 21
crafty that will give	secret	information, but if he	10, 103/ 28
in his breast so	secret	that the judge cannot	10, 159/ 31
excommunication, for disclosing that	secret	without their license. And	10, 109/ 29
nought in his own	secret	judgment, you may see	10, 59/ 20
if it be yet	secret	and not openly known	10, 72/ 9
For if it be	secret	in his own breast	10, 89/ 11
it not of any	secret	hatred, nor playeth not	10, 166/ 29
was Chancellor, upon such	secret	information have put some	10, 126/ 1
also sometimes upon great	secret	information to put some	10, 129/ 4
do it of a	secret	hatred, and seem charitable	10, 166/ 15
give to a judge	secret	information of such things	10, 102/ 20
those which I kept	secret	be those that himself	10, 211/ 10
the King's Council, upon	secret	information, cause the king's	10, 144/ 3
before may have a	secret	hatred which the judge	10, 160/ 6
by looking into the	secret	corners of the man's	10, 161/ 35
their duty, both in	secret	detecting of them and	10, 99/ 27
no judges upon many	secret	complaints made unto them	10, 125/ 34
malefactors before them upon	secret	information first, use always	10, 106/ 30
dare yet upon such	secret	information very well avow	10, 129/ 10
them and keepeth them	secret	himself as well as	10, 211/ 15

dishonesty, save for such	secret	information, I would not	10, 129/ 8
a heretic in his	secret	heart -- yet may	10, 83/ 1
the inquest came either	secretly	or openly and likewise	10, 134/ 4
there many that dare	secretly	detect, and by whom	10, 99/ 11
enough though they that	secretly	or openly come now	10, 134/ 3
but speak with him	secretly	. And though he avow	10, 74/ 8
held his tongue though	secretly	in his heart he	10, 82/ 6
heresies to their familiars	secretly	, would preach in such	10, 115/ 19
together in corners and	secretly	skulk together in lurkies'	10, 145/ 31
be by the ordinary	secretly	reformed: then it seemeth	10, 72/ 25
speaketh heresy secretly, and	secretly	would make more heretics	10, 73/ 31
malicious, because they come	secretly	and will not themselves	10, 103/ 3
make more heretics, should	secretly	inform the ordinary, and	10, 73/ 31
that knoweth it, and	secretly	detecteth it, peradventure four	10, 90/ 24
yet some of it	secretly	may be such in	10, 162/ 19
first for a denouncer	secretly	, and after that for	10, 93/ 28
and say they were	secretly	informed. To this, since	10, 134/ 10
whom he speaketh heresy	secretly	, and secretly would make	10, 73/ 30
deliver him to the	secular	hands, where a faggot	10, 74/ 1
some spiritual men, both	secular	and religious, by reason	10, 43/ 1
preserve him from the	secular	hands -- I will	10, 118/ 22
spiritual men, religious and	secular	, hold together in the	10, 47/ 2
conventing of priests before	secular	judges, truth it is	10, 195/ 7
that division is between	secular	priests more lamentable than	10, 40/ 35
between secular priests and	secular	priests, is more to	10, 38/ 22
the others, because the	secular	priests go more abroad	10, 38/ 26
between religious, because the	secular	priests be more abroad	10, 40/ 36
saith, that "if a	secular	judge be negligent in	10, 209/ 22
spiritual men, religious and	secular	both, but of every	10, 45/ 3
consent and agreement wherein	secular	priests and religious, for	10, 43/ 9
them" -- either "prelates,	secular	priests, or religious persons	10, 174/ 12
is to wit, between	secular	priests and secular priests	10, 38/ 22
men both religious and	secular	be negligent sometimes in	10, 42/ 20
men both religious and	secular	be negligent sometimes, and	10, 43/ 15
help therein of the	secular	power. And therefore they	10, 168/ 26
not to prefer every	secular	priest before those that	10, 36/ 24
did every one --	seculars	and religious, Catholics and	10, 47/ 28
persons, both religious and	seculars	, that are fallen from	10, 47/ 22
our negligence, should by	sedition	, and trouble, and dearth	10, 140/ 1
sow it, and such	seditionous	books of division, with	10, 76/ 28
ways toward it than	seditionous	slandorous books. For as	10, 15/ 5
man, which where his	seditionous	"some say"s set	10, 16/ 30
say"s, in that	seditionous	book. The selfsame piece	10, 9/ 15

with the seed of	sedition	heresy have sown and	10, 200/ 19
lack such a false,	sedition	fame against the ordinaries	10, 76/ 26
say"s to the	sedition	slander of the clergy	10, 167/ 19
give ear to false,	sedition	slander, but the good	10, 213/ 2
proveth it, as you	see	, first by a certain	10, 90/ 2
shall every man clearly	see	that will advise piece	10, 141/ 25
hurt? But here you	see	plainly proved against this	10, 145/ 14
as clear as you	see	that point already --	10, 105/ 16
by which ye shall	see	what wit and what	10, 33/ 5
a good deed to	see	them punished," and "therefore	10, 65/ 19
thereupon, he shall commonly	see	them sworn and hear	10, 107/ 7
there are, as you	see	, right evil and perilous	10, 230/ 18
showeth himself desirous to	see	the Pacifier's answer --	10, 11/ 10
first sup that I	see	him give any man	10, 71/ 5
the people. I cannot	see	, therefore, that any ratifying	10, 217/ 20
which the judge cannot	see	, as well as he	10, 160/ 7
them witnesses, whom I	see	desire witnesses at the	10, 149/ 17
to effect. Here you	see	, good readers, because this	10, 182/ 30
you, good readers, soon	see	this tried between us	10, 175/ 20
every man may well	see	by his book: that	10, 227/ 6
sorry am I to	see	that his books are	10, 223/ 5
repentant, fain would I	see	him saved. But yet	10, 118/ 24
secret judgment, you may	see	, good readers, by this	10, 59/ 20
contrary): yet since you	see	well that by this	10, 104/ 28
him -- ye shall	see	him yet, by God's	10, 120/ 13
no more, as you	see	, but that by those	10, 224/ 19
afterward, then, shall we	see	whether he can take	10, 111/ 14
tell. For I cannot	see	how there can be	10, 159/ 24
far as I can	see	, but one cause behind	10, 79/ 4
I make, as you	see	there, unto certain sermons	10, 5/ 1
For there shall you	see	that I consider his	10, 171/ 36
that he could not	see	how there could be	10, 166/ 13
abolendam, whereby we may	see	that the council there	10, 114/ 16
Highness and his Council	see	that "pride, covetousness, nor	10, 169/ 17
place, and you shall	see	that I did it	10, 201/ 7
upon the proclamation. I	see	no great difference between	10, 123/ 30
is yet; and to	see	with great diligence that	10, 169/ 5
this matter," and "to	see	with great diligence" that	10, 170/ 28
this matter, and to	see	with great diligence that	10, 171/ 9
it, but then, you	see	well, I do not	10, 96/ 32
broken, men should shortly	see	, without any doubt, great	10, 145/ 29
the second; and I	see	why well enough. For	10, 125/ 9
a case impossible, to	see	what might ensue thereon	10, 204/ 30

minded, as you may	see	, to have examined them	10, 77/ 12
by force -- I	see	the common experience therein	10, 196/ 10
this good man shall	see	the sky fall first	10, 204/ 36
argument defaced, while you	see	that his fault is	10, 27/ 29
less fear till I	see	him hanged first." Now	10, 95/ 20
as far as I	see	, do many folk little	10, 79/ 38
a world yet to	see	what a fond shift	10, 180/ 4
But now since I	see	him count for so	10, 186/ 27
these words ye shall	see	what he gathereth, by	10, 33/ 4
of which he cannot	see	how to get, he	10, 182/ 31
that purpose; but you	see	that it goeth forth	10, 176/ 6
and then shall we	see	to what good conclusion	10, 207/ 15
other inquirers of heresy	see	that any great danger	10, 109/ 19
and his Council to	see	with so great diligence	10, 173/ 20
But now let us	see	how he handleth this	10, 129/ 25
-- let us now	see	what other harm the	10, 110/ 29
of this? That, you	see	well, he hath not	10, 123/ 1
-- other men can	see	it, and have seen	10, 148/ 18
therein, saving that I	see	him to have taken	10, 155/ 16
to his repealing, I	see	, as I have said	10, 190/ 3
intent that you may	see	whether he have so	10, 202/ 20
now, that you may	see	what strength he hath	10, 129/ 28
as far as I	see	, all that he speaketh	10, 190/ 6
as yourselves shall well	see	. For though he dissemble	10, 191/ 8
them therein. Here you	see	that where he saith	10, 204/ 7
princes. And therefore ye	see	that and he labor	10, 214/ 17
proveth. Whereby you may	see	that in heresy, if	10, 141/ 4
but if some other	see	something in him wherefore	10, 90/ 10
apology -- let us	see	how well himself, that	10, 11/ 7
his matter) -- you	see	well that himself drove	10, 173/ 27
of Summa rosella, and	see	well whether himself vary	10, 189/ 13
not the wit to	see	thereby what his book	10, 67/ 27
Christian readers, here you	see	plainly, by his own	10, 109/ 32
remnant is (as you	see	also by his own	10, 110/ 27
since no man can	see	farther than his eyes	10, 162/ 12
nor no man can	see	farther than his own	10, 162/ 13
and his Council can	see	, for all his wholesome	10, 172/ 35
may sit still, you	see	well, and hold his	10, 95/ 5
end that ye may	see	the better how gaily	10, 125/ 14
their keeping. Now you	see	, good readers, how untrue	10, 176/ 4
his nineteenth chapter, you	see	, good readers, how little	10, 199/ 15
For there shall you	see	well that I mistake	10, 31/ 13
as you shall after	see	. This, as I say	10, 132/ 16

them concerning heresy, ye	see	the proof, I trow	10, 139/ 24
were, that yourselves may	see	how sore I oversaw	10, 181/ 27
these words "I cannot	see	." And verily, if he	10, 54/ 2
point is, as you	see	, both reasonable if it	10, 110/ 21
thing himself (as you	see	) denieth not in the	10, 230/ 13
his words he cannot	see	very well indeed. Because	10, 54/ 5
shall you, good readers,	see	what little insight the	10, 32/ 32
in mine Apology, you	see	well yourselves intendeth nothing	10, 120/ 15
list; for I can	see	nothing in it to	10, 17/ 33
require, you shall yourselves	see	reasonable. For it serveth	10, 88/ 10
aught that I can	see	, but if it be	10, 129/ 36
also therein, as you	see	, that though it may	10, 130/ 25
appearing, whereupon men may	see	that the judge calleth	10, 131/ 26
whereupon a man may	see	that the judge calleth	10, 132/ 7
for an example, to	see	whether the judges would	10, 153/ 25
much wit as I	see	well he lacketh, I	10, 76/ 14
disjunctives. This man, I	see	well, never learned the	10, 33/ 24
Apology, wherein you shall	see	divers other like words	10, 49/ 6
may the more clearly	see	to how little purpose	10, 180/ 23
every man shall well	see	the truth. Lo, these	10, 168/ 8
that ye shall well	see	that I love the	10, 7/ 26
which, as you plainly	see	proved, this man wot	10, 35/ 12
this doth, as you	see	, this good man not	10, 128/ 7
And then, as you	see	, this good man had	10, 131/ 17
more, too. For I	see	well, surely many men	10, 7/ 10
truth is. I cannot	see	, therefore, how Master More	10, 150/ 9
now will I somewhat	see	how the matters of	10, 10/ 14
argument such as you	see	, he sendeth me to	10, 179/ 14
this way. Here you	see	that I mean in	10, 132/ 4
that every man may	see	that he meaneth only	10, 170/ 37
the intent men might	see	that he meaneth not	10, 207/ 5
men might the better	see	what it meant: I	10, 221/ 34
by citation, till men	see	that same mind of	10, 182/ 16
he saith, as you	see	, that he mindeth but	10, 51/ 1
or evil. Here you	see	, good readers, mine answer	10, 194/ 8
and then shall you	see	it yet more clearly	10, 62/ 18
every man may well	see	that he never read	10, 227/ 22
also thereto, ye shall	see	in the nineteenth chapter	10, 49/ 15
good readers, proveth (you	see	very well) no more	10, 205/ 10
other, whereas you plainly	see	I speak not of	10, 192/ 14
and there shall you	see	those words of his	10, 41/ 24
yet, as you may	see	, folio 238 of mine	10, 64/ 27
the profit that I	see	can come of this	10, 83/ 7

and saith: I cannot	see	what due or reasonable	10, 148/ 13
with him. Now herein	see	I none other shift	10, 137/ 17
this good man cannot	see	it -- other men	10, 148/ 18
himself fell, as you	see	, by his own argument	10, 55/ 7
first, every man may	see	by his own words	10, 190/ 14
or not you shall	see	by his own words	10, 202/ 26
for anything that I	see	, that this Pacifier should	10, 139/ 16
the king's judges shall	see	whether the parson sue	10, 196/ 28
reader may the better	see	in what part he	10, 89/ 2
-- yet I cannot	see	, if the party accused	10, 163/ 17
But then shall you	see	how he playeth the	10, 76/ 2
this tale, as you	see	, toucheth the private faults	10, 43/ 19
said), forasmuch as I	see	that he professeth himself	10, 39/ 14
your judgment, ye shall	see	the matter prove against	10, 88/ 29
provincial constitution: I will	see	this man prove it	10, 196/ 23
said, and as we	see	it often proved, go	10, 71/ 28
I wrote: this you	see	, good readers, proved very	10, 204/ 18
lo, good readers, you	see	how he proveth his	10, 89/ 28
judges' part is to	see	that the punishment pass	10, 81/ 14
cannot, in good faith,	see	to what purpose he	10, 187/ 11
themselves. And thus you	see	plainly, good readers, that	10, 43/ 29
of the witness, you	see	plainly, good readers, that	10, 101/ 22
too. And thus you	see	clearly, good readers, that	10, 154/ 15
matter as they shall	see	cause, and reform it	10, 178/ 34
put such as should	see	to the repressing of	10, 23/ 11
such things as yourselves	see	that I said therein	10, 105/ 18
words (as you may	see	in his said chapter	10, 176/ 21
again, and you shall	see	that he saith himself	10, 62/ 23
deny. And yet you	see	that he saith here	10, 97/ 13
But now let us	see	what he saith here	10, 147/ 27
and there you shall	see	that he saith that	10, 206/ 35
thus, good reader, you	see	that to save his	10, 214/ 32
there shall you plainly	see	that I say plain	10, 27/ 6
purgation without offense: you	see	well I say not	10, 111/ 33
unrepealed, some priests that	see	it will say that	10, 187/ 23
before, else shall they	see	that his saying will	10, 228/ 22
you. For here you	see	that his sentence leaveth	10, 176/ 5
here; and ye shall	see	that he shall have	10, 49/ 8
against him, he shall	see	them and shall hear	10, 106/ 22
he nothing (as you	see	) wherefore he should marvel	10, 101/ 36
same: ye shall there	see	that I show it	10, 27/ 12
for anything that I	see	, very little skill, so	10, 82/ 25
cause is that I	see	them have so great	10, 56/ 16

a great marvel to	see	Master More so far	10, 156/ 28
far as men can	see	, and yet some of	10, 162/ 18
amendment. Saint Cyprian, I	see	well, was sore overseen	10, 48/ 31
of this order. You	see	that he speaketh of	10, 72/ 30
their long labor to	see	some good speed, and	10, 5/ 33
plain. For as you	see	, they standing still, his	10, 206/ 27
this answer that you	see	. And some such places	10, 7/ 6
this surety-finding, as you	see	, never so take away	10, 98/ 19
Bizance is, as you	see	, into their talking and	10, 12/ 12
means that men shall	see	by reason that though	10, 5/ 21
more. And thus you	see	, good readers, that whereas	10, 12/ 31
and there shall you	see	the thing that shall	10, 62/ 15
he would both soon	see	and say that the	10, 68/ 14
And therefore thus you	see	, good readers, that this	10, 77/ 7
still. And thus you	see	, good readers, that this	10, 99/ 3
stead. And this you	see	, good readers: that this	10, 101/ 27
all this gear you	see	, good readers, that this	10, 103/ 31
readers -- since you	see	so clearly that by	10, 104/ 19
Since every man may	see	, I say, that such	10, 105/ 5
in God never shall	see	the need, that ever	10, 110/ 13
for me. This you	see	, good readers: that this	10, 128/ 27
good readers, as you	see	, to show that likewise	10, 130/ 21
the law. Here you	see	, good readers, that touching	10, 133/ 13
fast. And thus you	see	, good readers, that concerning	10, 141/ 8
saying therein." Here you	see	, good readers, that he	10, 151/ 22
matter more clear. Now	see	you well that, as	10, 156/ 3
This was, as you	see	, the thing that I	10, 158/ 7
true. And thus you	see	, good readers, that the	10, 162/ 25
lamb's skin: I can	see	well enough that in	10, 166/ 16
already. And thus you	see	, good readers, that he	10, 173/ 23
too, you shall well	see	, good readers, that he	10, 174/ 5
good. Here you may	see	, good readers, that whereas	10, 188/ 29
point. And thus you	see	, good readers, that whereas	10, 194/ 13
And thus you may	see	, good readers, that for	10, 206/ 20
do. Here you may	see	, good readers, that this	10, 210/ 20
it is easy to	see	that if the good	10, 64/ 15
shall well and clearly	see	that, though the man	10, 67/ 7
do I (as you	see	) forthwith in the next	10, 97/ 12
and sometimes kept, you	see	well, all the whole	10, 124/ 18
the judge cannot surely	see	sometimes whether the perjured	10, 159/ 29
good readers, here you	see	that unto the second	10, 181/ 4
were plain -- you	see	that in the rehearsing	10, 206/ 24
Grace and his Council	see	diligently that there should	10, 173/ 28

that the judge cannot	see	it; and therefore he	10, 159/ 31
I say, since you	see	that all these griefs	10, 110/ 8
their hearts there and	see	what they think --	10, 83/ 24
good readers, as you	see	, clearly confuted this good	10, 119/ 10
good readers, here you	see	that in this piece	10, 126/ 8
before: now shall you	see	how substantially this man	10, 156/ 23
let us a little	see	whether with this leisure	10, 158/ 18
you may, good readers,	see	that either this man	10, 191/ 1
And therefore, since I	see	well that this man	10, 194/ 29
And thus first you	see	, good readers, this man's	10, 203/ 9
Now, good readers, you	see	well that to say	10, 62/ 34
except this good man	see	better how to salve	10, 110/ 4
far as I can	see	, the ordinary to save	10, 118/ 25
man none, that I	see	, than even to say	10, 137/ 26
every man may well	see	, that list to look	10, 141/ 21
himself goeth about (ye	see	well, pardie) to make	10, 213/ 27
in these words, you	see	well, I told him	10, 103/ 14
surely I cannot then	see	how the usage and	10, 216/ 25
very special pleasure to	see	how he useth here	10, 65/ 6
untruth: it is, you	see	well, a very seldom	10, 110/ 11
it. And thus you	see	, good readers, very clear	10, 165/ 1
that I could never	see	that it was reasonable	10, 218/ 10
jury may, if they	see	cause why, weigh the	10, 154/ 23
it, and daily do	see	it too, well enough	10, 148/ 19
as far as I	see	we can, when we	10, 190/ 4
the things that we	see	them do, where the	10, 54/ 11
And therefore here you	see	now that, whereas in	10, 214/ 25
Syria, where they may	see	them that will, and	10, 3/ 16
because ye shall well	see	that I will not	10, 86/ 18
as men may well	see	that some wily shrews	10, 66/ 18
thing), ye may plainly	see	that these wily shrews	10, 189/ 2
us now a little	see	whether he win this	10, 120/ 33
there do, I cannot	see	, nor those wise men	10, 111/ 21
be deceived, while we	see	that his wit serveth	10, 10/ 9
as yourselves shall anon	see	, God wot, with much	10, 85/ 31
I deal, as you	see	, so favorably with him	10, 203/ 21
again. For when we	see	that the words of	10, 23/ 7
And therefore now you	see	by these words of	10, 109/ 37
this sore than I	see	-- I would not	10, 110/ 5
wit hath may well	see	that there would --	10, 120/ 8
read the chapter shall	see	that I wrote it	10, 223/ 14
that should live to	see	it. And yet would	10, 145/ 35
in the remnant you	see	, good readers, yourselves, that	10, 191/ 31

to sow an evil	seed	against good folk, of	10, 78/ 36
such as with the	seed	of seditious heresy have	10, 200/ 19
compel" me to do,	seeing	that I am, he	10, 192/ 36
taken in the answering,	seeing	that his answer liked	10, 38/ 6
they rather do. But	seeing	that his cases, for	10, 108/ 30
in that sudden abashment,	seeing	that God had so	10, 154/ 8
for an information; and	seeing	also what manner of	10, 134/ 14
feigned -- he should	seek	out and bring forth	10, 59/ 26
and therewith making me	seek	so long for some	10, 7/ 3
a week's work to	seek	them -- I ween	10, 173/ 34
than turn back to	seek	them out in other	10, 7/ 16
this good man go	seek	it if it please	10, 35/ 32
men walk about and	seek	for such judges," which	10, 171/ 32
men walk about and	seek	for such judges. For	10, 173/ 6
place that I should	seek	for. I made, therefore	10, 7/ 5
not let to look,	seek	out, and rehearse whether	10, 79/ 23
ceased, because that I	seek	not out the causes	10, 14/ 33
me to search and	seek	them, but to save	10, 59/ 24
good readers, and he	seek	this seven years, he	10, 18/ 26
such judges were in	seeking	make merry for a	10, 173/ 32
without any pain of	seeking	, have all the matter	10, 7/ 24
long, that with much	seeking	I fortun'd to find	10, 7/ 20
that is, the good	seely	soul Simkin Salem and	10, 78/ 9
against him, and may	seem	to witness against their	10, 95/ 27
general, as it might	seem	to touch all the	10, 170/ 35
the first face some	seem	honest men, and are	10, 148/ 31
to make his words	seem	plain. For as you	10, 206/ 27
he would have it	seem	by his book of	10, 49/ 34
as to the hearers	seem	heresy. For both he	10, 72/ 31
which he would now	seem	to mean. But then	10, 173/ 14
because that though there	seem	a good cause to	10, 158/ 1
may be or may	seem	to be compelled, as	10, 95/ 28
that he would should	seem	a cause here, is	10, 187/ 21
would have him, and	seem	to move him, to	10, 190/ 9
as he would now	seem	-- all his tale	10, 173/ 15
he would it should	seem	I had in mine	10, 50/ 22
For where he would	seem	to declare it --	10, 42/ 7
would make it now	seem	that in long continuance	10, 216/ 7
seeth such tokens as	seem	unto him manifest and	10, 161/ 13
at length as they	seem	to some men at	10, 221/ 18
may swear false and	seem	true, nothing mistrusted because	10, 162/ 32
he would it should	seem	. Lo, good readers, these	10, 111/ 15
yet, to make it	seem	that he said somewhat	10, 217/ 3

his, have made it	seem	that he saith much	10, 174/ 3
of many heretics, which,	seem	they never so sad	10, 16/ 18
a secret hatred, and	seem	charitable, and so play	10, 166/ 15
him wherefore he should	seem	nought -- some one	10, 90/ 11
he would make it	seem	that I steal two	10, 214/ 26
to make the lies	seem	somewhat likely. Such shrewd	10, 46/ 31
say that those that	seem	best and take most	10, 212/ 7
abroad": therein he would	seem	to say the contrary	10, 14/ 23
that if the tokens	seem	such unto the judge	10, 161/ 32
concludeth that it should	seem	that "all the justices	10, 184/ 34
as the truth shall	seem	to them to be	10, 162/ 3
would have my words	seem	so heinous upon a	10, 35/ 9
which he would here	seem	to defend, utterly told	10, 42/ 3
Apology which he would	seem	to answer well here	10, 180/ 25
as he would now	seem	: my words which he	10, 172/ 3
he would have here	seem	common, and yet in	10, 108/ 16
any man, whensoever he	seem	penitent. But yet surely	10, 118/ 13
young man again, and	seemed	set at a vacation	10, 37/ 34
the beginning the man	seemed	upon good considerations suspect	10, 123/ 22
lest it might have	seemed	that some desire of	10, 13/ 10
plump, they should have	seemed	in folk's eyes far	10, 140/ 32
good considerations suspect, and	seemed	likely to flee; and	10, 123/ 23
into this word "prelates"	seemed	me the more meet	10, 201/ 12
should they never have	seemed	like unto our matter	10, 37/ 28
the realm, which he	seemed	much to regard when	10, 26/ 14
he did, his words	seemed	plainly to show that	10, 40/ 30
Division he would have	seemed	between the temporality and	10, 20/ 9
had at the leastwise	seemed	to myself that there	10, 13/ 15
I did touch had	seemed	to me tolerable --	10, 17/ 21
is such a division,	seemeth	to be a variance	10, 61/ 16
before remembered. Wherefore it	seemeth	that though all bandogs	10, 142/ 34
he have (as he	seemeth	to signify) any other	10, 13/ 30
the seventh chapter, it	seemeth	that the Church in	10, 168/ 23
thereof, and then it	seemeth	to be convenient that	10, 72/ 19
truth therein, as it	seemeth	he hath done in	10, 210/ 34
-- and so, it	seemeth	, Master More doth partly	10, 189/ 28
in this point it	seemeth	that he forgot the	10, 26/ 13
say true) as he	seemeth	to have given to	10, 84/ 12
Catholic faith: then it	seemeth	good that he that	10, 72/ 14
be reformed, then it	seemeth	convenient that he upon	10, 72/ 23
secretly reformed: then it	seemeth	good that he depart	10, 72/ 26
might infect others, it	seemeth	convenient that he be	10, 169/ 1
tale. And therein it	seemeth	that as he hath	10, 192/ 29

that, as I said,	seemeth	me neither honorable nor	10, 22/ 3
before remembered. Wherefore it	seemeth	that though it were	10, 141/ 17
indeed. But where he	seemeth	to have marveled, when	10, 13/ 6
happen that he that	seemeth	a lamb may be	10, 156/ 16
by that saying it	seemeth	that his meaning is	10, 126/ 33
that tale. For he	seemeth	not very meet for	10, 84/ 31
But name (as it	seemeth	), for fear of occasion	10, 29/ 29
difference that he putteth	seemeth	to my poor wit	10, 19/ 15
thing that, as it	seemeth	, he little regardeth, but	10, 186/ 12
not. This good man	seemeth	not very shamefast, lo	10, 97/ 14
in that motion, it	seemeth	that he somewhat mitigateth	10, 189/ 31
be nought where he	seemeth	good, and swear false	10, 156/ 17
you a reason which	seemeth	me sufficient that both	10, 153/ 20
labor thereabout that he	seemeth	to ween that he	10, 155/ 17
saith: And therefore it	seemeth	right expedient that the	10, 189/ 21
in himself as he	seemeth	or else that some	10, 191/ 2
which he saith it	seemeth	most likely that I	10, 221/ 21
avow it: then it	seemeth	reasonable that they that	10, 89/ 25
avow it: then it	seemeth	reasonable that they that	10, 100/ 4
be his accusers: it	seemeth	not reasonable to be	10, 105/ 24
swear false where he	seemeth	to say true. And	10, 156/ 18
the first face, it	seemeth	not that with leaping	10, 13/ 26
well enough. I have	seen	such things as this	10, 148/ 19
that have been all	seen	at Bizance, but as	10, 34/ 11
as I have seldom	seen	the like come out	10, 179/ 4
For it hath been	seen	in many countries ere	10, 115/ 11
see it, and have	seen	it, and daily do	10, 148/ 19
would not have it	seen	what places he left	10, 223/ 30
For here have you	seen	yourselves, by his own	10, 63/ 24
this point you have	seen	clearly that his device	10, 119/ 17
testify, that themselves have	seen	the deed, or heard	10, 179/ 8
it shall well be	seen	that he saith nothing	10, 7/ 36
proved, that have you	seen	also, and that he	10, 119/ 35
since I have well	seen	it proved that the	10, 184/ 2
suppose yes, and have	seen	it so, too; and	10, 125/ 36
And then have you	seen	before that unto the	10, 181/ 6
part. And this himself	seeth	well enough, and therefore	10, 214/ 20
enough. For since himself	seeth	that he answereth it	10, 125/ 10
that where the judge	seeth	such tokens as seem	10, 161/ 12
confederacies, wherein he neither	seeth	assemblies nor can assign	10, 198/ 20
And now, when Salem	seeth	that he cannot answer	10, 224/ 26
a thing wherein himself	seeth	now that he was	10, 147/ 23
for aught that he	seeth	. And yet it appeareth	10, 186/ 14

with him whom he	seeth	willingly, no man calling	10, 95/ 29
and that every man	seeth	-- that no man	10, 143/ 19
things not true: then	seeth	he not, nor no	10, 45/ 26
such wise as he	seeth	that among other constructions	10, 36/ 20
confederacies -- he neither	seeth	nor assigneth so much	10, 198/ 30
suspicion farther, yet himself	seeth	by experience that while	10, 171/ 15
man that readeth it	seeth	well himself that it	10, 171/ 23
Nay, pardie, this man	seeth	well enough that though	10, 211/ 27
cannot answer that, and	seeth	that all the weight	10, 224/ 26
good man nothing. He	seeth	, pardie, very well that	10, 143/ 21
one side sure, he	seeth	well they were too	10, 87/ 2
chance -- yet it	seldom	happeth, for all that	10, 130/ 26
may not for such	seldom	, special haps be forborne	10, 130/ 29
never or so very	seldom	presented, not five in	10, 139/ 32
yet, besides that, so	seldom	happeth here in this	10, 110/ 22
see well, a very	seldom	grief that is left	10, 110/ 11
serve in that special,	seldom	case where it happeth	10, 109/ 5
such as I have	seldom	seen the like come	10, 179/ 4
and likelihood of so	seldom	fortuning, were likely to	10, 108/ 31
enough that ye shall	seldom	find any man that	10, 139/ 20
the witnesses' names would	seldom	remedy the matter. For	10, 108/ 26
deviseth a "remedy" which	seldom	yet, or never, sufficiently	10, 102/ 29
power, which happeth very	seldom	, and almost never till	10, 109/ 36
these cases fall so	seldom	that it ought little	10, 106/ 2
these cases fall so	seldom	that it ought little	10, 108/ 34
a thing that happeth	seldom	, as I said in	10, 141/ 2
deserveth it not, happeth	seldom	, and as seldom, I	10, 121/ 26
theft, and much more	seldom	too), ye shall have	10, 121/ 27
happeth seldom, and as	seldom	, I am sure, in	10, 121/ 26
be sometimes (albeit very	seldom	it happeth) that in	10, 111/ 17
it in comparison very	seldom	but that the party	10, 130/ 19
more rare and more	seldom	. Now cometh this good	10, 102/ 27
and for the more	seldom	, that is to wit	10, 102/ 28
that it falleth but	seldom	that the witnesses in	10, 106/ 3
that it falleth but	seldom	that the witnesses in	10, 108/ 35
that it happeth as	seldom	that the witnesses stand	10, 109/ 2
defense for mine own	self	at all -- but	10, 8/ 34
when he calleth one	self	naughty lad both a	10, 24/ 24
of likelihood be the	self	things that bring (as	10, 51/ 16
man. Finally, the very	self	objection whereof he speaketh	10, 40/ 11
I not mine own	self	my business in such	10, 104/ 3
well appeareth by the	self	text. For in the	10, 114/ 14
further thing mine own	self	for help of the	10, 98/ 27

this, whereas mine own	self	have plainly told him	10, 227/ 19
I marveled mine own	self	, and repented, too, that	10, 4/ 3
that obstinately hold any	self-minded	opinion contrary to the	10, 30/ 5
that seditious book. The	selfsame	piece is also an	10, 9/ 16
they be in the	selfsame	cases, fully and wholly	10, 37/ 23
be unlike in the	selfsame	point wherein, and to	10, 150/ 18
saith here concerning this	selfsame	case. First he saith	10, 147/ 27
over that, in the	selfsame	part wherein I touch	10, 9/ 11
followed and pursued the	selfsame	shrewd, malicious intent that	10, 6/ 8
another man, of the	selfsame	company, that is then	10, 107/ 29
have used even the	selfsame	ways to kindle it	10, 225/ 33
such as by the	selfsame	reason, if men would	10, 87/ 31
this point in that	selfsame	chapter of mine Apology	10, 139/ 9
prelates so did, "the	selfsame	folk that now grudge	10, 53/ 29
that -- upon the	selfsame	words of Saint Chrysostom	10, 21/ 34
against them under the	selfsame	figure of "some say	10, 68/ 9
the occasion of the	selfsame	book of the Division	10, 14/ 29
open preaching against the	selfsame	heresies, and the doing	10, 116/ 17
temporal court, before the	selfsame	judges, by the reason	10, 150/ 36
wherein, and to the	selfsame	purpose wherefor, they were	10, 150/ 19
But afterward, in the	selfsame	chapter, the very next	10, 96/ 34
that the ordinary should	send	for him, but first	10, 73/ 1
shrews deceive him: God	send	them shortly from him	10, 230/ 36
preach and pray God	send	them the grace that	10, 68/ 12
prayed God abundantly to	send	him grace? Nor to	10, 66/ 15
convenient that the ordinary	send	for him, not as	10, 72/ 19
I beseech our Lord	send	us every one, both	10, 231/ 4
them, that he might	send	for them; or else	10, 85/ 6
now should he not	send	me to search and	10, 59/ 24
suspended from them, and	send	them to sue by	10, 182/ 16
because he prayeth God	send	him wit? Surely if	10, 66/ 16
this writ they may	send	out after that the	10, 128/ 2
the ordinary may not	send	for him to lay	10, 73/ 9
by their discretion may	send	a writ to inquire	10, 126/ 28
parties to answer, and	send	for what witnesses they	10, 144/ 5
and prayeth God to "	send	" them, "abundantly," "zeal of	10, 65/ 9
as you see, he	sendeth	me to inquire, and	10, 179/ 14
man: that in every	sene	, every session of peace	10, 139/ 25
or presentment in their	senes	or indictments at the	10, 139/ 15
words should have two	senses	, and one boot serve	10, 115/ 20
a bishop, and had	sent	him a commission to	10, 83/ 17
showed, at sundry seasons	sent	between them. Now, touching	10, 28/ 18
in "a very dark	sentence	whereby it appeareth" that	10, 14/ 14

the complement of the	sentence	following: it appeareth that	10, 58/ 8
can lightly turn a	sentence	after his appetite. And	10, 208/ 18
charged to give no	sentence	but such as he	10, 160/ 9
now? For now the	sentence	hath he brought at	10, 207/ 26
them, to make his	sentence	the more clear, and	10, 207/ 14
and growing of the	sentence	in the end. I	10, 36/ 31
taketh for a sure	sentence	concerning the fact without	10, 149/ 13
this world give any	sentence	at all. For no	10, 160/ 11
then Sim Salem giveth	sentence	that he hath answered	10, 224/ 28
and upon which deposition	sentence	of condemning him for	10, 106/ 21
so heinous upon a	sentence	that himself includeth in	10, 35/ 10
this change of my	sentence	that he maketh here	10, 192/ 17
As to this last-rehearsed	sentence	of Master More, this	10, 174/ 20
my meaning and my	sentence	therein. For my sentence	10, 174/ 36
sentence therein. For my	sentence	, nor yet my meaning	10, 175/ 1
these words (whereof the	sentence	is all one): "And	10, 58/ 16
then as for the	sentence	of his open words	10, 58/ 23
them unreasonable by the	sentence	of his own conceit	10, 218/ 5
have to turn a	sentence	, let the readers judge	10, 208/ 19
them -- and which	sentence	of his, reason excludeth	10, 35/ 10
and be by the	sentence	of Summa rosella fallen	10, 189/ 14
Simkin Salem giveth his	sentence	upon the said answer	10, 223/ 36
he somewhat mitigateth his	sentence	therein and saith, that	10, 189/ 31
consider them before the	sentence	. "But why shall he	10, 106/ 26
every judge in every	sentence	that he should give	10, 160/ 30
of the spirituality his	sentence	ended not there, but	10, 175/ 15
exalted." And there my	sentence	endeth, as to this	10, 174/ 28
his "And there my	sentence	endeth as to this	10, 175/ 12
words of his, the	sentence	that himself turneth them	10, 208/ 21
you see that his	sentence	leaveth not where he	10, 176/ 5
turn and change the	sentence	of my words from	10, 192/ 10
in this matter into	serious	, earnest arguments. But I	10, 56/ 14
with odious earnest arguments	seriously	to press upon him	10, 53/ 7
forsooth, a full goodly	sermon	, in the 35th leaf	10, 54/ 1
in this good man's	sermon	-- I durst well	10, 46/ 22
somewhat more like a	sermon	, with a good, gracious	10, 201/ 2
holy piece of a	sermon	, what doth he tell	10, 41/ 27
the point; and the	sermon	that defended him walketh	10, 5/ 6
the occasion of a	sermon	made the matter come	10, 195/ 8
upon so short a	sermon	of this poor preacher	10, 178/ 12
is a good, sweet	sermon	and a short, made	10, 61/ 3
for all this holy	sermon	, is yet to the	10, 42/ 1
see there, unto certain	sermons	wherein my Dialogue was	10, 5/ 1

that judgest another man's	servant	?" and again biddeth us	10, 54/ 8
feared that such a	servant	of his would kill	10, 95/ 15
themselves and for their	servants	and other friends too	10, 229/ 3
men may make their	servants	watch, or make fast	10, 142/ 14
that it might not	serve	in England) -- that	10, 97/ 11
soul -- yet they	serve	not in all cases	10, 50/ 30
or never, sufficiently shall	serve	the matter. And the	10, 102/ 29
open accusers shall sufficiently	serve	the matter. And unto	10, 143/ 18
not that it might	serve	in England, but that	10, 97/ 8
old depositions shall not	serve	for nought, but are	10, 108/ 1
device would never so	serve	the matter, but that	10, 119/ 18
order that best may	serve	his purpose. But me	10, 13/ 21
words of his can	serve	of nought. But yet	10, 217/ 2
good, charitable motion cannot	serve	this good, charitable man	10, 52/ 10
his saying will not	serve	him. For first, as	10, 228/ 22
name of "apology" may	serve	very well for every	10, 10/ 13
for all that, and	serve	God but for vainglory	10, 212/ 9
that way will not	serve	. And that have I	10, 138/ 34
of his mind may	serve	to acquit him now	10, 38/ 27
shall be, shall more	serve	me than him. But	10, 201/ 23
senses, and one boot	serve	for either leg, like	10, 115/ 21
his neighbor will not	serve	. Let every man therefore	10, 113/ 27
device, though it might	serve	in England, might not	10, 96/ 23
What laws may there	serve	, if the ministers would	10, 163/ 28
than his eyes will	serve	him; no, nor no	10, 162/ 12
indictment of heresy should	serve	the ordinary nothing to	10, 186/ 1
But what order may	serve	against such objections? What	10, 156/ 10
though peradventure it would	serve	in some one land	10, 96/ 20
land, would yet not	serve	in some other. And	10, 96/ 21
and sure and should	serve	the one party in	10, 37/ 17
and to make them	serve	him to purpose. The	10, 49/ 9
For it will never	serve	him to recover damages	10, 38/ 29
the other side to	serve	for his second oath	10, 158/ 26
the thing that shall	serve	me sufficiently showed even	10, 62/ 15
made but for to	serve	in that special, seldom	10, 109/ 5
of accusation sufficient to	serve	in the stead, he	10, 91/ 33
that they will not	serve	half so sufficiently for	10, 172/ 24
if his diversity shall	serve	aught for the purpose	10, 133/ 22
his two devices will	serve	sufficiently for the one	10, 172/ 22
not -- but only	serve	to bring the matter	10, 185/ 31
our inquisitions, that only	serve	to help the other	10, 194/ 27
this point will not	serve	his purpose the value	10, 209/ 11
it as it might	serve	most generally through Christendom	10, 96/ 22

what words will there	serve	to say to this	10, 27/ 2
all this would not	serve	me; for very wroth	10, 4/ 20
that his heart could	serve	him for very shame	10, 198/ 28
yet might it not	serve	in Almaine; which words	10, 97/ 9
condemnation, the presumption shall	serve	that the witnesses will	10, 163/ 30
altogether could very little	serve	him -- ye shall	10, 120/ 13
that though it might	serve	in England, yet might	10, 97/ 8
England, might not have	served	in many places of	10, 96/ 24
so good indeed, and	served	God never so well	10, 212/ 3
we say they were	served	as they well deserved	10, 48/ 14
women wot what caudle	serveth	against her afterthroes. Now	10, 6/ 4
see that his wit	serveth	him no better but	10, 10/ 10
the first indictment, that	serveth	for nothing but for	10, 134/ 13
see reasonable. For it	serveth	to the clear perceiving	10, 88/ 11
them still; and then	serveth	that device of nought	10, 173/ 2
law is special, and	serveth	but whereas there is	10, 109/ 33
home to dinner, for	service	is all done here	10, 31/ 33
honest laymen in their	service	, and keeping of a	10, 53/ 22
do this man little	service	. And then on the	10, 45/ 30
upon causes from one	session	to another, and sometimes	10, 124/ 17
session of peace, every	session	of jail delivery, every	10, 139/ 26
in every sene, every	session	of peace, every session	10, 139/ 26
be found at the	session	concerning felony, I dare	10, 124/ 12
in prison till the	session	, as he may hap	10, 123/ 6
-- saving that the	session	hath commonly much more	10, 124/ 4
his charge at the	sessions	, he shall be delivered	10, 123/ 11
be indicted at a	sessions	and none evidence given	10, 129/ 37
of indictments at the	sessions	. For that piece he	10, 129/ 26
that upon indictments at	sessions	, the indicters use not	10, 130/ 32
mind to sow and	set	forth division -- I	10, 225/ 32
purposed by them to	set	forth and advance those	10, 115/ 29
begin, and is also	set	forth and advanced forward	10, 200/ 13
seditious "some say"s	set	forth division, and break	10, 16/ 30
the devil hath late	set	a broach, and laboreth	10, 24/ 32
reasons never after to	set	a fly. And first	10, 86/ 17
s show) somewhat more	set	upon an appetite of	10, 28/ 32
ceasing division, excite and	set	forth division, but if	10, 15/ 35
no charge should be	set	upon clerics by lay	10, 209/ 15
inquirable, with pains also	set	upon the concealers, yet	10, 143/ 32
to them, with pains	set	upon the concealers, too	10, 144/ 18
good simple soul and	set	him so evil a	10, 189/ 8
upon heresies begun and	set	forth by false apostates	10, 210/ 22
on the other side	set	I not five straws	10, 78/ 33

Have you not yet	set	on his head again	10, 16/ 26
ever I yet saw	set	out with high words	10, 28/ 12
some say"s to	set	them forth in print	10, 226/ 22
pretext of pacifying division,	set	forth and increase division	10, 212/ 15
a second law hath	set	him at large, than	10, 161/ 26
reasoned at length, and	set	forth very lustily. But	10, 5/ 14
be need, then, to	set	a little more charitable	10, 212/ 12
that he hath said	set	aside for nought --	10, 110/ 29
-- and not to	set	the respect of their	10, 23/ 16
if the judge should	set	an officer of the	10, 139/ 21
find them all fair	set	out in order at	10, 7/ 15
and obloquy so generally	set	forth, with so many	10, 9/ 14
cold reason so fervently	set	forth in such a	10, 184/ 14
cause of division to	set	the whole temporalty against	10, 46/ 1
than he) -- he	set	hand upon the child	10, 16/ 19
evermore been ready to	set	taxes upon themselves, as	10, 209/ 19
if he mean to	set	an addition thereto: that	10, 32/ 11
heresy have sown and	set	forth division. This thing	10, 200/ 20
get, he would now	set	other folk to study	10, 182/ 32
man again, and seemed	set	at a vacation moot	10, 37/ 34
law presumeth that he	setteth	not so much by	10, 151/ 31
For that piece he	setteth	in the rear ward	10, 129/ 26
himself shortly deviseth and	setteth	up upon the same	10, 90/ 4
causes as this man	setteth	forth for true, which	10, 15/ 3
repealings, save only for	setting	forth of his division	10, 190/ 7
but a little. For,	setting	aside for the while	10, 224/ 8
but if I found	seven	that thought all three	10, 34/ 20
not, I say, above	seven	that thought any one	10, 34/ 19
above the number of	seven	that had been either	10, 34/ 6
that I have known	seven	that have been at	10, 34/ 8
labor about it this	seven	years, he can never	10, 214/ 17
administer some of the	seven	sacraments, nor diligently and	10, 43/ 17
delayed, any of the	seven	sacraments not duly administered	10, 42/ 15
and some of the	seven	sacraments not duly administered	10, 42/ 35
that I have known	seven	persons that have been	10, 34/ 10
above the number of	seven	that ever I perceived	10, 32/ 37
any one of the	seven	. For if I would	10, 34/ 5
administering some of the	seven	sacraments, or in plain	10, 45/ 15
say that I knew	seven	that thought it reasonable	10, 33/ 21
I never knew above	seven	that without lawful cause	10, 33/ 17
above the number of	seven	that without lawful cause	10, 34/ 16
included that he knew	seven	of that mind, whose	10, 33/ 10
included that I knew	seven	of that mind that	10, 33/ 15

open accusers as in	seven	years shall never one	10, 145/ 20
above the number of	seven	, and yet not now	10, 32/ 19
other, or else all	seven	some one of those	10, 33/ 30
I ween in some	seven	years not one. And	10, 139/ 29
nor yet that all	seven	thought it profitable. But	10, 33/ 35
right, nor that all	seven	thought it reasonable; no	10, 33/ 34
that I say all	seven	thought it right, nor	10, 33/ 33
hath not known above	seven	(whereof, he saith, three	10, 33/ 7
and he seek this	seven	years, he shall in	10, 18/ 27
say that I knew	seven	which, among them all	10, 33/ 28
yet have I found	seven	that have thought, if	10, 34/ 26
which of those same	seven	thought or which one	10, 34/ 2
readers, this good man's	seventeenth	chapter. The Eighteenth Chapter	10, 184/ 22
The Seventeenth Chapter His	seventeenth	chapter beginneth folio 62	10, 167/ 9
the sixteenth, and the	seventeenth	every man may soon	10, 218/ 23
the fifteenth, sixteenth, and	seventeenth	chapters plainly proved against	10, 216/ 4
his sixteenth chapter. The	Seventeenth	Chapter His seventeenth chapter	10, 167/ 8
mine answer to his	seventeenth	chapter in this book	10, 64/ 31
a show, and the	seventh	and the eighth for	10, 221/ 35
he speaketh in that	seventh	chapter of his in	10, 40/ 12
overseen, which in the	seventh	epistle of his first	10, 48/ 31
his provision in the	seventh	chapter of his Division	10, 93/ 7
that point of his	seventh	chapter of his Division	10, 96/ 10
speaketh of in his	seventh	chapter of his Division	10, 97/ 36
he speaketh in his	seventh	chapter of his Division	10, 106/ 15
and yet in his	seventh	chapter of his first	10, 108/ 17
words. For in his	seventh	chapter of his Division	10, 109/ 16
The Seventh Chapter His	seventh	chapter beginneth in the	10, 36/ 11
made which in his	seventh	chapter this man so	10, 96/ 6
will in this his	seventh	chapter have me take	10, 39/ 20
said before in the	seventh	chapter, Master More hath	10, 208/ 16
hath devised in his	seventh	chapter. He rehearseth it	10, 92/ 36
touched before in the	seventh	chapter, it seemeth that	10, 168/ 23
then but thus. The	Seventh	Chapter His seventh chapter	10, 36/ 10
a means, in the	seventh	chapter of the said	10, 89/ 18
a means, in the	seventh	chapter of the said	10, 92/ 8
is recited in the	seventh	chapter of the said	10, 110/ 34
to say, in the	seventh	chapter of the said	10, 174/ 22
the bar; and, being	severally	questioned in that sudden	10, 154/ 7
afear of their own	shadow	a while -- it	10, 75/ 25
cometh now forth under	shadow	of a shrewd "some	10, 170/ 22
have assayed so to	shake	his cases of London	10, 37/ 25
to the fire and	shaketh	his hat after a	10, 130/ 14

it, but ever she	shaketh	such plain proofs off	10, 77/ 5
cheeks, but he soon	shaketh	it off while his	10, 26/ 34
For as for the	shame	of open bringing forth	10, 124/ 3
open-known truth, would with	shame	enough to himself make	10, 210/ 30
that would for very	shame	say. For I think	10, 51/ 26
in his heart, for	shame	, to write in this	10, 27/ 24
he, therefore, for very	shame	, say that it is	10, 171/ 19
without his rebuke or	shame	, the readers may by	10, 40/ 7
that I could, for	shame	and fear of mine	10, 142/ 21
serve him for very	shame	to speak of them	10, 198/ 28
name? As now the	shame	cleaveth not on his	10, 26/ 33
were but for very	shame	, well and plainly counsel	10, 51/ 29
by dread or by	shame	or other tedious business	10, 213/ 17
intending, would yet for	shame	utterly say that there	10, 64/ 21
him to all the	shame	and vexation that they	10, 105/ 32
neck, reckoneth it a	shame	for me to find	10, 16/ 31
it were both great	shame	for them to say	10, 59/ 17
though it were great	shame	for me to liken	10, 157/ 16
to their rebuke and	shame	. And some turned in	10, 25/ 18
book of them to	shame	them. And unto this	10, 193/ 8
it is the more	shame	for you. Why speak	10, 16/ 28
man seemeth not very	shamefast	, lo, but if his	10, 97/ 14
cause verily not very	shamefast	, where he maketh as	10, 109/ 7
of his are too	shameful	-- where he now	10, 110/ 1
not answering, a very	shameful	, way. Then in the	10, 191/ 29
heresies and their secret	shameful	living for such that	10, 25/ 33
that he had very	shamefully	belied them, and had	10, 203/ 24
in the dust so	shamefully	? Now, where he saith	10, 205/ 36
that some wily shrews	shamefully	do deceive him: I	10, 191/ 3
that I misreport him	shamefully	. And else, I trust	10, 60/ 14
maketh here a very	shameless	dealing, either of himself	10, 192/ 18
such thing proved) a	shameless	defamation? If this good	10, 170/ 32
were some found so	shameless	that they would give	10, 51/ 30
the order somewhat less	sharp	than it should be	10, 218/ 32
the apparel of a	sheep	, and withinforth be a	10, 165/ 23
simply, lapped in a	sheep's	skin), I shall therefore	10, 230/ 31
made of the twelve	sheets	of paper, and lacked	10, 5/ 28
thereto, neither in twelve	sheets	nor in twelve quires	10, 4/ 34
answer of twelve whole	sheets	of paper, written near	10, 4/ 30
that place; and what	shift	there was found to	10, 5/ 9
see I none other	shift	for this good man	10, 137/ 17
false and nought. Other	shift	hath this man none	10, 137/ 26
see what a fond	shift	he findeth, that he	10, 180/ 4

he falleth to another	shift	to save the matter	10, 177/ 29
of grace should shortly	shine	, " etc.; and that he	10, 65/ 11
either leg, like a	shipman's	hose, and so should	10, 115/ 21
or twain in a	shire	, whereby all their neighbors	10, 103/ 24
their gay golden, riven	shirts	, and in their silken	10, 55/ 20
and the other a	short	. But I am not	10, 157/ 21
them all shortly and	short	enough, and answer a	10, 129/ 23
he forgetteth this little,	short	word, this monosyllable "such	10, 62/ 30
sweet sermon and a	short	, made unto myself, to	10, 61/ 3
of them, upon so	short	a sermon of this	10, 178/ 12
man can make a	shorter	course than he that	10, 7/ 32
no man make a	shorter	book than he that	10, 7/ 33
might have made a	shorter	work if he would	10, 221/ 29
I speak of, much	shorter	than I there assign	10, 14/ 27
But then heard I	shortly	that thick and threefold	10, 4/ 24
light of grace should	shortly	shine," etc.; and that	10, 65/ 11
much less evidence have	shortly	presented felony. And one	10, 140/ 19
laws broken, men should	shortly	see, without any doubt	10, 145/ 29
therefore I shall as	shortly	as I can touch	10, 213/ 32
saith this good man, "	shortly	shall I devise. Put	10, 100/ 28
all these divisions would	shortly	have an end. Nay	10, 211/ 26
answers to them all	shortly	and short enough, and	10, 129/ 22
words that he can	shortly	find the fault where	10, 13/ 1
fill a whole town	shortly	full of heresies. Then	10, 73/ 16
him: God send them	shortly	from him. If he	10, 230/ 36
that -- and shall	shortly	feel it in heresies	10, 70/ 17
were in hand that	shortly	should come out: like	10, 5/ 29
saith that he that	shortly	believeth is over light	10, 226/ 20
certain order that himself	shortly	deviseth and setteth up	10, 90/ 4
thanks of God that	shortly	we should with such	10, 119/ 8
compendious brevity thereof and	shortness	: I nothing therein envy	10, 7/ 30
lose the praise of	shortness	, too. For when it	10, 7/ 36
faggot on the other's	shoulder	. And yet is there	10, 121/ 23
on the other man's	shoulder	"; but he rehearseth not	10, 122/ 18
an incident (as I	show	in the 100th leaf	10, 8/ 23
cause that I there	show	, very far against good	10, 27/ 14
in folio 268, I	show	that for all their	10, 27/ 17
speaketh. But now, to	show	that in all his	10, 167/ 33
And also let him	show	you forth any one	10, 18/ 35
motion I shall somewhat	show	my mind, as hereafter	10, 22/ 20
of felony is to	show	that, likewise as it	10, 122/ 30
as you see, to	show	that likewise as a	10, 130/ 21
of felony. And I	show	also therein, as you	10, 130/ 25

there see that I	show	it to be unlikely	10, 27/ 12
at the matter, I	show	by and by what	10, 102/ 16
bare, but I will	show	you some cause wherefore	10, 151/ 26
me certain things to	show	that he con skill	10, 149/ 9
have, "or else to	show	themselves not content"; that	10, 197/ 13
they cannot get it,	show	themselves not content, that	10, 197/ 14
the very end, to	show	that he could write	10, 12/ 24
perjured witness may haply	show	himself to deny that	10, 165/ 18
And then let him	show	me where ever he	10, 11/ 19
he provoketh me to	show	what other faults I	10, 221/ 19
that they may not	show	their names; for they	10, 130/ 33
arguments. But I shall	show	him a good merry	10, 56/ 14
himself indifferent, and to	show	also a great oversight	10, 189/ 18
he beginneth first to	show	that I had no	10, 213/ 36
farther, somewhat about, to	show	that I have mishandled	10, 174/ 1
whole matter hangeth, to	show	you that he saith	10, 109/ 12
wherein he minded to	show	that in heresy the	10, 119/ 12
And there I further	show	that some heretics have	10, 27/ 15
me thus: Then to	show	my mind in some	10, 215/ 23
place where I shall	show	thee that it endeth	10, 11/ 16
the nonce. And I	show	that necessity (lest much	10, 126/ 15
do it," I "would	show	what" I "meant thereby	10, 35/ 27
to the bill, and	show	that innocents might be	10, 229/ 19
in the beginning, I	show	there that necessity is	10, 126/ 12
charity that they should	show	to their neighbor. In	10, 36/ 5
all them that will	show	such things of the	10, 18/ 10
have touched is sufficient)	show	the substance of all	10, 21/ 6
chapter, have cause to	show	their ordinary of them	10, 85/ 6
by and by, and	show	good tokens of right	10, 118/ 11
indicters use not to	show	the names of them	10, 130/ 32
the little amendment may	show	. Riots be open things	10, 143/ 31
this division continueth, will	show	unto the ordinary that	10, 72/ 3
too. And there I	show	also the reason wherefore	10, 31/ 16
words seemed plainly to	show	that he reckoned the	10, 40/ 30
-- I declare and	show	in my said Apology	10, 170/ 14
of this realm to	show	that the same spiritual	10, 120/ 17
his "some say"s	show	) somewhat more set upon	10, 28/ 32
first chapter for a	show	, and the seventh and	10, 221/ 35
then shall he well	show	himself so simple a	10, 66/ 17
done" that I should "	show	them." And so he	10, 192/ 35
that thing shall I	show	you. As soon as	10, 4/ 10
that place not only	show	that he that is	10, 124/ 30
all in vain, nor	show	myself unwilling that the	10, 223/ 15

second point was to	show	that of the keeping	10, 119/ 30
sometimes a wolf may	show	himself in the apparel	10, 155/ 24
sometimes a wolf may	show	himself in the apparel	10, 162/ 36
that "a wolf may	show	himself in the apparel	10, 165/ 9
goeth about now to	show	that he then meant	10, 17/ 24
himself know them and	show	them not: then he	10, 211/ 14
have authority. But to	show	my conceit therein, I	10, 218/ 9
if they will not	show	their names, they be	10, 131/ 3
like -- I shall	show	you what thing, now	10, 141/ 29
Whereas I did there	show	what I thought he	10, 41/ 15
such places as I	show	that men were unreasonable	10, 18/ 29
-- the trouble should	show	itself. But while I	10, 6/ 34
that purpose still, to	show	that it will be	10, 176/ 7
-- I shall now	show	you that with his	10, 206/ 32
made (as I have	showed	you) good, and all	10, 208/ 9
false gone, as I	showed	you before. And then	10, 158/ 29
himself hath, he saith,	showed	some -- either he	10, 211/ 9
shall serve me sufficiently	showed	even by his own	10, 62/ 16
And thus I have	showed	you that I may	10, 137/ 5
16th leaf, wherein he	showed	that I in mine	10, 30/ 33
avow it, I have	showed	a means, in the	10, 89/ 17
avow it, I have	showed	a means, in the	10, 92/ 8
is purged -- I	showed	you before, in that	10, 158/ 33
I have answered and	showed	my mind in mine	10, 193/ 9
spiritual judges: I have	showed	and proved indeed, in	10, 169/ 36
be accepted than truly	showed	-- it is evident	10, 162/ 38
till the contrary be	showed	, as every man is	10, 157/ 3
But then have I	showed	before, in mine Apology	10, 138/ 33
that point that I	showed	him in my Apology	10, 113/ 16
yet, as I have	showed	you, to no purpose	10, 187/ 32
and hath before also	showed	a cause of his	10, 58/ 5
such as they have	showed	the names of such	10, 109/ 27
though they be not	showed	to the party. And	10, 109/ 25
sooner accepted than truly	showed	. To this piece these	10, 155/ 25
received. Here have I	showed	you a reason which	10, 153/ 20
sooner accepted than truly	showed	. As who saith, the	10, 163/ 1
letters, enough to be	showed	, at sundry seasons sent	10, 28/ 18
wisdom the man hath	showed	in making such a	10, 202/ 32
for, as I have	showed	you how, that presumption	10, 160/ 1
witnesses shall not be	showed	but to the bishop	10, 109/ 23
After that I have	showed	there that the judges	10, 125/ 18
I have touched and	showed	sufficiently that they be	10, 17/ 18
because God's justice is	showed	on him. We will	10, 48/ 1

as I have already	showed	you, it would not	10, 47/ 27
his hat after a	shower	of rain. And, now	10, 130/ 14
man cometh into a	shower	by his own oversight	10, 130/ 15
some say." And he	showeth	that in a tale	10, 167/ 11
farther, folio 27, and	showeth	that mine answer to	10, 46/ 4
saith he hath, yet	showeth	he nothing (as you	10, 101/ 35
wretch such as he	showeth	himself to be --	10, 48/ 29
eighth leaf, he first	showeth	a diversity between the	10, 19/ 10
mean those things, thereof	showeth	he nothing, but leaveth	10, 221/ 23
now -- because he	showeth	himself so cunning in	10, 11/ 4
his own showing, this	showeth	also that he useth	10, 190/ 20
him desperate whose living	showeth	no manner hope of	10, 48/ 30
too. And therein he	showeth	himself not indifferent, when	10, 191/ 19
evil passions: herein he	showeth	that there is difference	10, 68/ 24
that this good man	showeth	us yet no let	10, 101/ 27
well that, as himself	showeth	, the law provideth well	10, 156/ 3
-- against which he	showeth	no reason reasonable, but	10, 167/ 4
leaf, wherein first he	showeth	that I rehearse right	10, 56/ 33
laws, when himself here	showeth	that I say that	10, 190/ 17
yet when himself after	showeth	upon his second oath	10, 152/ 25
said eighteenth chapter, and	showeth	that he speaketh first	10, 192/ 21
shrewd "some say" and	showeth	that the spiritual men	10, 170/ 23
he that so saith	showeth	that by such words	10, 60/ 4
what a mischief he	showeth	that ensueth thereupon! The	10, 197/ 30
third leaf, when Salem	showeth	himself desirous to see	10, 11/ 10
man that he therein	showeth	himself so to bear	10, 25/ 1
and not himself --	showeth	himself little to force	10, 117/ 31
make double lies. This	showeth	that he useth in	10, 190/ 18
the temporalty too. Then	showeth	he farther wherefore he	10, 19/ 29
now saith here, and	showeth	some things which he	10, 206/ 7
lost. For then he	showeth	no cause why that	10, 180/ 36
-- then he well	showeth	himself more wily in	10, 66/ 20
appeareth upon his own	showing	, this showeth also that	10, 190/ 20
sauce to it, in	showing	us a cause wherefore	10, 92/ 2
point of me with	showing	forth a difference --	10, 133/ 29
may be a wolf,	showing	himself appareled in the	10, 156/ 6
from danger, as by	showing	the matter to the	10, 89/ 19
from danger, as by	showing	the matter to the	10, 92/ 9
presume him a false	shrew	when he should by	10, 152/ 13
naughty lad both a "	shrewd	boy" and a "good	10, 24/ 24
how he playeth the	shrewd	cow again, and turneth	10, 76/ 3
under shadow of a	shrewd	"some say" and showeth	10, 170/ 23
forth some of those	shrewd	sayers himself. Another thing	10, 59/ 27

some say" is as	shrewd	English as any Deutsch	10, 167/ 31
to mock of a	shrewd	, wily doubleness? For (saving	10, 66/ 31
you believe not the	shrewd	words of his book	10, 58/ 25
himself or of some	shrewd	counsel of his? And	10, 192/ 19
I make open the	shrewd	mind of his demure	10, 212/ 31
books are, by some	shrewd	counsel, handled in such	10, 223/ 5
he forthwith addeth this	shrewd	saying to it: But	10, 76/ 5
men for heresy) a	shrewd	preparative to it. And	10, 222/ 7
seem somewhat likely. Such	shrewd	"some say"s, lo	10, 46/ 32
book is full of	shrewd	"some say"s --	10, 167/ 30
because he powdered his	shrewd	, slanderous "some say"s	10, 66/ 11
and pursued the selfsame	shrewd	, malicious intent that was	10, 6/ 8
is driven to a	shrewd	narrow strait, when to	10, 206/ 21
there be some wily	shrews	so much about him	10, 227/ 25
may by some secret	shrews	of his acquaintance murder	10, 94/ 16
see that some wily	shrews	beguile him. And, on	10, 66/ 18
either deceived by some	shrews	or else but of	10, 230/ 34
plain, those double, wily	shrews	could never deceive him	10, 64/ 16
good wills, these wily	shrews	that thus deceive this	10, 189/ 7
else that some wily	shrews	shamefully do deceive him	10, 191/ 3
for him thus. If	shrews	deceive him: God send	10, 230/ 35
me that some wily	shrews	abuse the good man's	10, 53/ 13
so nought, some wily	shrews	beguile the good, innocent	10, 230/ 25
all, yet some false	shrews	there be, he misguesseth	10, 107/ 2
himself unto some wily	shrews	that deceived him. And	10, 9/ 27
as wilily as those	shrews	that beguile him have	10, 168/ 6
folk or any false	shrews	would tell him. Whose	10, 180/ 17
he hath suffered false	shrews	, to make him turn	10, 192/ 10
think that some subtle	shrews	have deceived him. And	10, 227/ 3
see that these wily	shrews	which abuse his labor	10, 189/ 2
to some false, wily	shrews	, though the man do	10, 10/ 1
save for such wily	shrews	) every man may well	10, 227/ 21
malicious soever the subtle	shrews	made him stuff up	10, 64/ 13
them all for false	shrews	and put them to	10, 93/ 32
be they but false	shrews	. "What remedy, then," say	10, 100/ 32
that by some wily	shrews	his book was so	10, 225/ 27
neither had any "subtle	shrews'	counsel" nor any evil	10, 226/ 30
purpose some other wily	shrews'	, which, not being fully	10, 64/ 3
shall make the troth	shrink	, and many true men	10, 220/ 12
this tale is nothing	sib	to his other tale	10, 43/ 22
tendable and tender to	sick	folk, and that should	10, 35/ 2
farther, in the second	side	of the 18th leaf	10, 35/ 21
beginneth in the second	side	of his 25th leaf	10, 41/ 7

For in the second	side	of the 26th leaf	10, 42/ 8
where, in the second	side	of his 32nd leaf	10, 50/ 7
this chapter (the second	side	of his 44th leaf	10, 83/ 9
the same leaf and	side	, he maketh a certain	10, 83/ 16
fall upon the wrong	side	, and all against his	10, 218/ 28
is on the losing	side	. It is an old	10, 197/ 5
But on the other	side	, if he answer me	10, 85/ 3
have, on the other	side	, not left any one	10, 223/ 32
and unto the other	side	, the witnesses are not	10, 154/ 29
And on the other	side	, if it be as	10, 45/ 20
And, on the other	side	, if he be wiser	10, 66/ 19
And on the other	side	, if he bring in	10, 191/ 20
presumption on the other	side	to serve for his	10, 158/ 26
But on the other	side	, if they go no	10, 225/ 7
But on the other	side	, if this good man	10, 93/ 27
him, that on that	side	willingly he greatly passed	10, 19/ 26
But on the other	side	, now, if he say	10, 175/ 14
verily on the other	side	, that if heretics have	10, 220/ 9
substantially proved upon this	side	, by all his five	10, 78/ 32
answer on the other	side	, that all his reasons	10, 87/ 26
And on the other	side	, if he judged that	10, 54/ 35
here (in the second	side	of the leaf) he	10, 20/ 12
but on the other	side	, if I lost it	10, 120/ 4
And on the other	side	, if he mean that	10, 173/ 3
that, on the other	side	, all spiritual men would	10, 44/ 7
witnesses on the other	side	set I not five	10, 78/ 33
either on the one	side	or the other, were	10, 32/ 25
conclude upon the other	side	, against the Pacifier's book	10, 21/ 25
then on the other	side	, if the people in	10, 45/ 30
beginning of the second	side	, where he rehearseth his	10, 214/ 22
better, on the second	side	of the same leaf	10, 207/ 2
And on the other	side	, if "some say" be	10, 181/ 1
they all upon one	side	sure, he seeth well	10, 87/ 2
But on the other	side	, whoso stick still therein	10, 227/ 34
a conjecture on that	side	, nor so sure, but	10, 91/ 16
and so will that	side	of the sword do	10, 45/ 29
them all; and that	side	of the sword the	10, 46/ 2
And on the other	side	, the remedy that he	10, 96/ 37
them on the other	side	-- to the doing	10, 23/ 15
presumption upon the other	side	, there is the contrary	10, 152/ 1
about, on the other	side	, to make the world	10, 213/ 13
turneth on the other	side	, and findeth the fault	10, 219/ 7
159 (in the second	side	, beginning at these words	10, 199/ 22

But on the other	side	, if I think them	10, 193/ 26
then on the other	side	, whensoever they will not	10, 207/ 31
But, on the other	side	, that the words have	10, 57/ 15
another for the same	side	also -- yet would	10, 113/ 8
and fair, long, slender	sides	; and the hounds yet	10, 142/ 27
which, having on both	sides	very good to choose	10, 138/ 8
in this point, without	sight	of man's heart, we	10, 230/ 28
the truth out of	sight	, slink into Lurkies' Lane	10, 88/ 16
men at the first	sight	and at superficial reading	10, 221/ 18
is it a sure	sign	and a good token	10, 10/ 8
name yet by a	sign	and a token in	10, 55/ 12
matters in those books	signified	by those names do	10, 9/ 3
that is meant and	signified	thereby. And this man	10, 29/ 17
a holding together which	signifieth	a maintaining each of	10, 43/ 24
an "apology," which name	signifieth	, as he saith, "an	10, 8/ 14
this word "therefore," which	signifieth	"for the same cause	10, 58/ 7
that his word "pretending"	signifieth	not indeed the thing	10, 66/ 32
man taketh it, doth	signify	a meeting and gathering	10, 198/ 8
as he seemeth to	signify	) any other business --	10, 13/ 30
put the layman to	silence	than anything amend the	10, 176/ 12
and put them to	silence	except some one of	10, 93/ 32
he put me to	silence	therein -- what purpose	10, 186/ 28
start straight out of	silk	into hemp." Thus saith	10, 55/ 22
shirts, and in their	silken	sleeves, that nought have	10, 55/ 20
have made him, good,	silly	soul, believe that ordinaries	10, 227/ 13
against the statute De	silva	caedua hath been put	10, 195/ 25
the statute made De	silva	caedua, and the statute	10, 195/ 5
hangeth upon that: then	Sim	Salem giveth sentence that	10, 224/ 27
the good seely soul	Simkin	Salem and his right	10, 78/ 9
of the twenty-second chapter,	Simkin	Salem giveth his sentence	10, 223/ 36
ill. And therefore whereas	Simkin	Salem saith that if	10, 224/ 31
man with such a	simple	subtlety cast all his	10, 205/ 35
well show himself so	simple	a soul as men	10, 66/ 17
man is not so	simple	in himself as he	10, 191/ 2
him by some light,	simple	persons, whereas by the	10, 84/ 21
-- and yet but	simple	subtlety neither. First, as	10, 204/ 26
to beguile a good	simple	soul so? For iwis	10, 64/ 14
before. And many good	simple	folk, taking him even	10, 115/ 34
wily wolf in the	simple	lamb's skin: I can	10, 166/ 16
I never none so	simple	of wit, nor so	10, 77/ 32
one in the proper,	simple	speech, the other by	10, 24/ 25
thus deceive this good	simple	soul and set him	10, 189/ 8
of many a good	simple	soul that should, by	10, 70/ 35

is such a good	simple	soul as soon may	10, 10/ 9
forsooth, one the most	simple	, sought-out folly that ever	10, 28/ 11
them poison other good	simple	souls in the mean	10, 71/ 19
not of himself very	simple	and plain, those double	10, 64/ 16
now is he so	simple	that he useth the	10, 65/ 32
than such a plain,	simple	man as was never	10, 166/ 11
changing laws upon that	simple	ground -- we must	10, 229/ 6
man of very innocent	simpleness	or he that intendeth	10, 66/ 30
abuse the good man's	simplicity	. The Tenth Chapter His	10, 53/ 14
have abused his plain	simplicity	, making him ween, good	10, 64/ 7
a wolf may look	simply	, lapped in a sheep's	10, 230/ 30
confess they not so	simply	but that it is	10, 147/ 15
confess they not so	simply	but that it is	10, 156/ 1
as these titles Calvicium	Sinecii	, Moriae Erasmi, be names	10, 9/ 1
he useth a very	sinful	, and in his not	10, 191/ 29
Was not that a	sinful	wily way of them	10, 64/ 14
and of other more	single	felony; not only in	10, 147/ 6
man can make it	sink	unto the skin that	10, 77/ 4
to be men and	sinners	. And they confess and	10, 200/ 7
be no angels but	sinners	, that lightly may fall	10, 175/ 4
purgatory for his venial	sins	, doth, for all that	10, 80/ 16
for as many other	sins	also as are only	10, 140/ 5
there be any such	sins	of them as ye	10, 140/ 6
such kind of venial	sins	as be not so	10, 80/ 29
As for such venial	sins	as folk, of frailty	10, 80/ 20
keep himself from those	sins	that he surely knoweth	10, 80/ 19
like these common venial	sins	, but be things, both	10, 81/ 9
give any man to	sip	upon. Nor that tract	10, 71/ 6
will answer him, "Marry,	sir	, no fault at all	10, 136/ 28
thus he saith: Also	Sir	Thomas More denieth not	10, 110/ 33
embattled in such dialogues:	Sir	Thomas More hath undertaken	10, 3/ 18
church rang thereon: "Marry,	sir	, I beshrew his heart	10, 46/ 19
sort of people which	Sir	Thomas More in his	10, 29/ 24
against The Apology of	Sir	Thomas More, Knight. But	10, 3/ 10
gestu et fama, whereof	Sir	Thomas More maketh mention	10, 126/ 29
himself would bring? Nay,	sir	! For it may so	10, 115/ 6
What fault find you,	sir	, in these men?" --	10, 136/ 27
I would here advertise	Sir	Thomas More, not by	10, 50/ 10
for heresy, save only	Sir	Hugh Oldcastle once (in	10, 110/ 14
for that. For lo,	sir	, thus he saith: And	10, 100/ 2
and right worshipful man	Sir	John Fineux say, late	10, 164/ 4
wit and witchcraft of	Sir	John "Some Say," the	10, 3/ 8
so said already to	Sir	John "Some Say" now	10, 182/ 21

that general rule. Now,	sir	, as he that on	10, 152/ 5
of Salem and Bizance	Sir	Thomas More The Declaration	10, 1/ 3
more lightly. The Preface	Sir	Thomas More to the	10, 3/ 27
again and say, "Now,	sir	, that I trust the	10, 136/ 31
the king's ordinary court,	sitting	upon the deliverance of	10, 151/ 10
and therein, upon a	six	leaves, he argueth against	10, 36/ 12
of a hundred and	six	leaves (for so many	10, 10/ 19
them that con better	skill	, of whom he desireth	10, 82/ 14
I see, very little	skill	, so would I that	10, 82/ 25
show that he con	skill	of the law. But	10, 149/ 9
wolf in the lamb's	skin	than such a plain	10, 166/ 10
wolf in the lamb's	skin	than were another that	10, 166/ 20
lapped in a lamb's	skin	-- this good man	10, 162/ 33
wolf in a lamb's	skin	." Mark yet, in the	10, 157/ 32
it sink unto the	skin	that she may once	10, 77/ 4
wolf in a lamb's	skin	, all manner of witness	10, 156/ 15
wolf in a lamb's	skin	. But what order may	10, 156/ 9
in the simple lamb's	skin	: I can see well	10, 166/ 16
wolf in a lamb's	skin	. But he that hath	10, 157/ 30
wolf in a lamb's	skin	: I grant that he	10, 165/ 31
lapped in a sheep's	skin	), I shall therefore trust	10, 230/ 31
wolf in a lamb's	skin	? For iwis to confess	10, 166/ 30
in corners and secretly	skulk	together in lurkies' lanes	10, 145/ 31
man shall see the	sky	fall first and catch	10, 204/ 36
be made rather more	slack	than straiter -- then	10, 184/ 20
be therefor "the more	slack	in calling, attaching, and	10, 22/ 14
ordinaries not to be "	slack	nor the more remiss	10, 22/ 12
be anything the more	slack	in repressing of heresies	10, 23/ 4
Swiss, when Zwingli was	slain	, many thousands killed too	10, 210/ 26
thereof, there have been	slain	in Almaine, within these	10, 210/ 24
bring the spirituality in	slander	and obloquy among the	10, 52/ 3
this a lewd colored	slander	and (without any such	10, 170/ 31
like wise list to	slander	and to belie them	10, 67/ 33
s to the seditious	slander	of the clergy, and	10, 167/ 19
the same peril of	slander	may not fall as	10, 29/ 11
their necks the double	slander	of that from whence	10, 22/ 16
ear to false, seditious	slander	, but the good folk	10, 213/ 2
fear of occasion of	slander	, he durst here none	10, 29/ 29
ordinaries, with fear of	slander	and obloquy, leave their	10, 6/ 10
about to defame and	slander	them, and make the	10, 68/ 15
division, sow first a	slander	that may make division	10, 230/ 1
bring good men in	slander	and obloquy of the	10, 46/ 28
that point, to the	slander	and obloquy of the	10, 84/ 18

in slander. For the	slander	is all one whatsoever	10, 29/ 16
hath heard to the	slander	of any one man	10, 84/ 16
is a false, imagined	slander	against the ordinaries. And	10, 168/ 5
folk, of untrue, reprobable	slander	, in his own writing	10, 79/ 1
of evil words and	slander	of the people." And	10, 22/ 13
and run into the	slander	of the Pharisees. And	10, 179/ 2
so bring them in	slander	. For the slander is	10, 29/ 15
folk against the malicious	slander	and obloquy so generally	10, 9/ 14
punished for heresy, the	slander	that he soweth toucheth	10, 171/ 17
to wit, this false	slander	of the spiritual judges	10, 68/ 2
to the rebuke and	slander	of the spiritual judges	10, 226/ 22
of mine "affinity" may	slander	any of the greatest	10, 28/ 21
is there, of such	slander	, more by this name	10, 29/ 6
and fleeth the less	slander	, though it were all	10, 26/ 22
hath in some things	slandered	the temporalty too. Then	10, 19/ 28
some say"s falsely	slandereeth	the ordinaries of cruel	10, 213/ 16
upon an appetite of	slandering	than am I, which	10, 28/ 32
in the defaming and	slandering	of the spirituality his	10, 175/ 15
keep his credence in	slandering	the body, would cast	10, 64/ 23
toward it than seditious	slanderosus	books. For as I	10, 15/ 6
he mean, a lewd,	slanderosus	word were as likely	10, 28/ 29
realm. Also, whereas such	slanderosus	clamor hath been sundry	10, 227/ 15
bring up such a	slanderosus	lie upon me, and	10, 26/ 27
name of "heretics" as	slanderosus	as this new name	10, 29/ 8
he powdered his shrewd,	slanderosus	"some say"s with	10, 66/ 11
world but by false,	slanderosus	"some say"s surmised	10, 216/ 9
such but by his	slanderosus	"some say"s, which	10, 219/ 22
realm," bring up that "	slanderosus	name" in the realm	10, 28/ 5
else but by false,	slanderosus	surmises against the ordinaries	10, 222/ 6
among the people a	slanderosus	book of them to	10, 193/ 7
bring up such a	slanderosus	name in this realm	10, 26/ 9
need to break his	sleep	therefor. For first, as	10, 28/ 24
and in their silken	sleeves	, that nought have to	10, 55/ 20
craft is no great	sleight	. It is but a	10, 64/ 24
I by any sly	sleight	deceive you. But two	10, 86/ 23
you reject one wily	sleight	of his, with which	10, 86/ 26
snout, and fair, long,	slender	sides; and the hounds	10, 142/ 27
he answereth it so	slenderly	, he wrappeth it up	10, 125/ 10
regard the witnesses so	slightly	that the judges think	10, 155/ 8
as maketh him not	slightly	but very vehemently suspected	10, 116/ 35
truth out of sight,	slink	into Lurkies' Lane. My	10, 88/ 16
of it, but softly	slinketh	beside it, as though	10, 102/ 32
mum, but letteth it	slip	even by, as though	10, 140/ 13

the other he letteth	slip	. And yet in taking	10, 172/ 2
brink that his foot	slippeth	and down he falleth	10, 81/ 3
that this good soft,	slow	, sober order that he	10, 70/ 31
therein many times too	slow	than any time over	10, 182/ 37
nor I by any	sly	sleight deceive you. But	10, 86/ 23
also that to cover	slyly	that oversight of his	10, 57/ 21
head, with a goodly	small	, long snout, and fair	10, 142/ 27
judge light heavy and	small	great, their arresting of	10, 182/ 15
for a matter as	small	as he doth. But	10, 223/ 11
defame either great or	small	by calling either the	10, 29/ 1
is a point of	small	reason, as far as	10, 209/ 4
toward good of very	small	, effect. Then goeth he	10, 178/ 19
happen to be of	small	effect to help an	10, 183/ 29
together and with a	small	hand. But in good	10, 4/ 31
wot well, but a	small	change. For other folk	10, 25/ 22
judges is but of	small	effect. This reason hath	10, 178/ 8
make great divisions upon	small	grounds, I shall be	10, 201/ 18
that, and other such	small	matters as that is	10, 223/ 19
the matter great or	small	, lest all the while	10, 182/ 14
men's faults to take	small	things for very heinous	10, 39/ 29
honest mind unto the	small	also, than wrongfully to	10, 28/ 35
all their neighbors sore	smarted	, and yet not one	10, 103/ 25
a goodly small, long	snout	, and fair, long, slender	10, 142/ 27
this good soft, slow,	sober	order that he describeth	10, 70/ 31
say, such a long,	sober	tract before their calling	10, 71/ 16
this, that the mild,	sober	order which this good	10, 71/ 31
as chastity, liberality, patience,	soberness	, temperance, cunning, and such	10, 174/ 25
as chastity, liberality, patience,	soberness	, temperance, cunning, and such	10, 175/ 26
And then, which way	soever	he mean, a lewd	10, 28/ 29
with what manner folk	soever	himself would bring? Nay	10, 115/ 4
perceive that how well	soever	himself here declare his	10, 14/ 5
Mary, he, how well	soever	he meant, his words	10, 46/ 27
which of the twain	soever	he find it, he	10, 32/ 31
this matter, how gay	soever	he make it, either	10, 88/ 8
words and how malicious	soever	the subtle shrews made	10, 64/ 12
law, by what words	soever	they give the inquest	10, 161/ 36
by what precise words	soever	they receive their verdict	10, 161/ 37
rehearsed you, how well	soever	he meant therein (as	10, 23/ 8
understand: that this good	soft	, slow, sober order that	10, 70/ 31
for thieves the same	soft	, charitable fashion that he	10, 75/ 2
speaketh of it, but	softly	slinketh beside it, as	10, 102/ 32
saith, "Qui inventi fuerint	sola	suspicionem notabiles, nisi statim	10, 114/ 9
point fully answered, as	solemn	a matter as he	10, 44/ 18

than before was his	solemn	oath. And every man	10, 148/ 27
folly and with a	solemn	lie. For lo, good	10, 26/ 4
faith need no great,	solemn	examination of me by	10, 35/ 28
asketh me, with a	solemn	driven process, whether I	10, 30/ 9
twice nay upon a	solemn	oath; and yet confess	10, 147/ 15
twice nay upon a	solemn	oath; and yet confess	10, 155/ 34
with high words so	solemnly	. For first, as for	10, 28/ 12
with such authority so	solemnly	check me falsely, for	10, 27/ 25
forth upon me somewhat	solemnly	with a very folly	10, 26/ 3
the most part) do	solicit	and labor lay people	10, 49/ 37
all this long while,	somewhere	, at the leastwise some	10, 85/ 14
of himself and his	son	, or himself and his	10, 166/ 23
calleth Marcion the first-begotten	son	of the devil. This	10, 48/ 34
boy" and a "good	son	" -- the one in	10, 24/ 24
Marcion "the devil's eldest	son	," and except our Savior	10, 24/ 17
of frailty as may	soon	happen in a man	10, 62/ 4
itself -- which were	soon	done if a man	10, 67/ 32
heresy, which was indeed,	soon	after that, abjured. But	10, 140/ 36
in lurkies' lanes, shall	soon	wax bold and put	10, 145/ 32
a like thing may	soon	happen in any man	10, 61/ 18
I show you. As	soon	as mine Apology was	10, 4/ 11
abroad is not after	soon	removed. Now, as for	10, 17/ 16
so well changed so	soon	but that, as I	10, 178/ 13
abroad once, I shall	soon	abate that courage. For	10, 5/ 15
and (as they thereby	soon	shall) take courage and	10, 220/ 10
good simple soul as	soon	may be deceived, while	10, 10/ 9
their own faults so	soon	as the duty of	10, 30/ 19
in very deed as	soon	after shall fail and	10, 162/ 19
as good folk may	soon	perceive them for good	10, 215/ 18
undone; and then should	soon	after, with heretics increased	10, 139/ 35
of mine Apology, should	soon	perceive that his answers	10, 6/ 20
in mine Apology, may	soon	perceive that his books	10, 210/ 4
seventeenth every man may	soon	perceive. Howbeit, in the	10, 218/ 23
upon his oath as	soon	as he is afeard	10, 98/ 15
his cheeks, but he	soon	shaketh it off while	10, 26/ 34
that might be so	soon	and so plainly controlled	10, 28/ 1
point unprovided for might	soon	deceive the reader. For	10, 6/ 23
but he would both	soon	see and say that	10, 68/ 14
so many lies so	soon	, and with so many	10, 226/ 21
also, the parishioner may	soon	stop the suit in	10, 196/ 26
had before, they may	soon	fall further than they	10, 81/ 29
the less danger, may	soon	step into the more	10, 80/ 3
to put them so	soon	in trust to be	10, 178/ 15

shall you, good readers,	soon	see this tried between	10, 175/ 20
thereof, and you shall	soon	judge that upon his	10, 60/ 16
the other, "I shall	soon	find a way for	10, 100/ 17
And that should we	soon	feel if we would	10, 70/ 15
as every man may	soon	perceive that will well	10, 114/ 6
saw well I should	sooner	answer him all anew	10, 7/ 3
words, we shall the	sooner	learn this lesson: to	10, 61/ 30
he is afeard (and	sooner	, pardie, this man deviseth	10, 98/ 15
haply something thereby the	sooner	-- yet should it	10, 106/ 33
partial, such tokens may	sooner	be accepted than truly	10, 162/ 37
such tokens may be	sooner	accepted than truly showed	10, 155/ 25
such tokens may be	sooner	accepted than truly showed	10, 163/ 1
men would have went	soonest	to have found them	10, 174/ 10
not, to say the	sooth	, in very deed, taking	10, 47/ 18
surely this is a	sore	law: that a man	10, 109/ 30
it were a very	sore	thing and a cruel	10, 117/ 22
why feareth he so	sore	partiality in a judge	10, 163/ 34
would I reckon myself	sore	overseen if all such	10, 79/ 32
Savior saith himself very	sore	words therein, and saith	10, 69/ 17
is not in such	sore	manner corrupted as the	10, 21/ 31
his heart very right	sore	suspect. For as our	10, 82/ 33
wretches. This is a	sore	point, I assure you	10, 48/ 28
many laws, and as	sore	, as have been made	10, 143/ 26
be he never so	sore	suspected nor by never	10, 102/ 9
faith, which were likely	sore	to decay by the	10, 228/ 4
indignation of God were	sore	to be feared thereby	10, 119/ 20
prove that provision too	sore	. And surely he that	10, 117/ 27
their own parts be	sore	ashamed to hear them	10, 179/ 33
passion) that for the	sore	suspicion that his own	10, 83/ 3
I see well, was	sore	overseen, which in the	10, 48/ 31
taketh it for so	sore	a thing in the	10, 129/ 31
for a thing very	sore	. "For then is there	10, 117/ 14
that he laboreth so	sore	to put it from	10, 59/ 21
they be all so	sore	infected that it will	10, 177/ 11
was brought abed, with	sore	labor at last delivered	10, 6/ 1
chapter following he laboreth	sore	to destroy) may, whatsoever	10, 85/ 25
say they would) be	sore	discontent with me if	10, 137/ 13
hath this good man	sore	overseen himself more, I	10, 221/ 12
I doubt me very	sore	that Master More goeth	10, 212/ 28
heal well this uncharitable	sore	. In this motion, of	10, 52/ 11
judges mishandle the people	sore	and do much wrong	10, 171/ 2
yourselves may see how	sore	I oversaw myself therein	10, 181/ 27
I say, for so	sore	a cause of this	10, 205/ 19

how to salve this	sore	than I see --	10, 110/ 5
much heard of so	sore	travail of so many	10, 5/ 32
no such cause so	sore	to mistrust such a	10, 91/ 24
a heretic: which thing	sore	aggrieveth the suspicion that	10, 117/ 33
-- I would be	sore	ashamed to tell the	10, 179/ 34
king and complained how	sore	he feared that such	10, 95/ 15
chapter this man so	sore	complaineth of: that the	10, 96/ 6
and I, after our	sore	conflict in the other	10, 30/ 27
said), though he were	sore	suspected in the beginning	10, 127/ 15
awry. But yet being	sore	troubled with the wild	10, 162/ 31
them, calling them very	sore	: in those things I	10, 215/ 9
felony by reason of	sore	presumptions, that though no	10, 117/ 3
of his heresies from	sore	and vehement turn by	10, 118/ 4
that suspicion twice so	sore	. But finally, when rather	10, 117/ 36
I fear me very	sore	that they will not	10, 172/ 24
been punished thereby right	sore	against their wills. And	10, 217/ 14
whereby all their neighbors	sore	smarted, and yet not	10, 103/ 25
heal all manner of	sores	. I neither have done	10, 50/ 33
plaster cannot heal all	sores	-- so surely this	10, 52/ 8
would I wish him	sorrow	to his sin, whereby	10, 227/ 35
were, be surely very	sorry	for them; but in	10, 59/ 13
yet, to make me	sorry	that ever I was	10, 201/ 24
person therein, the more	sorry	am I to see	10, 223/ 4
there is the other	sort	of men also, besides	10, 51/ 10
These be the worst	sort	of people before all	10, 29/ 23
debts owing, of which	sort	there be many that	10, 51/ 12
do. For a certain	sort	there were of the	10, 25/ 28
and layeth forth a	sort	of griefs, some part	10, 192/ 23
saith of the fourth	sort	: These be the worst	10, 29/ 22
them. For though that	sort	of people were never	10, 59/ 15
others, except only another	sort	of people which Sir	10, 29/ 24
chapter, concerning that second	sort	of people whom I	10, 59/ 29
heretics after his four	sorts	of folk before. For	10, 29/ 20
four. After those four	sorts	perused -- he speaketh	10, 23/ 34
process of his three	sorts	of people together, which	10, 60/ 6
the matter into four	sorts	of people; wherein, forasmuch	10, 23/ 31
And here, upon a	sought	occasion, with a fond	10, 193/ 11
-- yet have I	sought	it out for you	10, 191/ 10
the matters may be	sought	out and made appear	10, 196/ 35
one the most simple,	sought-out	folly that ever I	10, 28/ 11
is, the good seely	soul	Simkin Salem and his	10, 78/ 9
will cast away his	soul	for nought. And yet	10, 152/ 17
many a good simple	soul	that should, by this	10, 70/ 35

safe as is the	soul	of the carpenter that	10, 162/ 16
observed without peril of	soul	, though the change might	10, 193/ 35
all the roof. His	soul	is safe enough, though	10, 162/ 20
making him ween, good	soul	, that while he did	10, 64/ 8
deceive this good simple	soul	and set him so	10, 189/ 8
will cast away his	soul	to do hurt either	10, 152/ 19
beguile a good simple	soul	so? For iwis it	10, 64/ 14
in remembrance of the	soul	(which our Lord pardon	10, 52/ 14
the body and the	soul	of one man love	10, 212/ 35
such a good simple	soul	as soon may be	10, 10/ 9
himself so simple a	soul	as men may well	10, 66/ 17
loss of his own	soul	and other men's too	10, 227/ 37
yet but green, good	soul	, and hath need of	10, 6/ 3
made him, good, silly	soul	, believe that ordinaries mishandle	10, 227/ 13
own, neither, cast his	soul	away by perjury: yet	10, 152/ 24
in goods, body, and	soul	. To this piece, lo	10, 121/ 30
both in body and	soul	, which if the ordinaries	10, 39/ 4
and healthful to the	soul	-- yet they serve	10, 50/ 30
lord," quoth the poor	soul	, "I beseech Your Grace	10, 95/ 18
them, "abundantly," "zeal of	souls	, pity, good doctrine, and	10, 65/ 9
other had put their	souls	in peril, doing both	10, 162/ 10
they think true, their	souls	are safe enough --	10, 162/ 16
two places verily burneth	souls	. And finally, for our	10, 231/ 13
spiritual weal of their	souls	that are in their	10, 215/ 17
of the Supplication of	Souls	; and there may this	10, 35/ 31
poison other good simple	souls	in the mean season	10, 71/ 19
upon peril of their	souls	to say none otherwise	10, 162/ 2
peril of their own	souls	, that the other shall	10, 162/ 23
the saving of their	souls	and keeping the favor	10, 23/ 19
as is good and	sound	as far as men	10, 162/ 18
priesthood be holy and	sound	, all the Church flourisheth	10, 20/ 21
that my words should	sound	to that effect that	10, 177/ 32
therein; and that will	sound	somewhat to his rebuke	10, 163/ 8
thing as that meaning	soundeth	to none heresies (which	10, 73/ 5
an answer that it	soundeth	to no heresy, then	10, 72/ 12
that the king our	sovereign	lord delivered great substance	10, 52/ 29
one of the most	sovereign	doctrines that is to	10, 61/ 32
most excellent prince our	sovereign	lord the king that	10, 52/ 16
VII, father of our	sovereign	lord the king that	10, 52/ 21
of God, and first	sow	division, and afterward rear	10, 213/ 6
policy would speak and	sow	about plain and open	10, 63/ 23
of the mind to	sow	and set forth division	10, 225/ 32
is to wit, to	sow	an opinion in men's	10, 86/ 7

necessary or profitable to	sow	an evil seed against	10, 78/ 36
for appeasing of division,	sow	first a slander that	10, 229/ 36
here and there to	sow	it, and such seditious	10, 76/ 27
the slander that he	soweth	toucheth some very few	10, 171/ 17
excuse for defense of	sowing	their heresy: then am	10, 60/ 13
of seditious heresy have	sown	and set forth division	10, 200/ 20
a long book in	space	of one paper leaf	10, 129/ 23
or Wales by the	space	of these twenty years	10, 170/ 4
were it good to	spare	them and speak them	10, 75/ 9
He might therefore have	spared	his labor in that	10, 149/ 19
do or not, thereof	speak	I nothing -- albeit	10, 185/ 4
pretext of policy would	speak	and sow about plain	10, 63/ 22
such reformations, because laymen	speak	so much against them	10, 175/ 34
So may a man	speak	very lewd and right	10, 69/ 24
to spare them and	speak	them fair, and suffer	10, 75/ 9
of heretics (whereof I	speak	more after)? And I	10, 192/ 4
for very shame to	speak	of them. And then	10, 198/ 29
whereof we be to	speak	afterward, in another chapter	10, 145/ 24
he have heard any	speak	heresies in any place	10, 84/ 37
done with such as	speak	heresies and are none	10, 82/ 15
well, for which I	speak	of the arresting for	10, 122/ 29
that he heard any	speak	words that, as he	10, 72/ 4
would here or there	speak	of them as their	10, 198/ 33
speaketh meaneth not to	speak	against amendment, but against	10, 48/ 6
a manner as well	speak	of them by name	10, 170/ 19
that made me to	speak	thereof. Which cause this	10, 223/ 20
For a man may	speak	thereof in dispraise thereof	10, 77/ 24
those prelates that I	speak	of to follow their	10, 56/ 5
if he heard them	speak	heresy and found no	10, 85/ 16
may be ashamed to	speak	of, I have clearly	10, 190/ 30
hear him so boldly	speak	them, and hear him	10, 82/ 2
sworn and hear them	speak	, too. And here I	10, 107/ 8
ignorance, or of frailty,	speak	and talk heresies at	10, 79/ 8
again, that they may	speak	and talk heresies well	10, 82/ 28
For whereas here we	speak	but of him that	10, 51/ 7
that, hearing folk so	speak	heresies by him, he	10, 85/ 7
properly said. But we	speak	not of his loss	10, 94/ 5
that whatsoever words I	speak	therein, yet I meant	10, 63/ 34
not have letted to	speak	among themselves. If any	10, 80/ 8
now consider that whoso	speak	such words in such	10, 60/ 1
this objection, I will	speak	somewhat farther in this	10, 156/ 26
he marveleth that I	speak	so often in mine	10, 167/ 10
the cause why I	speak	of it is this	10, 61/ 19

the point that we	speak	of, that is to	10, 68/ 1
another book, and therein	speak	first of justices in	10, 170/ 34
of such folk we	speak	), than for lack of	10, 123/ 8
whom they shall so	speak	and prove, let it	10, 78/ 13
man," saith he, "may	speak	heresy of lightness, and	10, 69/ 22
here, and when I	speak	of such manner folk	10, 30/ 1
peradventure never hear them	speak	in the matter. For	10, 107/ 12
shame for you. Why	speak	you to me of	10, 16/ 28
have had occasion to	speak	of high misprision or	10, 80/ 6
that heard the heretic	speak	." "He will much less	10, 100/ 35
than let lewd folk	speak	evil. And now, to	10, 180/ 21
things that I there	speak	of. But now suppose	10, 186/ 32
of mine which I	speak	, he saith, of the	10, 191/ 6
whereas of truth I	speak	them not of the	10, 191/ 7
the one I may	speak	of the other, and	10, 157/ 22
denied all that I	speak	of mine own experience	10, 103/ 36
would in that school	speak	in a reading, I	10, 79/ 32
you wot well I	speak	, in the said nineteenth	10, 47/ 5
that all that I	speak	in the said treatise	10, 225/ 16
to hear some laymen	speak	; but he saith nay	10, 47/ 13
against him openly, but	speak	with him secretly. And	10, 74/ 7
such increase as I	speak	of, much shorter than	10, 14/ 27
of which I shall	speak	afterward. Another special cause	10, 186/ 21
used with them that	speak	and boldly talk heresies	10, 71/ 7
But, now, if he	speak	of those that appear	10, 124/ 14
all that treatise, I	speak	nothing but that I	10, 226/ 3
readers, yourselves, that I	speak	not of the laws	10, 191/ 32
you plainly see I	speak	not of the laws	10, 192/ 14
man gave me to	speak	thereof. For the more	10, 223/ 17
to oppress them that	speak	anything against their worldly	10, 176/ 24
book whereof I would	speak	of either treason or	10, 79/ 17
become open accusers, I	speak	here of two lets	10, 102/ 25
taken with such as	speak	heresies be very vicious	10, 77/ 8
worldly countenance," whereof we	speak	here -- vouchsafe, good	10, 56/ 27
abearing -- if he	speak	of those which are	10, 124/ 9
maliciously whatsoever his book	speak	-- I will not	10, 67/ 3
doth in any manner	speak	it." I will not	10, 77/ 21
dare be known to	speak	of it: will there	10, 125/ 33
of him may conveniently	speak	to him without danger	10, 72/ 8
book as I there	speak	of -- ye shall	10, 67/ 6
hear what their mouths	speak	, he cannot yet, pardie	10, 83/ 23
folly for him to	speak	thereof, and yet no	10, 110/ 23
places in which I	speak	thereof, and you shall	10, 60/ 15

this chapter, where he	speaketh	of heretics after his	10, 29/ 20
man to whom he	speaketh	heresy secretly, and secretly	10, 73/ 30
heresy the said treatise	speaketh	only there, and of	10, 165/ 26
God. And here he	speaketh	but of another matter	10, 43/ 13
constitution provincial," that he	speaketh	of, "to any man's	10, 195/ 28
the thing that he	speaketh	of, it appeareth by	10, 54/ 4
speaketh of one that	speaketh	such words as to	10, 72/ 30
os loquitur" ("The mouth	speaketh	such things as in	10, 82/ 35
nor any one word	speaketh	of it, but softly	10, 102/ 32
the law that he	speaketh	of here, but also	10, 146/ 21
matters that he now	speaketh	of, I could not	10, 198/ 18
sorts perused -- he	speaketh	of the fifth, which	10, 23/ 34
the wrong which he	speaketh	of, he groundeth upon	10, 108/ 10
everything that a man	speaketh	which if he obstinately	10, 77/ 19
For, as Saint Paul	speaketh	of such heresies, "evil	10, 71/ 9
laws which Master More	speaketh	of concerning heresy or	10, 216/ 22
said law that he	speaketh	of in his seventh	10, 97/ 36
maze" that Master More	speaketh	of in his said	10, 181/ 23
all these that he	speaketh	of, but I have	10, 141/ 23
good readers, that he	speaketh	, which is in the	10, 114/ 1
that this good man	speaketh	of. For in the	10, 225/ 12
this order that he	speaketh	, do use indeed as	10, 70/ 28
these harms that he	speaketh	of (that is to	10, 104/ 30
such division as he	speaketh	of. For it is	10, 63/ 7
so dangerous as he	speaketh	of or no, or	10, 74/ 26
new book where he	speaketh	of inquisitions of heresies	10, 64/ 35
already past? This man	speaketh	here as one that	10, 112/ 27
some purpose, where he	speaketh	of the one I	10, 157/ 22
Gospel of Christ, that	speaketh	of an order of	10, 70/ 22
matter that the Pacifier	speaketh	in that place, where	10, 201/ 13
for what purpose he	speaketh	of such pretending. He	10, 205/ 15
see, all that he	speaketh	of these repealing, save	10, 190/ 6
self objection whereof he	speaketh	in that seventh chapter	10, 40/ 11
one case, whereof he	speaketh	in his seventh chapter	10, 106/ 15
of Parliament that he	speaketh	of, I suppose verily	10, 32/ 8
things which this man	speaketh	of -- that is	10, 44/ 30
You see that he	speaketh	of one that speaketh	10, 72/ 30
that place, where he	speaketh	of authority that they	10, 201/ 14
the 86th leaf he	speaketh	so well that, as	10, 222/ 35
Bernard (that he there	speaketh	of) to the pope	10, 31/ 35
the tiler, that he	speaketh	of in the end	10, 60/ 19
book. And where he	speaketh	here of the fear	10, 64/ 32
and showeth that he	speaketh	first of the spirituality	10, 192/ 21

preach heresy -- he	speaketh	all beside the purpose	10, 204/ 8
such meaning (for he	speaketh	generally of the less	10, 219/ 21
the point that he	speaketh	of in the leaf	10, 223/ 9
his book, but he	speaketh	himself unknown: this profit	10, 40/ 5
that this man here	speaketh	of. And this is	10, 45/ 2
the people that so	speaketh	meaneth not to speak	10, 48/ 6
as any Deutsch woman	speaketh	. But now, to show	10, 167/ 32
to perceive when Bizance	speaketh	himself and when he	10, 11/ 33
priest because the laymen	speaketh	of it. Which affection	10, 176/ 15
ninth chapter of his,	speaketh	not one word. And	10, 50/ 4
his words of their	speaking	such heresies "as of	10, 60/ 8
to be, for such	speaking	, lawfully taken for heretics	10, 82/ 29
to be likened to	speaking	and talking heresy, he	10, 68/ 27
the using of such	speaking	of heresies, if it	10, 82/ 31
in his Division of	speaking	heresies of lightness, or	10, 68/ 18
in such manner of	speaking	as every man useth	10, 24/ 23
many manner ways of	speaking	. For a man may	10, 77/ 24
as for heinous words	speaking	against the prince, or	10, 81/ 7
were for the only	speaking	to be taken for	10, 79/ 25
leaf of his Apology,	speaking	of defaults that, as	10, 61/ 7
For not only the	speaking	but also the defending	10, 69/ 21
usage and acceptance" of	speaking	, as he will in	10, 39/ 19
other examples, of one	speaking	an angry word and	10, 68/ 28
into worse the most	special	good laws, both of	10, 222/ 2
of that law is	special	, and serveth but whereas	10, 109/ 33
sometime, in some very	special	case, he could be	10, 139/ 12
not for such seldom,	special	haps be forborne. To	10, 130/ 29
this point is the	special	thing that he fain	10, 86/ 6
fruitfully? But, now, the	special	ways whereby he deviseth	10, 172/ 14
officio (wherein without any	special	accuser offering himself as	10, 89/ 30
letting pass all the	special	points -- I shall	10, 225/ 11
This man hath a	special	insight in inclusives and	10, 33/ 13
are in some places	special	officers to inquire, proceed	10, 185/ 18
always, of his own	special	goodness, and lest he	10, 85/ 8
was indeed the very	special	point that made me	10, 6/ 15
And after, at the	special	calling on of the	10, 168/ 29
provision in that one	special	case, which provision, I	10, 93/ 14
all things a very	special	pleasure to see how	10, 65/ 6
that, for such a	special	man beside, that his	10, 40/ 22
them ween that that	special	provision in that one	10, 93/ 14
place but in the	special	point of that one	10, 108/ 22
is one of the	special	things that the Apostle	10, 23/ 22
not of any such	special	qualities as the book	10, 40/ 8

the case is but	special	; that is to wit	10, 108/ 18
shall speak afterward. Another	special	cause there was concerning	10, 186/ 22
to serve in that	special	, seldom case where it	10, 109/ 5
one of the very	special	things for which in	10, 85/ 23
point of that one	special	law. And yet are	10, 108/ 23
father, or his other	special-known	friend, and on his	10, 166/ 23
in this realm ratified	specially	by Parliament (and that	10, 229/ 30
myself have known, so	specially	well commended. But yet	10, 77/ 16
causes of the division	specially	be grown by them	10, 192/ 22
so near, nor so	specially	pertaineth unto him, that	10, 52/ 34
saith, as methinketh, very	specially	well. And I pray	10, 36/ 6
them and applied them	specially	to the lewd communication	10, 71/ 13
and his Council look	specially	upon this matter, and	10, 169/ 4
and his Council look	specially	upon this matter," and	10, 170/ 27
and his Council look	specially	upon this matter, and	10, 171/ 9
said before; whereunto he	specially	moveth the ordinaries not	10, 22/ 12
and his Council so	specially	look upon this matter	10, 172/ 10
one thing or twain	specially	moved me to make	10, 4/ 6
matter that we both	specially	spoke of, was next	10, 203/ 35
parties, so that the	specialties	of the matters may	10, 196/ 34
in the proper, simple	speech	, the other by the	10, 24/ 25
hills, I heard much	speech	made almost every week	10, 4/ 27
that cannot apparel their	speech	with apparel of rhetoric	10, 156/ 8
to see some good	speed	, and some of those	10, 5/ 33
granting charity, or in	speedy	doing of justice or	10, 45/ 14
hand therewith and to	spend	and lose a little	10, 4/ 8
would say that they	spend	upon naughty beggars the	10, 53/ 31
needed he not to	spend	out his profound wisdom	10, 173/ 19
cause that bandogs do	spend	victual, and will sometimes	10, 141/ 35
And therefore where he	spendeth	a patch in the	10, 166/ 37
Holy Land, wherein he	spendeth	the other three chapters	10, 222/ 26
yet been so ill	spent	as it hath been	10, 141/ 34
all this chapter is	spent	in preaching of restitution	10, 49/ 20
they may have some	spice	thereof -- and yet	10, 177/ 2
as should have no	spice	of pride, covetousness, nor	10, 173/ 11
they that had no	spice	of pride, covetousness, or	10, 173/ 30
they "must have no	spice	of pride, covetousness, nor	10, 174/ 19
spiritual may have some	spice	of pride, covetousness, and	10, 175/ 2
they must have no	spice	of pride, covetousness, or	10, 176/ 32
heresy that hath any	spice	at all either of	10, 173/ 4
judges as have no	spice	of any of the	10, 171/ 30
they should have no	spice	thereof. For they may	10, 177/ 1
own body as the	spider	spinneth her cobweb. And	10, 27/ 32

as then could be	spied	. Yea, and if after	10, 229/ 22
preaching in the country,	spied	a poor wife of	10, 46/ 13
to lose time and	spill	paper. But I will	10, 70/ 26
before, all his reason	spilt	, and as I told	10, 108/ 13
body as the spider	spinneth	her cobweb. And thus	10, 27/ 32
contrary; and that he	spinneth	that fine lie without	10, 27/ 31
good assistance of the	Spirit	of God, according to	10, 216/ 16
they lightly lose the	Spirit	of God. And whether	10, 216/ 20
the assistance of the	Spirit	of God. And surely	10, 216/ 25
good assistance of the	Spirit	of God is, according	10, 215/ 11
and not believe every	spirit	, but prove whether it	10, 222/ 21
realm -- as well	spiritual	as temporal -- if	10, 26/ 11
in the Parliament be	spiritual	men also -- yet	10, 87/ 1
a thing in the	spiritual	law that a man	10, 129/ 31
none, but that the	spiritual	judge upon a displeasure	10, 132/ 32
and showeth that the	spiritual	men have a great	10, 170/ 23
the ministers of the	spiritual	laws under a figure	10, 192/ 2
such things as any	spiritual	governors, after a lawful	10, 215/ 16
and that "if a	spiritual	man would accept honor	10, 41/ 31
further, that if any	spiritual	man would accept a	10, 42/ 11
us that if any	spiritual	man would accept a	10, 42/ 23
the dispraise of the	spiritual	(for those, algates, that	10, 137/ 29
men only and no	spiritual	men at all: then	10, 84/ 34
had meant of the	spiritual	rulers of all Christendom	10, 204/ 28
were born. And the	spiritual	men have also as	10, 187/ 18
part not only of	spiritual	men, religious and secular	10, 45/ 3
but that all the	spiritual	men, religious and secular	10, 47/ 2
to find any one	spiritual	man just and indifferent	10, 176/ 8
that are no more	spiritual	than I. And surely	10, 193/ 34
much as any one	spiritual	man such as himself	10, 39/ 7
religious, by reason of	spiritual	dignities accept, as some	10, 43/ 2
he would have the	spiritual	judges such as should	10, 173/ 10
said before, if the	spiritual	court should assign in	10, 144/ 9
can believe that any	spiritual	man would be so	10, 44/ 2
judges changed. For the	spiritual	judges that be now	10, 171/ 27
treatise, that "though many	spiritual	men may be found	10, 174/ 23
237: And though many	spiritual	men may be found	10, 175/ 24
teacheth and ordereth in	spiritual	things, as be divers	10, 215/ 4
in such points those	spiritual	laws may be reformed	10, 228/ 19
law as in the	spiritual	law; howbeit, because he	10, 189/ 29
according to the common-received	spiritual	laws, have been usually	10, 217/ 27
all the grace --	spiritual	and temporal both --	10, 22/ 25
men of the realm,	spiritual	and temporal both, and	10, 28/ 34

is in all laws,	spiritual	and temporal both, accounted	10, 147/ 2
it is that the	spiritual	men be bound to	10, 45/ 32
the profit not the	spiritual	men's only, but that	10, 87/ 7
taketh of changing of	spiritual	judges is but of	10, 178/ 8
the greatest lords, both	spiritual	and temporal, by the	10, 29/ 14
unto him; whereas the	spiritual	judge may call a	10, 131/ 28
desire of punishment in	spiritual	men be ceased and	10, 168/ 17
will not, then the	spiritual	judge may compel him	10, 209/ 24
thereby defame the judges	spiritual	, where I defame them	10, 169/ 16
else neither, what the	spiritual	rulers could do to	10, 45/ 27
it which are the	spiritual	judges, or else the	10, 77/ 30
never saw that any	spiritual	judge hath enterprised in	10, 209/ 32
I would advise every	spiritual	man to follow it	10, 32/ 1
For what can the	spiritual	men do for their	10, 180/ 11
I would have all	spiritual	judges changed. For the	10, 171/ 26
by the sufferance, the	spiritual	law that giveth him	10, 70/ 12
by reason of any	spiritual	dignity, and God were	10, 42/ 12
by reason of any	spiritual	dignity, whereby God were	10, 42/ 24
be none excuse to	spiritual	rulers before God, when	10, 175/ 35
to God and unto	spiritual	persons for God's sake	10, 44/ 11
the cruelty of the	spiritual	judges in handling men	10, 170/ 2
such a desire in	spiritual	men to have men	10, 67/ 20
great a desire in	spiritual	men to have men	10, 168/ 12
is very perilous that	spiritual	men should have authority	10, 168/ 15
the defamation of the	spiritual	judges: I have showed	10, 169/ 35
he defameth the judges	spiritual	: I would he had	10, 169/ 28
hath begun with the	spiritual	laws, so he will	10, 192/ 30
for heresy before a	spiritual	judge. And hear now	10, 132/ 23
among the people" that	spiritual	men punish heresies "rather	10, 176/ 23
gay, golden word of "	spiritual	rulers" from him, he	10, 201/ 25
hath done with the	spiritual	laws, when himself here	10, 190/ 16
words go only against	spiritual	men, but his reason	10, 31/ 15
the Church and of	spiritual	persons the honor of	10, 41/ 12
it unto in the	spiritual	law -- I shall	10, 121/ 1
some defaults in the	spiritual	laws which I cannot	10, 190/ 23
the realm, as well	spiritual	as temporal, " if either	10, 28/ 8
the agreement of all	spiritual	folk together in the	10, 44/ 21
worse that every private	spiritual	man's fault is, so	10, 21/ 1
to find any one	spiritual	man that is not	10, 174/ 26
to find any one	spiritual	man that is not	10, 175/ 27
words, not that the	spiritual	rulers (that is to	10, 203/ 12
some laymen say" that	spiritual	men "call it an	10, 41/ 35
that I defame all	spiritual	judges -- it appeareth	10, 169/ 20

clear, before the same	spiritual	judge, which lawfully may	10, 150/ 30
of heresy, all the	spiritual	judges, and leave them	10, 177/ 19
when he handleth the	spiritual	ordinaries with like words	10, 171/ 12
repeal all such laws	spiritual	as be made contrary	10, 189/ 23
and slander of the	spiritual	judges, and make men	10, 226/ 23
some defaults in the	spiritual	law which Master More	10, 190/ 1
so told him were	spiritual	men: then may they	10, 84/ 28
a fault that the	spiritual	judge should meddle with	10, 126/ 10
put the bishops and	spiritual	rulers in mind that	10, 180/ 7
false slander of the	spiritual	judges in mishandling men	10, 68/ 2
though they abused the	spiritual	laws in mishandling of	10, 192/ 3
that between him and	spiritual	persons were not so	10, 84/ 30
good reason, and the	spiritual	law will not refuse	10, 90/ 20
the judges of the	spiritual	court be not so	10, 125/ 18
of obloquy. And the	spiritual	judges be not so	10, 132/ 10
And verily, that the	spiritual	ordinaries be not at	10, 138/ 4
ordinaries, or other the	spiritual	inquisitors; and not such	10, 194/ 26
be angry with the	spiritual	men here now, for	10, 187/ 16
a whit that the	spiritual	rulers either now do	10, 205/ 13
there in this world,	spiritual	or temporal, of which	10, 156/ 11
conventing of men before	spiritual	judges ex officio, and	10, 89/ 5
it but by the	spiritual	rulers of one realm	10, 204/ 34
he meaneth. For the	spiritual	judge not only (as	10, 127/ 14
that if all "the	spiritual	rulers" would preach heresy	10, 204/ 27
to change these words "	spiritual	rulers" into "prelates," I	10, 201/ 27
a mumbling of changing "	spiritual	rulers" into "prelates." For	10, 202/ 33
not to suppose that	spiritual	rulers will pretend that	10, 206/ 2
As long as the	spiritual	rulers will pretend that	10, 207/ 18
as long as the	spiritual	rulers will pretend that	10, 208/ 12
of such worldly honor,	spiritual	men both religious and	10, 42/ 20
maintenance of worldly honor	spiritual	men both religious and	10, 43/ 14
it. For if those	spiritual	persons, both religious and	10, 47/ 22
worldly honor as some	spiritual	men, both secular and	10, 43/ 1
witness be in the	spiritual	court, that shall acquit	10, 149/ 30
unlikely that any politic	spiritual	man would so say	10, 27/ 13
man to attain any	spiritual	dignity for some kind	10, 42/ 30
not but that judges	spiritual	may have some spice	10, 175/ 2
the people say that	spiritual	men be sometimes negligent	10, 45/ 13
would say that the	spiritual	men for such evil	10, 179/ 19
s, to bring the	spiritual	judges in suspicion and	10, 86/ 10
is; nor, touching that	spiritual	dignity, he telleth not	10, 42/ 29
For there is neither	spiritual	man nor temporal but	10, 31/ 20
I there say, neither	spiritual	man nor temporal but	10, 31/ 22

every one, both the	spiritual	and the temporal too	10, 231/ 5
by reason of any	spiritual	dignity," and that "God	10, 41/ 32
not very meet for	spiritual	men in that matter	10, 84/ 32
in his Division that	spiritual	men make that noise	10, 84/ 35
though the judges be	spiritual	, yet if that suit	10, 87/ 5
we should change the	spiritual	law for that cause	10, 129/ 33
to find any one	spiritual	man but that he	10, 174/ 14
to find any one	spiritual	man but that he	10, 176/ 28
the bishops and rulers	spiritual	in mind that they	10, 178/ 31
than as long as	spiritual	men have that great	10, 180/ 32
as long as the	spiritual	rulers pretend that their	10, 202/ 27
saith here that the "	spiritual	rulers" pretend that their	10, 202/ 34
every fault in a	spiritual	man, though the thing	10, 20/ 33
by reason of any	spiritual	dignity that the man	10, 42/ 32
the Church and unto	spiritual	persons for the devotion	10, 44/ 10
much the favor of	spiritual	men: consider the place	10, 64/ 34
witnesses brought into a	spiritual	court and the witnesses	10, 154/ 20
the people all the	spiritual	judges in the realm	10, 170/ 16
true, then may the	spiritual	rulers order the matter	10, 178/ 33
the "prelates" and the "	spiritual	rulers" -- the change	10, 201/ 10
he proveth that the	spiritual	rulers of the realm	10, 204/ 21
he saith that the	spiritual	rulers pretend their authority	10, 214/ 1
form, devise for the	spiritual	weal of their souls	10, 215/ 17
proveth he that the	spiritual	rulers pretend themselves to	10, 200/ 2
to say, at the	spiritual	laws): that then I	10, 189/ 34
only reformable by the	spiritual	law, except there be	10, 140/ 6
there should be no	spiritual	judges but they that	10, 173/ 29
fell into prelates and	spiritual	rulers that they would	10, 201/ 36
men ween that the	spiritual	judges in this realm	10, 67/ 14
show that the same	spiritual	law which this man	10, 120/ 17
heard he ever any	spiritual	man say this, by	10, 200/ 5
in changing his word "	spiritual	rulers" into this word	10, 201/ 5
from this word the "	spiritual	rulers" into this word	10, 201/ 11
prelates and the other	spiritual	rulers pretend this or	10, 203/ 4
in a word of	spiritual	dignity, and thus he	10, 42/ 9
in any of the	spiritual	courts the tithe of	10, 196/ 22
say: then are the	spiritual	rulers bound to help	10, 45/ 18
people say: then are	spiritual	men bound to reform	10, 45/ 21
the one as the	spiritual	judge enjoineeth to the	10, 121/ 20
till the desire that	spiritual	men have to cause	10, 172/ 20
he meaneth "confederacies whereby	spiritual	men pretend to maintain	10, 195/ 1
such authority as the	spiritual	rulers pretend to have	10, 206/ 36
as long as the	spiritual	rulers pretend to be	10, 207/ 28

every kind of men,	spiritual	and temporal too. And	10, 31/ 16
be content that the	spiritual	judge should upon his	10, 139/ 12
be weighed by the	spiritual	judges"; and "upon their	10, 181/ 12
be weighed by the	spiritual	judges; and upon their	10, 182/ 11
it proved that the	spiritual	judges have used themselves	10, 184/ 2
all. For in the	spiritual	law, they weigh the	10, 219/ 11
with; but of these	spiritual	laws that were made	10, 190/ 26
that place, put in "	spiritual	rulers." And when you	10, 201/ 21
is it in the	spiritual	law that when two	10, 219/ 2
of the people both	spiritual	and temporal": whether laymen	10, 44/ 25
is to wit, those	spiritual	dignities to which he	10, 44/ 30
provision made in the	spiritual	law, by which it	10, 93/ 9
teacheth and ordereth in	spiritual	things, and which of	10, 215/ 26
report; and then those	spiritual	judges of whom they	10, 78/ 13
the other side, all	spiritual	men would with one	10, 44/ 7
so lying upon the	spiritual	judges, they would con	10, 138/ 2
by reason of a	spiritual	dignity; nor yet what	10, 42/ 27
proved too, that the	spiritual	judges have yet hitherto	10, 182/ 34
of the riches of	spiritual	men. Now, you wot	10, 47/ 4
said treatise, that the	spirituality	make confederacies against the	10, 66/ 24
such things of the	spirituality	to feed and nourish	10, 19/ 22
report to bring the	spirituality	in slander and obloquy	10, 52/ 3
division. This thing the	spirituality	both knoweth and acknowledgeth	10, 200/ 21
this, by the whole	spirituality	or by any one	10, 200/ 5
Whose evil tongues the	spirituality	can never appease but	10, 180/ 18
chapter, that of the	spirituality	such as are fallen	10, 47/ 6
the temporalty, because the	spirituality	ought to be the	10, 20/ 15
at division with the	spirituality	now, already, because it	10, 205/ 28
the temporalty and the	spirituality	as the body and	10, 212/ 34
the prelates of the	spirituality	, thereby to bring them	10, 84/ 19
there as though the	spirituality	were very busy to	10, 49/ 25
one he maketh the	spirituality	. And this cause he	10, 86/ 30
speaketh first of the	spirituality	because the causes of	10, 192/ 22
much worse by the	spirituality	than he either said	10, 174/ 4
calling on of the	spirituality	, it was enacted by	10, 168/ 29
and slandering of the	spirituality	his sentence ended not	10, 175/ 15
be lamented," that the	spirituality	do not fast and	10, 65/ 13
or openly to the	spirituality	(being, as he said	10, 19/ 24
temporalty grudgeth against the	spirituality	; and so he escheweth	10, 26/ 21
by "confederacies" of the	spirituality	, and saith he meaneth	10, 194/ 35
he findeth with the	spirituality	, written in his book	10, 54/ 29
which he saith the	spirituality	calleth the honor of	10, 42/ 5
any hatred against the	spirituality	. Now indeed, I do	10, 63/ 32

business made by the	spirituality	therefor, that I heard	10, 195/ 17
that some of the	spirituality	would fall in them	10, 54/ 30
of confederacies of the	spirituality	, that but in some	10, 197/ 25
punished for heresy, the	spirituality	have done it of	10, 59/ 2
he weeneth that the	spirituality	can in no wise	10, 45/ 11
and abuses in the	spirituality	more than of defaults	10, 20/ 14
maintain and assist the	spirituality	in executing of the	10, 183/ 4
to join with the	spirituality	, "each with other lovingly	10, 22/ 18
the temporalty and the	spirituality	; to which point I	10, 8/ 8
whole corps of Christendom,	spirituality	and temporalty, ratified, agreed	10, 215/ 28
that be in the	spirituality	. Surely, good readers, I	10, 20/ 28
the temporalty and the	spirituality	of this realm should	10, 188/ 14
the defaults in the	spirituality	be first reformed; and	10, 20/ 27
the faults of the	spirituality	were never so fully	10, 211/ 28
the temporalty and the	spirituality	to have spoken indifferently	10, 20/ 10
the "multitude" of the	spirituality	. In this standeth the	10, 49/ 30
such things of the	spirituality	" : indeed, some such as	10, 18/ 11
great parties as the	spirituality	and the temporalty of	10, 15/ 1
Division, in defaming the	spirituality	, defameth the temporalty much	10, 22/ 1
I exhort both the	spirituality	and the temporalty too	10, 23/ 2
of division between the	spirituality	and the temporalty." That	10, 187/ 14
all malefactors in the	spirituality	and the temporalty too	10, 228/ 2
likelihood some of the	spirituality	then, surmitting that they	10, 27/ 9
between the temporalty and	spirituality	. But surely the difference	10, 19/ 14
to reign in the	spirituality	; and therefore the defaults	10, 20/ 25
the corps of the	spirituality	openly in the face	10, 21/ 3
follow that if the	spirituality	be nought, the temporalty	10, 21/ 23
and damage unto the	spirituality	alone, but the harm	10, 87/ 10
wise that till the	spirituality	have left their cruel	10, 181/ 31
made him of the	spirituality	(if himself therein say	10, 84/ 11
the multitude of the	spirituality	(that is to wit	10, 49/ 35
the multitude of the	spirituality	induced men to the	10, 52/ 6
cannot devise what the	spirituality	might do to change	10, 59/ 10
some such of the	spirituality	so fallen unto heresies	10, 47/ 32
Christendom, both temporalty and	spirituality	, by long usage and	10, 215/ 7
harm spoken of the	spirituality	-- then was it	10, 19/ 21
are such among the	spirituality	as Judas was among	10, 200/ 14
good mind toward the	spirituality	that he wisheth well	10, 65/ 8
defamation of the whole	spirituality	than those words be	10, 177/ 14
he saith that the	spirituality	call the worldly honor	10, 41/ 11
wall," which was a	spiteful	word among them; and	10, 24/ 15
rehearsed him as he	spoke	himself, but afterward also	10, 200/ 34
touched before. For that	spoke	of such agreement all	10, 43/ 23

known that ever they	spoke	word therein. And that	10, 99/ 16
But hereupon, because I	spoke	in mine Apology of	10, 149/ 4
rehearse that the preacher	spoke	of "poisoned bread," I	10, 5/ 11
yet think, that he	spoke	therein so childishly that	10, 186/ 24
For his first words	spoke	of a consent and	10, 43/ 9
words again which he	spoke	in his Division of	10, 68/ 18
him, that he never	spoke	such words. Howbeit, where	10, 115/ 15
the thing that he	spoke	and to keep his	10, 73/ 14
those words which he	spoke	before -- let us	10, 158/ 17
him wrong, for he	spoke	but of moldy bread	10, 5/ 12
that we both specially	spoke	of, was next at	10, 203/ 35
man say that they	spoke	heresies "as of policy	10, 59/ 35
piece unproved that myself	spoke	of before, or that	10, 223/ 33
manner as though I	spoke	them myself. So that	10, 174/ 34
another case that I	spoke	of also: that is	10, 125/ 6
two Englishmen indeed, and	spoke	those words themselves without	10, 11/ 2
he doth, wherefore I	spoke	thereof. And therefore thus	10, 223/ 22
the point that we	spoke	of, all this tale	10, 133/ 14
that if he that	spoke	heresies will when he	10, 73/ 18
moved or any more	spoken	of it -- yet	10, 144/ 2
In faith, that is	spoken	very dully -- well	10, 220/ 1
this good word so	spoken	here but a very	10, 60/ 30
and the concealers never	spoken	of; and a statute	10, 143/ 34
For I had but	spoken	for myself, and for	10, 4/ 14
this wise: I have	spoken	of defaults and abuses	10, 20/ 14
priest that it is	spoken	of, taking, as it	10, 175/ 33
of grace that is	spoken	of before be with	10, 200/ 32
to hear much evil	spoken	of them both. And	10, 15/ 16
others that he hath	spoken	of before. But since	10, 209/ 29
such (though they were	spoken	of I cannot tell	10, 83/ 2
same cause next before	spoken	of, the cause that	10, 58/ 11
therefore have I first	spoken	of some defaults that	10, 20/ 28
like his own words	spoken	in the diminishing of	10, 63/ 21
it by like words	spoken	of a good man's	10, 59/ 32
example of those words	spoken	by a good man	10, 60/ 10
the example of words	spoken	by a good man	10, 63/ 20
thing, and so much	spoken	of, it had happed	10, 47/ 12
More, ere he had	spoken	those words, had occasion	10, 183/ 11
he saith it is	spoken	to be in the	10, 26/ 18
policy" in like manner	spoken	by him in dispraise	10, 60/ 9
for an angry word	spoken	by a man that	10, 197/ 5
is in all that	spoken	-- this man hath	10, 228/ 11
or heard the words	spoken	by the mouth of	10, 179/ 8

the thing that is	spoken	of, is not yet	10, 188/ 17
touched not, and have	spoken	of them only that	10, 221/ 30
at the first word	spoken	by the ordinary to	10, 71/ 27
use a common word	spoken	among the people is	10, 48/ 3
next before, in heresies	spoken	"as" of policy, using	10, 63/ 19
whether any heinous words	spoken	against the prince were	10, 79/ 24
planted in among words	spoken	? And what reason hath	10, 11/ 29
that Master More hath	spoken	, I will say farther	10, 201/ 29
glad to hear harm	spoken	of the spirituality --	10, 19/ 20
though he had never	spoken	thereof, and sticketh only	10, 147/ 25
myself in mine Apology	spoken	thereof, and that since	10, 76/ 35
man would have it,	spoken	of in the plain	10, 56/ 10
is no other witness	spoken	of in the said	10, 165/ 11
witness be, that is	spoken	of in the said	10, 165/ 24
words though they were	spoken	indeed." And thereupon he	10, 55/ 33
the spirituality to have	spoken	indifferently and to have	10, 20/ 10
of hypocrites, and not	spoken	by a way of	10, 60/ 11
to hear any evil	spoken	of his wife and	10, 19/ 17
of grace that is	spoken	of before will not	10, 200/ 30
lo, be no merry	sporting	, but be sad and	10, 46/ 32
long before any word	sprang	of this great general	10, 195/ 12
rumor once begun and	spread	abroad is not after	10, 17/ 15
division with devising and	spreading	abroad causes of murmur	10, 212/ 16
and harm have anywhere	sprung	upon heresies begun and	10, 210/ 22
had well won his	spurs	in this point, triumpheth	10, 186/ 10
and as easy to	spy	as a long nose	10, 64/ 25
lest every man might	spy	the peril of his	10, 181/ 30
that I could not	spy	it, and so satisfy	10, 207/ 11
that every man may	spy	: that he would not	10, 223/ 29
accepted for sure and	stable	grounds. And whether in	10, 37/ 11
off with a two-handed	staff	, and tell this man	10, 45/ 24
this end of his	staff	beat hard unto this	10, 46/ 3
would fain part the	stake	and divide all such	10, 62/ 11
of an indurate mind	stand	so accursed a year	10, 113/ 34
of an obdurate heart	stand	, so accursed, a whole	10, 117/ 17
that his saying shall	stand	as well against himself	10, 159/ 23
there could no law	stand	. We lay against it	10, 224/ 22
no law ought to	stand	against him; as if	10, 105/ 29
the processes ex officio	stand	; and for as many	10, 140/ 5
in heresies "may well	stand	together" for aught that	10, 186/ 14
the reading, but there	stand	they still, both twain	10, 12/ 11
that the witnesses might	stand	in danger by reason	10, 109/ 34
yet must that law	stand	if we do well	10, 228/ 36

the witnesses in heresy	stand	in any fear of	10, 106/ 4
the witnesses in heresy	stand	in any fear of	10, 108/ 36
for a thing to	stand	forever, but for this	10, 74/ 22
that it may now	stand	by this good man's	10, 117/ 11
to let the law	stand	. But then if ye	10, 87/ 35
if he will yet	stand	still opinatively in his	10, 72/ 16
suffer no law to	stand	. For what law can	10, 145/ 12
if this reason should	stand	, then against malefactors there	10, 224/ 21
then can his witness	stand	him in none other	10, 5/ 18
as those heresies did	stand	against. And now, by	10, 116/ 18
the same laws should	stand	as do now in	10, 183/ 14
wise will I well	stand	by mine other words	10, 34/ 13
there should no law	stand	for their punishment at	10, 148/ 5
than to let it	stand	still and rather do	10, 188/ 27
were not possible to	stand	with man's salvation, then	10, 193/ 31
with a stick! Then	stand	they both still thereas	10, 12/ 5
little overseen. For they	stand	not there still about	10, 12/ 10
seldom that the witnesses	stand	in any such fear	10, 109/ 2
and in English words,	stand	for a sure and	10, 37/ 20
good readers, my words	stand	still so sure that	10, 104/ 9
recognizance, have that law	stand	instead of the other	10, 98/ 7
do not agree nor	stand	together. And therefore methinketh	10, 186/ 15
unto other, each to	stand	with other therein. Now	10, 198/ 12
let the old law	stand	still. And thus you	10, 99/ 2
would have let them	stand	that I touched not	10, 221/ 30
three worshipful witnesses which	stand	yet all unsworn: that	10, 78/ 6
let his own word	stand	! For now will he	10, 201/ 32
no farther, then, but	stand	unto his word, and	10, 47/ 13
But I may well	stand	by those words if	10, 34/ 9
realm else any law	stand	in this world that	10, 221/ 4
the spirituality. In this	standeth	the question. And therefore	10, 49/ 30
law of the realm	standeth	therewith well enough), he	10, 188/ 32
wherein all the matter	standeth	, this man, in this	10, 50/ 3
therefore in this thing	standeth	mine answer made in	10, 50/ 5
yet as long it	standeth	so, not repealed, it	10, 188/ 25
long as that law	standeth	so, unrepealed, some priests	10, 187/ 23
many a man that	standeth	, for all that, in	10, 94/ 22
-- the reading whereof	standeth	them, at the least	10, 12/ 8
state that the man	standeth	in at the time	10, 48/ 7
But now the matter	standeth	all in this: that	10, 49/ 24
the faith or not,	standeth	in the words. And	10, 70/ 3
that his depositions, himself	standing	by, be published and	10, 91/ 29
as you see, they	standing	still, his words are	10, 206/ 28

heart he were a	stark	heretic indeed. And therefore	10, 82/ 6
those things that were	stark	heresies indeed: if the	10, 115/ 29
sometimes "desperate wretches," sometimes "	stark	heretics," and sometimes "the	10, 29/ 25
gaming to stealing, and	start	straight out of silk	10, 55/ 22
again, and suddenly she	started	up and cried out	10, 46/ 17
against the present wretched	state	that the man standeth	10, 48/ 7
priests to be a	state	of more perfection than	10, 40/ 31
not to prefer the	state	of chantry priests before	10, 38/ 18
chantry priests before the	state	of religious priests, but	10, 38/ 18
that he reckoned the	state	of chantry priests to	10, 40/ 31
more perfection than the	state	of religious priests. And	10, 40/ 32
sola suspicione notabiles, nisi	statim	innocentiam suam congrua purgatione	10, 114/ 9
chapter there, that beginneth "	Statuta	quedam," it is decreed	10, 109/ 18
silva caedua, and the	statute	of mortuaries. As for	10, 195/ 6
provincial made against the	statute	De silva caedua hath	10, 195/ 24
spoken of; and a	statute	was there fain to	10, 143/ 34
provided in the said	statute	that the inquisition and	10, 185/ 35
such woods, against the	statute	, by force of that	10, 196/ 23
temporal judges, and the	statute	made De silva caedua	10, 195/ 5
the tithe against the	statute	, or if some parson	10, 195/ 21
the making of the	statute	more men than one	10, 185/ 8
the Clementine and the	statute	by which the ordinaries	10, 182/ 4
the making of the	statute	, that understood the chapter	10, 185/ 13
in hand with a	statute	that touched treason and	10, 79/ 22
good also that such	statutes	and laws as be	10, 189/ 25
touch any laws or	statutes	already made, be they	10, 193/ 24
things forbidden by sundry	statutes	for the common weal	10, 143/ 22
also, for all the	statutes	, be their duties still	10, 197/ 1
whole realm. And divers	statutes	have there since been	10, 195/ 15
so necessary that by	statutes	it hath strengthened it	10, 145/ 3
word will never so	stay	the thing but that	10, 145/ 27
the rear ward, to	stay	therewith all the field	10, 129/ 27
books, and in the	stead	of "prelates" in that	10, 201/ 20
and harm in the	stead	-- that is to	10, 104/ 33
to serve in the	stead	, he had need to	10, 91/ 33
Put accusers in the	stead	of that suit, and	10, 100/ 29
him in none other	stead	but for to prove	10, 5/ 18
his device in the	stead	-- his word will	10, 145/ 27
of heretics in the	stead	. And this you see	10, 101/ 26
fain to suppress and	steal	away these his own	10, 206/ 26
was himself fain to	steal	away his own words	10, 214/ 28
it seem that I	steal	two or three words	10, 214/ 26
fall from gaming to	stealing	, and start straight out	10, 55/ 22

less danger, may soon	step	into the more. And	10, 80/ 3
afterward, when they were	stepped	from the bar, happed	10, 154/ 2
be excommunicated," and "all	stewards	in leets," and all	10, 184/ 35
I will not greatly	stick	with him. But surely	10, 53/ 4
I will not much	stick	upon. For I purpose	10, 70/ 24
For I will not	stick	to tell it unto	10, 35/ 29
the other side, whoso	stick	still therein: rather would	10, 227/ 34
love other well, and	stick	fast to the faith	10, 228/ 4
them both with a	stick	! Then stand they both	10, 12/ 4
Now, if I would	stick	with him upon trifles	10, 63/ 9
never spoken thereof, and	sticketh	only upon that one	10, 147/ 25
question shall believe it	still	. And so a rumor	10, 17/ 15
suspicion that he were	still	nought, and afterward still	10, 127/ 27
but there stand they	still	, both twain, all the	10, 12/ 11
keep their own tongues	still	than, with all the	10, 97/ 3
now may be judges	still	, and have all the	10, 171/ 27
one stopgap for me	still	, to prove always that	10, 128/ 14
they both shall walk	still	in darkness. And therefore	10, 20/ 19
you see, they standing	still	, his words are plain	10, 206/ 28
while he preached so	still	, that to believe that	10, 115/ 35
by mouth had been	still	nothing else but only	10, 12/ 19
to let it stand	still	and rather do hurt	10, 188/ 27
peradventure be full feared	still	, that his enemy will	10, 94/ 29
And then to lie	still	till he find them	10, 121/ 19
Then stand they both	still	thereas they first meet	10, 12/ 5
if he so do	still	, then will he not	10, 94/ 9
again, and keep him	still	and preserve him from	10, 118/ 21
he will yet stand	still	opinatively in his opinion	10, 72/ 16
the man's fear may	still	remain in his heart	10, 92/ 31
to teach it us	still	, for all his abjuration	10, 116/ 27
in the one room	still	and they in the	10, 126/ 4
leave it so, but	still	will put it from	10, 10/ 1
mine advice to keep	still	those good laws that	10, 213/ 9
and use that fashion	still	, in as many companies	10, 73/ 28
world: heretics may sit	still	and make merry for	10, 173/ 6
he was) teach heresies	still	, and do much harm	10, 91/ 22
away, and his lieth	still	in his neck, and	10, 27/ 34
countries to this day	still	observe it, nor no	10, 145/ 4
the suit ex officio	still	. "That is not so	10, 94/ 2
still nought, and afterward	still	would be nought, than	10, 127/ 27
that they do "continue	still	after their old course	10, 65/ 22
say that they "continue	still	after the old course	10, 66/ 26
they stand not there	still	about the reading, but	10, 12/ 10

but to leave them	still	; and then serveth that	10, 173/ 2
fain have the mortuaries	still	, and that some would	10, 199/ 3
readers, my words stand	still	so sure that this	10, 104/ 9
farther about that purpose	still	, to show that it	10, 176/ 7
putting to answer lie	still	in prison the longer	10, 123/ 9
let him yet lie	still	and let the writ	10, 128/ 11
in dread and fear	still	, that though there were	10, 99/ 6
sureties found, they fear	still	always that they shall	10, 98/ 23
statutes, be their duties	still	, and that they which	10, 197/ 2
the tithe of timber	still	, and that they would	10, 199/ 2
better, let him lie	still	for me. This you	10, 128/ 26
and himself lieth sometimes	still	in prison till the	10, 121/ 14
that some priests say	still	that those tithes and	10, 196/ 37
willing to be nought	still	, had cause to be	10, 4/ 18
same judges may sit	still	without changing to hear	10, 178/ 5
And ever we follow	still	and say we shall	10, 101/ 4
accuser, but may sit	still	, you see well, and	10, 95/ 5
folk will call them	still	yet by what name	10, 25/ 23
he let them tarry	still	there: he will not	10, 3/ 20
that the judge shall	still	reject that witness which	10, 161/ 28
the Apocalypse, had been	still	the Pacifier's words against	10, 12/ 22
other side, whoso stick	still	therein: rather would I	10, 227/ 34
the old law stand	still	. And thus you see	10, 99/ 2
put in prison, and	stocks	if need were; as	10, 168/ 27
to him that had	stolen	a horse, or robbed	10, 75/ 4
that as the case	stood	, that same not "poisoned	10, 5/ 25
because his neighbor's horse	stood	and looked over his	10, 199/ 10
that, as he thought,	stood	not with the Catholic	10, 72/ 4
well as it hath	stood	all this while before	10, 117/ 12
the parishioner may soon	stop	the suit in the	10, 196/ 27
in the law, and	stop	as many such gaps	10, 229/ 22
this good man one	stopgap	for me still, to	10, 128/ 14
the law, keeping no	store	of him but hanging	10, 107/ 17
keep his declaration in	store	for an excuse. This	10, 73/ 14
council. And read the	stories	whoso will, and he	10, 114/ 20
mortal strangling is now	straggled	away, and turned into	10, 31/ 31
to stealing, and start	straight	out of silk into	10, 55/ 22
to a shrewd narrow	strait	, when to defend one	10, 206/ 21
by making them more	strait	. And thus hath this	10, 221/ 11
confederacies, worldly policy, and	strait	corrections to rule the	10, 65/ 24
confederacies, worldly policy, and	strait	corrections to rule the	10, 66/ 27
confederacies with wiliness and	strait	corrections to rule the	10, 66/ 34
rather more slack than	straiter	-- then shall the	10, 184/ 20

but either to the	straiter	or else to the	10, 229/ 35
shall not make it	strange	to say again the	10, 35/ 18
written! Also, what a	strange	, monstrous beast maketh Bizance	10, 12/ 1
well knoweth himself, as	strange	as he maketh the	10, 28/ 16
to think the saying	strange	): I will not let	10, 135/ 5
book say the contrary,	strangers	such as are here	10, 39/ 33
his, his great, mortal	strangling	is now straggled away	10, 31/ 30
his "in a manner	strangling	" he meaneth the diminishing	10, 31/ 26
is not worth a	straw	. For as for that	10, 134/ 30
set I not five	straws	. And therefore, good readers	10, 78/ 33
the mounenance of two	straws	, for anything that I	10, 179/ 31
W. Rastell in Fleet	Street	in Saint Bride's Church-	10, 231/ 18
that is in the	street	by likelihood (for there	10, 12/ 6
to fill up the	streets	at home, and by	10, 213/ 23
I said, that the	streets	should swarm full of	10, 101/ 33
have said: that the	streets	were well likely to	10, 104/ 15
thick in the open	streets	that such mischief would	10, 145/ 33
we would have the	streets	swarm full of heretics	10, 85/ 27
clearly put away, the	streets	should not swarm full	10, 141/ 18
it were left, "the	streets	were likely to swarm	10, 89/ 7
as his accuser: the	streets	were likely to swarm	10, 102/ 10
taken once away, the	streets	were likely to swarm	10, 105/ 15
evil law. Of what	strength	the general councils be	10, 216/ 30
you may see what	strength	he hath in that	10, 129/ 28
nor needed for any	strength	that was in them	10, 214/ 27
the matter have like	strength	in all other things	10, 37/ 6
law be of like	strength	in every other thing	10, 37/ 8
bodies be like of	strength	. Howbeit, good readers, all	10, 219/ 9
readers, that all the	strength	of this reason hangeth	10, 159/ 28
by statutes it hath	strengthened	it. And all true	10, 145/ 3
proved it none) would	stretch	so far farther that	10, 165/ 16
apparel of a lamb"	stretch	only to such a	10, 165/ 10
man's life of pity	stretcheth	out with his teeth	10, 118/ 26
I will not much	strive	against his excuse. For	10, 20/ 2
I will not greatly	strive	. Then followeth his order	10, 90/ 14
after that, through the	stroke	of God revenging their	10, 139/ 36
resembling much the more	strong	for me. And if	10, 128/ 23
for my part very	strong	. And so hath this	10, 125/ 4
mine plain enough. And	strong	enough were my part	10, 120/ 5
so many and so	strong	that the ordinaries might	10, 75/ 18
were taken for so	strong	) unto this piece --	10, 140/ 12
to make it more	strong	. His second point was	10, 119/ 29
to think, one very	strong	thing is this, that	10, 227/ 5

his reason made the	stronger	maketh his reason a	10, 159/ 10
said, it is more	strongly	presumed that he will	10, 152/ 34
man neither killed nor	struck	, nor none adultery done	10, 69/ 14
in these two points	struck	hands again and be	10, 30/ 28
At that the other	studied	a little. But when	10, 100/ 22
shall never need to	study	much for an answer	10, 129/ 21
me now devise and	study	new. And somewhat I	10, 22/ 30
set other folk to	study	thereabout. And would make	10, 182/ 32
subtle shrews made him	stuff	up the book with	10, 64/ 13
that all "princes must	subdue	their executions to bishops	10, 209/ 7
do their duties in	subduing	heresies without great danger	10, 75/ 19
be of right good	substance	and have also good	10, 197/ 22
so little effect and	substance	in it, and so	10, 199/ 18
of a little more	substance	, too, than be the	10, 211/ 5
sovereign lord delivered great	substance	into the executors' hands	10, 52/ 29
is sufficient) show the	substance	of all the remnant	10, 21/ 6
remnant to have little	substance	too. And therefore the	10, 21/ 7
but it hath no	substance	. For if they were	10, 178/ 9
I have said, no	substance	in his words. For	10, 190/ 3
little more subtlety than	substance	-- and yet but	10, 204/ 26
were words of such	substantial	effect that I would	10, 199/ 27
shall you see how	substantially	this man defendeth his	10, 156/ 23
I require you, how	substantially	this good man answereth	10, 126/ 21
any excommunication, it was	substantially	provided in the said	10, 185/ 34
the truth being so	substantially	proved upon this side	10, 78/ 31
he meaneth, and what	subtle	conceit he conceiveth in	10, 32/ 22
rather think that some	subtle	shrews have deceived him	10, 227/ 3
how malicious soever the	subtle	shrews made him stuff	10, 64/ 12
I neither had any "	subtle	shrews' counsel" nor any	10, 226/ 30
answering of such blunt	subtle	trifles. But to the	10, 48/ 37
you, a little more	subtlety	than substance -- and	10, 204/ 26
and yet but simple	subtlety	neither. First, as for	10, 204/ 26
reason hath, lo, some	subtlety	; but it hath no	10, 178/ 9
with such a simple	subtlety	cast all his matter	10, 205/ 35
and 29th leaf, he	subtly	findeth a fault that	10, 47/ 31
of heretics in a	sudden	traitorous insurrection. And therefore	10, 110/ 18
severally questioned in that	sudden	abashment, seeing that God	10, 154/ 8
that were not so	suddenly	so well disposed as	10, 30/ 18
therein. For as I	suddenly	went in hand therewith	10, 4/ 1
a passion of lechery	suddenly	fall together in adultery	10, 69/ 6
man kill another even	suddenly	upon a passion of	10, 69/ 4
examination requisite for restitution,	suddenly	thus he saith: Howbeit	10, 52/ 18
prisoner, he happed even	suddenly	there at the bar	10, 153/ 29

robbery: if they were	suddenly	brought again to the	10, 154/ 6
as angry again, and	suddenly	she started up and	10, 46/ 17
the ordinaries forever to	sue	citations against heretics and	10, 180/ 29
gotten, and so to	sue	for such surety to	10, 94/ 35
and send them to	sue	by citation, till men	10, 182/ 16
see whether the parson	sue	for such tithes or	10, 196/ 28
of him that is	sued	ex officio for heresy	10, 122/ 27
good reason would not	suffer	him walk abroad. And	10, 219/ 14
from the altar, and	suffer	them to administer no	10, 208/ 1
the King's Highness shall	suffer	none to be judges	10, 173/ 3
time -- men shall	suffer	the processes ex officio	10, 140/ 4
it were better to	suffer	an offender go unpunished	10, 219/ 29
it were better to	suffer	an offender go unpunished	10, 220/ 18
folk alone, and thereby	suffer	many more good innocent	10, 148/ 8
but if they should	suffer	many great harms to	10, 126/ 20
the other way, and	suffer	themselves evil people's obloquy	10, 132/ 13
and will not therein	suffer	him to proceed. And	10, 196/ 29
the ordinary shall not	suffer	the party that is	10, 93/ 11
in some case to	suffer	him swear the contrary	10, 153/ 22
speak them fair, and	suffer	them till they would	10, 75/ 9
for reason, it could	suffer	neither in this realm	10, 221/ 3
that, once received, may	suffer	no law to stand	10, 145/ 12
him that they neither	suffer	him anything to hear	10, 227/ 26
whole parish would not	suffer	him. And yet if	10, 196/ 12
after a whole year's	sufferance	finally, for his immedicable	10, 73/ 36
may grow by the	sufferance	, the spiritual law that	10, 70/ 12
for fear that with	sufferance	of heresies to go	10, 125/ 23
law had so been	suffered	to grow, as other	10, 119/ 23
they should not be	suffered	to arrest folk for	10, 181/ 33
factionous folk should be	suffered	in peace, he shall	10, 74/ 33
but such should be	suffered	to be judge in	10, 39/ 8
man that should be	suffered	to be judge in	10, 177/ 28
to the world, be	suffered	to be judges in	10, 172/ 17
device, that none be	suffered	to be judges in	10, 172/ 27
how foolishly he hath	suffered	false shrews, to make	10, 192/ 9
the frailty of man	suffereth	. For we be no	10, 175/ 4
whole upon him than	suffereth	any part to be	10, 10/ 6
or open accuser, or	suffering	him to make answer	10, 126/ 19
could not all that	suffice	to bring all divisions	10, 211/ 29
them, and that shall	suffice	, though they be not	10, 109/ 24
his provision doth not	suffice	, not even in his	10, 93/ 34
here -- it shall	suffice	for this matter. For	10, 31/ 12
all -- but it	sufficeth	that it be of	10, 8/ 34

of a disjunctive, it	sufficeth	any one part to	10, 33/ 25
suppose his good intent	sufficeth	to him. What if	10, 52/ 24
leaf after, against the	sufficiency	of his device write	10, 96/ 35
himself granteth to be	sufficient	to let a detector	10, 92/ 27
that correction were a	sufficient	confirmation as against them	10, 217/ 17
can be made by	sufficient	surety, not all causeless	10, 94/ 14
find them upon a	sufficient	reason: because all that	10, 167/ 3
feign were a cause	sufficient	to put any one	10, 158/ 5
me good occasion and	sufficient	to say as I	10, 57/ 16
and which witnesses be	sufficient	and which be not	10, 182/ 9
find it true by	sufficient	proof, or by his	10, 72/ 22
assistance provide a means	sufficient	that the course of	10, 75/ 35
that they be not	sufficient	. But as for me	10, 17/ 18
that this were a	sufficient	remedy, so fully provided	10, 91/ 3
than one, good and	sufficient	, but if he mean	10, 32/ 10
they not be cause	sufficient	to drive him to	10, 112/ 9
here causes good and	sufficient	why by his unreasonable	10, 86/ 16
by way of accusation	sufficient	to serve in the	10, 91/ 33
contrary presumption a reason	sufficient	to make in that	10, 152/ 2
reason which seemeth me	sufficient	that both in heresy	10, 153/ 20
unless he know a	sufficient	cause himself in that	10, 156/ 36
say ' be no	sufficient	proof," then is my	10, 178/ 21
some say" be no	sufficient	proof, then is his	10, 180/ 35
he layeth a cause	sufficient	wherefore that Jean Gerson	10, 19/ 31
any reason made for	sufficient	, by any man that	10, 92/ 14
there the judges have	sufficient	and apparent matter to	10, 132/ 30
without burden, no man	sufficient	to himself, no man	10, 61/ 26
and "which witness be	sufficient	and which not," must	10, 181/ 11
where there is no	sufficient	token to prove that	10, 163/ 11
whether he lay cause	sufficient	wherefore himself should not	10, 19/ 33
I have touched is	sufficient	) show the substance of	10, 21/ 6
as he saith, devised	sufficient	remedy. Now, that none	10, 92/ 20
and which be not	sufficient	, be things that must	10, 182/ 10
he hath devised so	sufficient	to deliver the accusers	10, 99/ 4
peril and danger, too,	sufficient	to make them draw	10, 97/ 30
man hath of any	sufficient	answer. For these are	10, 131/ 23
heresy, and there were	sufficient	record and witness against	10, 168/ 35
suspected of heresy, and	sufficient	record and witness against	10, 181/ 35
not well devise farther,	sufficiently	to reform and remedy	10, 74/ 18
happed, and in law	sufficiently	provided for; and yet	10, 110/ 21
have touched and showed	sufficiently	that they be not	10, 17/ 18
that shall serve me	sufficiently	showed even by his	10, 62/ 16
an accuser be so	sufficiently	provided for by this	10, 92/ 28

that they will provide	sufficiently	for the indemnity of	10, 89/ 21
that they will provide	sufficiently	for the indemnity of	10, 92/ 11
that they would provide	sufficiently	for the indemnity of	10, 93/ 2
that open accusers shall	sufficiently	serve the matter. And	10, 143/ 17
two devices will serve	sufficiently	for the one part	10, 172/ 22
not serve half so	sufficiently	for the other part	10, 172/ 24
and considereth them well,	sufficiently	do declare that that	10, 194/ 23
those words of his	sufficiently	answered, for the thing	10, 41/ 25
while, that they will	sufficiently	provide for the indemnity	10, 93/ 5
seldom yet, or never,	sufficiently	shall serve the matter	10, 102/ 29
men ween that he	sufficiently	proveth three things. The	10, 88/ 32
of office, and every	suit	of office an indictment	10, 133/ 19
this old law, the	suit	ex officio, and trust	10, 104/ 13
officio than if the	suit	were begun and pursued	10, 110/ 24
maintenance of the said	suit	ex officio, and resembleth	10, 121/ 33
another difference between the	suit	of office and indictments	10, 133/ 15
were every indictment a	suit	of office, and every	10, 133/ 19
many things to the	suit	ex officio; and that	10, 135/ 31
only reason against the	suit	ex officio and against	10, 148/ 2
not but that the	suit	ex officio, and the	10, 217/ 24
man findeth in the	suit	ex officio and the	10, 228/ 14
their own, variance and	suit	between them. And this	10, 44/ 34
he shall in the	suit	ex officio. And thereby	10, 131/ 10
there should need no	suit	ex officio, because they	10, 91/ 6
it appear that the	suit	of office because of	10, 133/ 23
fifteenth chapter, concerning the	suit	ex officio, beginneth in	10, 86/ 3
may soon stop the	suit	in the beginning by	10, 196/ 27
it is upon the	suit	ex officio, but before	10, 133/ 3
wit, that when that	suit	were so changed, the	10, 104/ 33
to put away the	suit	against heretics ex officio	10, 98/ 1
and that even by	suit	in manner ex officio	10, 143/ 36
spiritual, yet if that	suit	be necessary for preservation	10, 87/ 5
man shall in the	suit	ex officio, for heresy	10, 130/ 22
that case use the	suit	ex officio. For in	10, 90/ 22
the manner of that	suit	, whereof this good man	10, 108/ 5
resemblances vary from the	suit	ex officio, he in	10, 122/ 1
have won by the	suit	-- yet how few	10, 143/ 28
I resembled unto the	suit	ex officio, I resemble	10, 88/ 36
should not need the	suit	ex officio, if he	10, 91/ 32
that riseth by the	suit	ex officio in heresy	10, 110/ 20
man layeth between the	suit	ex officio in heresy	10, 138/ 18
of heresy in the	suit	ex officio is put	10, 127/ 12
yet nothing that the	suit	ex officio is not	10, 136/ 13

furthest not that the	suit	ex officio is nought	10, 138/ 20
the commodity of that	suit	to be kept were	10, 86/ 31
he would have the	suit	ex officio left off	10, 143/ 12
be followed, that the	suit	ex officio may be	10, 145/ 19
that whereas in the	suit	ex officio, men be	10, 128/ 16
that in heresy the	suit	of office might be	10, 119/ 13
he would make his	suit	by way of accusation	10, 91/ 32
is purged upon the	suit	ex officio, or for	10, 127/ 3
might happen upon the	suit	ex officio, or upon	10, 183/ 20
such complaints at the	suit	of the parties themselves	10, 78/ 27
the danger of that	suit	may be peradventure more	10, 196/ 25
if he let the	suit	ex officio proceed, and	10, 93/ 25
between indictments and the	suit	ex officio prove yet	10, 136/ 12
man put away that	suit	, and will receive no	10, 93/ 27
the stead of that	suit	, and they shall do	10, 100/ 29
harm grow by that	suit	(which he shall never	10, 104/ 26
the leaving of the	suit	of office should follow	10, 120/ 7
must we use the	suit	ex officio still. "That	10, 94/ 1
the first: that this	suit	ex officio taken once	10, 105/ 15
more toucheth indeed the	suit	ex officio than if	10, 110/ 24
away this hillock, this	suit	ex officio, that he	10, 100/ 26
the change of that	suit	ex officio the decay	10, 87/ 8
without any other, further	suit	to trouble the King's	10, 98/ 17
difference that in the	suit	ex officio there is	10, 144/ 7
as by that manner	suit	. But in this point	10, 119/ 16
have put that same	suit	away. For though that	10, 87/ 1
we should need the	suit	ex officio to bult	10, 91/ 20
with change of the	suit	ex officio to keep	10, 98/ 35
can neither prove the	suit	ex officio to be	10, 141/ 13
to supply the said	suit	?" "A ready way," saith	10, 100/ 33
saith here, if the	suit	ex officio were changed	10, 101/ 28
of those diversities, the	suit	of office were nought	10, 133/ 34
by putting away this	suit	ex officio (wherein without	10, 89/ 30
crime of heresy the	suit	ex officio (which in	10, 85/ 24
and put away that	suit	-- toward which purpose	10, 86/ 8
they use the same	suit	of office (which upon	10, 144/ 21
whereof the very whole	sum	, when it is gathered	10, 145/ 9
few amounting in a	sum	total to the infinite	10, 208/ 35
as he that made	Summa	rosella, too. And that	10, 185/ 14
himself vary not from	Summa	rosella, and be by	10, 189/ 14
the high authority of	Summa	angelica to denounce them	10, 186/ 7
the poor summa called	Summa	rosella, neither. For that	10, 194/ 19
little better even upon	Summa	rosella, whom he so	10, 83/ 14

the high authority of	Summa	rosella, denounceth here all	10, 186/ 6
by the sentence of	Summa	rosella fallen in the	10, 189/ 14
much as the poor	summa	called Summa rosella, neither	10, 194/ 18
by the titles of	Summa	rosella, and see well	10, 189/ 13
so alone, but that	Summa	rosella saith so too	10, 184/ 32
and understand and believe	Summa	rosella so surely as	10, 189/ 10
good man doth, if	Summa	rosella were then made	10, 185/ 9
than one that understood	Summa	rosella as well as	10, 185/ 8
the Latin laws and	summas	hath so little understanding	10, 194/ 30
his laws and his	summas	so much the less	10, 194/ 31
thousand persons in one	summer	, and yet since among	10, 210/ 25
for him, in certain	sums	of money, that he	10, 94/ 27
to be showed, at	sundry	seasons sent between them	10, 28/ 18
plainly proved already, upon	sundry	such false complaints by	10, 76/ 32
slandorous clamor hath been	sundry	times of late, in	10, 227/ 15
and there in some	sundry	places prettily powder the	10, 64/ 10
he liveth; but at	sundry	times and that of	10, 104/ 27
deceived him. And besides	sundry	other things that lead	10, 227/ 4
many things forbidden by	sundry	statutes for the common	10, 143/ 22
betimes, at the first	sup	that I see him	10, 71/ 5
first sight and at	superficial	reading: he provoketh me	10, 221/ 19
complain lawfully to their	superiors	, and desire that they	10, 215/ 33
my book of the	Supplication	of Souls; and there	10, 35/ 31
to it, or else	supply	his room and hear	10, 209/ 25
then," say we, "to	supply	the said suit?" "A	10, 100/ 33
such monition or to	supply	the room: were that	10, 209/ 33
could before, as I	suppose	, have guessed) -- that	10, 38/ 20
and yet, as I	suppose	, I have assigned some	10, 189/ 35
it is not to	suppose	nor think but that	10, 93/ 2
same offense. And I	suppose	not the contrary, but	10, 161/ 11
not one. And I	suppose	no man doubteth but	10, 139/ 30
man say, nor I	suppose	no man else, but	10, 128/ 31
swear him, too, I	suppose	; and very good reason	10, 153/ 35
to good abearing? I	suppose	yes, and have seen	10, 125/ 36
doubted, and, as I	suppose	, in conscience he ought	10, 183/ 18
deny these faults I	suppose	you have heard me	10, 22/ 8
wise man will, I	suppose	, answer them himself in	10, 193/ 20
shall you think, I	suppose	, that all his defense	10, 169/ 25
done therein -- I	suppose	his good intent sufficeth	10, 52/ 23
in heresy. For I	suppose	that a man may	10, 175/ 8
readeth it again, I	suppose	he will not now	10, 119/ 36
that place shall, I	suppose	, find it nothing dark	10, 14/ 18
to control. Howbeit, I	suppose	that much part of	10, 32/ 6

it is not to	suppose	that spiritual rulers will	10, 206/ 2
he speaketh of, I	suppose	verily that the clergy	10, 32/ 8
not guilty indeed: I	suppose	verily that the judge	10, 161/ 8
abroad. And therefore I	suppose	that when the man	10, 219/ 15
of the cause considered.	Suppose	, now, that there were	10, 114/ 35
say so alone. I	suppose	verily that there be	10, 135/ 17
mine Apology. Surely I	suppose	he may therein find	10, 24/ 7
it is not to	suppose	nor to think but	10, 92/ 11
it is not to	suppose	nor so to think	10, 89/ 20
readeth them shall, I	suppose	, judge a very dreaming	10, 192/ 28
speak of. But now	suppose	that there were in	10, 186/ 33
oftener been, as I	suppose	, than once where they	10, 56/ 8
peradventure more than I	suppose	the parson will put	10, 196/ 25
truth, and that I	suppose	that they will not	10, 206/ 4
it is not to	suppose	that they will pretend	10, 206/ 19
matter very well, I	suppose	, perceive. And you shall	10, 57/ 18
wrong. Now had I	supposed	to remedy those things	10, 6/ 31
he saith that he	supposeth	to make it appear	10, 13/ 33
he is fain to	suppress	and steal away these	10, 206/ 26
else is it a	sure	sign and a good	10, 10/ 8
it may not) be	sure	that in another matter	10, 153/ 9
as seldom, I am	sure	, in heresy as in	10, 121/ 26
yet am I very	sure	they should be far	10, 51/ 31
nothing neither thereunto. And	sure	may you be that	10, 104/ 6
such and to be	sure	that they be such	10, 173/ 8
and likelihoods, have a	sure	and a certain persuasion	10, 160/ 24
contrary, but am very	sure	of the contrary. For	10, 161/ 11
piece, I was very	sure	that the cunningest man	10, 4/ 33
meant -- I am	sure	no man doubteth but	10, 198/ 24
might), then am I	sure	that they fall not	10, 187/ 7
his Council, for the	sure	punishment of felons, to	10, 155/ 7
for I am as	sure	of this game, and	10, 62/ 12
words stand still so	sure	that this good man	10, 104/ 9
received and accepted for	sure	and stable grounds. And	10, 37/ 11
liveth, reckon himself so	sure	from bodily harm that	10, 95/ 9
himself, I am very	sure	, but if he be	10, 102/ 37
ye may be very	sure	, but that he saw	10, 103/ 34
man can be so	sure	but that he may	10, 153/ 11
the judge cannot be	sure	to save his conscience	10, 161/ 4
maketh or no --	sure	it is, I say	10, 74/ 27
that men may be	sure	that none innocent can	10, 147/ 35
words, stand for a	sure	and an insoluble argument	10, 37/ 21
while they might be	sure	they must needs pass	10, 164/ 32

Salem? That am I	sure	they do not. But	10, 34/ 9
And I am very	sure	there be not a	10, 149/ 2
troth I make myself	sure	and doubt nothing at	10, 135/ 6
and made himself thereof	sure	, that some of them	10, 55/ 5
found provision good and	sure	to drive out of	10, 99/ 10
naughty, he should be	sure	of compurgators, peradventure more	10, 115/ 9
point. For I am	sure	he never saw in	10, 209/ 11
which be judged and	sure	and should serve the	10, 37/ 17
as they might be	sure	that then should they	10, 139/ 18
that I am very	sure	in his so saying	10, 138/ 1
-- yet am I	sure	they were so few	10, 196/ 6
the judge know by	sure	information that some one	10, 125/ 30
of reckoned themselves very	sure	that all the wit	10, 55/ 35
judge taketh for a	sure	sentence concerning the fact	10, 149/ 13
certainty than only a	sure	thinking in the judge's	10, 160/ 15
For I am very	sure	that where the judge	10, 161/ 12
have (as I am	sure	they might), then am	10, 187/ 7
this cause, to be	sure	that by these inquisitions	10, 185/ 33
shall be certain and	sure	that the thing is	10, 161/ 34
such examinations hath a	sure	experience that this is	10, 148/ 29
men might have so	sure	experience as to put	10, 178/ 15
he knew of certainty	sure	to be true: he	10, 160/ 10
that side, nor so	sure	, but that we might	10, 91/ 16
all upon one side	sure	, he seeth well they	10, 87/ 2
not unknown, I am	sure	, that many will give	10, 102/ 19
And I am very	sure	the truth will prove	10, 124/ 13
so. For I am	sure	enough my words be	10, 169/ 29
world. I am very	sure	that his words maintain	10, 176/ 33
without their license. And	surely	this is a sore	10, 109/ 29
they should witness be	surely	kept close and unknown	10, 97/ 34
answered very well. But	surely	if such answering be	10, 224/ 28
heretics in their heart:	surely	if ever any such	10, 82/ 16
For I see well,	surely	many men are nowadays	10, 7/ 10
layeth against all this?	Surely	no more, as you	10, 224/ 19
much against them. But	surely	that will be none	10, 175/ 35
be tedious to rehearse.	Surely	because they be very	10, 213/ 34
provision too sore. And	surely	he that being proved	10, 117/ 28
or more folly; but	surely	they have both twain	10, 190/ 12
this man saith here	surely	full well; but whether	10, 49/ 34
God send him wit?	Surely	if he can think	10, 66/ 16
against his book. For	surely	, as Saint Chrysostom saith	10, 21/ 10
seem penitent. But yet	surely	when the Church receiveth	10, 118/ 14
words be these: For	surely	if the conventing of	10, 102/ 7

that he saw full	surely	that he could never	10, 103/ 34
that law reasonable. But	surely	, though he could make	10, 113/ 6
order, if it were	surely	observed, were enough to	10, 73/ 15
not be forborne. And	surely	if we fall to	10, 229/ 6
my duty were, be	surely	very sorry for them	10, 59/ 13
provision for it. But	surely	to come forth as	10, 229/ 27
in their discretion. But	surely	(as I have often	10, 164/ 3
saith, in mine Apology.	Surely	I suppose he may	10, 24/ 7
wish I should: that	surely	methinketh as he doth	10, 50/ 17
be in the spirituality.	Surely	, good readers, I like	10, 20/ 30
his own mind. But	surely	this will I say	10, 225/ 31
honor to God. And	surely	the truth is that	10, 42/ 18
such light tales. And	surely	this point is much	10, 84/ 3
eighth chapter thus: "But	surely	, as it is somewhat	10, 168/ 22
oversight of his (for	surely	I think it was	10, 57/ 21
and of adventure: so	surely	, though sometimes it hap	10, 130/ 16
change was made. But	surely	that same law and	10, 96/ 26
spiritual than I. And	surely	if the laws may	10, 193/ 34
the changing there would	surely	follow another manner of	10, 145/ 15
of his discretion taketh	surely	from him more than	10, 164/ 6
is a proof. And	surely	if Master More will	10, 178/ 27
those sins that he	surely	knoweth for mortal. As	10, 80/ 19
for that praise; for	surely	juries must needly be	10, 133/ 9
for that praise. For	surely	juries must needs be	10, 134/ 26
of his own saying.	Surely	neither now nor in	10, 57/ 11
contradiction in itself. Howbeit,	surely	I do not intend	10, 61/ 17
oversight and haste. And	surely	they be not of	10, 199/ 31
to perfect knowledge. For	surely	I do not take	10, 210/ 17
it shall be so:	surely	as much of his	10, 97/ 21
the readers judge. But	surely	the height of my	10, 208/ 20
better hold now. And	surely	methinketh not one whit	10, 158/ 19
stick with him. But	surely	, for my poor wit	10, 53/ 4
believe Summa rosella so	surely	as he pretendeth: it	10, 189/ 11
all sores -- so	surely	this same salve of	10, 52/ 9
all this hour!" And	surely	, good readers, save for	10, 46/ 21
to think it. And	surely	that their saying is	10, 59/ 19
a wise man." And	surely	, since the scripture saith	10, 226/ 19
temporalty and spirituality. But	surely	the difference that he	10, 19/ 15
ceased and gone. And	surely	I think that his	10, 172/ 22
plainly convicted thereof. And	surely	, save for the further	10, 124/ 35
Spirit of God. And	surely	I cannot then see	10, 216/ 25
twenty-seventh chapter, folio 165:	Surely	in such things as	10, 215/ 3
of their hands? But	surely	the repealing, though it	10, 188/ 17

he said true. And	surely	if he thought that	10, 18/ 22
from the less. But	surely	such tales told unto	10, 81/ 22
made appear: you shall	surely	find it untrue. Now	10, 196/ 35
ye may the more	surely	judge. These were, lo	10, 121/ 4
for fear of infamy.	Surely	, good readers, whatsoever I	10, 23/ 5
heretic indeed. And therefore	surely	, good reader, whatsoever the	10, 82/ 8
other manner crime. And	surely	meseemeth that where he	10, 75/ 15
that the judge cannot	surely	see sometimes whether the	10, 159/ 29
glory to him. And	surely	with any wise man	10, 143/ 3
that if he know	surely	what thing would make	10, 80/ 11
-- and right good	sureties	with him -- that	10, 94/ 11
bond and all his	sureties	found, they fear still	10, 98/ 23
for whose safeguard such	sureties	should be found, and	10, 97/ 29
be bound, with other	sureties	for him, in certain	10, 94/ 27
but only bound, and	sureties	with him, of his	10, 126/ 26
prison till he find	sureties	for the peace, upon	10, 228/ 33
be bound, and find	sureties	, that he shall not	10, 97/ 25
good abearing, and sometimes	sureties	with him too, such	10, 121/ 18
he can find no	sureties	) award a writ de	10, 127/ 35
felony, and to the	surety	of good abearing, and	10, 121/ 35
than, with all the	surety	that could be found	10, 97/ 4
be made by sufficient	surety	, not all causeless yet	10, 94/ 14
writing, and without any	surety	of the change give	10, 194/ 1
he can no such	surety	find, and he have	10, 126/ 26
of fear, yet in	surety	somewhat the more, and	10, 95/ 1
can imagine for his	surety	-- except only such	10, 95/ 13
though not in full	surety	, nor clean out of	10, 94/ 36
would for their own	surety	keep their own tongues	10, 97/ 3
may desire and have	surety	for the peace, if	10, 98/ 13
-- except only such	surety	as a poor man	10, 95/ 13
should devise for their	surety	. And for such case	10, 96/ 4
to sue for such	surety	to live thereby, though	10, 94/ 36
he deviseth for the	surety	of the witnesses should	10, 96/ 37
yet will all this	surety-finding	, as you see, never	10, 98/ 19
it hath been so	surmised	, it hath always been	10, 104/ 27
have been of late	surmised	, the truth hath been	10, 184/ 5
peril, too, with untrue,	surmised	tales of mishandling folk	10, 46/ 30
of heresy, except he	surmised	the matter of falsehood	10, 92/ 16
slandorous "some say"s	surmised	against the ordinaries, and	10, 216/ 9
but by false, slanderous	surmises	against the ordinaries (as	10, 222/ 6
as this good Pacifier	surmiseth	have great desire to	10, 179/ 20
a division as he	surmiseth	that this is. This	10, 223/ 20
now belieth me here,	surmising	that I do say	10, 27/ 11

of the spirituality then,	surmitting	that they "as of	10, 27/ 9
of such as are	suspect	of heresy as long	10, 76/ 18
and arrest him for	suspect	in the beginning?" --	10, 123/ 21
may sometimes be so	suspect	of felony by reason	10, 117/ 3
himself as party, the	suspect	may be called in	10, 89/ 31
findeth the man not	suspect	in the end, why	10, 123/ 20
the people as folk	suspect	of mishandling good folk	10, 23/ 12
forth, then though the	suspect	would confess haply something	10, 106/ 32
to some man so	suspect	, sometimes assign him (to	10, 116/ 5
deed, is yet proved	suspect	, should purge himself after	10, 114/ 30
he that being proved	suspect	, and refuseth in such	10, 117/ 28
ordinary as a man	suspect	, whereof he is not	10, 127/ 13
a reasonable cause doth	suspect	him; but it is	10, 122/ 6
seemed upon good considerations	suspect	, and seemed likely to	10, 123/ 22
heart very right sore	suspect	. For as our Savior	10, 82/ 33
that is so proved	suspect	refuse to purge himself	10, 117/ 15
him that is proved	suspect	of heresy such kind	10, 116/ 2
they which perceive it	suspect	him therefore themselves. And	10, 90/ 12
that such as were	suspect	should purge themselves at	10, 114/ 3
matter, begin to be	suspected	themselves, and afterward confess	10, 148/ 34
be reported to be	suspected	of heresy and be	10, 113/ 32
were openly and notably	suspected	of heresy, and there	10, 168/ 34
is openly and notably	suspected	of heresy, and sufficient	10, 181/ 35
so favorable toward folk	suspected	of heresy as to	10, 180/ 27
though he were sore	suspected	in the beginning, when	10, 127/ 15
slightly but very vehemently	suspected	, if he fall after	10, 116/ 35
ordinary, as a man	suspected	, whereof he is not	10, 127/ 4
he never so sore	suspected	nor by never so	10, 102/ 9
if he be notably	suspected	, and yet not guilty	10, 110/ 36
if he be notably	suspected	, and yet not guilty	10, 111/ 12
folk have him so	suspected	. In this piece my	10, 130/ 20
him that is so	suspected	, that it shall be	10, 122/ 9
a man be notably	suspected	of heresy, that he	10, 113/ 25
shall he that is	suspected	of heresy, too. For	10, 123/ 12
of them that are	suspected	and in trouble, and	10, 148/ 32
of that he was	suspected	of. And when he	10, 127/ 2
at all must be	suspended	from them, and send	10, 182/ 16
any case be more	suspended	now than in any	10, 180/ 37
of arresting no longer	suspended	than as long as	10, 180/ 31
good proof, then the	suspending	will be as long	10, 181/ 1
this realm that for	suspicion	of felony a man	10, 122/ 4
the spiritual judges in	suspicion	and obloquy and make	10, 86/ 10
it to arresting for	suspicion	of felony, and to	10, 121/ 34

been in prison upon	suspicion	of felony, and so	10, 122/ 13
to arrest folk for	suspicion	of heresy; and would	10, 182/ 4
a privy, and which	suspicion	is notable and which	10, 182/ 8
his purgation upon the	suspicion	of heresy, as is	10, 126/ 34
realm, many times upon	suspicion	the judges award writ	10, 121/ 12
guilty -- might upon	suspicion	of heresy be driven	10, 183/ 15
which is an open	suspicion	and which but a	10, 182/ 8
folk for every light	suspicion	, or every complaint, of	10, 181/ 33
that a man upon	suspicion	should be driven to	10, 218/ 14
discretion call one for	suspicion	of heresy ex officio	10, 139/ 13
than to purge that	suspicion	, he continueth excommunicated all	10, 118/ 1
upon the arresting upon	suspicion	of felony, he shall	10, 123/ 4
ex officio, or for	suspicion	of heresy, he is	10, 127/ 3
remain some tokens of	suspicion	, of which he think	10, 127/ 19
doth but put a	suspicion	in men's heads against	10, 164/ 1
list to offer: the	suspicion	of his heresies from	10, 118/ 4
he would purge the	suspicion	of his heresy but	10, 118/ 17
to draw that false	suspicion	farther, yet himself seeth	10, 171/ 15
him (to purge his	suspicion	that with his lewd	10, 116/ 6
though there appear some	suspicion	of untroth in the	10, 163/ 2
of the arresting for	suspicion	of felony is to	10, 122/ 30
which is a light	suspicion	and which is a	10, 181/ 10
which is a light	suspicion	and which is a	10, 182/ 6
to the arresting for	suspicion	of felony, it is	10, 122/ 3
further purgation of such	suspicion	, the ordinary might also	10, 116/ 14
man for every light	suspicion	or complaint of heresy	10, 168/ 16
they do either for	suspicion	of felony or for	10, 122/ 20
they do either for	suspicion	of felony or for	10, 124/ 8
arresting of men for	suspicion	of felony or for	10, 141/ 14
that for the sore	suspicion	that his own words	10, 83/ 3
accursed than of such	suspicion	yet to purge and	10, 117/ 35
those other cases of	suspicion	purged, he saith untrue	10, 127/ 30
he yet increaseth that	suspicion	twice so sore. But	10, 117/ 36
compurgators to purge this	suspicion	, were these suspicions never	10, 115/ 31
that was arrested upon	suspicion	of felony, that never	10, 123/ 28
piece, of arresting for	suspicion	of felony, the case	10, 125/ 2
to be troubled upon	suspicion	of felony though he	10, 122/ 33
that is arrested upon	suspicion	of felony to be	10, 122/ 26
thing sore aggrieveth the	suspicion	that he verily is	10, 117/ 33
out, the causes of	suspicion	so well voided that	10, 123/ 24
purge him of the	suspicion	that he were still	10, 127/ 26
to their destruction upon	suspicion	of heresy. Which cause	10, 17/ 4
purpose for no such	suspicion	that haply will never	10, 55/ 31

Qui inventi fuerint sola	suspicionē	notabiles, nisi statim innocentiam	10, 114/ 9
heresy, upon other vehement	suspitions	, without witnesses a man	10, 111/ 18
pray you? For the	suspitions	being proved by witnesses	10, 112/ 8
sworn before his face,	suspitions	of heresy proved upon	10, 112/ 22
in the examination those	suspitions	cleared he putteth him	10, 127/ 17
be well proved such	suspitions	as are so vehement	10, 127/ 22
this suspicion, were these	suspitions	never so vehement, he	10, 115/ 31
following, he maketh a	suspicious	matter, and "cannot tell	10, 201/ 4
man is so little	suspicious	in matters of heresy	10, 83/ 21
would have the streets	swarm	full of heretics, which	10, 85/ 27
streets were likely to	swarm	full of heretics" --	10, 89/ 7
that the streets should	swarm	full of heretics ere	10, 101/ 33
streets were likely to	swarm	full of heretics before	10, 102/ 11
were well likely to	swarm	full of heretics ere	10, 104/ 16
streets were likely to	swarm	full of heretics. And	10, 105/ 16
the streets should not	swarm	full of heretics never	10, 141/ 18
horns and flock and	swarm	together so thick in	10, 145/ 33
that the witnesses will	swear	but true -- such	10, 163/ 30
presumption that he will	swear	false gone, as I	10, 158/ 29
will not let to	swear	twice nay before they	10, 147/ 13
will not let to	swear	twice nay before they	10, 155/ 32
case to suffer him	swear	the contrary. But now	10, 153/ 23
doth after confess and	swear	also the contrary --	10, 152/ 6
case be received to	swear	again the contrary, because	10, 157/ 36
law, they shall not	swear	that the defendant oweth	10, 113/ 2
before the ordinary, and	swear	too, that he never	10, 115/ 24
it, but say and	swear	too that he never	10, 117/ 5
he seemeth good, and	swear	false where he seemeth	10, 156/ 17
would) the judges would	swear	him, too, I suppose	10, 153/ 34
case well likely to	swear	true. Now, if this	10, 164/ 23
though they that should	swear	with him in his	10, 112/ 32
their conscience dare not	swear	that he is any	10, 111/ 4
his neighbors dare not	swear	that he is no	10, 111/ 7
his neighbors dare not	swear	that he is none	10, 112/ 17
oath; they shall not	swear	that he is none	10, 112/ 35
his neighbors will not	swear	with him? Nay, I	10, 112/ 21
them to be, and	swear	that he neither meant	10, 116/ 11
prove whether they will	swear	with him or no	10, 112/ 24
wild wolf, that may	swear	false and seem true	10, 162/ 32
by presumption likely to	swear	true. And since that	10, 153/ 14
shall detest them and	swear	that he so believeth	10, 116/ 10
would be content to	swear	that this tale were	10, 154/ 12
there but he might	swear	false and the judge	10, 160/ 12

and therefore dare not	swear	that in their conscience	10, 111/ 28
his honest neighbors dare	swear	that in their consciences	10, 112/ 30
and therefore dare not	swear	that in their conscience	10, 121/ 8
men say it and	swear	it too, therefore it	10, 179/ 11
will be loath to	swear	with him therein. But	10, 47/ 16
dare in their conscience	swear	that they think otherwise	10, 112/ 2
that the other shall	swear	true. And thus you	10, 162/ 24
his purgation should precisely	swear	that he were none	10, 112/ 33
to be able to	swear	false, and wilily cloak	10, 158/ 23
would, for all that,	swear	true, the world would	10, 153/ 9
they believe that he	swear	truth. I marvel, in	10, 113/ 3
first, in the second	swear	contrariwise to their both	10, 153/ 16
but by his neighbors'	swearing	with him, and that	10, 114/ 36
two gay cases of	swearing	a man's death and	10, 108/ 21
in his second oath	swearing	the contrary, less likely	10, 166/ 19
purse may hap to	sweat	, if he bound himself	10, 162/ 21
it is a good,	sweet	sermon and a short	10, 61/ 3
it after his own	sweet	will, proveth himself at	10, 118/ 18
any of us both	swerve	aside from the matter	10, 88/ 15
yet since among the	Swiss	, when Zwingli was slain	10, 210/ 26
faith by force of	sword	in far countries hence	10, 222/ 28
As for this two-handed	sword	, some young, lusty friar	10, 45/ 23
that side of the	sword	do this man little	10, 45/ 29
that side of the	sword	the friar would with	10, 46/ 2
the oath that they	swore	there before -- would	10, 154/ 12
believed, because that he	swore	the contrary before, and	10, 152/ 12
in the first he	swore	for his friend's advantage	10, 153/ 1
judge might ween he	swore	true. Now, if this	10, 160/ 13
hearing the same witness	sworn	first, and after contrary	10, 163/ 24
one being accused and	sworn	confess nothing, and yet	10, 146/ 10
they shall now be	sworn	and shall be brought	10, 107/ 34
man as was never	sworn	: I will be so	10, 166/ 11
believe that he hath	sworn	true in denying the	10, 112/ 36
two good, honest persons	sworn	and examined depose and	10, 179/ 7
his five witnesses be	sworn	and well examined, how	10, 78/ 11
there be, by witnesses	sworn	before his face, suspicions	10, 112/ 22
hath openly confessed and	sworn	to be false?" But	10, 116/ 30
hear any one witness	sworn	, neither the first nor	10, 107/ 21
he that was never	sworn	before may have a	10, 160/ 6
before neither forsworn nor	sworn	. For if he that	10, 166/ 21
may yet be received,	sworn	again, and heard, and	10, 150/ 28
be yet received and	sworn	again and heard, and	10, 150/ 34
he that hath been	sworn	, and by his oath	10, 150/ 33

law, that were never	sworn	before. For if he	10, 163/ 6
the first to have	sworn	false, it implieth that	10, 152/ 9
was never yet once	sworn	. I would indeed be	10, 157/ 18
content both to be	sworn	when he is as	10, 93/ 18
in that was never	sworn	upon the matter before	10, 156/ 35
information before they were	sworn	, I know no prohibition	10, 131/ 2
he that was never	sworn	, there is no cause	10, 157/ 29
they be called and	sworn	, and will not uncalled	10, 99/ 13
two men that had	sworn	the death of another	10, 105/ 30
he that hath been	sworn	, and cleared one (as	10, 150/ 27
after that they be	sworn	; but for opening of	10, 131/ 1
them brought forth and	sworn	in his presence, nor	10, 107/ 11
he that never was	sworn	before. "Yea," saith this	10, 157/ 26
by the court and	sworn	, and to tell the	10, 90/ 27
true that never was	sworn	before, and that the	10, 166/ 8
close, for they be	sworn	to keep the king's	10, 130/ 4
shall commonly see them	sworn	and hear them speak	10, 107/ 7
dissemble that never was	sworn	before. And then if	10, 158/ 4
too, that was never	sworn	before. And then while	10, 165/ 33
may that was twice	sworn	before. And thereon I	10, 160/ 8
he was never yet	sworn	upon. For when a	10, 156/ 34
indeed) that never was	sworn	before -- yet might	10, 160/ 23
not only pertain unto	Synesius	and Erasmus, or peradventure	10, 9/ 4
Greece, the other in	Syria	, where they may see	10, 3/ 15
of a good, worshipful	table	, and would bestow their	10, 53/ 23
the head nor the	tail	but if himself pointed	10, 12/ 3
tie ropes to their	tails	and draw them home	10, 142/ 19
reported that much people	take	it so" -- verily	10, 58/ 30
find" that "much people"	take	it so -- that	10, 59/ 1
that an innocent may	take	harm thereby -- a	10, 145/ 11
wit, that innocents may	take	harm thereby -- is	10, 148/ 3
an innocent may sometimes	take	harm thereby -- then	10, 229/ 10
true faith, took and	take	yet for a man	10, 9/ 25
to Easter -- I	take	it for a matter	10, 223/ 11
temporal but he may	take	harm by abundance. But	10, 31/ 20
not refuse so to	take	him and accept him	10, 90/ 21
touch everything "particularly," but	take	another order (all out	10, 13/ 19
but every man may	take	holy water and go	10, 31/ 33
may like you to	take	the labor and pain	10, 88/ 18
that seem best and	take	most labor and pain	10, 212/ 8
more reasonable than to	take	it so. And therefore	10, 18/ 34
same "much people" that	take	it so. And if	10, 59/ 8
that none innocent can	take	harm thereby. And then	10, 147/ 36

may sometimes an innocent	take	harm too. And yet	10, 228/ 35
them can none otherwise	take	them but as my	10, 174/ 35
manner wise: for they	take	upon them, as they	10, 185/ 27
without lawful cause to	take	any possessions away from	10, 33/ 2
go no farther, to	take	that may be gotten	10, 94/ 35
them therein, and to	take	it to be Catholic	10, 202/ 1
that an innocent may	take	harm: yet, both by	10, 221/ 8
shall five for one	take	more harm by the	10, 228/ 28
that are those which	take	and hold contrary ways	10, 23/ 35
book or his book	take	away the curse? "No	10, 187/ 1
the New Law they	take	for nothing else but	10, 25/ 12
you see, never so	take	away the fear of	10, 98/ 19
their own hands, and	take	the land for their	10, 35/ 6
other men's faults to	take	small things for very	10, 39/ 28
some such indeed, to	take	this thing for any	10, 45/ 7
were such twenty, will	take	them all for false	10, 93/ 31
since the bishop must	take	him always for malicious	10, 101/ 13
necessity compelleth them to	take	this way, for fear	10, 125/ 22
men be content to	take	this fashion for answering	10, 129/ 19
at all, I. I	take	them all for good	10, 136/ 28
witness. For if we	take	him for fraudulent and	10, 101/ 15
it were reasonable to	take	away possessions from the	10, 33/ 15
without lawful cause to	take	away possessions from the	10, 34/ 17
a cause reasonable to	take	any possessions from the	10, 35/ 23
far overseen as to	take	away his gay, golden	10, 201/ 25
laboreth to change and	take	away the good and	10, 222/ 29
fear when he can	take	no loss?" Hath this	10, 94/ 6
why that I should	take	him that he would	10, 173/ 10
always that they shall	take	hurt. But here will	10, 98/ 24
none innocent can possibly	take	hurt? But here you	10, 145/ 13
nought, compelleth them to	take	this way. Here you	10, 132/ 2
follow the Gospel and	take	witnesses with him, and	10, 72/ 15
end, why did he	take	and arrest him for	10, 123/ 20
in this point to	take	record of his own	10, 66/ 4
if the parson would	take	it of his parishioner	10, 196/ 10
see whether he can	take	such great hold upon	10, 111/ 14
judges that he shall	take	good heed how he	10, 122/ 11
that none innocent may	take	harm thereby. Howbeit, if	10, 229/ 16
the good man may	take	his rest, I warrant	10, 28/ 23
content that every man	take	it that I misreport	10, 60/ 14
this device of his	take	away, as I said	10, 177/ 18
that we could possibly	take	harm in, if we	10, 87/ 16
advantage that he can	take	thereby) as ignorant sometimes	10, 131/ 9

myself -- I shall	take	his chapter in here	10, 61/ 5
ye shall need to	take	no business in turning	10, 62/ 20
I do not indeed	take	"if" there in such	10, 63/ 17
approved through Christendom, and	take	his device in the	10, 145/ 26
heretics to be bold,	take	courage, and increase, and	10, 88/ 5
such knowledge as we	take	by our inquisitions, that	10, 194/ 27
seventh chapter have me	take	them, there is neither	10, 39/ 20
for the readiness to	take	it where it is	10, 51/ 22
not in any manner	take	knowledge or judge upon	10, 184/ 29
manner, every witness too,	take	upon them knowledge of	10, 185/ 26
for a reason to	take	away a law, that	10, 221/ 2
is no more, to	take	away well-approved laws with	10, 184/ 10
other men first to	take	them for light, and	10, 82/ 1
that the ordinary shall	take	him for malicious or	10, 101/ 10
do so no more,	take	all the matter for	10, 75/ 6
an innocent may sometimes	take	harm (which may happen	10, 118/ 34
innocent may hap to	take	harm by means of	10, 230/ 3
follow it, and to	take	good temporal men to	10, 32/ 2
they thereby soon shall)	take	courage and much increase	10, 220/ 11
that any man should	take	him so, nor never	10, 116/ 12
unto his word, and	take	an oath of his	10, 47/ 14
that is, as I	take	it, one of the	10, 61/ 32
were unreasonable that would	take	this thing or that	10, 18/ 30
without lawful cause to	take	away any possessions from	10, 34/ 25
of heresy as to	take	away the power of	10, 180/ 28
Nay -- not and	take	indictments and presentments to	10, 144/ 17
own. But as I	take	it, that prohibition of	10, 130/ 35
that some innocent might	take	harm, we should let	10, 148/ 7
other men occasion to	take	him for so naughty	10, 111/ 30
not done the deed	take	any harm so much	10, 120/ 24
other folk occasion to	take	him for so naughty	10, 121/ 11
that they help to	take	us some such beasts	10, 142/ 5
of my chapters, but	take	that way that should	10, 31/ 3
ready way," saith he: "	Take	some other that heareth	10, 100/ 34
say than bid us	take	then another that will	10, 101/ 3
hap sometime some man	take	some harm that never	10, 120/ 29
that that is good,	take	, and that that is	10, 222/ 22
scripture, all which they	take	now under the name	10, 25/ 11
reasonable without cause to	take	possessions from the clergy	10, 33/ 9
without lawful cause to	take	away from the Church	10, 33/ 18
one of them will	take	upon him the name	10, 93/ 33
have occasion always to	take	them to the worst	10, 115/ 22
that his words clearly	take	away from the clergy	10, 177/ 26

happen one innocent to	take	harm by the law	10, 228/ 27
or the other, to	take	harm without their fault	10, 124/ 26
some innocent may sometimes	take	harm by them --	10, 228/ 31
more good innocent men	take	harm. But then goeth	10, 148/ 8
of this realm, and	take	Wales thereto, there have	10, 179/ 24
that he will now	take	another way therein, and	10, 228/ 18
commonly, is that they	take	it that they that	10, 65/ 15
surely I do not	take	it that they began	10, 210/ 18
he would we should	take	for a thing plainly	10, 65/ 35
an innocent may sometimes	take	wrong. Against this reason	10, 224/ 20
shall the common people	take	none harm though themselves	10, 81/ 16
think that I would	take	the labor to write	10, 13/ 14
faith, but let him	take	that glory to him	10, 143/ 3
defense of the same:	take	the labor to read	10, 169/ 24
rulers that they would	take	upon them to preach	10, 201/ 36
reason it were to	take	an exception to the	10, 229/ 19
that all folk should	take	it so too; and	10, 41/ 3
they be bound to	take	the other way, and	10, 132/ 12
the change, more innocents	take	more harm. What trouble	10, 228/ 37
I might then well	take	that exception which I	10, 208/ 26
they went about it,	take	honest men with them	10, 164/ 35
will for this time	take	none other witnesses against	10, 109/ 14
many innocents must needs	take	much more wrong. To	10, 224/ 24
will report it, be	taken	as accusers -- taking	10, 89/ 26
will report it, be	taken	as accusers -- taking	10, 100/ 5
were likely to be	taken	for fond -- yet	10, 108/ 31
that it should be	taken	; for sometimes a wolf	10, 155/ 23
reason that he be	taken	as his accuser. And	10, 89/ 14
reason that he be	taken	as his accuser. This	10, 90/ 18
whose depositions shall be	taken	and laid against him	10, 106/ 19
taken so, then be	taken	for malicious and crafty	10, 91/ 10
been found that have	taken	those actions and thereby	10, 143/ 29
after all his pain	taken	in the answering, seeing	10, 38/ 6
his order to be	taken	with such as speak	10, 77/ 8
than cause him be	taken	up betimes, at the	10, 71/ 5
some of the possessions	taken	away might be to	10, 34/ 28
they must after be	taken	that shall be made	10, 79/ 37
will not openly be	taken	so, then be taken	10, 91/ 9
words of the writing,	taken	after the "common usage	10, 39/ 19
Now, when they had	taken	this name commonly upon	10, 25/ 14
criminous witnesses to be	taken	in greatly criminal causes	10, 147/ 19
the name of "confederacies"	taken	to an evil part	10, 198/ 8
have refused to have	taken	any farther examination of	10, 159/ 5

be content to be	taken	and known for a	10, 90/ 26
any man, may be	taken	and accepted for accusers	10, 91/ 8
officio, and the order	taken	in the general council	10, 217/ 25
too, before himself were	taken	; and some haply that	10, 107/ 13
words of his have	taken	it that he had	10, 203/ 24
he should not be	taken	for a heretic thereby	10, 79/ 9
after his ways once	taken	, and by his new	10, 145/ 28
a lawful cause be	taken	away therefrom: I marvel	10, 32/ 21
to be received and	taken	in heresy, I have	10, 146/ 33
his witness shall be	taken	-- yet I cannot	10, 163/ 17
it must needs be	taken	. And then if the	10, 37/ 3
we be esteemed and	taken	as angels in our	10, 61/ 23
than upon such witnesses	taken	before the King's Council	10, 151/ 6
so shall he be	taken	among his neighbors as	10, 127/ 5
yet if it were	taken	indeed -- neither should	10, 196/ 12
how it can be	taken	in favor of the	10, 163/ 19
only speaking to be	taken	for treason or not	10, 79/ 25
have rejected back, and	taken	for false or malicious	10, 103/ 3
loath to have it	taken	for his own. And	10, 59/ 22
he refuseth to be	taken	of his own offer	10, 91/ 26
which he would have	taken	for so plain that	10, 207/ 10
good readers, I have	taken	that word "some say	10, 46/ 8
which he would were	taken	for so strong) unto	10, 140/ 11
a thief, some have	taken	an oath that the	10, 148/ 21
mad; but age had	taken	from him the rage	10, 16/ 7
this suit ex officio	taken	once away, the streets	10, 105/ 15
his first oath is	taken	away by the second	10, 152/ 27
see him to have	taken	such labor thereabout that	10, 155/ 16
it could not be	taken	that there were any	10, 64/ 11
that it must be	taken	in such wise as	10, 36/ 20
for such speaking, lawfully	taken	for heretics. With which	10, 82/ 29
had he not been	taken	by good, worshipful temporal	10, 140/ 25
so nought, he rather	taketh	the matter all whole	10, 10/ 5
the worst (as he	taketh	always mine) and yet	10, 47/ 20
And yet Master More	taketh	it otherwise, and saith	10, 171/ 29
were as Master More	taketh	it to be --	10, 177/ 31
the matter thus, he	taketh	of his charity great	10, 212/ 25
the other, that he	taketh	for general confederacies --	10, 198/ 29
and saith that himself	taketh	their wills for their	10, 69/ 18
as it can, and	taketh	their oaths for a	10, 153/ 13
For first, since he	taketh	record that he said	10, 5/ 16
perpetual pain in hell,	taketh	very great heed to	10, 80/ 18
that inquireth of heresy	taketh	knowledge of heresy," and	10, 184/ 31

that inquireth of heresy	taketh	knowledge of heresy --	10, 185/ 24
order of his discretion	taketh	surely from him more	10, 164/ 6
good man many times	taketh	record of his own	10, 66/ 1
by such words he	taketh	not that hypocrite for	10, 60/ 4
readers, where this man	taketh	me that I say	10, 111/ 32
preach heresy, as he	taketh	it that I should	10, 202/ 9
For both he so	taketh	them that informeth the	10, 72/ 31
the King's Bench), whoso	taketh	from a justice the	10, 164/ 5
exception that Master More	taketh	of changing of spiritual	10, 178/ 8
of which twain he	taketh	here the one, and	10, 172/ 2
mine Apology whereupon he	taketh	hold to say that	10, 96/ 18
232, whereof this man	taketh	hold to say that	10, 96/ 30
part, as this man	taketh	it, doth signify a	10, 198/ 8
And because this Pacifier	taketh	it for so sore	10, 129/ 31
whose verdict the judge	taketh	for a sure sentence	10, 149/ 13
this point, wherein he	taketh	such pleasure that afterward	10, 202/ 4
one thing that he	taketh	for a thing very	10, 117/ 13
man by whom he	taketh	any harm, though the	10, 95/ 34
a heretic: this man	taketh	it as though they	10, 112/ 32
Master More, whereby he	taketh	upon him to say	10, 183/ 26
of his new book,	taking	a color and a	10, 70/ 21
sooth, in very deed,	taking	his word as I	10, 47/ 19
many good simple folk,	taking	him even as he	10, 115/ 34
slip. And yet in	taking	his words as he	10, 172/ 3
taken as accusers --	taking	those witnesses for their	10, 89/ 27
taken as accusers --	taking	those witnesses for their	10, 100/ 6
no little effect. For,	taking	that he meant as	10, 40/ 29
he meant it. But	taking	his word to the	10, 47/ 19
let a detector from	taking	upon him to be	10, 92/ 27
it is spoken of,	taking	, as it were, an	10, 175/ 33
good readers, if this	tale	were true -- yet	10, 79/ 10
not so, yet the	tale	is not all lost	10, 178/ 29
and unsworn tell no	tale	at all; and they	10, 99/ 14
proof," then is my "	tale	" all "lost." And to	10, 178/ 22
then cometh his whole	tale	to this: "As long	10, 207/ 16
profitable, to put that	tale	in his bate-making book	10, 78/ 20
prove that all my	tale	is lost because prelates	10, 202/ 7
than put their fond	tale	in his book? But	10, 45/ 8
who told him that	tale	, bind that busy, troublesome	10, 125/ 35
this good man no	tale	at all, but only	10, 112/ 15
spoke of, all this	tale	helpeth nothing, but goeth	10, 133/ 14
make here no long	tale	again thereof. But well	10, 146/ 35
showeth that in a	tale	told him by other	10, 167/ 11

laymen say. A poor	tale	and a cold, by	10, 43/ 2
it is a poor	tale	and a cold, if	10, 138/ 22
to swear that this	tale	were true, contrary to	10, 154/ 12
is a very cold	tale	, and as dead as	10, 187/ 30
cold and unsavory told	tale	of charity denied, and	10, 42/ 34
either in telling the	tale	again or else in	10, 32/ 27
to be told that	tale	, shall, as far as	10, 79/ 38
read, all his gay	tale	is gone. For there	10, 171/ 35
seem -- all his	tale	is overturned. For then	10, 173/ 15
general council -- that	tale	he letteth go by	10, 113/ 18
that yet all that	tale	of his had nothing	10, 132/ 18
the bar: would his	tale	not be heard, trow	10, 153/ 33
tell the ordinary the	tale	and accuse him. But	10, 73/ 23
should tell me a	tale	as of his own	10, 135/ 12
be so." In this	tale	this good, honest man	10, 96/ 17
must have left his	tale	untold. For if he	10, 177/ 6
an innocent. All this	tale	, when it is all	10, 163/ 21
good readers, all this	tale	of his is to	10, 219/ 10
told them upon whose	tale	he wrote it, than	10, 180/ 14
judge a very dreaming	tale	. And therein it seemeth	10, 192/ 29
not so, yet the	tale	is not lost to	10, 180/ 6
will make no longer	tale	upon this matter. For	10, 56/ 21
him too, if the	tale	were as necessary as	10, 149/ 24
division, by his own	tale	, yet could not for	10, 212/ 3
say to him: That	tale	and such others like	10, 77/ 25
as I said, this	tale	unto the people as	10, 79/ 11
And therefore this whole	tale	of his, save for	10, 188/ 4
the people. All this	tale	, as you see, toucheth	10, 43/ 19
to tell him that	tale	. For he seemeth not	10, 84/ 31
misuse themselves. But this	tale	is nothing sib to	10, 43/ 21
the truth of that	tale	, there be so many	10, 77/ 23
a man a merry	tale	, I would tell him	10, 46/ 12
always, for all this	tale	, the man that was	10, 132/ 19
and told all one	tale	, confessing both the prisoner	10, 154/ 10
turn up all his	tale	; and that the man	10, 172/ 4
ashamed to tell the	tale	again after them. And	10, 179/ 35
proof, then is his	tale	lost. For then he	10, 180/ 35
God." All this whole	tale	, for all this holy	10, 42/ 1
then would tell another	tale	far contrary to the	10, 153/ 32
sib to his other	tale	that he told and	10, 43/ 22
have heard all his	tale	and mine too, you	10, 174/ 5
first, in all this	tale	he telleth us not	10, 42/ 4
fareth, in all this	tale	, as though we sat	10, 62/ 7

for heretics. With which	tale	though it were true	10, 82/ 30
but a very vain	tale	. But, now, where he	10, 190/ 8
will tell him such	tales	of her before his	10, 19/ 19
too, with untrue, surmised	tales	of mishandling folk for	10, 46/ 30
who told me the	tales	that made me so	10, 126/ 6
less. But surely such	tales	told unto the people	10, 81/ 22
heretic, by such light	tales	. And surely this point	10, 84/ 3
in all his false	tales	against them under the	10, 68/ 8
that speak and boldly	talk	heresies about, and thereby	10, 71/ 7
they may speak and	talk	heresies well enough, without	10, 82/ 28
he should hear them	talk	heresy by him, yet	10, 83/ 22
of frailty, speak and	talk	heresies at liberty --	10, 79/ 8
telleth them that to	talk	heresies is none heresy	10, 69/ 35
hap to hear any	talk	heresies, then to declare	10, 82/ 20
never heard any man	talk	any such word of	10, 187/ 33
necessity that though they	talk	traitorous words, yet it	10, 69/ 33
-- yet I have	talked	with many one in	10, 59/ 6
fashion (to hear heresies	talked	and let the talkers	10, 85/ 20
the people never neither	talked	of nor thought upon	10, 210/ 1
talked and let the	talkers	alone) which yet will	10, 85/ 21
against the prince, or	talking	of heresy against the	10, 81/ 8
with such bold, naughty	talking	creepeth forth and corrupteth	10, 71/ 14
I hear no such	talking	at all. And verily	10, 197/ 7
they forbear all such	talking	of heresy as may	10, 70/ 6
likened to speaking and	talking	heresy, he bringeth it	10, 68/ 27
his dealing in such	talking	(peradventure in divers places	10, 73/ 11
end? As though Salem,	talking	with Bizance, had not	10, 11/ 32
some man with boldness	talking	heresies, whereby he maketh	10, 81/ 34
a time fell in	talking	unto an image of	10, 16/ 15
them such boldness in	talking	as this man here	10, 81/ 24
ween that their own	talking	together in the other	10, 12/ 18
two men, in their	talking	together, divide their present	10, 11/ 21
more liberty in bold	talking	and teaching without other	10, 70/ 18
you see, into their	talking	and communication writing it	10, 12/ 12
the remnant between their	talkings	is the very book	10, 10/ 24
if he let them	tarry	still there: he will	10, 3/ 20
and then, if they	tarry	forty days, the king's	10, 168/ 19
companies must needs be	taught	it, out of which	10, 79/ 36
that every man were	taught	all, and would allege	10, 80/ 10
his damages should be	taxed	him, not by twelve	10, 196/ 16
been ready to set	taxes	upon themselves, as liberally	10, 209/ 19
they said he was)	teach	heresies still, and do	10, 91/ 22
into the country and	teach	heresies afresh, and one	10, 107/ 33

remnant shall preach and	teach	the truth. But now	10, 205/ 3
than to tell and	teach	the people, first by	10, 82/ 26
nor never would afterward	teach	nor hold heresies, but	10, 116/ 12
that they do or	teach	, " to make his words	10, 206/ 27
he neither meant to	teach	them nor never was	10, 116/ 11
men that preach, hold,	teach	, or inform others in	10, 168/ 31
would either write or	teach	the common people so	10, 80/ 32
by his words to	teach	us that point that	10, 116/ 24
that they do and	teach	, without arguments, resistance, or	10, 202/ 30
that they do and	teach	, without argument, resistance, or	10, 214/ 10
else he meaneth to	teach	it us still, for	10, 116/ 27
declareth or meant to	teach	the thing that he	10, 73/ 13
not, under color to	teach	the judges their part	10, 69/ 32
and thereby do plainly	teach	them, though they bid	10, 71/ 8
that they would either	teach	or do. This general	10, 203/ 19
that they do and	teach	. " Upon which words the	10, 214/ 23
the common-known Catholic Church	teacheth	and holdeth for necessary	10, 30/ 6
whole clergy of Christendom	teacheth	and ordereth in spiritual	10, 215/ 3
whole clergy of Christendom	teacheth	and ordereth in spiritual	10, 215/ 26
in bold talking and	teaching	without other peril than	10, 70/ 19
such ere this, that	teaching	plain heresies to their	10, 115/ 18
not only all their	teachings	, but also all their	10, 203/ 17
only to all their	teachings	, but also to all	10, 203/ 29
unreasonable, which were very	tedious	to rehearse at length	10, 213/ 31
because they be very	tedious	to answer. But where	10, 213/ 35
by shame or other	tedious	business to let heretics	10, 213/ 18
enough why they be	tedious	to rehearse. Surely because	10, 213/ 34
think it be somewhat	tedious	to him to answer	10, 13/ 31
neither, for "avoiding of	tediousness	. " And of truth if	10, 13/ 30
stretcheth out with his	teeth	the law and reason	10, 118/ 26
myself proved, I cannot	tell	how often -- that	10, 148/ 20
durst be bold to	tell	so sad a man	10, 46/ 11
hath found, I cannot	tell	. I was afeard it	10, 226/ 11
a two-handed staff, and	tell	this man again that	10, 45/ 24
be sore ashamed to	tell	the tale again after	10, 179/ 34
tell. For he could	tell	then that all the	10, 52/ 27
gravity, he asked them, "	Tell	me this, among you	10, 16/ 25
dare be bold to	tell	him nay. And I	10, 124/ 12
off (no man can	tell	where), that appeareth plainly	10, 107/ 30
bear it, they could	tell	how that as for	10, 34/ 27
and sworn, and to	tell	the truth as of	10, 90/ 27
not uncalled and unsworn	tell	no tale at all	10, 99/ 13
into "prelates," I cannot	tell	. But now, by occasion	10, 201/ 28

against others: I cannot	tell	. For I cannot see	10, 159/ 24
noise, and there I	tell	for what cause. And	10, 27/ 16
this man himself, to	tell	you for conclusion what	10, 230/ 17
than agreement, I cannot	tell	; their own conscience shall	10, 225/ 19
likely that he could	tell	. For he could tell	10, 52/ 27
any false shrews would	tell	him. Whose evil tongues	10, 180/ 17
indeed, and then would	tell	another tale far contrary	10, 153/ 31
this can I not	tell	, but if he mean	10, 11/ 1
such thing as I	tell	you -- he may	10, 133/ 30
will not stick to	tell	it unto himself, but	10, 35/ 29
leaf, that he cannot	tell	what cause I would	10, 35/ 22
suspicious matter, and "cannot	tell	" what mind I was	10, 201/ 4
some that else would	tell	the truth, if he	10, 96/ 1
can I meetly well	tell	him too, if the	10, 149/ 24
reason hath it to	tell	him whereabouts in their	10, 11/ 30
man again, but to	tell	me that in such	10, 134/ 7
it true that I	tell	him. "That is not	10, 151/ 15
of that judgment but	tell	them, "Nolite iudicare et	10, 45/ 28
spoken of I cannot	tell	you what manner passion	10, 83/ 2
And where he cannot	tell	what I mean by	10, 24/ 30
am I content to	tell	him: I mean that	10, 24/ 31
he say that I	tell	whom I mean, though	10, 55/ 11
in some case to	tell	him boldly nay. For	10, 166/ 12
then we could not	tell	in whither oath of	10, 152/ 15
will not let to	tell	them. But on the	10, 225/ 6
that can I not	tell	; for the panels be	10, 137/ 34
said, "Wittingly not to	tell	a lie pertaineth to	10, 226/ 18
not he so rather	tell	them than put their	10, 45/ 8
they not bound to	tell	, but be, rather, bound	10, 130/ 3
which Master More cannot	tell	how they should be	10, 190/ 1
laws which I cannot	tell	how they should be	10, 190/ 23
resorted to him to	tell	him any such things	10, 227/ 6
as to come to	tell	him that tale. For	10, 84/ 31
that if he should	tell	me a tale as	10, 135/ 11
no thanks that will	tell	him such tales of	10, 19/ 19
consider that I neither	tell	nor can tell who	10, 55/ 15
sermon, what doth he	tell	me? He telleth me	10, 41/ 28
wot well, let to	tell	this man that he	10, 88/ 7
haply this good man	tell	me now that I	10, 98/ 25
thing true that I	tell	it for, that he	10, 104/ 2
But for this I	tell	it you: that the	10, 140/ 37
not. But I can	tell	you well that though	10, 209/ 10
any layman would so	tell	him; at the leastwise	10, 44/ 4

merry tale, I would	tell	him of the friar	10, 46/ 12
them leave to go	tell	the ordinary the tale	10, 73/ 23
meddled therewith than to	tell	and teach the people	10, 82/ 26
acquittal? And who shall	tell	him there the names	10, 130/ 6
though the Pacifier would	tell	me that the temporal	10, 132/ 5
this good man cannot	tell	? By likelihood there is	10, 52/ 25
doth -- and to	tell	them that there is	10, 81/ 25
above them." I cannot	tell	you whether there be	10, 209/ 9
one man came to	tell	him nothing thereof, nor	10, 227/ 18
neither tell nor can	tell	who be they; nor	10, 55/ 15
out again, and never	tell	them who told me	10, 126/ 6
court before the judge,	tell	then the truth, and	10, 85/ 22
man. And not to	tell	a lie unawares is	10, 226/ 18
witness which offereth to	tell	the truth upon a	10, 161/ 29
was performed I cannot	tell	. Howbeit, whatsoever was done	10, 52/ 22
shall know who can	tell	more, and will also	10, 99/ 12
or not, I cannot	tell	; but this will I	10, 216/ 22
judges their part, go	tell	the people without necessity	10, 69/ 32
be bold there to	tell	them, but would also	10, 79/ 29
that themselves list to	tell	him, nor yet anything	10, 227/ 27
said treatise," and he	telleth	which words. But he	10, 30/ 34
of the leaf) he	telleth	us the cause wherefore	10, 20/ 12
to think so, thereof	telleth	us this good man	10, 112/ 14
that spiritual dignity, he	telleth	not whether he mean	10, 42/ 29
is that this man	telleth	you. For here you	10, 176/ 4
he tell me? He	telleth	me that honor is	10, 41/ 28
they may; but he	telleth	not where I say	10, 185/ 1
and unreasonableness that he	telleth	us here into twenty	10, 106/ 10
his oversight with, he	telleth	us which manner of	10, 208/ 30
that this good man	telleth	us here, that riseth	10, 110/ 19
childishly. Also, that Bizance	telleth	Salem that the Pacifier's	10, 11/ 25
to another way, and	telleth	me that there needeth	10, 38/ 7
his book of Division	telleth	them that to talk	10, 69/ 34
saith somewhat when he	telleth	us that upon the	10, 123/ 3
lieth and him that	telleth	a lie weening that	10, 226/ 16
all this tale he	telleth	us not well what	10, 42/ 4
which words. But he	telleth	neither in what place	10, 30/ 34
honor. But yet he	telleth	us not what manner	10, 42/ 26
myself too sometimes, and	telleth	two places where: folio	10, 167/ 13
heinous misprision, either in	telling	the tale again or	10, 32/ 27
from it, than by	telling	them it is but	10, 80/ 37
manner, and without any	telling	why, marveleth so much	10, 113/ 5
upon themselves, the Catholics,	telling	them that they neither	10, 25/ 15

of his device, to	temper	his device in such	10, 181/ 31
respect unto friendship will	temper	his respect of malice	10, 94/ 32
chastity, liberality, patience, soberness,	temperance	, cunning, and such others	10, 174/ 25
chastity, liberality, patience, soberness,	temperance	, cunning, and such others	10, 175/ 26
and so should be	tempered	as the people should	10, 115/ 22
heresies, with which our	temporal	laws are also conformable	10, 190/ 27
but of every good	temporal	man too; and not	10, 45/ 4
men besides or of	temporal	men only and no	10, 84/ 34
are not in the	temporal	courts weighed and esteemed	10, 154/ 30
might defame all the	temporal	ministers too, and bring	10, 192/ 5
after proceed in the	temporal	laws too. And fain	10, 192/ 30
all laws, spiritual and	temporal	both, accounted as great	10, 147/ 2
business is done by	temporal	men indeed. As for	10, 32/ 7
orders made for all	temporal	officers to assist the	10, 217/ 30
shall preserve from the	temporal	hands should by the	10, 118/ 9
tell me that the	temporal	judge hath by such	10, 132/ 5
much part of their	temporal	business is done by	10, 32/ 7
is to say, the	temporal	laws), and find defaults	10, 189/ 33
the devotion of the	temporal	persons that for God's	10, 44/ 16
he now for the	temporal	twelve men? For ye	10, 131/ 30
as well spiritual as	temporal	-- if he and	10, 26/ 11
find faults in the	temporal	laws as he hath	10, 190/ 16
and to take good	temporal	men to him, and	10, 32/ 2
them do all his	temporal	business for him. This	10, 32/ 3
heresies, and command every	temporal	officer under him to	10, 183/ 5
priests, but by twelve	temporal	men, and his costs	10, 196/ 17
to the praise of	temporal	judges, that I now	10, 137/ 28
find faults in the	temporal	law too: I wot	10, 190/ 10
be reformed, and those	temporal	, too. Howbeit, if he	10, 228/ 19
our judgment that are	temporal	men, and in the	10, 86/ 28
well default in the	temporal	law as in the	10, 189/ 29
good ease to the	temporal	judge, to keep him	10, 132/ 9
be learned in the	temporal	laws, the less will	10, 193/ 4
such fashion with the	temporal	ministers neither, lest he	10, 192/ 16
maintain it, and with	temporal	assistance to make it	10, 119/ 29
neither spiritual man nor	temporal	but he may take	10, 31/ 20
neither spiritual man nor	temporal	but he may with	10, 31/ 22
the realm, spiritual and	temporal	both, and more honest	10, 28/ 34
as well spiritual as	temporal	, " if either myself or	10, 28/ 8
fain wit how. For	temporal	men be not, I	10, 187/ 15
lies of abusing the	temporal	laws too. Now consider	10, 192/ 7
witnesses brought into the	temporal	for information of the	10, 154/ 21
the leastwise in a	temporal	judge an open cause	10, 131/ 26

heard it either of	temporal	men besides or of	10, 84/ 33
heresy, but in many	temporal	matters among ourselves, whereof	10, 103/ 21
find faults in the	temporal	laws and put them	10, 192/ 12
lords, both spiritual and	temporal	, by the same name	10, 29/ 14
people both spiritual and	temporal	": whether laymen so say	10, 44/ 26
to be such, the	temporal	judges being so good	10, 138/ 5
need to change the	temporal	, too, in some such	10, 129/ 34
all lords and rulers	temporal	be prohibited that they	10, 184/ 28
by despising of the	temporal	power in that behalf	10, 187/ 26
no blame of the	temporal	law in that motion	10, 189/ 30
that cause change those	temporal	laws -- that is	10, 228/ 29
and the most honorable	temporal	lords of the king's	10, 78/ 23
and other right worshipful	temporal	men of the same	10, 78/ 25
causeth also both the	temporal	judges and the King's	10, 125/ 26
grow thereon) causeth the	temporal	judges and the king's	10, 126/ 16
before clear in a	temporal	court, before the selfsame	10, 150/ 36
this world, spiritual or	temporal	, of which the judge	10, 156/ 11
and used by the	temporal	power to the grief	10, 189/ 25
priests to answer before	temporal	judges, and the statute	10, 195/ 5
of men, spiritual and	temporal	too. And there I	10, 31/ 16
grace -- spiritual and	temporal	both -- to keep	10, 22/ 25
But now for the	temporal	courts let us put	10, 153/ 24
law is used in	temporal	courts, and was also	10, 159/ 17
said as for the	temporal	judge. But what saith	10, 131/ 29
may do to have	temporal	laws reformed when need	10, 215/ 34
the spiritual and the	temporal	too, both wit and	10, 231/ 5
taken by good, worshipful	temporal	men, many would have	10, 140/ 26
it is in a	temporal	man. But yet the	10, 20/ 35
to set the whole	temporalty	against them all; and	10, 46/ 1
to be in the	temporalty	, he proveth also defaults	10, 20/ 25
of Christendom, spirituality and	temporalty	, ratified, agreed, and confirmed	10, 215/ 28
their part as the	temporalty	for theirs. And therefore	10, 21/ 32
the defaults in the	temporalty	will never be voided	10, 20/ 26
either, is in the	temporalty	; and then believe him	10, 19/ 1
and grudge of the	temporalty	toward them, but if	10, 18/ 1
like pacification between the	temporalty	and spirituality. But surely	10, 19/ 13
corps of Christendom, both	temporalty	and spirituality, by long	10, 215/ 7
upon that law the	temporalty	hath here conceived such	10, 209/ 35
little before, that the	temporalty	so much delighteth to	10, 20/ 7
he maintain that the	temporalty	is at division with	10, 205/ 28
before his neighbors, the	temporalty	will be glad to	10, 19/ 20
the faults of the	temporalty	, either. Howbeit, I cannot	10, 19/ 25
the spirituality and the	temporalty	." That would I very	10, 187/ 14

the spirituality and the	temporalty	too, would I wish	10, 228/ 2
like faults in the	temporalty	concerning the laws of	10, 191/ 17
grudge of the whole	temporalty	, upon such light reports	10, 84/ 20
the face of the	temporalty	in such manner as	10, 21/ 3
any grudge against the	temporalty	for the matter. And	10, 187/ 19
and obloquy among the	temporalty	by making men ween	10, 52/ 4
write openly to the	temporalty	such things of the	10, 19/ 22
default were in the	temporalty	, " wherein he saith that	10, 18/ 20
indignation of the whole	temporalty	" as he saith it	10, 26/ 17
make confederacies against the	temporalty	, but I say that	10, 66/ 25
by any of the	temporalty	. If he say nay	10, 84/ 27
some things slandered the	temporalty	too. Then showeth he	10, 19/ 28
the division between the	temporalty	and the spirituality; to	10, 8/ 8
have seemed between the	temporalty	and the spirituality to	10, 20/ 9
of defaults in the	temporalty	, because the spirituality ought	10, 20/ 15
thing for which the	temporalty	and the spirituality of	10, 188/ 13
I would have the	temporalty	and the spirituality as	10, 212/ 34
heretics than that the	temporalty	grudgeth against the spirituality	10, 26/ 21
like faults in the	temporalty	too, concerning the laws	10, 191/ 35
good examples to the	temporalty	; and if their light	10, 20/ 17
darkness, where shall the	temporalty	then fetch their light	10, 20/ 17
spirituality be nought, the	temporalty	must needs then be	10, 21/ 23
good and as faithful	temporalty	, and (though there be	10, 21/ 26
the spirituality and the	temporalty	too, those to whom	10, 23/ 2
the spirituality, defameth the	temporalty	much more; which is	10, 22/ 2
the spirituality and the	temporalty	of this whole realm	10, 15/ 2
place he moveth the	temporalty	to join with the	10, 22/ 17
maketh us of the	temporalty	, whom he would have	10, 86/ 33
and saith, "Nolite ante	tempus	iudicare" ("Judge you not	10, 55/ 9
one, or twain, or	ten	, or twenty, but utterly	10, 203/ 16
too), ye shall have	ten	times more harm happen	10, 121/ 27
this man's credence is	ten	times less, in all	10, 101/ 16
then would there not	ten	fires be pain enough	10, 54/ 23
if the one held	ten	heresies and the other	10, 219/ 3
them hither again, and	ten	such other towns with	10, 3/ 17
more than twain, or	ten	either -- yet would	10, 72/ 34
widows that would be	tendable	and tender to sick	10, 35/ 2
would be tendable and	tender	to sick folk, and	10, 35/ 2
The Tenth Chapter His	tenth	chapter beginneth in the	10, 53/ 17
good man's simplicity. The	Tenth	Chapter His tenth chapter	10, 53/ 16
authority to have the	tenth	part for tithe, and	10, 206/ 11
Master More by that	term	"witness" mean such witness	10, 149/ 27
petit jury, and be	testified	by the court and	10, 154/ 34

places of mine Apology	testified	. But verily I thought	10, 225/ 26
such collateral witnesses first	testified	upon their oath that	10, 150/ 2
such collateral witnesses first	testified	upon their oath that	10, 151/ 17
and examined depose and	testify	, that themselves have seen	10, 179/ 7
and thereupon the witnesses	testify	against the party, and	10, 161/ 7
This piece, concerning the	testimony	of known evil persons	10, 146/ 32
appeareth by the self	text	. For in the paragraph	10, 114/ 14
danger of all those	texts	which this good man	10, 55/ 28
man therefore layeth these	texts	to touch me for	10, 54/ 13
advertisement I very heartily	thank	him, and answer him	10, 50/ 16
meanwhile, and yet, I	thank	God, it is not	10, 59/ 7
and be, God be	thanked	, meetly well agreed together	10, 30/ 29
hath (as, God be	thanked	, indeed it hath) as	10, 21/ 26
would con him no	thanks	at all. And verily	10, 138/ 3
faith, not for their	thanks	at all, but because	10, 134/ 33
letted him, was little	thanks	to him; for his	10, 199/ 13
they shall deserve great	thanks	of God if they	10, 113/ 30
God would give me	thanks	to give men warning	10, 13/ 17
con him but little	thanks	for that praise; for	10, 133/ 9
con him but little	thanks	for that praise. For	10, 134/ 25
said it for their	thanks	. But I said it	10, 134/ 32
such a pacifier no	thanks	that will tell him	10, 19/ 18
save us from that	thanks	of God that shortly	10, 119/ 8
they shall have great	thanks	of God therefor --	10, 118/ 39
praise con me little	thanks	: that word were somewhat	10, 134/ 31
give him any great	thanks	for. For who knew	10, 98/ 12
and some fell to	theft	and were caught), pulled	10, 16/ 12
in heresy as in	theft	, and much more seldom	10, 121/ 26
heresy as either in	theft	or murder or any	10, 75/ 14
folk would fall to	theft	. For then were it	10, 75/ 8
you, do well in	theft	? Forsooth, it were a	10, 75/ 12
evil folk's obloquy to	themselves-ward	, else to the people	10, 134/ 17
thus minded and went	thereabout	-- his answer in	10, 6/ 36
other folk to study	thereabout	. And would make them	10, 182/ 32
have taken such labor	thereabout	that he seemeth to	10, 155/ 16
let him be believed	thereafter	. Moreover, where he saith	10, 18/ 15
carried hence. For even	thereas	it lieth, lo, dig	10, 100/ 19
stand they both still	thereas	they first meet; and	10, 12/ 5
it be not so	thereas	they dwell themselves, yet	10, 17/ 11
cause be taken away	therefrom	: I marvel much what	10, 32/ 21
and swarm together so	thick	in the open streets	10, 145/ 33
heard I shortly that	thick	and threefold the pens	10, 4/ 24
great muzzle and a	thick	, boistous body, whereas a	10, 142/ 25

the excuse of a	thief	, some have taken an	10, 148/ 21
knew. Whereas while the	thief	knoweth not who hath	10, 106/ 35
the change have five	thieves	for one. And thus	10, 125/ 1
fashion of murderers and	thieves	and such as are	10, 148/ 30
defend husbandmen's houses from	thieves	and help folk home	10, 142/ 9
better to have more	thieves	than fewer. For, now	10, 129/ 36
their doors, and when	thieves	would break in, defend	10, 142/ 15
and give boldness to	thieves	, and then look whether	10, 220/ 14
like wise devise for	thieves	the same soft, charitable	10, 75/ 2
fellows, though they be	thieves	all, yet some false	10, 107/ 2
that there are yet	thieves	enough, there would be	10, 136/ 8
and such as are	thieves'	receivers, of whom at	10, 148/ 30
made them refrain from	thieving	and draw themselves to	10, 136/ 7
-- lest men might	think	he feigned -- he	10, 59/ 25
so many should now	think	so hard a law	10, 111/ 20
other side, if I	think	them nought, albeit that	10, 193/ 26
affinity but as I	think	himself hath and every	10, 28/ 26
whether I would not	think	it good and well	10, 30/ 9
I verily believe and	think	that if any changes	10, 184/ 19
for conclusion what I	think	: albeit there are, as	10, 230/ 18
business for him. This	think	I good as for	10, 32/ 3
lo, and this I	think	indeed. For as I	10, 134/ 20
list, and say they	think	it good be it	10, 79/ 14
to do, if I	think	them good. But on	10, 193/ 25
accusers, it is to	think	that they do it	10, 90/ 31
accuser, it is to	think	that he doth it	10, 89/ 15
good conscience mistrust and	think	that he doth it	10, 157/ 6
nor, as I verily	think	, he never found it	10, 185/ 2
own faults. And I	think	yes, in good faith	10, 30/ 12
that "therefore the clergy	think	it a good deed	10, 65/ 19
then, I doubt not,	think	it but good reason	10, 87/ 34
shame say. For I	think	it were hard to	10, 51/ 26
For though I might	think	that this harm and	10, 183/ 34
as every man, I	think	, that wit hath may	10, 120/ 8
whatsoever he wrote before,	think	now that he meant	10, 36/ 8
also: I would then	think	that if he upon	10, 72/ 6
if the good man	think	any great, heinous offense	10, 35/ 16
shall not need, I	think	, since all his excuse	10, 20/ 3
he, "this": . . . that I	think	verily that if so	10, 201/ 35
deprave anything that I	think	good either in his	10, 222/ 15
and yet would not	think	so themselves. It would	10, 84/ 6
were guilty: I cannot	think	that the judges would	10, 150/ 5
were guilty: I cannot	think	that the judges would	10, 151/ 20

and see what they	think	-- nor knoweth not	10, 83/ 24
they believe him that	think	his answer likely. For	10, 84/ 28
Catholic mind as I	think	always this man is	10, 64/ 4
would his audience then	think	thus (as many as	10, 116/ 23
for any man to	think	that he meaneth well	10, 113/ 21
mind that men should	think	that he meant evil	10, 225/ 25
unto the people to	think	rather the more peril	10, 81/ 12
me thought, and yet	think	, that I myself took	10, 13/ 22
the clergy whereas I	think	they have "no cause	10, 18/ 18
will that men should	think	he meant none hurt	10, 39/ 18
his (for surely I	think	it was none other	10, 57/ 21
men and true, and	think	they will not say	10, 136/ 29
mistake the matter and	think	the thing not good	10, 194/ 3
indeed, but what themselves	think	of his oath; they	10, 112/ 35
so unreasonable, as to	think	it right or reasonable	10, 34/ 24
in their conscience they	think	him any other, is	10, 111/ 28
in their conscience they	think	him any other, is	10, 121/ 9
leaveth folk occasion to	think	that his own mind	10, 221/ 24
already. And if he	think	that the realm here	10, 188/ 11
marveleth that I could	think	this any reason. But	10, 112/ 13
what cause I would	think	a cause reasonable to	10, 35/ 22
much that I would	think	that law reasonable. But	10, 113/ 6
this charitable motion, but	think	his motion right good	10, 50/ 37
schools. For some men	think	that the said Clementine	10, 168/ 32
his high wisdom shall	think	convenient. Then saith he	10, 35/ 20
conscience swear that they	think	otherwise. This, say I	10, 112/ 2
it broken. And I	think	, verily, they shall deserve	10, 113/ 29
I thought, and yet	think	, that by some wily	10, 225/ 27
other business -- I	think	it be somewhat tedious	10, 13/ 31
corrupt, judge as they	think	true, their souls are	10, 162/ 15
me thought, and yet	think	, that he spoke therein	10, 186/ 23
man may hap to	think	the saying strange): I	10, 135/ 4
lead me so to	think	, one very strong thing	10, 227/ 4
said, I much rather	think	that some subtle shrews	10, 227/ 3
also great sin to	think	it. And surely that	10, 59/ 18
should be ashamed to	think	so, thereof telleth us	10, 112/ 14
the other: then I	think	it good that he	10, 72/ 18
be denied. If he	think	it likely that none	10, 100/ 8
then thought and yet	think	so unreasonable that I	10, 146/ 26
so to believe and	think	, and not that he	10, 161/ 33
no reason. And I	think	he saw that himself	10, 165/ 3
And then shall you	think	, I suppose, that all	10, 169/ 25
said he could not	think	it to the honor	10, 26/ 15

give men occasion to	think	. But, on the other	10, 57/ 14
his device as I	think	convenient for the realm	10, 97/ 21
as the ordinary should	think	convenient, upon the qualities	10, 114/ 33
he can none otherwise	think	: there will the ordinary	10, 127/ 25
slightly that the judges	think	they acquit the felon	10, 155/ 8
by my troth I	think	verily on the other	10, 220/ 9
Surely if he can	think	so -- then shall	10, 66/ 16
be wiser than to	think	so -- then he	10, 66/ 19
suppose nor so to	think	but that they will	10, 89/ 20
to suppose nor to	think	but that they will	10, 92/ 11
not to suppose nor	think	but that they would	10, 93/ 2
very good cause to	think	that as they have	10, 184/ 7
I say: that I	think	verily that they will	10, 219/ 28
it. For if he	think	it necessary to write	10, 77/ 28
suspicion, of which he	think	it good to purge	10, 127/ 19
of them as ye	think	were good to grow	10, 140/ 7
second oath, and not	think	him worthy to be	10, 152/ 11
shall every wise man	think	his book too long	10, 7/ 37
gone. And surely I	think	that his two devices	10, 172/ 22
-- yet would I	think	myself right unreasonable if	10, 113/ 8
trust you shall not	think	them so very far	10, 56/ 23
forth: And if he	think	that this way that	10, 50/ 24
nothing -- albeit I	think	they may well enough	10, 185/ 5
any man would haply	think	that it were well	10, 80/ 9
For what madman would	think	that this were a	10, 91/ 3
logic lead him to	think	that this were a	10, 97/ 15
two juries -- I	think	the judges will con	10, 133/ 8
his worshipful answer: I	think	the judges will con	10, 134/ 25
marvel that he could	think	their saying worth the	10, 44/ 1
any good man to	think	that I would take	10, 13/ 14
do; nor, verily, I	think	the maker would not	10, 22/ 5
himself drove me to	think	that he would have	10, 173/ 28
hold him satisfied and	think	that that writer meant	10, 66/ 10
to say that I	think	they would: yet will	10, 151/ 25
heretics -- yet he	thinketh	they shall also give	10, 220/ 7
defaults that, as he	thinketh	, should have been laid	10, 61/ 8
before, believe it that	thinketh	it likely. But on	10, 85/ 2
them." And so he	thinketh	"verily" that "charity should	10, 192/ 35
the information, and yet	thinketh	by his examination that	10, 107/ 1
where this good man	thinketh	it convenient for this	10, 97/ 23
and saith that he	thinketh	they shall have great	10, 118/ 39
37th leaf that he	thinketh	I change his matter	10, 58/ 28
any folk whom he	thinketh	necessary to learn it	10, 77/ 29

this thing wherewith he	thinketh	his reason made the	10, 159/ 9
may be -- he	thinketh	, he saith, that peradventure	10, 35/ 25
upon tokens that he	thinketh	manifest, although the witness	10, 162/ 28
of worldly honor he	thinketh	should follow thereon, or	10, 42/ 31
thereof, that "verily" he	thinketh	that "he which cannot	10, 111/ 2
of much other folk's	thinking	, and not as of	10, 57/ 9
than only a sure	thinking	in the judge's own	10, 160/ 15
only by his own	thinking	. Now, albeit that against	10, 151/ 23
albeit that against his	thinking	that they would not	10, 151/ 24
to keep it. The	third	, that such examples of	10, 88/ 34
The Third Chapter The	third	chapter, containing his second	10, 17/ 32
good readers, unto the	third	point, which if he	10, 120/ 12
that piece is the	third	, that piece in his	10, 125/ 8
how he handleth this	third	piece, of indictments at	10, 129/ 25
third chapter of the	third	book of my Dialogue	10, 146/ 34
any division thereupon. The	third	is that "no charge	10, 209/ 15
never a piece. The	third	point, good readers, in	10, 120/ 15
a dialogue. In the	third	leaf, when Salem showeth	10, 11/ 10
somewhat touched in the	third	chapter of the third	10, 146/ 33
in the doing. The	Third	Chapter The third chapter	10, 17/ 30
he cometh to the	third	point, which though I	10, 120/ 1
first piece of the	third	point, a very great	10, 125/ 5
these twenty years or	thirty	last past, except only	10, 170/ 5
to wait upon him	thither	. And I nothing doubt	10, 151/ 13
all unwieldy, to go	thither	and give the assault	10, 3/ 22
The Apology of Sir	Thomas	More, Knight. But now	10, 3/ 10
would here advertise Sir	Thomas	More, not by way	10, 50/ 10
Salem and Bizance Sir	Thomas	More The Declaration of	10, 1/ 3
of people which Sir	Thomas	More in his Apology	10, 29/ 24
et fama, whereof Sir	Thomas	More maketh mention in	10, 126/ 29
he saith: Also Sir	Thomas	More denieth not but	10, 110/ 33
lightly. The Preface Sir	Thomas	More to the Christian	10, 3/ 27
in such dialogues: Sir	Thomas	More hath undertaken to	10, 3/ 18
the blessed martyr Saint	Thomas	: so Cliff upon the	10, 16/ 14
can upon the matter	thoroughly	debated perceive: if either	10, 162/ 14
he might hap, I	thought	, to give a good	10, 198/ 17
found seven that have	thought	, if right and reason	10, 34/ 26
triumphed upon this, and	thought	he had avoided me	10, 143/ 1
neither talked of nor	thought	upon, nor, before his	10, 210/ 1
if he then had	thought	so far. But now	10, 22/ 5
yet that all seven	thought	it profitable. But it	10, 33/ 35
I ween, would have	thought	upon before. But now	10, 41/ 2
matter than I had	thought	to have done. How	10, 201/ 30

than ever he had	thought	to have done! "And	10, 201/ 33
albeit that herebefore I	thought	upon no further than	10, 151/ 5
of his charity great	thought	lest I go about	10, 212/ 26
that honor that I	thought	he there had meant	10, 47/ 7
peradventure he that so	thought	should not have lost	10, 34/ 32
would ween he never	thought	on when he wrote	10, 36/ 28
and adultery, which he	thought	was too high to	10, 68/ 26
that thing which he	thought	the other knew. Whereas	10, 106/ 34
done, and to have	thought	it very likely that	10, 183/ 13
those things that I	thought	he there meant: now	10, 41/ 17
words so that they	thought	he so meant them	10, 115/ 28
nor that all seven	thought	it reasonable; no, nor	10, 33/ 34
I say all seven	thought	it right, nor that	10, 33/ 33
which, among them all,	thought	some one of those	10, 33/ 28
say, above seven that	thought	any one of all	10, 34/ 19
found anyone that ever	thought	any two of the	10, 34/ 22
of those same seven	thought	or which one of	10, 34/ 2
the three they all	thought	; and never one of	10, 34/ 3
away from the Church	thought	either right or reasonable	10, 33/ 18
would also Salem have	thought	that his own words	10, 12/ 20
possessions from the clergy	thought	it either right or	10, 34/ 17
own unreasonable reason was	thought	a law right reasonable	10, 144/ 24
himself, and therefore he	thought	he would say better	10, 165/ 3
also, but if they	thought	their names should from	10, 97/ 33
And therefore, while himself	thought	their saying so false	10, 59/ 23
so many, that ever	thought	it good that any	10, 32/ 20
all, wheresoever himself had	thought	greater likelihood that he	10, 161/ 22
I never said nor	thought	otherwise." But then would	10, 136/ 30
there show what I	thought	he meant thereby, and	10, 41/ 16
his purpose. But me	thought	, and yet think, that	10, 13/ 21
albeit that me then	thought	and yet think so	10, 146/ 25
that was that me	thought	, and yet think, that	10, 186/ 23
testified. But verily I	thought	, and yet think, that	10, 225/ 26
I knew seven that	thought	it reasonable? This man	10, 33/ 21
And some others have	thought	it better to divide	10, 35/ 4
nothing but that I	thought	was true. To this	10, 226/ 4
words that, as he	thought	, stood not with the	10, 72/ 4
And some one hath	thought	that it would be	10, 34/ 29
And some other hath	thought	that it would be	10, 34/ 33
And surely if he	thought	that he wrote herein	10, 18/ 22
I found seven that	thought	all three? Yes, forsooth	10, 34/ 21
none, nor never once	thought	thereon. And yet is	10, 99/ 19
the weight of a	thousand	pounds, should because we	10, 37/ 19

though they were two	thousand	, and yet many more	10, 179/ 30
few years, above eighty	thousand	persons in one summer	10, 210/ 25
Zwingli was slain, many	thousands	killed too, and the	10, 210/ 26
were, with a great	threat	, and saith: What Master	10, 201/ 26
save only the last	three	, which go about a	10, 223/ 24
felony. If two or	three	witnesses would at the	10, 154/ 1
should none of the	three	last chapters bear the	10, 10/ 26
therefore wrote I that	three	were dead, because he	10, 35/ 14
never one of those	three	things is determinately included	10, 34/ 4
that this two or	three	hundred years have accepted	10, 117/ 10
bringeth forth two or	three	things which he saith	10, 221/ 21
he have called those	three	chapters after his matter	10, 10/ 30
as he that hath	three	aces in his hand	10, 62/ 13
I steal two or	three	words of his (which	10, 214/ 26
he spendeth the other	three	chapters of his book	10, 222/ 27
is touched of the	three	chapters of his. And	10, 223/ 32
determination which of the	three	. And neither includeth those	10, 33/ 32
some one of those	three	things; that is to	10, 33/ 30
him an answer, in	three	or four leaves, with	10, 6/ 32
together in the other	three	chapters by mouth had	10, 12/ 18
one of all these	three	-- is not this	10, 34/ 20
declaration, which of these	three	things which of those	10, 34/ 2
made you of me	three	lies in one chapter	10, 19/ 7
that he sufficiently proveth	three	things. The one is	10, 88/ 32
whole process of his	three	sorts of people together	10, 60/ 6
their neighbor. In these	three	things he saith, as	10, 36/ 5
seven (whereof, he saith,	three	are dead) that were	10, 33/ 8
some one of those	three	things -- that is	10, 33/ 28
that I left out	three	words in that clause	10, 200/ 25
any two of the	three	. And now, therefore, though	10, 34/ 22
had made two or	three	hundred (as they should	10, 140/ 28
which one of the	three	they all thought; and	10, 34/ 3
seven that thought all	three	?Yes, forsooth, true enough	10, 34/ 21
the matter his old	three	worshipful witnesses which stand	10, 78/ 5
far unlike. Into these	three	points, therefore, will I	10, 89/ 1
shortly that thick and	threefold	the pens went to	10, 4/ 24
had been openly perjured	thrice	-- yet if the	10, 153/ 8
the pain to be	thrice	acquitted by proclamation, and	10, 122/ 22
and draw themselves to	thrift	, or else, notwithstanding that	10, 136/ 8
for heresy in manner	throughout	the realm. Also, whereas	10, 227/ 14
up all the bandogs	throughout	all the realm (wherein	10, 141/ 32
fain would hear good	tidings	-- so since I	10, 5/ 31
to be borne home,	tie	ropes to their tails	10, 142/ 18

the tinker and the	tiler	, that he speaketh of	10, 60/ 19
shall find, for the	tiler	and the tinker for	10, 60/ 29
in his frame no	timber	but such as is	10, 162/ 17
himself to provide the	timber	at his own peril	10, 162/ 22
have the tithe of	timber	still, and that they	10, 199/ 2
calleth this a "dangerous"	time	, he useth a very	10, 75/ 16
be wrongfully troubled in	time	to come against his	10, 183/ 30
and judge before the	time	, too. And albeit that	10, 54/ 19
again: yet for the	time	till they amend --	10, 48/ 21
have done before this	time	both here and in	10, 213/ 8
he ordereth himself in	time	to come. And then	10, 122/ 12
too slow than any	time	over hasty. And therefore	10, 183/ 1
twain. But at another	time	and in another place	10, 107/ 6
vouchsafe to bestow any	time	about making answer to	10, 3/ 30
there be in this	time	such division as he	10, 74/ 27
the realm (wherein his	time	, as unwisely as it	10, 141/ 33
had experience many a	time	and oft, both in	10, 103/ 22
may turn yet in	time	and be but abjured	10, 166/ 27
and which of long	time	have been by long	10, 215/ 26
all that tract of	time	, rather than cause him	10, 71/ 4
better: yet out of	time	and place convenient to	10, 193/ 36
readers, that whether this	time	be so dangerous as	10, 74/ 25
any hatred at the	time	, but only deposed the	10, 160/ 26
now in this dangerous	time	, while this division continueth	10, 72/ 2
he saith, a "dangerous	time	, while this division continueth	10, 74/ 23
for them, lest every	time	that they do such	10, 80/ 26
that for the first	time	is found faulty in	10, 124/ 34
own house at such	time	as the felony should	10, 148/ 22
Paul himself, at the	time	when he forbade us	10, 54/ 17
will not at this	time	with this good man	10, 56/ 13
our matter, by that	time	that I had once	10, 37/ 28
-- then, since the	time	in which he judged	10, 55/ 4
you not before the	time	"). Now, if he say	10, 55/ 10
Oldcastle once (in the	time	of King Henry V	10, 110/ 15
For I find the	time	of such increase as	10, 14/ 26
was division at the	time	of the making of	10, 14/ 32
no device at this	time	: for haply Master More	10, 181/ 20
standeth in at the	time	: that word may by	10, 48/ 8
case otherwise in another	time	between other men, the	10, 162/ 9
all, do at another	time	upon a new oath	10, 166/ 25
liking than lose much	time	in answering of such	10, 48/ 37
it is that one	time	the occasion of a	10, 195/ 8
in execution in the	time	of any of the	10, 195/ 29

of late . . . in the	time	of divers of the	10, 195/ 30
now than in any	time	herebefore. And on the	10, 180/ 37
requiring a tract of	time	before any open denunciation	10, 70/ 23
I will for this	time	take none other witnesses	10, 109/ 14
is content to lose	time	and spill paper. But	10, 70/ 26
parsons have in the	time	of the prelates that	10, 196/ 20
do, or at any	time	have done, pretended their	10, 205/ 13
final conclusion for this	time	: that whosoever proveth defaults	10, 20/ 24
the people and the	time	, shall most require. And	10, 116/ 4
forever, but for this	time	"now," he saith, which	10, 74/ 22
as were at the	time	of the same judgment	10, 55/ 6
and especially now, this	time	-- men shall suffer	10, 140/ 4
should forbear till that	time	that he should hear	10, 76/ 23
same bridge upon a	time	fell in talking unto	10, 16/ 15
and therefore is this	time	so much the worse	10, 74/ 30
to judge before the	time	, did even then judge	10, 54/ 18
shall never be any	time	in which there shall	10, 181/ 2
will not at this	time	vary with this good	10, 77/ 22
man is almost any	time	without them: though the	10, 80/ 21
and lose a little	time	about it, to make	10, 4/ 8
oversights as at a	time	might haply to escape	10, 40/ 25
even in this same	time	heresies begin to grow	10, 74/ 28
never, in all the	time	that I was conversant	10, 32/ 18
found in all the	time	while I was conversant	10, 32/ 35
in than were another	time	wherein there were many	10, 74/ 31
judge not before the	time	" -- all which places	10, 54/ 9
I would now lose	time	about it, while that	10, 21/ 5
at the very first	time	borne up with the	10, 124/ 29
that in place and	time	convenient I would give	10, 193/ 27
were living at the	time	that himself wrote those	10, 196/ 21
man's credence is ten	times	less, in all reason	10, 101/ 16
of indictments is many	times	fain to be helped	10, 135/ 30
King's Council, that many	times	call malefactors before them	10, 106/ 29
the ordinaries, and divers	times	found false before the	10, 216/ 10
that the Church in	times	past have done what	10, 168/ 24
only in such dangerous	times	as many folk would	10, 75/ 8
a book with five	times	as many good "some	10, 167/ 27
ye shall have ten	times	more harm happen daily	10, 121/ 27
he say nay forty	times	. And that have I	10, 85/ 28
hath been said in	times	past that in such	10, 181/ 17
clamor hath been sundry	times	of late, in all	10, 227/ 16
causes of felony divers	times	to the jury. But	10, 149/ 3
Highness. But neither any	times	since nor many years	10, 195/ 10

it also happen, many	times	, that no more he	10, 130/ 23
This good man many	times	taketh record of his	10, 66/ 1
liveth; but at sundry	times	and that of late	10, 104/ 27
how they lie many	times	longer in prison for	10, 122/ 19
are many folk many	times	amended, than prosperously to	10, 227/ 36
been rather therein many	times	too slow than any	10, 182/ 37
whose troth yet many	times	deceiveth them that in	10, 135/ 22
of this realm, many	times	upon suspicion the judges	10, 121/ 12
the arrest hath many	times	gone before the examination	10, 181/ 17
wont in some other	times	past, and therefore is	10, 74/ 29
I trow, than twenty	times	in his twentieth chapter	10, 221/ 13
the tinker would have	tinked	out of his pan's	10, 60/ 31
the tiler and the	tinker	for heresy there called	10, 60/ 29
And as for the	tinker	and the tiler, that	10, 60/ 19
office, and that the	tinker	would have tinked out	10, 60/ 31
there not asked the	tithe	against the statute, or	10, 195/ 21
would fain have the	tithe	of timber still, and	10, 199/ 1
the tenth part for	tithe	, and the thing which	10, 206/ 11
the spiritual courts the	tithe	of such woods, against	10, 196/ 22
say still that those	tithes	and mortuaries also, for	10, 197/ 1
both against that and	tithes	, and offerings, and obits	10, 47/ 9
parson sue for such	tithes	or not, and will	10, 196/ 29
in peril for his	tithes	. And also, the parishioner	10, 196/ 26
the decretals, in the	title	De hereticis) -- that	10, 114/ 3
The Declaration of the	Title	The Debellation of Salem	10, 3/ 2
afterward in the same	title	. For whereas that law	10, 114/ 8
other. And as these	titles	Calvicium Sinecii, Moriae Erasmi	10, 9/ 1
book also, by the	titles	of Summa rosella, and	10, 189/ 13
all done here for	today	. The counsel of Saint	10, 31/ 34
of paper, written near	together	and with a small	10, 4/ 30
to wit, a holding	together	which signifieth a maintaining	10, 43/ 24
wont but to creep	together	in corners and secretly	10, 145/ 31
one man love well	together	and agree, and neither	10, 212/ 35
and grace to agree	together	in goodness, and each	10, 231/ 5
God's honor graciously gathered	together	, the good assistance of	10, 215/ 11
God's honor graciously gathered	together	, the good assistance of	10, 216/ 15
here his whole words	together	, that he bringeth for	10, 89/ 3
and not the gathering	together	of the clergy at	10, 198/ 4
a meeting and gathering	together	and a determination of	10, 198/ 9
by lawful order gathered	together	put any diffidence or	10, 216/ 31
certain evil folk, conspiring	together	about an evil thing	10, 198/ 10
of lechery suddenly fall	together	in adultery for lack	10, 69/ 7
as his and mine	together	. And yet for that	10, 187/ 4

remnant, good and bad	together	, should have gone forth	10, 222/ 11
convocations good men come	together	to do good, and	10, 198/ 13
heard round and rejoice	together	that they had given	10, 154/ 3
would with one voice	together	call the honor of	10, 44/ 8
and the matter agree	together	well), but I mean	10, 10/ 16
wherefore I resemble them	together	, shall find, I dare	10, 143/ 6
they were so resembled	together	. And now I say	10, 150/ 20
and flock and swarm	together	so thick in the	10, 145/ 33
thanked, meetly well agreed	together	, God hold it. The	10, 30/ 29
corners and secretly skulk	together	in lurkies' lanes, shall	10, 145/ 31
to come so many	together	and so likely to	10, 107/ 19
other things, yet agree	together	about the maintenance of	10, 43/ 11
of all spiritual folk	together	in the maintenance of	10, 44/ 21
religious and secular, hold	together	in the maintenance of	10, 47/ 2
have I joined you	together	this good man's gay	10, 202/ 18
liken them well enough	together	. For I may say	10, 157/ 23
not agree nor stand	together	. And therefore methinketh it	10, 186/ 15
the leastwise common assemblies	together	, whereof he might hap	10, 198/ 17
when it is gathered	together	, amounteth to no more	10, 145/ 9
as they lie there	together	, I shall now rehearse	10, 175/ 21
would confer and compare	together	the words of his	10, 6/ 18
places conferred so well	together	, the feebleness of his	10, 7/ 34
yet, by such flocking	together	, and following on a	10, 140/ 31
for me to liken	together	a person once perjured	10, 157/ 17
conscience, resemble and liken	together	genteel hounds, or goodly	10, 142/ 22
that their own talking	together	in the other three	10, 12/ 18
ashamed to liken them	together	in every point, although	10, 157/ 19
as though we sat	together	playing at post. For	10, 62/ 7
men, in their talking	together	, divide their present communication	10, 11/ 21
give us in heaven,	together	, everlasting glory. Printed by	10, 231/ 16
three sorts of people	together	, which you shall find	10, 60/ 6
heresies "may well stand	together	" for aught that he	10, 186/ 14
people should accept all	together	both all that ever	10, 203/ 31
myself could glue it	together	again. And therefore where	10, 16/ 33
in the whole work	together	, how evil words and	10, 64/ 12
such honor they hold	together	all. And yet, as	10, 47/ 26
chapter were any manner	token	that his book of	10, 64/ 19
not this an evident	token	that he doth it	10, 166/ 28
a sign and a	token	in that I say	10, 55/ 12
sign and a good	token	that he is such	10, 10/ 8
myself, but for a	token	that men may wit	10, 30/ 2
can be any evident	token	in any such case	10, 159/ 25
be any such evident	token	in any such case	10, 166/ 14

may be an evident	token	that some such witness	10, 166/ 17
there is no sufficient	token	to prove that he	10, 163/ 11
may accept such a	token	to be true though	10, 163/ 2
if there be such	tokens	as before appeareth, that	10, 163/ 16
judge be partial, such	tokens	may sooner be accepted	10, 162/ 37
if there appear manifest	tokens	that he do it	10, 161/ 31
if there appear manifest	tokens	that he doth it	10, 146/ 15
being induced by certain	tokens	and likelihoods, have a	10, 160/ 24
by, and show good	tokens	of right hearty repentance	10, 118/ 11
that if there be	tokens	that it is not	10, 155/ 22
he saw by evident	tokens	that it is not	10, 159/ 21
that there remain some	tokens	of suspicion, of which	10, 127/ 19
many others. For the	tokens	might be plain enough	10, 166/ 33
judge be partial, such	tokens	may be sooner accepted	10, 155/ 25
judge be partial, such	tokens	may be sooner accepted	10, 162/ 39
him manifest and open	tokens	to prove that his	10, 161/ 13
judge weeneth none, upon	tokens	that he thinketh manifest	10, 162/ 28
the judge seeth such	tokens	as seem unto him	10, 161/ 13
but that if the	tokens	seem such unto the	10, 161/ 32
as I again there	told	it him -- so	10, 103/ 18
right reasonable, as I	told	you, in a general	10, 144/ 25
out again, have always	told	him evil, and never	10, 227/ 8
for heresies have ever	told	him lies, and never	10, 227/ 9
him evil, and never	told	him good. And of	10, 227/ 8
such lies, I have	told	it them. But as	10, 18/ 12
my faith, to be	told	for a cause of	10, 43/ 3
his cold and unsavory	told	tale of charity denied	10, 42/ 34
indifferently and to have	told	them their faults on	10, 20/ 11
seem to defend, utterly	told	in vain. For first	10, 42/ 3
him lies, and never	told	him true. For whereas	10, 227/ 10
spilt, and as I	told	you, the harm that	10, 108/ 13
though all the town	told	it with him. Lo	10, 135/ 13
as he. It was	told	me, as I say	10, 5/ 8
God. Here he hath	told	us that if any	10, 42/ 23
same "some" that so	told	this man, if there	10, 45/ 6
this piece, it was	told	me that in that	10, 5/ 13
cause which I before	told	you (that is to	10, 58/ 19
by to disclose who	told	them the matter and	10, 106/ 31
when it is all	told	, weigheth unto no more	10, 163/ 21
you see well, I	told	him there once again	10, 103/ 14
that in a tale	told	him by other folk	10, 167/ 11
But surely such tales	told	unto the people, and	10, 81/ 22
own self have plainly	told	him the same things	10, 227/ 20

common people to be	told	that tale, shall, as	10, 79/ 38
that all that so	told	him were spiritual men	10, 84/ 27
the party privy who	told	him that tale, bind	10, 125/ 35
in the circumstances and	told	all one tale, confessing	10, 154/ 10
never tell them who	told	me the tales that	10, 126/ 6
would always therewith have	told	him too that yet	10, 132/ 17
was made, as I	told	you, in the said	10, 117/ 20
he should not have	told	it after them. Nor	10, 59/ 23
And thus, as I	told	you, concerning this piece	10, 129/ 15
unto himself, but have	told	it already to him	10, 35/ 30
other tale that he	told	and I touched before	10, 43/ 22
at last it was	told	me for truth that	10, 4/ 28
and so to have	told	them upon whose tale	10, 180/ 14
leaveth out, as I	told	you, the word that	10, 57/ 32
had seemed to me	tolerable	-- I would in	10, 17/ 21
heretic indeed, whom to	tolerate	so long doth sometimes	10, 118/ 7
if he held his	tongue	though secretly in his	10, 82/ 6
tell him. Whose evil	tongues	the spirituality can never	10, 180/ 18
surety keep their own	tongues	still than, with all	10, 97/ 3
of that that themselves	took	that name "evangelical" arrogantly	10, 25/ 7
the second place I	took	the pain for him	10, 200/ 35
a man, though he	took	another man's horse against	10, 79/ 27
much people that so	took	it, as I trust	10, 59/ 12
the beginning, when he	took	him, yet if he	10, 127/ 16
heresies that the people	took	him to mean be	10, 116/ 9
them. For I never	took	the twelve men for	10, 149/ 11
good readers, I never	took	and accounted myself for	10, 14/ 35
think, that I myself	took	a very plain, open	10, 13/ 22
harm thereby, and always	took	his words so that	10, 115/ 27
heresies by him, he	took	all to the best	10, 85/ 8
was such the people	took	much harm thereby, and	10, 115/ 27
saying being such, I	took	but one thing, and	10, 203/ 34
the jury nor never	took	them for witnesses. If	10, 149/ 20
of the true faith,	took	and take yet for	10, 9/ 25
amounting in a sum	total	to the infinite number	10, 208/ 35
many naughty things I	touch	there but a few	10, 8/ 25
that it "may lightly	touch	not only any man	10, 28/ 7
saith he will not	touch	everything "particularly," but take	10, 13/ 18
great weight, though I	touch	his words, I accuse	10, 53/ 10
they were true) did	touch	were yet indeed so	10, 170/ 18
it might seem to	touch	all the judges of	10, 170/ 35
layeth these texts to	touch	me for judging that	10, 54/ 13
print, that may lightly	touch	not only many of	10, 26/ 10

selfsame part wherein I	touch	the book of Division	10, 9/ 12
judge whether it anything	touch	the point or not	10, 49/ 19
are the things that	touch	any laws or statutes	10, 193/ 24
the thing do privately	touch	themselves), for the causes	10, 103/ 16
shortly as I can	touch	some of them. Ye	10, 213/ 32
things that I did	touch	had seemed to me	10, 17/ 21
wherein my Dialogue was	touched	for writing against Tyndale's	10, 5/ 2
with a statute that	touched	treason and all other	10, 79/ 22
Gerson himself, as I	touched	in mine Apology --	10, 19/ 35
neither answered nor once	touched	such things as yourselves	10, 105/ 18
very unwilling to have	touched	any one at all	10, 221/ 32
of his had nothing	touched	the point, but that	10, 132/ 18
which he nothing hath	touched	at all, but over	10, 224/ 4
what it meant: I	touched	the first chapter for	10, 221/ 35
the same point is	touched	again there, folio 106	10, 36/ 15
itself unworthy to be	touched	) I would have passed	10, 155/ 14
them stand that I	touched	not, and have spoken	10, 221/ 30
that Master More hath	touched	yet farther in the	10, 215/ 24
been loath to have	touched	them either. In which	10, 17/ 22
other point that I	touched	before; that is to	10, 138/ 28
things that he hath	touched	here -- Salem, being	10, 224/ 5
that that I have	touched	is sufficient) show the	10, 21/ 6
division: divers I have	touched	and showed sufficiently that	10, 17/ 18
he told and I	touched	before. For that spoke	10, 43/ 22
as it is somewhat	touched	before in the seventh	10, 168/ 23
heresy, I have somewhat	touched	in the third chapter	10, 146/ 33
in my book is	touched	of the three chapters	10, 223/ 31
them only that I	touched	. For they were very	10, 221/ 31
places of this book	toucheth	, being made against heretics	10, 215/ 5
all his chapter never	toucheth	the point; and the	10, 5/ 6
his work of Division	toucheth	there the clergy, and	10, 66/ 7
tale, as you see,	toucheth	the private faults of	10, 43/ 19
slander that he soweth	toucheth	some very few, no	10, 171/ 17
the fifth chapter he	toucheth	punishment of heresies, and	10, 23/ 30
he nothing saith that	toucheth	me, I let them	10, 23/ 32
railings indeed. Then he	toucheth	mine answer made in	10, 46/ 34
33rd leaf, wherein he	toucheth	certain words of mine	10, 53/ 18
goeth he farther and	toucheth	these words of mine	10, 215/ 1
his first chapter he	toucheth	two things. One, that	10, 8/ 5
Another thing this man	toucheth	in the same chapter	10, 59/ 28
-- the matter then	toucheth	not him so near	10, 52/ 34
and yet no more	toucheth	indeed the suit ex	10, 110/ 24
of mine that he	toucheth	. For when that is	10, 171/ 34

answer him that the	touching	of his book was	10, 8/ 22
worldly honor is; nor,	touching	that spiritual dignity, he	10, 42/ 28
sent between them. Now,	touching	the great fear and	10, 28/ 20
Catholic Church. Now, as	touching	his passions for frailty	10, 69/ 3
such a work so	touching	him as his work	10, 66/ 6
I further, good readers,	touching	this point in that	10, 139/ 9
this realm": first, as	touching	mine own remembrance --	10, 195/ 33
hap indeed. Now, as	touching	that I said that	10, 129/ 3
answer after, in the	touching	of his second chapter	10, 8/ 9
ignorance in another manner	touching	the thing that he	10, 83/ 13
ex officio for heresy,	touching	the point that I	10, 122/ 27
he not proved unlike,	touching	the purpose that I	10, 125/ 3
see, good readers, that	touching	the point that we	10, 133/ 13
well enough. And as	touching	the devil, though men	10, 48/ 9
to fill a whole	town	shortly full of heresies	10, 73/ 16
better though all the	town	told it with him	10, 135/ 13
and ten such other	towns	with them, embattled in	10, 3/ 18
assault to such well-walled	towns	, without some such lusty	10, 3/ 23
and are become two	towns	again, with those old	10, 3/ 13
-- sometime two great	towns	, which, being under the	10, 3/ 4
of monitions, requiring a	tract	of time before any	10, 70/ 23
such a long, sober	tract	before their calling by	10, 71/ 16
should use all that	tract	of time, rather than	10, 71/ 4
sip upon. Nor that	tract	is not, therefore, to	10, 71/ 6
man becometh a false	traitor	to God, is in	10, 147/ 1
very lewd and right	traitorous	words by his prince	10, 69/ 24
that though they talk	traitorous	words, yet it is	10, 69/ 33
heretics in a sudden	traitorous	insurrection. And therefore as	10, 110/ 18
the judges, to put	traitors	and felons to answer	10, 137/ 20
writing against Tyndale's false	translation	. And wherein was also	10, 5/ 2
men. And of this	travail	of such great, mountainous	10, 4/ 26
wife were in her	travail	hearkeneth every handwhile and	10, 5/ 30
heard of so sore	travail	of so many, so	10, 5/ 32
great hills had thus	travailed	long, from the week	10, 5/ 35
babes born that they	travailed	on. And when these	10, 5/ 34
-- which is the	treason	to God -- the	10, 70/ 2
man, for fear of	treason	, beware of all such	10, 69/ 31
crime as is the	treason	committed against any worldly	10, 147/ 3
better way both upon	treason	and felony, but if	10, 138/ 31
as I say, let	treason	go, and come but	10, 153/ 37
harm though themselves, concerning	treason	or heresy, fall not	10, 81/ 16
his rejected in heresy,	treason	, murder, or felony; but	10, 156/ 14
yet it is no	treason	, as this good man	10, 69/ 34

without indictments, as in	treason	is used in this	10, 136/ 18
such words yet no	treason	, without some manner of	10, 69/ 28
in a cause of	treason	, but of murder also	10, 147/ 5
to be taken for	treason	or not. Nor I	10, 79/ 25
neither in heresy nor	treason	, nor some other great	10, 70/ 32
would speak of either	treason	or any other felony	10, 79/ 17
a statute that touched	treason	and all other felonies	10, 79/ 22
and in felony or	treason	never to proceed but	10, 135/ 27
proceeding without indictments upon	treason	or felony, proveth at	10, 138/ 19
high misprision or of	treason	, forbear yet the saying	10, 80/ 6
in heresy and in	treason	both, for the necessity	10, 164/ 21
make his behavior high	treason	or heresy, then though	10, 80/ 12
I say: that in	treason	and felony this ordinary	10, 135/ 29
heresy he fell to	treason	too, and would have	10, 110/ 17
put the case in	treason	, wherein there would, I	10, 153/ 27
therewith. Whether they be	treason	or not, yet in	10, 69/ 29
that have authority, to	treat	further of it, and	10, 181/ 21
the letter of his	treatise	at all, and that	10, 31/ 18
said in the said	treatise	, as before appeareth, that	10, 162/ 35
speak in the said	treatise	was to appease this	10, 225/ 17
be in the said	treatise	which he calleth "the	10, 26/ 18
making of the said	treatise	which he calleth the	10, 226/ 31
words of the said	treatise	, then he endeavoreth himself	10, 169/ 10
words of the said	treatise	extend no further but	10, 165/ 6
making of the said	treatise	become through grace indifferent	10, 178/ 1
chapter of the said	treatise	thus: "And here some	10, 168/ 11
did in the said	treatise	. And first I will	10, 156/ 27
recited in the said	treatise	and part in this	10, 211/ 2
chapter of the said	treatise	, that a man may	10, 110/ 35
chapter of the said	treatise	, that "though many spiritual	10, 174/ 23
faith, in all that	treatise	, I speak nothing but	10, 226/ 3
and saith that his	treatise	meant not obstinate deadly	10, 68/ 30
of in the said	treatise	in that place. This	10, 165/ 11
made in the said	treatise	in the place fore-rehearsed	10, 169/ 11
in all the said	treatise	, that the spirituality make	10, 66/ 24
of in the said	treatise	. And of such a	10, 165/ 25
letter" of his "said	treatise	, "and he telleth which	10, 30/ 34
letter of the said	treatise	, which is that "they	10, 57/ 27
said in the said	treatise	, if he that is	10, 105/ 26
place of the said	treatise	, other than that that	10, 174/ 21
in heresy the said	treatise	speaketh only there, and	10, 165/ 25
book write against any	treatise	of his who never	10, 8/ 19
chapter of the said	treatise	, how the witnesses may	10, 89/ 18

chapter of the said	treatise	, how the witnesses may	10, 92/ 9
be, falleth after to	treaty	, and would fain part	10, 62/ 10
offerings, and obits and	trentals	, and purgatory and Mass	10, 47/ 10
to give money to	trentals	, to found chantries and	10, 49/ 26
to change obits and	trentals	and those other things	10, 51/ 2
though he were against	trentals	, obits, and such other	10, 50/ 27
or gravity of the	trespass	, and for imprisoning, use	10, 219/ 13
or reasonable order of	trial	it is that he	10, 148/ 13
the thing to the	trial	, left his "therefore" out	10, 58/ 22
readers, soon see this	tried	between us. For his	10, 175/ 20
therefore, leaving his other	trifles	alone -- I answered	10, 222/ 8
griefs, some part very	trifles	, and some part remedied	10, 192/ 24
stick with him upon	trifles	, I could prove him	10, 63/ 9
of such blunt subtle	trifles	. But to the matter	10, 48/ 37
many others also very	trifles	, and the very chief	10, 15/ 20
is even a very	trifling	. For as for the	10, 188/ 5
And thus the glorious	Trinity	/ have in his	10, 12/ 26
Now, if he royally	triumphed	upon this, and thought	10, 143/ 1
spurs in this point,	triumpheth	upon me and saith	10, 186/ 10
opinion of the judges'	troth	somewhat be angry with	10, 137/ 16
in cunning but in	troth	, as well as I	10, 135/ 10
county than in the	troth	of their cause), they	10, 135/ 20
the presumption of his	troth	in his first oath	10, 152/ 27
reckoned them of such	troth	that, save for evil	10, 134/ 17
word, neither, dispraised the	troth	of juries. For he	10, 137/ 2
as well as the	troth	of a great many	10, 135/ 7
as well trust the	troth	of one judge as	10, 131/ 33
as well trust the	troth	of one judge as	10, 133/ 7
as well trust the	troth	of one judge as	10, 134/ 22
do indeed, trust the	troth	of one judge as	10, 134/ 36
I durst trust the	troth	of two juries. What	10, 134/ 22
as well as the	troth	of two juries. I	10, 134/ 36
if I distrusted the	troth	of the juries, the	10, 137/ 14
they shall make the	troth	shrink, and many true	10, 220/ 11
give a boldness to	troth	and true men. And	10, 219/ 28
also give boldness to	troth	and true men. And	10, 220/ 8
one man, of whose	troth	I make myself sure	10, 135/ 6
let to believe the	troth	of some one man	10, 135/ 5
twelve dispraiseth not the	troth	of the petit juries	10, 137/ 3
of distrust in their	troth	. And yet since their	10, 137/ 10
shall give boldness to	troth	-- assay, then, and	10, 220/ 13
of the juries, whose	troth	yet many times deceiveth	10, 135/ 22
that I trust the	troth	of your two juries	10, 136/ 31

men. And by my	troth	I think verily on	10, 220/ 9
peril using diligence and	troth	, though the witness be	10, 162/ 26
he ween, by his	troth	, that the writer meant	10, 66/ 13
find in this judge's	troth	, that maketh you to	10, 136/ 33
should by sedition, and	trouble	, and dearth, and death	10, 140/ 1
party so falleth in	trouble	without some default of	10, 130/ 27
indicted. What is his	trouble	the less for that	10, 123/ 5
are suspected and in	trouble	, and depose for them	10, 148/ 33
other, further suit to	trouble	the King's Grace or	10, 98/ 17
heresy to fall in	trouble	sometime though he were	10, 122/ 31
once read -- the	trouble	should show itself. But	10, 6/ 34
shall for this matter	trouble	you no longer, but	10, 31/ 32
take more harm. What	trouble	have there many men	10, 229/ 1
keep innocents out of	trouble	as any of us	10, 113/ 14
innocents may come to	trouble	thereby without offense. This	10, 119/ 32
purpose: to prove the	trouble	of him that is	10, 122/ 25
be unlike to the	trouble	of him that is	10, 122/ 26
realm to fall in	trouble	and business, with insurrection	10, 119/ 21
the judge's hands than	trouble	the county with calling	10, 135/ 21
hath been very few	troubled	therefor in any diocese	10, 170/ 3
man sometime to be	troubled	upon suspicion of felony	10, 122/ 33
happen to be wrongfully	troubled	in time to come	10, 183/ 30
But yet being sore	troubled	with the wild wolf	10, 162/ 31
tale, bind that busy,	troublesome	man to good abearing	10, 125/ 35
see the proof, I	trou	, meetly well already. For	10, 139/ 24
tale not be heard,	trou	you? Yes, and (the	10, 153/ 33
heard of, nor, I	trou	, himself neither. And in	10, 195/ 18
to -- nor, I	trou	, no man's else --	10, 208/ 22
or five hours, I	trou	. Howbeit, there I was	10, 12/ 9
false. This is, I	trou	, to no man any	10, 153/ 7
be so mad, I	trou	, to lay me for	10, 144/ 6
howbeit, of truth I	trou	it happeth not so	10, 128/ 30
would not the judges,	trou	you, give them the	10, 154/ 13
overseen himself more, I	trou	, than twenty times in	10, 221/ 13
not this wise way,	trou	you, do well in	10, 75/ 12
the price of his	trowel	, and the other of	10, 60/ 26
very well, and very	true	it is -- nor	10, 20/ 31
to call all the	true	Catholics mine affinity, and	10, 28/ 28
himself here, like a	true	, faithful man, affirmeth them	10, 29/ 27
good man here say	true	in these aforesaid words	10, 175/ 11
if they were all	true	, were not all likely	10, 15/ 11
if he said therein	true	, then were all the	10, 227/ 1
plain confession of the	true	faith, took and take	10, 9/ 25

troth shrink, and many	true	men afeard. And if	10, 220/ 12
a token to be	true	though there appear some	10, 163/ 2
judge as they think	true	, their souls are safe	10, 162/ 15
a great multitude of	true	Catholic men) as hath	10, 21/ 28
were they never so	true	, were yet, as meseemeth	10, 77/ 26
weeneth that it were	true	: yet is, as I	10, 108/ 12
their one yea more	true	upon their bare word	10, 147/ 14
their one yea more	true	upon their bare word	10, 155/ 33
which if they were	true	(as they be false	10, 177/ 14
swear false and seem	true	, nothing mistrusted because he	10, 162/ 32
if he say therein	true	) the very best is	10, 64/ 29
contrary ways to the	true	faith indeed. But then	10, 23/ 36
while it is not	true	-- yet by such	10, 17/ 7
causes if they were	true	, bringing forth by heaps	10, 212/ 21
boldness to troth and	true	men. And by my	10, 220/ 8
doubt it to be	true	that I could believe	10, 135/ 13
but that this is	true	-- I declare and	10, 170/ 13
that happen to be	true	, if ye find it	10, 87/ 30
prove whether it be	true	or not. For except	10, 195/ 39
presume a thing is	true	which two good, honest	10, 179/ 6
his were good and	true	, that it happeth as	10, 109/ 1
that that thing were	true	which himself hath openly	10, 116/ 29
in such things not	true	: then seeth he not	10, 45/ 26
as, though they be	true	, yet gladly he will	10, 102/ 21
knoweth well to be	true	; and, indeed, he saith	10, 102/ 38
therein he saith very	true	. For since he was	10, 200/ 33
-- is not this	true	but if I found	10, 34/ 20
all three? Yes, forsooth,	true	enough though I never	10, 34/ 21
that I thought was	true	. To this I answer	10, 226/ 4
me if he said	true	. And surely if he	10, 18/ 22
it likely to be	true	. For when in the	10, 10/ 4
his fault and say	true	: he falleth in no	10, 161/ 16
if he say not	true	, but that in the	10, 175/ 14
if it were as	true	as it is false	10, 17/ 5
in these things say	true	, as it is well	10, 45/ 31
answereth that it is	true	, but it is, he	10, 127/ 33
he layeth were as	true	as it is not	10, 199/ 1
weening that it were	true	. And there it is	10, 226/ 17
avow then his deposition	true	, before the judge, in	10, 93/ 19
man setteth forth for	true	, which I know for	10, 15/ 3
me that I said	true	therein, I laid there	10, 102/ 35
so likely to be	true	that his life may	10, 107/ 19
feign himself to say	true	, and look like a	10, 157/ 25

intend to be) faithful,	true	Christian people. Look, therefore	10, 87/ 17
they both charitable and	true	, and the man they	10, 91/ 17
oath presumed to be	true	, though the man himself	10, 153/ 6
his detection never so	true	, yet he may for	10, 92/ 33
thing might yet be	true	. For there might be	10, 120/ 26
that his fault is	true	, and that mine he	10, 27/ 29
of the realm for	true	, may well mishap to	10, 17/ 8
harmless. This is very	true	-- "as much as	10, 147/ 31
certainty sure to be	true	: he could never upon	10, 160/ 10
one part to be	true	. Let him now learn	10, 33/ 25
if God's word be	true	," doubteth not of the	10, 63/ 13
more, and some more	true	, and some of a	10, 211/ 4
by any reasonable and	true	allegation so order themselves	10, 60/ 22
every man everywhere findeth	true	that any order of	10, 103/ 13
farther, whether it be	true	as the other hath	10, 72/ 21
if he find it	true	by sufficient proof, or	10, 72/ 22
that it should be	true	that is reported, that	10, 67/ 19
though it were all	true	that he saith, and	10, 26/ 22
it is not all	true	that he saith: that	10, 47/ 25
if himself therein say	true	) as he seemeth to	10, 84/ 12
do prove the thing	true	that I tell it	10, 104/ 2
so fall, find it	true	that I tell him	10, 151/ 15
likely they do: then	true	it is that the	10, 45/ 31
that it is indeed	true	, the thing that I	10, 131/ 7
presumption likely to swear	true	. And since that he	10, 153/ 14
then is it as	true	again that the thing	10, 45/ 33
that he hath sworn	true	in denying the articles	10, 112/ 36
that this tale were	true	, contrary to the oath	10, 154/ 12
And if it be	true	, then may the spiritual	10, 178/ 33
and never told him	true	. For whereas the punishment	10, 227/ 10
tale though it were	true	, he doth them yet	10, 82/ 30
or no, yet very	true	it is), then say	10, 148/ 1
And that is very	true	also, and therefore we	10, 148/ 11
for good men and	true	, and think they will	10, 136/ 28
he seemeth to say	true	. And therefore this patch	10, 156/ 18
look whether I say	true	. But now, this being	10, 158/ 15
might ween he swore	true	. Now, if this man	10, 160/ 13
well likely to swear	true	. Now, if this good	10, 164/ 23
fear, to make every	true	man content to accuse	10, 93/ 35
strengthened it. And all	true	Christian countries to this	10, 145/ 3
boldness to troth and	true	men. And verily I	10, 219/ 29
bare word then more	true	than before was his	10, 148/ 27
false, and the other	true	that never was sworn	10, 166/ 7

and then look whether	true	men shall wax the	10, 220/ 14
that it should be	true	, that it were so	10, 68/ 11
s (if they were	true	) did touch were yet	10, 170/ 18
their verdict to be	true	? And also, wherefore should	10, 149/ 15
warrant you wise and	true	: And now will I	10, 26/ 5
-- yet of many	true	men that will detect	10, 99/ 7
the second to say	true	. If we will refuse	10, 152/ 10
witnesses will swear but	true	-- such witnesses, at	10, 163/ 30
that lie to be	true	. Thereto, ye wot well	10, 78/ 4
although that all were	true	. And now would I	10, 15/ 17
that he wrote herein	true	, then wisdom would he	10, 18/ 23
if this tale were	true	-- yet would I	10, 79/ 10
for all that, swear	true	, the world would receive	10, 153/ 10
the other shall swear	true	. And thus you see	10, 162/ 24
Wherein whether he say	true	or not you shall	10, 202/ 25
to do some penance."	Truly	this is a marvelous	10, 111/ 5
all, but only saith,	Truly	this is a marvelous	10, 112/ 16
so reported about. For	truly	the report abroad is	10, 58/ 32
defaults at them, as "	truly	" as I do at	10, 189/ 33
he handle them as	truly	as he handleth these	10, 191/ 21
sooner be accepted than	truly	showed -- it is	10, 162/ 37
then fetch their light?	Truly	I wot not where	10, 20/ 18
also he well and	truly	rehearseth, do not import	10, 57/ 5
this cause of truth,	truly	I would not flatter	10, 59/ 14
boldness to heretics --	truly	I will not fully	10, 219/ 27
authority falsely pretended, but	truly	had immediately of God	10, 207/ 6
matters not only so	truly	, but, over that, so	10, 184/ 3
that I answered him	truly	, and, with the necessary	10, 214/ 19
not to do otherwise	truly	and charitably their duty	10, 99/ 27
so, I said but	truly	. For if they did	10, 202/ 10
be sooner accepted than	truly	showed. To this piece	10, 155/ 25
full well and full	truly	, forsooth, and which in	10, 49/ 21
be sooner accepted than	truly	showed. As who saith	10, 163/ 1
it, and instead thereof	trust	all unto accusers --	10, 101/ 30
shamefully. And else, I	trust	, look in all the	10, 60/ 15
wherein you shall, I	trust	, be well and fully	10, 228/ 10
skin), I shall therefore	trust	the best, and leave	10, 230/ 31
cause have very great	trust	unto them. And yet	10, 135/ 23
not that I would	trust	him better. And yet	10, 136/ 36
well, yet might we	trust	the judges as well	10, 136/ 23
said: that I would	trust	the judge as well	10, 136/ 35
and put all their	trust	in God, as the	10, 216/ 19
juries so much to	trust	the court, because the	10, 134/ 9

his open words, I	trust	you shall believe me	10, 58/ 23
would of the both	trust	the judge better --	10, 137/ 1
meant therein (as I	trust	he meant but well	10, 23/ 9
be put in the	trust	. And I dare say	10, 131/ 35
which, save for the	trust	that I have to	10, 36/ 27
indeed, nor never, I	trust	in God, I shall	10, 134/ 35
in felony, though the	trust	were put in the	10, 137/ 19
withal, whose examples I	trust	this realm is too	10, 145/ 7
saith and as I	trust	too, intended it not	10, 14/ 30
things as they now	trust	the inquests, it were	10, 134/ 8
them so soon in	trust	to be judges in	10, 178/ 15
of the man good	trust	that he meaneth no	10, 53/ 11
since I saw what	trust	the realm must needs	10, 134/ 11
my remembrance read, nor	trust	in God never shall	10, 110/ 12
and that, though we	trust	the juries never so	10, 136/ 22
ordinary is not, I	trust	, so unreasonable, nor they	10, 117/ 8
now dispute upon, I	trust	you shall not think	10, 56/ 23
find, as I verily	trust	I should not if	10, 180/ 1
I durst as well	trust	the troth of one	10, 131/ 33
he durst as well	trust	the troth of one	10, 133/ 7
I durst as well	trust	the troth of one	10, 134/ 22
judge as I durst	trust	the troth of two	10, 134/ 22
will I do indeed,	trust	the troth of one	10, 134/ 36
Now, sir, that I	trust	the troth of your	10, 136/ 31
this matter now, either	trust	unto his, or else	10, 119/ 3
But if they will	trust	in their own wit	10, 216/ 19
none harm though the	trust	that we put in	10, 134/ 19
another remedy that I	trust	in God shall never	10, 75/ 26
saw need yet, nor	trust	I never shall. What	10, 164/ 9
that he will not	trust	a judge so well	10, 137/ 8
worse than I will	trust	them?" For that is	10, 136/ 34
happly some such as	trust	more in the favor	10, 135/ 19
never need. For I	trust	in God there never	10, 75/ 27
a case as I	trust	in God this good	10, 204/ 35
took it, as I	trust	in God verily there	10, 59/ 12
so because I will	trust	him no worse than	10, 136/ 34
suit ex officio, and	trust	that all would be	10, 104/ 13
needly be believed and	trusted	. And therefore it is	10, 133/ 10
needs be believed and	trusted	. And therefore it is	10, 134/ 26
here as though he	trusted	that all the world	10, 67/ 25
Wherein I would have	trusted	him as well upon	10, 36/ 26
saith further, that he	trusteth	that those prelates whom	10, 55/ 29
make you ween the	truth	were contrary -- divide	10, 106/ 9

all, but always the	truth	proved contrary -- both	10, 179/ 23
wherein, to say the	truth	, he layeth a cause	10, 19/ 31
and to tell the	truth	as of a necessity	10, 90/ 27
knowledge of that one	truth	, nineteen and a half	10, 106/ 12
do it for the	truth	, or have a hatred	10, 159/ 30
new knowledge of the	truth	, and of a very	10, 165/ 20
conceived, is of very	truth	but even a very	10, 218/ 21
been credible and said	truth	. And yet afterward hath	10, 148/ 24
matter I had of	truth	no need. And yet	10, 131/ 21
best, and leave the	truth	to God. And concerning	10, 230/ 32
shall well see the	truth	. Lo, these are this	10, 168/ 8
plain "opening of the	truth	." But forasmuch as meseemeth	10, 31/ 4
say that he saith	truth	, as long as there	10, 158/ 25
for perceiving of the	truth	, from the beginning to	10, 88/ 19
yet, to say the	truth	, never complaint brought forth	10, 170/ 8
believe, but as the	truth	is. I cannot see	10, 150/ 9
mischiefs are gone. The	truth	is, good Christian readers	10, 106/ 14
some say"s the	truth	is proved contrary, both	10, 230/ 5
therein to know the	truth	," I shall "find" that	10, 58/ 35
the knowledge of the	truth	is necessary for them	10, 80/ 25
because they defend the	truth	and make good folk	10, 39/ 25
of tediousness." And of	truth	if he have (as	10, 13/ 30
that therein he saith	truth	, and that I suppose	10, 206/ 4
but only deposed the	truth	. And therefore if he	10, 160/ 26
believe that he sweareth	truth	. I marvel, in good	10, 113/ 3
came forth with the	truth	, and agreed in the	10, 154/ 9
of conscience, though the	truth	be otherwise indeed. For	10, 161/ 17
every abjuration. But of	truth	, he that is abjured	10, 116/ 33
his charge. And of	truth	this conclusion is so	10, 120/ 31
no larger than the	truth	. But that is his	10, 169/ 30
peradventure ever; howbeit, of	truth	I trow it happeth	10, 128/ 30
himself to hide the	truth	therein, as it seemeth	10, 210/ 33
Howbeit, to say the	truth	, he the less needed	10, 147/ 21
unto you which is	truth	, which this man of	10, 106/ 8
God. And surely the	truth	is that many laymen	10, 42/ 18
proof of his plain	truth	in the matter his	10, 78/ 5
rather than for the	truth	of the matter. And	10, 89/ 16
rather than for the	truth	of the matter. I	10, 90/ 32
will inquire for the	truth	in this matter, he	10, 178/ 27
nor, to say the	truth	, not so much as	10, 138/ 13
because it is very	truth	that I never saw	10, 134/ 34
will not say but	truth	; nor I never said	10, 136/ 29
it; and whereas of	truth	it needeth no repealing	10, 188/ 31

judge, tell then the	truth	, and will not be	10, 85/ 22
was told me for	truth	that unto one little	10, 4/ 28
say this and say	truth	: that the ordinaries, of	10, 70/ 27
and plainly counsel the	truth	. And if percase there	10, 51/ 30
been examined, and the	truth	hath been plainly proved	10, 167/ 23
mine Apology. Howbeit, of	truth	, in this point he	10, 9/ 32
-- yet is the	truth	in that point so	10, 59/ 16
under a color of	truth	, but also presumed that	10, 158/ 24
to say more than	truth	. Lo, good readers, here	10, 181/ 3
without any question very	truth	, for though Saint Chrysostom	10, 21/ 13
preach and teach the	truth	. But now saith this	10, 205/ 3
More, this is the	truth	therein: I say in	10, 174/ 20
or otherwise know the	truth	against the saying of	10, 149/ 34
that he would say	truth	at the second oath	10, 161/ 22
offereth to tell the	truth	upon a second oath	10, 161/ 29
the plain and open-known	truth	, would with shame enough	10, 210/ 30
else would tell the	truth	, if he should never	10, 96/ 1
and, to hide the	truth	out of sight, slink	10, 88/ 16
king's honorable Council the	truth	hath been so plainly	10, 84/ 22
am very sure the	truth	will prove so too	10, 124/ 13
say so, though the	truth	be not so, yet	10, 178/ 29
saith that "though the	truth	be not so, yet	10, 180/ 5
their abuses thereof, the	truth	appeareth in some place	10, 191/ 15
bear a faggot: very	truth	it is somewhat, and	10, 124/ 23
for this point, the	truth	being so substantially proved	10, 78/ 31
with him upon the	truth	of that tale, there	10, 77/ 23
I say, and very	truth	it is, that I	10, 34/ 15
not his matter. But	truth	it is that I	10, 58/ 31
remedy (to say the	truth	) very well: that is	10, 75/ 31
so to be. Very	truth	it is that no	10, 90/ 9
will also depose the	truth	, and he that first	10, 103/ 8
And therefore, since the	truth	is indeed that all	10, 108/ 9
arresting for good abearing,	truth	it is that a	10, 126/ 23
priests before secular judges,	truth	it is that one	10, 195/ 7
the laws, whereas of	truth	I speak them not	10, 191/ 7
were so disposed. And	truth	it is, they may	10, 132/ 35
none otherwise than the	truth	of the thing shall	10, 162/ 2
find according to the	truth	, and let those witnesses	10, 150/ 1
word, but by the	truth	thereof, meaneth to confirm	10, 63/ 14
indeed, but as the	truth	shall seem to them	10, 162/ 3
it, but that the	truth	may come to light	10, 211/ 24
the plain opening of	truth	the readier way is	10, 31/ 5
of late surmised, the	truth	hath been well proved	10, 184/ 6

doubteth not of the	truth	of God's word, but	10, 63/ 13
law. This answer of	truth	is not worth a	10, 134/ 30
in this cause of	truth	, truly I would not	10, 59/ 14
deed." That is very	truth	indeed. But yet they	10, 69/ 9
of this realm, to	try	the matters by juries	10, 135/ 26
that saith, "Post concupiscentias	tuas	ne eas" ("After thy	10, 56/ 19
being under the great	Turk	, were between Easter and	10, 3/ 4
vanquishing of the great	Turk	and conquering of the	10, 222/ 25
exhortation against the great	Turk	, and his own rehearsing	10, 12/ 21
of God if they	turn	it to a more	10, 113/ 30
whereby he can lightly	turn	a sentence after his	10, 208/ 18
man be loath to	turn	the leaves and look	10, 62/ 19
clearly mark if you	turn	these words "And therefore	10, 58/ 14
from sore and vehement	turn	by such dealing into	10, 118/ 4
of doubt indeed should	turn	to the encouraging of	10, 15/ 28
which he dissembleth here	turn	up all his tale	10, 172/ 4
this. But now to	turn	again, as I promised	10, 143/ 9
inventive I have to	turn	a sentence, let the	10, 208/ 19
a much more friendly	turn	if he make his	10, 224/ 34
where themselves list to	turn	him. And now, since	10, 227/ 28
which, upon their detection,	turn	of their own offer	10, 118/ 10
them all unsaid than	turn	back to seek them	10, 7/ 16
which our Lord rather	turn	upon theirs that so	10, 213/ 25
innocent people openly, and	turn	folk from the faith	10, 105/ 3
God, of his goodness,	turn	at length the chief	10, 145/ 36
shrews, to make him	turn	and change the sentence	10, 192/ 10
before, and they may	turn	yet in time and	10, 166/ 27
heresy and were well	turned	to God. But on	10, 227/ 34
marvelous metamorphosis enchanted and	turned	into two Englishmen by	10, 3/ 7
now straggled away, and	turned	into venial sin --	10, 31/ 31
and shame. And some	turned	in writing that name	10, 25/ 18
the sentence that himself	turneth	them to -- nor	10, 208/ 22
complaint (as I said)	turneth	on the other side	10, 219/ 6
shrewd cow again, and	turneth	over the pail even	10, 76/ 3
take no business in	turning	back at all. For	10, 62/ 20
other when both those	twain	be done -- there	10, 51/ 10
afresh, and one or	twain	detect him -- they	10, 107/ 33
to light there cometh	twain	. But at another time	10, 107/ 5
at the robbery, both	twain	; and his bare word	10, 148/ 26
you have heard both	twain	, whether they be like	10, 121/ 3
the more offender such	twain	as abjure both, and	10, 219/ 18
with a line or	twain	wherein he declareth that	10, 36/ 23
him, or more than	twain	, or ten either --	10, 72/ 34

in some one or	twain	, or some few, against	10, 205/ 1
in which of the	twain	soever he find it	10, 32/ 31
is fain to make	twain	. Now, whereas he saith	10, 206/ 22
might mean, of which	twain	he taketh here the	10, 172/ 1
whither oath of the	twain	-- here I say	10, 152/ 15
this thing about be	twain	. The one is if	10, 172/ 15
he hateth, to hurt	twain	whom he loveth --	10, 94/ 34
in which of the	twain	this good man findeth	10, 32/ 29
what one thing or	twain	specially moved me to	10, 4/ 6
as any of us	twain	, and much more reason	10, 113/ 14
and the other but	twain	, the greater offender hath	10, 219/ 4
that thing, one, or	twain	, or ten, or twenty	10, 203/ 16
some one man or	twain	in a shire, whereby	10, 103/ 24
had been in both	twain	saved; and that it	10, 39/ 6
charitable way of the	twain	were that that himself	10, 50/ 18
but be things, both	twain	, which they that do	10, 81/ 10
in this world but	twain	. The one, that it	10, 220/ 23
surely they have both	twain	, and either the one	10, 190/ 12
in peril, doing both	twain	their best to judge	10, 162/ 11
stand they still, both	twain	, all the while that	10, 12/ 11
twelve priests, but by	twelve	temporal men, and his	10, 196/ 16
say that the same	twelve	men that are his	10, 130/ 8
whether I mean the	twelve	men that are the	10, 149/ 6
taxed him, not by	twelve	priests, but by twelve	10, 196/ 16
is after by other	twelve	acquitted, go get him	10, 130/ 12
if I mean the	twelve	men, then he answereth	10, 149/ 8
come thereto, neither in	twelve	sheets nor in twelve	10, 4/ 34
may be accused by	twelve	men and know not	10, 141/ 16
in such case the	twelve	men be known that	10, 132/ 37
a long answer of	twelve	whole sheets of paper	10, 4/ 30
was made of the	twelve	sheets of paper, and	10, 5/ 27
better believe twenty-four than	twelve	dispraiseth not the troth	10, 137/ 3
perceive: if either the	twelve	men or the judges	10, 162/ 14
I never took the	twelve	men for witnesses in	10, 149/ 11
twelve sheets nor in	twelve	quires neither, write as	10, 4/ 34
now for the temporal	twelve	men? For ye wot	10, 131/ 30
and saith that the	twelve	men may yet do	10, 132/ 34
him call that one	twenty	. And if he can	10, 18/ 13
more, I trow, than	twenty	times in his twentieth	10, 221/ 13
that he should upon	twenty	such secret informations afterward	10, 73/ 32
game, and there lay	twenty	pounds upon it, as	10, 62/ 12
should divide it into	twenty	parts, nineteen parts and	10, 108/ 14
though they were such	twenty	, will take them all	10, 93/ 31

the space of these	twenty	years or thirty last	10, 170/ 4
twain, or ten, or	twenty	, but utterly to accept	10, 203/ 16
telleth us here into	twenty	parts, and with the	10, 106/ 11
he will better believe	twenty-four	than twelve dispraiseth not	10, 137/ 3
end, when all the	twenty-one	chapters are written --	10, 12/ 14
bare word than their	twice	nay upon a solemn	10, 147/ 14
bare word than their	twice	nay upon a solemn	10, 155/ 34
he may that was	twice	sworn before. And thereon	10, 160/ 8
laws to burn them	twice	when they be proved	10, 145/ 18
yet increaseth that suspicion	twice	so sore. But finally	10, 117/ 36
not let to swear	twice	nay before they confess	10, 147/ 13
not let to swear	twice	nay before they confess	10, 155/ 32
great difference between these	two	men in all this	10, 123/ 30
His Grace keepeth not	two	bishops of all the	10, 138/ 12
Salem and Bizance were	two	Englishmen indeed, and spoke	10, 11/ 2
read and consider those	two	places first, and then	10, 31/ 10
mine -- in those	two	leaves 80 and 81	10, 214/ 33
to the mounenance of	two	straws, for anything that	10, 179/ 31
a reformation of such	two	great parties as the	10, 15/ 1
he calleth that heretic	two	contrary names, as well	10, 24/ 29
And yet are his	two	cases such as, well	10, 108/ 23
for so must every	two	things needs be, for	10, 150/ 16
that he saith therein	two	things -- both that	10, 58/ 9
therewith. And when those	two	things be both fresh	10, 88/ 25
purgatory, which in those	two	places verily burneth souls	10, 231/ 13
else were they not	two	but one), but he	10, 150/ 17
long while but in	two	dioceses very few been	10, 171/ 16
then, upon this man's	two	oaths, his first oath	10, 152/ 20
too sometimes, and telleth	two	places where: folio 77	10, 167/ 14
with a word or	two	of a further fault	10, 113/ 19
as if there were	two	men that had sworn	10, 105/ 30
have yet in these	two	points struck hands again	10, 30/ 28
trust the troth of	two	juries. What hath this	10, 134/ 23
a proper piece of	two	parts thus he concludeth	10, 45/ 17
like it. Now, these	two	thus handled, he cometh	10, 120/ 1
so unreasonable that this	two	or three hundred years	10, 117/ 10
though they had made	two	or three hundred (as	10, 140/ 28
one judge as of	two	juries -- I think	10, 133/ 8
man's gay words in	two	places wherein I perceive	10, 202/ 19
avoid a resemblance between	two	things -- it is	10, 150/ 14
the least. But if	two	will say it is	10, 178/ 25
all that, that because	two	men say it and	10, 179/ 10
that this man maketh:	Two	men say it is	10, 179/ 13

may find mine. Those	two	things he leaveth out	10, 31/ 1
man, "but yet these	two	be not like. For	10, 157/ 28
now brought forth another	two	, whom he maketh, as	10, 78/ 8
more but for them	two	, after the manner of	10, 12/ 28
only many more than	two	, but also many more	10, 179/ 18
whoso read the said	two	chapters of mine Apology	10, 57/ 17
indeed, in one or	two	places of mine Apology	10, 169/ 36
and the fashion thereof:	two	things only moved me	10, 6/ 6
esteem the babbling of	two	hundred (no, not though	10, 179/ 30
gone. And therefore his	two	gay cases of swearing	10, 108/ 21
maketh as there were	two	parties. The one he	10, 86/ 29
their words should have	two	senses, and one boot	10, 115/ 20
then I should "make	two	lies for one"; and	10, 189/ 35
then shall he make	two	faults for one. For	10, 191/ 21
then shall he make	two	lies for one. Lo	10, 191/ 22
neither, lest he make	two	lies for one. Is	10, 192/ 16
thing is true which	two	good, honest persons sworn	10, 179/ 6
look for -- yet	two	points I remember thereof	10, 226/ 8
spiritual law that when	two	do both renounce their	10, 219/ 2
part at all. For	two	things he saith: one	10, 220/ 5
way were better. Marry,	two	things I say: that	10, 135/ 28
I think that his	two	devices will serve sufficiently	10, 172/ 22
be many more than	two	that say so. And	10, 178/ 28
be many more than	two	that say so. That	10, 179/ 16
first chapter he toucheth	two	things. One, that I	10, 8/ 5
I speak here of	two	lets. One, that men	10, 102/ 25
enchanted and turned into	two	Englishmen by the wonderful	10, 3/ 7
if there were but	two	witnesses of the matter	10, 99/ 32
we should regard those	two	cases -- the publishing	10, 108/ 25
one judge as of	two	juries. But the judges	10, 131/ 33
his words, and declare	two	ways that the good	10, 171/ 36
every proof must be	two	witnesses at the least	10, 178/ 25
false. He hath there	two	leaves, in the end	10, 192/ 27
in his life any	two	men, in their talking	10, 11/ 20
But read my said	two	chapters, and then as	10, 58/ 22
forward, he bringeth forth	two	or three things which	10, 221/ 21
sleight deceive you. But	two	things for this matter	10, 86/ 25
that ever thought any	two	of the three. And	10, 34/ 22
excused, hath these other	two	presumptions for to bear	10, 152/ 30
in some point those	two	things are unlike (for	10, 150/ 16
let him assign me	two	juries of very well-known	10, 136/ 25
the troth of your	two	juries well, what fault	10, 136/ 32
and Bizance -- sometime	two	great towns, which, being	10, 3/ 3

piece he hath of	two	parts, by which he	10, 45/ 10
Church . . . -- there were	two	causes for which I	10, 186/ 19
vanished, and are become	two	towns again, with those	10, 3/ 13
even unto felony. If	two	or three witnesses would	10, 154/ 1
seem that I steal	two	or three words of	10, 214/ 26
as the troth of	two	juries. I would here	10, 134/ 36
also many more than	two	hundred, that would say	10, 179/ 19
any farther than those	two	dioceses, and yet, to	10, 170/ 7
not though they were	two	thousand, and yet many	10, 179/ 30
that, if after those	two	chapters read, you return	10, 57/ 19
beat off with a	two-handed	staff, and tell this	10, 45/ 24
it. As for this	two-handed	sword, some young, lusty	10, 45/ 23
and here in England	Tyndale	, Friar Barnes, George Joye	10, 200/ 18
touched for writing against	Tyndale's	false translation. And wherein	10, 5/ 2
is but since that	Tyndale's	books and Frith's, and	10, 14/ 22
defended, against my Confutation,	Tyndale's	wise chapter in which	10, 5/ 3
piece he leaveth half	unanswered	, and to another piece	10, 127/ 9
much he hath left	unanswered	, and how much of	10, 224/ 3
the other, leave it	unanswered	too. But now goeth	10, 181/ 8
device, heretics may go	unarrested	-- I cannot believe	10, 182/ 24
bounds; but of oversight,	unawares	, he hath in some	10, 19/ 27
to tell a lie	unawares	is the part of	10, 226/ 19
all with one word	unawares	. For now read it	10, 62/ 22
sworn, and will not	uncalled	and unsworn tell no	10, 99/ 13
yet for no such	uncharitable	words though they were	10, 55/ 32
and heal well this	uncharitable	sore. In this motion	10, 52/ 11
the prelates handle men	uncharitably	, and for heresies vex	10, 39/ 2
of his own words	undefended	which he nothing hath	10, 224/ 3
it. And thou shalt	understand	that his answer beginneth	10, 11/ 14
must this good man	understand	: that this good soft	10, 70/ 30
name -- he shall	understand	that upon such occasion	10, 25/ 26
he maketh for, and	understand	and believe Summa rosella	10, 189/ 10
offenders." And you shall	understand	, good readers, that in	10, 146/ 20
as list not to	understand	it. And where I	10, 14/ 19
me -- ye shall	understand	that my words in	10, 180/ 24
thereof, to him that	understandeth	them and considereth them	10, 194/ 22
which either the man	understandeth	not what it meaneth	10, 113/ 20
declared that he neither	understandeth	the law Ut inquisitionis	10, 194/ 17
summas hath so little	understanding	-- I shall be	10, 194/ 30
men than one that	understood	Summa rosella as well	10, 185/ 8
all which places are	understood	of judging certain and	10, 54/ 9
is only to be	understood	of their own counsel	10, 130/ 36
And that they well	understood	that the said chapter	10, 185/ 15

of the statute, that	understood	the chapter Ut inquisitionis	10, 185/ 13
Sir Thomas More hath	undertaken	to put himself in	10, 3/ 19
what helpeth that his	undeserved	vexation if he were	10, 130/ 10
duties toward God's honor	undone	therefor: yet, for the	10, 44/ 15
good and bad, be	undone	. And therefore, for conclusion	10, 140/ 2
obloquy, leave their duties	undone	and let heretics alone	10, 6/ 11
thing should be left	undone	; and then should soon	10, 139/ 34
multiplied, the faith be	undone	; and after that, through	10, 139/ 36
the harm that would	undoubtedly	daily grow by the	10, 98/ 2
his "some say"s,	undoubtedly	very false. He hath	10, 192/ 26
man that made it	undoubtedly	never meant of such	10, 194/ 20
great riots go by	unfound	and the concealers never	10, 143/ 33
nor fruit, but full	unfruitful	vice. But as I	10, 39/ 21
any manner punishment of	ungracious	folk. And albeit that	10, 221/ 5
advanced forward, by those	ungracious	folk that are such	10, 200/ 13
length to such an	ungracious	ending. These be, lo	10, 96/ 28
and keep under" those "	ungracious	folk," by whom he	10, 22/ 19
gone onward in its	unhappy	journey "' and that	10, 14/ 12
cause of a heinous	universal	division. For this were	10, 43/ 4
dealing so cruel or	unjust	, as this man maketh	10, 78/ 15
them to cruel punishment	unjustly	: then I ask him	10, 78/ 3
while his person is	unknown	-- whereas if his	10, 40/ 21
but he speaketh himself	unknown	: this profit is there	10, 40/ 5
surely kept close and	unknown	), I would not assent	10, 97/ 34
to leave some things	unknown	than with peril to	10, 81/ 32
be, it is not	unknown	, I am sure, that	10, 102/ 19
to cause untrue and	unlawful	men to condemn innocents	10, 146/ 18
to cause untrue and	unlawful	men to condemn innocents	10, 155/ 20
laws of this realm	unlawful	that hang up him	10, 218/ 34
wit, nor so far	unlearned	, but for any wit	10, 77/ 33
any default in him	unless	he know a sufficient	10, 156/ 36
be no great offense (	unless	it be of pride	10, 187/ 26
yet was it far	unlikely	. Finally shall I further	10, 5/ 22
show it to be	unlikely	that any politic spiritual	10, 27/ 12
layeth of dissimilitude and	unlikeness	between the witnesses brought	10, 154/ 20
debts unpaid, and restitution	unmade	, which things should be	10, 49/ 29
a leaving of them	unmaintained	, and (because he cometh	10, 43/ 31
fault for the while	unmarked	. And thus, good reader	10, 214/ 31
to be so far	unmeet	for the matter so	10, 178/ 17
pilgrimages," leaving their debts	unpaid	, and restitution unmade, which	10, 49/ 28
and leave their debts	unpaid	and their wrongs unrecompensed	10, 51/ 24
of some other men's	unproved	words. Then resteth there	10, 79/ 2
left any one piece	unproved	that myself spoke of	10, 223/ 33

it -- which point	unprovided	for might soon deceive	10, 6/ 23
heresy should not pass	unpunished	, as fast as, both	10, 182/ 26
suffer an offender go	unpunished	than punish him unrighteously	10, 220/ 18
are done should pass	unpunished	, and more like be	10, 147/ 10
are done should pass	unpunished	, and more like be	10, 155/ 29
they must needs pass	unpunished	, because their privy mischief	10, 164/ 33
suffer an offender go	unpunished	than to punish him	10, 219/ 30
let them after pass	unpunished	-- they would, at	10, 71/ 26
should not, for such	unquiet	and unrestful wretches, without	10, 74/ 36
have read them go	unread	them again, or forget	10, 211/ 19
sufficient why by his	unreasonable	reasons never after to	10, 86/ 16
that, the law not	unreasonable	, nor, for avoiding of	10, 131/ 14
a law were not	unreasonable	, nor to be put	10, 120/ 28
the place fore-rehearsed be	unreasonable	and cannot be brought	10, 169/ 12
good laws; and how	unreasonable	it were in other	10, 39/ 28
this man would prove	unreasonable	is not indeed proved	10, 120/ 18
unreasonable, nor they so	unreasonable	that made it, nor	10, 117/ 9
it, nor they so	unreasonable	that ratified it, nor	10, 117/ 9
is this reason so	unreasonable	to be laid for	10, 221/ 1
was not so far	unreasonable	as to look for	10, 4/ 22
this man calleth so	unreasonable	not only made by	10, 114/ 18
it is yet more	unreasonable	that a man should	10, 218/ 12
or arrested alike; which	unreasonable	reason oppugneth plainly, in	10, 220/ 26
but a reason as	unreasonable	as ever reasonable man	10, 167/ 5
and yet think so	unreasonable	that I reckoned it	10, 146/ 26
cause here, is too	unreasonable	, where he saith: As	10, 187/ 22
that law never so	unreasonable	, yet to say that	10, 209/ 34
laws, and proveth them	unreasonable	by the sentence of	10, 218/ 5
I think myself right	unreasonable	if I should, upon	10, 113/ 9
For it is none	unreasonable	thing that since those	10, 44/ 29
not, I trust, so	unreasonable	, nor they so unreasonable	10, 117/ 8
show that men were	unreasonable	that would take this	10, 18/ 30
the law is so	unreasonable	, he saith, that innocents	10, 119/ 32
office were nought and	unreasonable	: I say that followeth	10, 133/ 35
for reasonable minds in	unreasonable	men. But then heard	10, 4/ 23
is not indeed proved	unreasonable	by this thing that	10, 120/ 19
so unrighteous, or so	unreasonable	, as to think it	10, 34/ 24
impugneth upon his own	unreasonable	reason was thought a	10, 144/ 24
nor all they so	unreasonable	that this two or	10, 117/ 10
reason this man calleth	unreasonable	), and have used many	10, 144/ 22
prove the said letter	unreasonable	, which were very tedious	10, 213/ 31
to destroy. For whose	unreasonableness	therein the better to	10, 228/ 6
resorteth again to the	unreasonableness	of the laws, and	10, 218/ 4

all this mischief and	unreasonableness	that he telleth us	10, 106/ 10
unpaid and their wrongs	unrecompensed	-- which that the	10, 51/ 24
that law standeth so,	unrepealed	, some priests that see	10, 187/ 23
for such unquiet and	unrestful	wretches, without some ruffle	10, 74/ 37
be, but yet not	unrighteous	. For if it were	10, 218/ 33
found any nobleman so	unrighteous	, or so unreasonable, as	10, 34/ 23
than to punish him	unrighteously	and against due order	10, 219/ 30
unpunished than punish him	unrighteously	and against due order	10, 220/ 18
by those laws but	unrighteously	and against the order	10, 220/ 22
rather leave them all	unsaid	than turn back to	10, 7/ 16
pass his cold and	unsavory	told tale of charity	10, 42/ 34
all frail, ignorant, and	unstable	, though we be esteemed	10, 61/ 22
will not uncalled and	unsworn	tell no tale at	10, 99/ 13
man and the man	unsworn	unlike in the point	10, 158/ 10
forsworn and the man	unsworn	are, in the thing	10, 158/ 31
which stand yet all	unsworn	: that is to wit	10, 78/ 6
also many such other	unthrifths	in fear, and made	10, 136/ 6
advisement? Doth never none	unthrifths	upon a passion of	10, 69/ 6
have left his tale	untold	. For if he meant	10, 177/ 6
what places he left	untouched	. Which is, in a	10, 223/ 30
Apology clean and clear	untouched	, as every man may	10, 50/ 6
things of his book	untouched	, whether he say well	10, 194/ 6
I will pass over	untouched	, both for that the	10, 193/ 19
to any jury? What	untroth	is there here laid	10, 135/ 1
Lo what a great	untroth	I lay here to	10, 135/ 14
the judges to lay	untroth	upon a jury, nor	10, 133/ 10
the judges to lay	untroth	to a jury, nor	10, 134/ 27
presumption general of his	untroth	for his perjury. The	10, 152/ 31
appear some suspicion of	untroth	in the witness. In	10, 163/ 3
that he saith plain	untrue	, and groundeth all this	10, 109/ 12
under pretext of an	untrue	report to bring the	10, 52/ 3
suspicion purged, he saith	untrue	; for they do no	10, 127/ 31
although it were not	untrue	. And whereas for the	10, 58/ 33
against good folk, of	untrue	, reprobable slander, in his	10, 79/ 1
good, honest man saith	untrue	. The words in mine	10, 96/ 17
full lightly may be	untrue	. And that it will	10, 169/ 3
more likely to cause	untrue	and unlawful men to	10, 146/ 18
more likely to cause	untrue	and unlawful men to	10, 155/ 20
cleared: this man saith	untrue	, and wotteth not, also	10, 127/ 13
in peril, too, with	untrue	, surmised tales of mishandling	10, 46/ 30
many be false and	untrue	, and many others also	10, 15/ 19
his book in those	untrue	"some say"s that	10, 15/ 34
of division, with such	untrue	"some say"s, to	10, 76/ 28

see, good readers, how	untrue	it is that this	10, 176/ 4
proved them, I ween,	untrue	, yet all the amendments	10, 22/ 10
the matter were indeed	untrue	, was never the nearer	10, 132/ 20
he saith very far	untrue	, and that they pretend	10, 204/ 14
into a wrongful and	untrue	judgment, which though it	10, 187/ 25
shall surely find it	untrue	. Now, then, to maintain	10, 196/ 35
not guilty, and be	untrue	, if they will; but	10, 132/ 36
the people to believe	untruly	that the prelates handle	10, 39/ 2
layeth is laid very	untruly	; that is to wit	10, 17/ 3
proved) grounded upon great	untruth	. And therefore, all this	10, 110/ 28
it farther abroad. The	untruth	of such false fame	10, 76/ 30
he answereth with an	untruth	, another piece he leaveth	10, 127/ 9
part he answereth with	untruth	, some part he answereth	10, 129/ 17
saying plain and open	untruth	. And since his own	10, 190/ 19
And since his own	untruth	appeareth upon his own	10, 190/ 20
groundeth upon a plain	untruth	, though he make not	10, 108/ 10
upon a great, open	untruth	: it is, you see	10, 110/ 10
on and waxing all	unwieldy	, to go thither and	10, 3/ 22
vain, nor show myself	unwilling	that the priests should	10, 223/ 15
he that was very	unwilling	to have touched any	10, 221/ 32
I not excuse his	unwise	following of false, wily	10, 17/ 28
a way as far	unwise	and as far against	10, 75/ 13
rather appear malicious than	unwise	. But now that I	10, 10/ 11
judges be not so	unwise	but that they would	10, 132/ 11
reason, if men would	unwisely	follow it, there might	10, 87/ 32
wherein his time, as	unwisely	as it were bestowed	10, 141/ 33
confuted and of itself	unworthy	to be touched) I	10, 155/ 14
presumption that they were	unworthy	credence; and yet have	10, 164/ 18
the people as good	unwritten	as written, and a	10, 79/ 11
save his own words	upright	, and to impugn mine	10, 214/ 33
to save the matter	upright	. And therein thus he	10, 177/ 30
England never put in	ure	, were a common order	10, 93/ 15
the people by common	usage	accepted -- and over	10, 217/ 29
then see how the	usage	and long continuance of	10, 216/ 25
so did, whether common	usage	and acceptance of a	10, 37/ 4
taken after the "common	usage	and acceptance" of speaking	10, 39/ 19
the laws affirmed by	usage	and agreement of the	10, 217/ 8
and spirituality, by long	usage	and custom ratified, agreed	10, 215/ 7
by the course and	usage	of all realms christened	10, 146/ 28
have been by long	usage	and custom through the	10, 215/ 27
as thus advised, neither	use	myself nor advise no	10, 194/ 4
bishop in this realm	use	that pretense against the	10, 209/ 12
have by the continual	use	ever since allowed it	10, 145/ 2

judgment, wherein ye may	use	your wisdom and judge	10, 38/ 15
matter -- I shall	use	so plain and open	10, 168/ 7
such wise as I	use	it. And as for	10, 60/ 18
upon secret information first,	use	always there by and	10, 106/ 30
with apparel of rhetoric	use	commonly to call a	10, 156/ 8
hereafter, upon better advisement,	use	the same circumspection and	10, 29/ 33
not in that case	use	the suit ex officio	10, 90/ 22
or else must we	use	the suit ex officio	10, 94/ 1
and then he may	use	it at his pleasure	10, 35/ 19
would I much less	use	that manner in making	10, 15/ 18
much the worse to	use	such order in than	10, 74/ 30
move him not to	use	as for indifference to	10, 190/ 15
please him, and then	use	it as it like	10, 35/ 33
well wary" so to	use	it as it be	10, 36/ 3
clergy of England for	use	of the laws not	10, 191/ 13
For since evil folk	use	not to make good	10, 147/ 8
229): Since evil folk	use	not to make good	10, 155/ 28
he that so shall	use	to do may sometimes	10, 194/ 2
that he speaketh, do	use	indeed as much as	10, 70/ 28
trespass, and for imprisoning,	use	to put no man	10, 219/ 13
of them? I will	use	one word now, this	10, 135/ 2
them, I may well	use	the words of "his	10, 60/ 17
my conscience no more	use	this fashion of writing	10, 79/ 15
the reason that I	use	therein so often this	10, 46/ 6
at sessions, the indicters	use	not to show the	10, 130/ 32
find fault that he	use	this word "some say	10, 167/ 15
him go forth and	use	that fashion still, in	10, 73/ 28
Christian country do they	use	the same suit of	10, 144/ 21
his own book to	use	what order that best	10, 13/ 20
and then, after that,	use	against them the laws	10, 75/ 11
common people mean that	use	it. And therefore, since	10, 48/ 5
returned nought -- then	use	the judges to bind	10, 121/ 17
them to: I would	use	other ways toward it	10, 15/ 5
that then I should	use	all that tract of	10, 71/ 4
yet advise him to	use	such fashion with the	10, 192/ 15
man knoweth: that whoso	use	a common word spoken	10, 48/ 3
say, and that I	use	the same word myself	10, 167/ 13
heresy than I would	use	it in writing any	10, 79/ 16
doth, but is sometimes	used	to confirm a certainty	10, 63/ 11
things again, though he	used	again such another wily	10, 116/ 21
yet the blessed Apostle	used	them and applied them	10, 71/ 12
of Christendom have long	used	and approved. Because I	10, 213/ 10
and whether the reasons	used	in the courts in	10, 37/ 7

the same law is	used	in temporal courts, and	10, 159/ 16
for the most part	used	a pretty craft: to	10, 6/ 26
to call worldly honor	used	to God's dishonor the	10, 44/ 3
there be no juries	used	: that can I meetly	10, 149/ 24
your conscience"). If he	used	any diligence in questioning	10, 85/ 13
the longer it is	used	, the greater is the	10, 216/ 27
purge himself, but have	used	himself so like a	10, 111/ 36
peradventure in divers places	used	), whether he meant as	10, 73/ 12
rigor hath not been	used	more than necessary, but	10, 179/ 26
but there hath been	used	more than necessary favor	10, 179/ 27
against heretics, I have	used	some examples of the	10, 228/ 15
of much other oppression	used	by some one man	10, 103/ 24
mine oversight, in contradiction	used	between mine own words	10, 62/ 2
also a great oversight	used	upon my part --	10, 189/ 19
that upon his words	used	to such purpose as	10, 60/ 16
as in treason is	used	in this realm, by	10, 136/ 19
every old law long	used	in this realm, which	10, 138/ 23
and the contrary well	used	in this realm here	10, 146/ 29
kindle it that he	used	(as he saith) to	10, 225/ 33
-- I would have	used	even the selfsame ways	10, 225/ 32
as be made and	used	by the temporal power	10, 189/ 25
not, therefore, to be	used	with them that speak	10, 71/ 6
Christian regions that have	used	and allowed that law	10, 114/ 27
the spiritual judges have	used	themselves in these matters	10, 184/ 2
others have intended that	used	and allowed this thing	10, 157/ 13
general council, accepted and	used	so long through all	10, 118/ 30
that the King's Council	used	also sometimes upon great	10, 129/ 3
not always to be	used	of necessity with every	10, 71/ 17
he may so be	used	, as a witness, will	10, 93/ 20
divination too, and hath	used	the same word "therefore	10, 58/ 5
calleth unreasonable), and have	used	many long years. This	10, 144/ 22
to see how he	useth	here for a plain	10, 65/ 7
this reason that he	useth	here, write again and	10, 142/ 11
showeth also that he	useth	open folly. And where	10, 190/ 21
speaking as every man	useth	when he calleth one	10, 24/ 23
a "dangerous" time, he	useth	a very dangerous word	10, 75/ 16
whose attendance His Grace	useth	most is far the	10, 138/ 14
because this good man	useth	sometimes this figure of	10, 54/ 26
me, to him that	useth	to make great divisions	10, 201/ 17
craft that the man	useth	here. He hath brought	10, 191/ 4
may say, "This man	useth	himself as he were	10, 59/ 33
hanging him up forthwith,	useth	yet his information and	10, 107/ 17
purpose as he there	useth	them, I may well	10, 60/ 17

great offense that so	useth	himself that none of	10, 112/ 29
which this good man	useth	often. For now will	10, 135/ 3
in heresy, and yet	useth	such manner of ways	10, 111/ 3
in heresy, and yet	useth	such manner of ways	10, 111/ 26
in heresy, and yet	useth	such manner of ways	10, 121/ 7
This showeth that he	useth	in this saying plain	10, 190/ 18
manner of aggrieving he	useth	a very sinful, and	10, 191/ 29
so simple that he	useth	the same things for	10, 65/ 32
thereby. And this man	useth	himself in this place	10, 29/ 18
the people." Whereas he	useth	these things (which I	10, 65/ 24
spoken "as" of policy,	using	the example of words	10, 63/ 19
mine Apology of his	using	this word "some say	10, 167/ 11
little good. For the	using	of such speaking of	10, 82/ 31
before. And then, for	using	himself in such wise	10, 127/ 28
is out of peril	using	diligence and troth, though	10, 162/ 26
of those that are	usual	in other courts, wherein	10, 149/ 23
But that is his	usual	craft: to leave out	10, 169/ 30
spiritual laws, have been	usually	long accustomed in this	10, 217/ 27
to the commonweal, and	utter	loss and destruction of	10, 70/ 34
that God had so	uttered	their falsehood, began to	10, 154/ 8
thereof could make men	utterly	forbear them -- yet	10, 80/ 23
ten, or twenty, but	utterly	to accept and obey	10, 203/ 16
there: he will not	utterly	forswear it, but he	10, 3/ 21
men's abjuration and punishment	utterly	changed and cease; that	10, 182/ 18
I demurred upon it,	utterly	mar all his matter	10, 43/ 34
thus is this case	utterly	nothing to purpose, and	10, 110/ 26
their living they fear	utterly	to lose (that they	10, 99/ 20
but if men would	utterly	put away that office	10, 164/ 12
be that men will	utterly	forbear them, the knowledge	10, 80/ 24
would yet for shame	utterly	say that there were	10, 64/ 22
so general, and extendeth	utterly	not only to all	10, 203/ 28
here seem to defend,	utterly	told in vain. For	10, 42/ 3
only, at the very	uttermost	, that the order not	10, 136/ 13
proveth nothing at the	uttermost	(though all that he	10, 198/ 36
seemed set at a	vacation	moot with him in	10, 37/ 34
all this is in	vain	; for I am as	10, 62/ 12
bestowed his labor in	vain	. But then goeth he	10, 214/ 34
defend, utterly told in	vain	. For first, in all	10, 42/ 3
it not all in	vain	, nor show myself unwilling	10, 223/ 14
else but a very	vain	tale. But, now, where	10, 190/ 8
here but a very	vain	word of office, and	10, 60/ 30
serve God but for	vainglory	, to get themselves laud	10, 212/ 9
serve his purpose the	value	of a blue point	10, 209/ 11

be fled hence and	vanished	, and are become two	10, 3/ 13
the people fadeth and	vanisheth	away, which is without	10, 21/ 12
people fadeth also and	vanisheth	away. Let this, therefore	10, 20/ 22
the people fadeth and	vanisheth	away; and upon Christ's	10, 21/ 22
ensuing, in this debellation	vanquished	-- they be fled	10, 3/ 12
of Salem toward the	vanquishing	of the great Turk	10, 222/ 25
guessed) -- that the	variance	between priests and priests	10, 38/ 21
and religious, because the	variance	between priests and priests	10, 38/ 24
remember not of any	variance	that ever arose between	10, 209/ 6
intend to lay that	variance	to him as for	10, 61/ 17
matters of their own,	variance	and suit between them	10, 44/ 34
I be at much	variance	here in divers things	10, 226/ 34
religious, for all the	variance	between themselves for other	10, 43/ 10
seemeth to be a	variance	and contradiction in itself	10, 61/ 16
realm should fall in	variance	for, where neither the	10, 188/ 14
to wit, some little	variance	in some place begun	10, 63/ 1
abroad, and thereby their	variance	more known. Which exposition	10, 40/ 37
And so grudges and	variances	may rise and increase	10, 187/ 29
folio 162, wherein he	varieth	not much with me	10, 53/ 19
not at this time	vary	with this good man	10, 77/ 22
he and I not	vary	, but and he call	10, 18/ 7
how far these resemblances	vary	from the suit ex	10, 122/ 1
see well whether himself	vary	not from Summa rosella	10, 189/ 13
these suspicions never so	vehement	, he should lack no	10, 115/ 32
to be notable and	vehement	, will they not be	10, 112/ 8
so great and so	vehement	cause of rancor and	10, 105/ 27
heresies from sore and	vehement	turn by such dealing	10, 118/ 4
suspicions as are so	vehement	that, though they prove	10, 127/ 23
in heresy, upon other	vehement	suspicions, without witnesses a	10, 111/ 18
not slightly but very	vehemently	suspected, if he fall	10, 116/ 35
some such beasts of	venery	as men eat, and	10, 142/ 5
any such kind of	venial	sins as be not	10, 80/ 29
things like these common	venial	sins, but be things	10, 81/ 9
mortal. As for such	venial	sins as folk, of	10, 80/ 20
in purgatory for his	venial	sins, doth, for all	10, 80/ 16
such things, since the	venial	sin itself is a	10, 80/ 34
it is but a	venial	sin, make them the	10, 80/ 37
away, and turned into	venial	sin -- we shall	10, 31/ 31
they do such a	venial	sin indeed, weening that	10, 80/ 26
the party upon their	verdict	shall not be put	10, 133/ 3
call them witnesses, whose	verdict	the judge taketh for	10, 149/ 12
the giving of their	verdict	passed against their own	10, 155/ 4
soever they receive their	verdict	, mean not to charge	10, 162/ 1

led to believe their	verdict	to be true? And	10, 149/ 15
his word will be	verified	in many; and so	10, 55/ 26
mine other words and	verify	them with a good	10, 34/ 14
own words out. But	verily	, good readers, and he	10, 18/ 26
mine Apology testified. But	verily	I thought, and yet	10, 225/ 26
in those two places	verily	burneth souls. And finally	10, 231/ 13
to Christ's promise, as	verily	present and assistant as	10, 215/ 12
promise, will be as	verily	present and assistant with	10, 216/ 16
as I fear me,	verily	rather none at all	10, 101/ 31
so alone. I suppose	verily	that there be very	10, 135/ 17
speaketh of, I suppose	verily	that the clergy would	10, 32/ 9
broken. And I think,	verily	, they shall deserve great	10, 113/ 29
I cannot see." And	verily	, if he had there	10, 54/ 2
a general council. And	verily	methinketh that he which	10, 111/ 25
readers, my words: And	verily	methinketh that he which	10, 121/ 6
and true men. And	verily	I have heard say	10, 219/ 29
kindle division. And therefore	verily	-- with his laying	10, 210/ 6
devise the remedies --	verily	, good readers, I never	10, 14/ 34
for a heretic thereby.	Verily	, good readers, if this	10, 79/ 10
advantage: even so is	verily	the light in like	10, 7/ 28
their persons." I would	verily	ween that in a	10, 70/ 10
the suspicion that he	verily	is one indeed. And	10, 117/ 33
his words, lo: And	verily	the law is that	10, 113/ 23
guilty indeed: I suppose	verily	that the judge were	10, 161/ 8
whole realm be. And	verily	, if I knew some	10, 15/ 2
laws of the realm."	Verily	if I knew any	10, 192/ 38
as for the judges,	verily	I have known and	10, 77/ 31
prelates pretend this? Yes,	verily	that I may. And	10, 203/ 6
of the law. But	verily	as for me, I	10, 149/ 10
that say so. And	verily	if many men say	10, 178/ 28
so, nor, as I	verily	think, he never found	10, 185/ 2
take it so" --	verily	, I change not his	10, 58/ 30
I trust in God	verily	there is not --	10, 59/ 12
the answer needless, and	verily	fruitless too: now to	10, 38/ 11
to say thus. And	verily	his book of Division	10, 137/ 27
talking at all. And	verily	this device of his	10, 197/ 8
my troth I think	verily	on the other side	10, 220/ 9
other men. I ween	verily	that Saint Paul himself	10, 54/ 17
of the arrest." Now,	verily	in this point methinketh	10, 181/ 14
full of heretics" --	verily	I marvel right much	10, 89/ 7
is his last cause	verily	not very shamefast, where	10, 109/ 7
to find, as I	verily	trust I should not	10, 180/ 1
And so he thinketh "	verily	" that "charity should compel	10, 192/ 35

this": . . . that I think	verily	that if so great	10, 201/ 35
thanks at all. And	verily	, that the spiritual ordinaries	10, 138/ 4
in fortifying thereof, that "	verily	" he thinketh that "he	10, 111/ 1
Englishman to do; nor,	verily	, I think the maker	10, 22/ 4
his words fore-rehearsed. Now,	verily	, to all these words	10, 183/ 32
that I have, I	verily	believe and think that	10, 184/ 19
say: that I think	verily	that they will give	10, 219/ 28
in this wise: Now,	verily	, to those words of	10, 183/ 10
con: that to the	verity	of a disjunctive, it	10, 33/ 25
such other beasts and	vermin	as else would destroy	10, 142/ 6
bring us forth any	verse	difference, at adventure, that	10, 133/ 31
said before, all these	verse	differences, and all these	10, 138/ 16
uncharitably, and for heresies	vex	them wrongfully, and give	10, 39/ 3
all the shame and	vexation	that they can, and	10, 105/ 32
helpeth that his undeserved	vexation	if he were faultless	10, 130/ 10
fruit, but full unfruitful	vice	. But as I said	10, 39/ 21
bad, and, among other	vices	, especially such pestilent heresies	10, 213/ 4
speak heresies be very	vicious	, and have they never	10, 77/ 9
else would destroy much	victual	, so the bandogs may	10, 142/ 7
that bandogs do spend	victual	, and will sometimes bite	10, 141/ 35
my contradiction as a	vie	, to wit whether I	10, 62/ 8
Vigilantius calleth him sometimes	Vigilantius	, and sometimes again Dormitantius	10, 24/ 28
against the old heretic	Vigilantius	calleth him sometimes Vigilantius	10, 24/ 27
law, and of like	vigor	and force in every	10, 37/ 9
into plain, open, and	violent	, so that he can	10, 118/ 5
man is, besides, so	violent	and so jeopardous that	10, 125/ 32
there is neither moral	virtue	nor fruit, but full	10, 39/ 21
all, nor no moral	virtue	neither: as in procuring	10, 39/ 1
is "only due to	virtue	," and that no man	10, 41/ 28
corrupt, the faith and	virtue	of the people fadeth	10, 20/ 22
corrupt, the faith and	virtue	of the people fadeth	10, 21/ 11
that the faith and	virtue	of the people fadeth	10, 21/ 21
matters of no moral	virtue	-- I will not	10, 38/ 34
that have many great	virtues	and great gifts of	10, 174/ 24
have right many great	virtues	and great gifts of	10, 175/ 25
they never so many	virtues	beside," that yet I	10, 174/ 13
Pope Innocent were very	virtuous	men. And here had	10, 114/ 22
yet call him not	virtuous	. And so might this	10, 59/ 34
not that hypocrite for	virtuous	. And therefore read, good	10, 60/ 5
great, wise, and well-learned	virtuous	men thereat. There were	10, 144/ 27
forasmuch as many good,	virtuous	folk began upon that	10, 9/ 22
some good, sad, honest,	virtuous	widows that would be	10, 35/ 2
as he were a	virtuous	man," and yet call	10, 59/ 34

men would with one	voice	together call the honor	10, 44/ 8
liveth, be able to	void	them with all the	10, 104/ 11
that though it were	void	, that yet as long	10, 188/ 25
Church, it should be	void	, except such cases as	10, 32/ 13
the said law "is	void	, because the Church had	10, 188/ 23
his saying had been	void	in the law. And	10, 159/ 8
fools that he might	void	his plain, open deed	10, 171/ 21
never will then be	voided	, as great a hillock	10, 101/ 25
temporalty will never be	voided	till the defaults in	10, 20/ 26
of suspicion so well	voided	that the ordinary declareth	10, 123/ 24
that ever I would	vouchsafe	to bestow any time	10, 3/ 30
both misrehearse and misconstrue:	vouchsafe	to read my words	10, 177/ 23
we speak here --	vouchsafe	, good readers, to read	10, 56/ 27
over and not once	vouchsafed	to write one word	10, 155/ 15
I will make no	vow	thereof as yet, but	10, 29/ 32
go about a good	voyage	into the Holy Land	10, 223/ 25
Like as in the	wager	of a law, they	10, 113/ 1
maintain" obits and priests'	wages	, and to "have more	10, 197/ 11
would fain have greater	wages	, and some would fain	10, 199/ 3
am well content to	wait	upon him thither. And	10, 151/ 13
this realm, and take	Wales	thereto, there have not	10, 179/ 24
diocese in England or	Wales	by the space of	10, 170/ 4
there many men in	Wales	, by that they be	10, 229/ 1
this Pacifier would fain	walk	in the dark. For	10, 7/ 27
then they both shall	walk	still in darkness. And	10, 20/ 19
little season, while men	walk	about and seek for	10, 171/ 32
little season, while men	walk	about and seek for	10, 173/ 6
reader warning not to	walk	away with them over	10, 222/ 19
would not suffer him	walk	abroad. And therefore I	10, 219/ 15
company, that is then	walked	far off (no man	10, 107/ 29
sermon that defended him	walketh	as wide as he	10, 5/ 7
such a way, with	walking	to and fro, keeping	10, 7/ 1
this, his wit was	walking	toward the Holy Land	10, 219/ 16
up, but a word	walking	in every man's mouth	10, 28/ 14
wist one that were	walking	about mischief, that would	10, 71/ 2
chief priest a "whited	wall	, " which was a spiteful	10, 24/ 15
the Catholics began the	war	. But then goeth he	10, 210/ 31
killed too, and the	war	begun by the heretics	10, 210/ 27
the law martial, upon	war	reared, as we saw	10, 136/ 19
bring you forth that	ward	against which it fighteth	10, 129/ 29
he hath in that	ward	-- I shall first	10, 129/ 28
setteth in the rear	ward	, to stay therewith all	10, 129/ 27
good man waxeth so	warm	that of a good	10, 52/ 13

the Catholic faith, with	warm	words and cold reasons	10, 9/ 20
forgetteth) I gave him	warning	in the 116th leaf	10, 211/ 31
life, giveth him a	warning	as charitable and as	10, 70/ 14
without other peril than	warning	. For as for the	10, 70/ 19
Apostle gave the bishop	warning	of. Let him find	10, 23/ 23
give all the world	warning	thus, that himself is	10, 53/ 1
twenty-second chapter giveth Salem	warning	that there is the	10, 12/ 15
for the order of	warning	that this man here	10, 70/ 20
by means of charitable	warning	given to their persons	10, 70/ 9
if he gave them	warning	or else though he	10, 55/ 2
give therefore the reader	warning	not to walk away	10, 222/ 19
thanks to give men	warning	to be well wary	10, 13/ 17
durst be bold to	warrant	as well also that	10, 53/ 28
are his words, I	warrant	you wise and true	10, 26/ 5
those witnesses for their	warrant	, if it be denied	10, 89/ 27
those witnesses for their	warrant	if they be denied	10, 100/ 6
not need much, I	warrant	you, to care for	10, 99/ 36
dare be bold to	warrant	that that cold reason	10, 184/ 14
will it be, I	warrant	you, ere ever all	10, 182/ 22
gaming, will once, I	warrant	you, fall from gaming	10, 55/ 21
not find, I dare	warrant	him, while he liveth	10, 68/ 34
find, I dare boldly	warrant	, that with his differences	10, 143/ 6
But I durst well	warrant	it that if he	10, 196/ 33
so they would, I	warrant	you, and multiply full	10, 141/ 6
Bizance write fast, I	warrant	the work of a	10, 12/ 13
I say I durst	warrant	to be of such	10, 55/ 30
take his rest, I	warrant	him, and shall not	10, 28/ 23
I said I durst	warrant	well that some prelates	10, 53/ 26
words would well have	warranted	mine. Also, since his	10, 203/ 27
warning to be well	wary	of them. And where	10, 13/ 17
be not right well	wary	. If this good man	10, 175/ 10
be peradventure the more	wary	to keep himself well	10, 80/ 14
to be so well	wary	how he lightly report	10, 84/ 15
that they should be	wary	by means of charitable	10, 70/ 9
that folk well be	wary	, upon the peril of	10, 70/ 5
possessions to be well	wary	" so to use it	10, 36/ 3
albeit that this water	washeth	away all his matter	10, 77/ 2
may make their servants	watch	, or make fast all	10, 142/ 14
and albeit that this	water	washeth away all his	10, 77/ 2
yet goeth ever this	water	over this goose's back	10, 77/ 2
man may take holy	water	and go home to	10, 31/ 33
and if the salt	wax	once fresh and wearish	10, 21/ 15
if every man would	wax	as good as another	10, 30/ 16

whether true men shall	wax	the bolder by it	10, 220/ 15
he lacketh, I would	wax	evil-content with him that	10, 76/ 15
they feared, some may	wax	therein more negligent, and	10, 80/ 2
lurkies' lanes, shall soon	wax	bold and put out	10, 145/ 32
them till they would	wax	fewer of themselves, and	10, 75/ 10
easy, wherewith heretics would	wax	bold, which thing himself	10, 230/ 13
would in the reading	wax	almost as weary. Then	10, 38/ 4
that one point would	wax	a long work, I	10, 18/ 4
the housewife heard, she	waxed	as angry again, and	10, 46/ 17
I resembled them for,	waxen	well like again. And	10, 158/ 32
he was meetly well	waxen	harmless among folk. Into	10, 16/ 8
matter. For I was	waxen	with the reading of	10, 37/ 32
answer very merry, and	waxen	, methought, a young man	10, 37/ 33
order, this good man	waxeth	so warm that of	10, 52/ 13
so coming on and	waxing	all unwieldy, to go	10, 3/ 22
to correction by the	way	of open accusers as	10, 119/ 15
himself a party by	way	of open accusing --	10, 143/ 20
chapters, but take that	way	that should be best	10, 31/ 3
say thus: "By this	way	that they be called	10, 139/ 16
further, that the same	way	were also better in	10, 138/ 32
Thomas More, not by	way	of argument, but for	10, 50/ 10
a very plain, open	way	, when the chapters of	10, 13/ 22
Would not this wise	way	, trow you, do well	10, 75/ 12
plain and open a	way	therein that every man	10, 168/ 8
meseemeth, it appeareth every	way	that the exception that	10, 178/ 7
far (for a little	way	is too far in	10, 63/ 3
indeed. Is this the	way	, good readers, for a	10, 212/ 23
last found a good	way	for that. For lo	10, 100/ 1
shall soon find a	way	for that. For I	10, 100/ 17
Holy Land, a great	way	far off from me	10, 223/ 25
therefore it appeareth every	way	that this good man's	10, 178/ 18
be the more charitable	way	, that then he help	10, 50/ 25
were the better a	way	. And then I say	10, 138/ 21
to a more indifferent	way	than it is at	10, 113/ 30
believe that if his	way	were followed, it would	10, 182/ 24
is the more charitable	way	first to make restitution	10, 50/ 12
nor that the contrary	way	were better. Marry, two	10, 135/ 28
to fall to another	way	, and telleth me that	10, 38/ 7
own. And then, which	way	soever he mean, a	10, 28/ 29
I wot not which	way	a man might answer	10, 224/ 29
he think that this	way	that I move be	10, 50/ 24
be worse -- that	way	will I not, as	10, 194/ 4
this way and that	way	all of one effect	10, 139/ 22

that to believe that	way	were no peril. And	10, 115/ 36
of truth the readier	way	is to read first	10, 31/ 5
law hath provided another	way	for the remedy good	10, 115/ 16
answered here by the	way	. But now saith this	10, 96/ 12
will now take another	way	therein, and say that	10, 228/ 18
and repressed by his	way	. Of which saying of	10, 101/ 34
them to take this	way	. Here you see that	10, 132/ 2
that in heresy that	way	will not serve. And	10, 138/ 34
make his suit by	way	of accusation sufficient to	10, 91/ 33
said suit?" "A ready	way	, " saith he: "Take some	10, 100/ 33
be detected by this	way	of accusation that there	10, 91/ 5
leaving. But by what	way	he proveth that there	10, 105/ 12
them to take this	way	, for fear that with	10, 125/ 22
as much by this	way	as by the other	10, 51/ 21
were not the other	way	nought: if the law	10, 136/ 17
answering, a very shameful,	way	. Then in the remnant	10, 191/ 30
not spoken by a	way	of giving them by	10, 60/ 11
to take the other	way	, and suffer themselves evil	10, 132/ 13
far out of the	way	but that they may	10, 56/ 24
this a pretty, proper	way	? And therefore thus you	10, 77/ 7
had found such a	way	, with walking to and	10, 7/ 1
that a sinful wily	way	of them, to beguile	10, 64/ 14
inquire but only by	way	of information to bring	10, 185/ 21
presentment is the better	way	both upon treason and	10, 138/ 31
that the more charitable	way	of the twain were	10, 50/ 18
Forsooth, it were a	way	as far unwise and	10, 75/ 13
and then were this	way	and that way all	10, 139/ 22
do so, because that	way	was the worst for	10, 36/ 22
Apology "devised some convenient	ways	" to reform and redress	10, 8/ 7
but that after his	ways	once taken, and by	10, 145/ 28
should in all lawful	ways	, and such as are	10, 44/ 32
But, now, the special	ways	whereby he deviseth that	10, 172/ 14
be so many manner	ways	of speaking. For a	10, 77/ 24
words, and declare two	ways	that the good man	10, 172/ 1
yet, with such wily	ways	, labor with heretics to	10, 213/ 22
useth such manner of	ways	that all his honest	10, 111/ 3
useth such manner of	ways	that all his honest	10, 111/ 27
useth such manner of	ways	that all his honest	10, 121/ 7
in Christ's church ordinary	ways	to reform it. But	10, 215/ 15
used even the selfsame	ways	to kindle it that	10, 225/ 33
they must devise such	ways	as evil persons may	10, 147/ 29
I would use other	ways	toward it than seditious	10, 15/ 5
I then knew the	ways	to reform them to	10, 15/ 4

take and hold contrary	ways	to the true faith	10, 23/ 36
need here no such	ways	for my words. For	10, 63/ 24
causes of the common	weal	become open accusers. And	10, 103/ 17
statutes for the common	weal	-- as against the	10, 143/ 22
devise for the spiritual	weal	of their souls that	10, 215/ 17
their ease and their	wealth	, and that some say	10, 212/ 7
wax once fresh and	wearish	, wherein shall anything be	10, 21/ 16
reading wax almost as	weary	. Then saw I also	10, 38/ 4
well, in the writing	weary	; and other readers, that	10, 38/ 2
forth by false apostates,	wedded	friars and monks, as	10, 210/ 23
lack of judges a	week	, nor yet a day	10, 178/ 5
the work of a	week	. Now, then, at the	10, 12/ 14
to purge himself every	week	, and then do as	10, 115/ 33
speech made almost every	week	-- so far forth	10, 4/ 28
well likely yet one	week	longer to make merry	10, 178/ 14
travailed long, from the	week	after Easter till as	10, 5/ 36
Now, then, at the	week's	end, when all the	10, 12/ 14
be done in a "	week's	work." Here he leaveth	10, 171/ 33
it would be a	week's	work to seek them	10, 173/ 34
less than one whole	week's	work, I ween, both	10, 173/ 7
persons." I would verily	ween	that in a matter	10, 70/ 10
or care though folk	ween	he were a heretic	10, 117/ 32
and proved them, I	ween	, untrue, yet all the	10, 22/ 10
mean to make men	ween	that Salem and Bizance	10, 11/ 1
would here make us	ween	the contrary, and that	10, 108/ 6
why. And therefore I	ween	it will appear plain	10, 31/ 17
therein; and yet I	ween	, as honest as he	10, 47/ 15
as many men would	ween	-- may be much	10, 81/ 26
seek them -- I	ween	it would be fortnight	10, 173/ 34
to make the world	ween	that heresies be no	10, 213/ 14
the less would I	ween	it would become me	10, 193/ 6
now say, nor, I	ween	, himself neither. But read	10, 41/ 22
have -- nor, I	ween	, no more can no	10, 98/ 33
to himself make men	ween	that the Catholics began	10, 210/ 31
wherein there would, I	ween	, be no doubt but	10, 153/ 27
whole week's work, I	ween	, both to find such	10, 173/ 7
about to make men	ween	, but as good for	10, 21/ 32
any wise man would	ween	that this good man	10, 91/ 31
that he seemeth to	ween	that he hath defended	10, 155/ 17
would here make men	ween	. Now, where he saith	10, 66/ 22
not a wise order,	ween	you, if he would	10, 75/ 1
make any wise man	ween	that ever himself meant	10, 9/ 35
doth it, he may	ween	and have hope that	10, 94/ 17

he would make you	ween	here that I both	10, 177/ 22
case, which provision, I	ween	, was yet in England	10, 93/ 15
place, because men might	ween	it were in some	10, 169/ 32
at the first face	ween	that though it be	10, 17/ 11
his word as I	ween	he meant it. But	10, 47/ 19
-- that will, I	ween	, every wise man less	10, 92/ 24
his, there will, I	ween	, no wise man follow	10, 105/ 7
and make the people	ween	that they marvelously did	10, 86/ 11
make many good men	ween	that he meant very	10, 66/ 3
them well -- I	ween	there are meetly many	10, 22/ 27
man marvel (as I	ween	some wise men will	10, 3/ 29
judges, and make men	ween	they mishandled men for	10, 226/ 23
likely. For I would	ween	, in my mind, that	10, 84/ 29
more if men did	ween	they were mortal, so	10, 80/ 22
faith, no more I	ween	did he neither. Nor	10, 187/ 34
but only fear, I	ween	there will no man	10, 92/ 22
little farther, and I	ween	I shall not say	10, 135/ 16
all his honest neighbors	ween	he were one, and	10, 111/ 3
all his honest neighbors	ween	he were one indeed	10, 111/ 27
all his honest neighbors	ween	he were one, and	10, 121/ 8
For else would Salem	ween	that their own talking	10, 12/ 18
heresies the while, and	ween	while he preached so	10, 115/ 35
-- yet would I	ween	, as I said, this	10, 79/ 11
misjudging other men. I	ween	verily that Saint Paul	10, 54/ 17
the whole year? I	ween	in some seven years	10, 139/ 29
chapter, and make them	ween	that that special provision	10, 93/ 13
Division to make men	ween	that the spiritual judges	10, 67/ 14
he would make men	ween	that he sufficiently proveth	10, 88/ 31
they dwell themselves, yet	ween	, I say, that it	10, 17/ 12
plain simplicity, making him	ween	, good soul, that while	10, 64/ 8
of the matter. I	ween	, good readers, that there	10, 90/ 33
to make the reader	ween	that in the reproving	10, 6/ 29
child would not, I	ween	, have handled the thing	10, 11/ 24
temporalty by making men	ween	that of this charitable	10, 52/ 4
For else if he	ween	to win this point	10, 133/ 28
his word, I would	ween	he never thought on	10, 36/ 28
exposition few men, I	ween	, would have thought upon	10, 41/ 1
better. And would he	ween	, by his troth, that	10, 66/ 13
and the judge might	ween	he swore true. Now	10, 160/ 12
and make the people	ween	that it were so	10, 68/ 16
would make the world	ween	that heretics were here	10, 75/ 17
and would make you	ween	the truth were contrary	10, 106/ 9
that other realms should	ween	that the whole clergy	10, 26/ 16

as to make him	ween	that these words which	10, 64/ 17
he goeth -- I	ween	all the world could	10, 74/ 18
this answer, he would	ween	there were yet for	10, 91/ 1
a man would have	weened	he had been credible	10, 148/ 23
all. And I had	weened	, in good faith, that	10, 47/ 11
such judges," which he	weeneth	will not be done	10, 171/ 33
good cause as he	weeneth	, consider well his words	10, 202/ 21
and exclusives, when he	weeneth	that in my words	10, 33/ 14
he misgueseth among and	weeneth	it were one where	10, 107/ 3
hath here, as he	weeneth	, found out proper fantasies	10, 48/ 35
himself so well, and	weeneth	that he proveth that	10, 204/ 21
it is no defamation?	Weeneth	he the readers of	10, 171/ 20
another piece wherein himself	weeneth	that he saith somewhat	10, 125/ 12
proved them unlike. He	weeneth	he saith somewhat when	10, 123/ 3
parts, by which he	weeneth	that the spirituality can	10, 45/ 11
matter in heresies. And	weeneth	he then that his	10, 144/ 15
heart where the judge	weeneth	none, upon tokens that	10, 162/ 27
readers, that this man	weeneth	he saith well-favoredly in	10, 202/ 3
some folk say so,	weeneth	that it were true	10, 108/ 12
whereas this good man,	weening	that he had well	10, 186/ 9
a venial sin indeed,	weening	that it were mortal	10, 80/ 26
that telleth a lie	weening	that it were true	10, 226/ 17
the spiritual law, they	weigh	the offenses, and consider	10, 219/ 11
they see cause why,	weigh	the witnesses at light	10, 154/ 23
and sometimes his fetters	weigh	a good piece of	10, 121/ 22
sometimes his fetters shall "	weigh	a good piece of	10, 122/ 17
the power lieth to	weigh	and consider the qualities	10, 154/ 26
by their wisdoms wisely	weighed	, notwithstanding his former oath	10, 151/ 3
by his wisdom well	weighed	-- so may in	10, 150/ 32
in the temporal courts	weighed	and esteemed so light	10, 154/ 30
which not," must "be	weighed	by the spiritual judges	10, 181/ 12
things that must be	weighed	by the spiritual judges	10, 182/ 10
it is all told,	weigheth	unto no more but	10, 163/ 21
judges"; and "upon their	weighing	of the matter for	10, 181/ 12
judges; and upon their	weighing	of the matter for	10, 182/ 11
so far above the	weight	of the first indictment	10, 134/ 12
not of so great	weight	but that if the	10, 199/ 31
nothing of so great	weight	but that it well	10, 134/ 15
well, since so great	weight	hangeth on it, if	10, 220/ 2
the less that the	weight	of the matter was	10, 223/ 16
seeth that all the	weight	of the matter hangeth	10, 224/ 27
heinous and of such	weight	, whereof so much harm	10, 70/ 11
the penance after the	weight	or gravity of the	10, 219/ 13

to be the very	weight	and pith of all	10, 219/ 34
the things of most	weight	I have put into	10, 7/ 23
well looked on, the	weight	of his reason will	10, 218/ 28
the matter were the	weight	of a thousand pounds	10, 37/ 18
methink are of great	weight	, though I touch his	10, 53/ 9
proved those that are	weighty	false, and could (if	10, 21/ 5
forth in such a	weighty	matter is not well	10, 184/ 15
is false, were so	weighty	that it were well	10, 17/ 6
more, to take away	well-approved	laws with, but that	10, 184/ 11
mootable case -- full	well-favoredly	, in good faith --	10, 36/ 19
man weeneth he saith	well-favoredly	in this point, wherein	10, 202/ 3
two juries of very	well-known	good men, and then	10, 136/ 26
many great, wise, and	well-learned	virtuous men thereat. There	10, 144/ 26
the assault to such	well-walled	towns, without some such	10, 3/ 23
and threefold the pens	went	to work, and answers	10, 4/ 25
first, ere ever he	went	from the bar: would	10, 153/ 32
with such false leasings	went	about to defame and	10, 68/ 15
ended not there, but	went	there much farther forth	10, 175/ 16
And farther than that	went	not I. For I	10, 158/ 12
whereas men would have	went	soonest to have found	10, 174/ 10
was thus minded and	went	thereabout -- his answer	10, 6/ 36
they would, when they	went	about it, take honest	10, 164/ 35
they were dismissed and	went	home about their business	10, 60/ 21
him there, while he	went	no farther there, nor	10, 158/ 13
For as I suddenly	went	in hand therewith and	10, 4/ 1
length, peradventure, if they	went	on and were not	10, 140/ 34
quite answerless. But yet	went	I farther, where me	10, 131/ 19
wit, whether ever himself	went	so far with them	10, 85/ 4
and for the pity	wept	also thereon, for the	10, 48/ 17
the king's judges at	Westminster	, and say that some	10, 170/ 38
it to tell him	whereabout	in their communication the	10, 11/ 30
the clearer thereby perceive	whereabout	we both go, and	10, 88/ 14
his said former words,	whereabout	is all our matter	10, 49/ 4
to the selfsame purpose	wherefor	, they were so resembled	10, 150/ 19
For I do but	whisper	a word with my	10, 46/ 20
wife of the parish	whispering	with her pewfellow; and	10, 46/ 14
surely methinketh not one	whit	. For where his new	10, 158/ 20
immediately of God, every	whit	. For if I would	10, 203/ 26
of heretics never a	whit	. This good man saith	10, 141/ 19
he dissimuleth it every	whit	, and saith not one	10, 217/ 33
this proveth never a	whit	that the spiritual rulers	10, 205/ 13
the chief priest a "	whited	wall," which was a	10, 24/ 15
made and ratified by	whole	general council, accepted and	10, 118/ 30

remedies, as though the	whole	provision for all thing	10, 22/ 23
to God." All this	whole	tale, for all this	10, 42/ 1
the temporalty of this	whole	realm be. And verily	10, 15/ 2
Innocent III in a	whole	general council. And read	10, 114/ 20
had left out the	whole	clause altogether. As to	10, 200/ 27
say this, by the	whole	spirituality or by any	10, 200/ 5
realm and of the	whole	corps of Christendom, which	10, 9/ 18
this great full and	whole	council of Christendom was	10, 144/ 34
such things as the	whole	clergy of Christendom teacheth	10, 215/ 3
have been, through the	whole	corps of Christendom, both	10, 215/ 6
such things as the	whole	clergy of Christendom teacheth	10, 215/ 25
and custom through the	whole	corps of Christendom, spirituality	10, 215/ 27
long approved through the	whole	corps of Christendom, in	10, 229/ 29
manner general through the	whole	realm. And divers statutes	10, 195/ 14
me to peruse his	whole	book of Division through	10, 17/ 19
be considered by the	whole	people in every man's	10, 37/ 15
beginning to peruse the	whole	matter as far as	10, 88/ 20
obstinacy; and after a	whole	year's sufferance finally, for	10, 73/ 35
rehearsed himself in the	whole	context before. For his	10, 57/ 33
enough to fill a	whole	town shortly full of	10, 73/ 16
is importable unto the	whole	realm. Therefore have this	10, 87/ 11
and indignation of the	whole	temporalty" as he saith	10, 26/ 17
good readers, upon these	whole	words that he rehearseth	10, 56/ 35
reason that is his	whole	ground whereupon he buildeth	10, 220/ 30
good readers, this man's	whole	process of his three	10, 60/ 5
heretics. And therefore this	whole	tale of his, save	10, 188/ 4
hurt meant in the	whole	work together, how evil	10, 64/ 11
be less than one	whole	week's work, I ween	10, 173/ 7
them alone, but the	whole	people too, in such	10, 24/ 22
those laws all his	whole	matter: that is to	10, 220/ 31
bringeth, whereof the very	whole	sum, when it is	10, 145/ 9
all this, through the	whole	realm how many presentments	10, 139/ 28
see well, all the	whole	year and more --	10, 124/ 18
continueth excommunicated all the	whole	year, and never will	10, 118/ 1
dare boldly say the	whole	parish would not suffer	10, 196/ 12
common-known doctrine of the	whole	Catholic Church. Now, as	10, 69/ 2
great advice, by a	whole	general council of all	10, 113/ 12
pretended to have their	whole	authority immediately of God	10, 203/ 25
laws, both of the	whole	Church and of this	10, 222/ 3
long answer of twelve	whole	sheets of paper, written	10, 4/ 30
meant it by their	whole	authority or part --	10, 203/ 23
as though all the	whole	cause and principal default	10, 18/ 19
chapter in here even	whole	. Lo, good readers, thus	10, 61/ 6

stand, so accursed, a	whole	year, he shall be	10, 117/ 17
in grudge of the	whole	temporalty, upon such light	10, 84/ 20
taketh the matter all	whole	upon him than suffereth	10, 10/ 6
great curse all the	whole	year rather than he	10, 118/ 16
common harm to the	whole	realm. And that harm	10, 87/ 15
you first here his	whole	words together, that he	10, 89/ 3
say that all the	whole	fault, or the principal	10, 18/ 36
Apology shall by the	whole	circumstance of the matter	10, 57/ 17
division to set the	whole	temporalty against them all	10, 46/ 1
deed, in all this	whole	realm. And then, for	10, 83/ 30
that, left out the	whole	clause -- then had	10, 199/ 33
between us. For his	whole	words as they lie	10, 175/ 21
he endeth all the	whole	book in this wise	10, 12/ 25
should ween that the	whole	clergy of this realm	10, 26/ 16
in general with the	whole	company. And this fruit	10, 39/ 31
For then cometh his	whole	tale to this: "As	10, 207/ 16
deadly defamation of the	whole	spirituality than those words	10, 177/ 13
his, whereupon all his	whole	matter hangeth, to show	10, 109/ 11
displeasure, and of the	whole	realm, bring up such	10, 26/ 8
prince, "and of the	whole	realm," bring up that	10, 28/ 4
there made in the	whole	year? I ween in	10, 139/ 29
that in all the	whole	clergy it were hard	10, 177/ 15
words of his even	whole	, with those words in	10, 199/ 24
to make all the	whole	clergy good: yet for	10, 211/ 34
see, for all his	wholesome	counsel, no cause to	10, 173/ 1
purpose of his holy,	wholesome	words. Because I would	10, 212/ 33
away the good and	wholesome	laws whereby the faith	10, 222/ 30
selfsame cases, fully and	wholly	to the contrary. And	10, 37/ 24
content to put it	wholly	into the judge's hands	10, 135/ 21
is so fully and	wholly	confuted that when he	10, 119/ 35
defended him walketh as	wide	as he. It was	10, 5/ 7
good, sad, honest, virtuous	widows	that would be tendable	10, 35/ 2
for himself and his	wife	and his child, and	10, 12/ 30
as a husband whose	wife	were in her travail	10, 5/ 30
country, spied a poor	wife	of the parish whispering	10, 46/ 13
I bid thee, thou	wife	in the red hood	10, 46/ 16
a man and his	wife	, and the thing that	10, 19/ 11
evil spoken of his	wife	and therefore will con	10, 19/ 18
sore troubled with the	wild	wolf, that may swear	10, 162/ 31
lo, thus he handleth	wilily	the matter: And in	10, 57/ 24
to swear false, and	wilily	cloak his falsehood under	10, 158/ 23
some say" were so	wilily	found that men had	10, 67/ 26
the ordinaries. And as	wilily	as those shrews that	10, 168/ 6

but by confederacies with	wiliness	and strait corrections to	10, 66/ 34
forgetfulness or else of	wiliness	, leaveth out in his	10, 62/ 32
which this man of	wiliness	hideth from you and	10, 106/ 8
presumed that he so	will	do indeed -- to	10, 158/ 25
his wife and therefore	will	con such a pacifier	10, 19/ 18
as yet, but I	will	peradventure at a leisure	10, 29/ 32
after. But methinketh there	will	come yet a further	10, 51/ 6
He saith: And now	will	I say a little	10, 72/ 1
knoweth the cause, and	will	denounce him a heretic	10, 90/ 17
am sure, that many	will	give to a judge	10, 102/ 20
useth often. For now	will	I say a little	10, 135/ 3
to wit, that he	will	not trust a judge	10, 137/ 8
it better. But now	will	I come a little	10, 138/ 27
concerning this point, I	will	yet say a little	10, 140/ 16
a perjured witness, that	will	look like a lamb	10, 156/ 31
arguments all his answers	will	never be able to	10, 14/ 1
less likely that he	will	become the accuser that	10, 100/ 10
still, that his enemy	will	as well adventure the	10, 94/ 29
used, as a witness,	will	neither be afraid nor	10, 93/ 21
therefore I may and	will	say here again as	10, 183/ 1
accuser nor witness: I	will	not be against it	10, 97/ 26
that if any man	will	lay anything against him	10, 122/ 8
they were such twenty,	will	take them all for	10, 93/ 31
spill paper. But I	will	say this and say	10, 70/ 27
called and sworn, and	will	not uncalled and unsworn	10, 99/ 13
that the forsworn witnesses	will	say false, and the	10, 166/ 7
parson would with good	will	get it, and therefore	10, 195/ 21
thou shalt with good	will	have it. And thou	10, 11/ 13
in heresy that way	will	not serve. And that	10, 138/ 34
hear of it, they	will	be discontented. And so	10, 187/ 28
there that peradventure he	will	say so. And also	10, 201/ 9
to suppose that they	will	pretend so. And thus	10, 206/ 19
peradventure happen that he	will	now take another way	10, 228/ 17
as every wise man	will	, I suppose, answer them	10, 193/ 20
or else if they	will	algates detect any man	10, 91/ 8
knoweth the cause, and	will	denounce him as a	10, 89/ 13
For, saving that I	will	not do as he	10, 117/ 23
no man left that	will	so much as say	10, 182/ 19
worse -- that way	will	I not, as thus	10, 194/ 4
The light of grace	will	not come as long	10, 202/ 27
the light of grace	will	not appear as long	10, 207/ 27
after his own sweet	will	, proveth himself at last	10, 118/ 18
very nought. And therefore	will	I now be bold	10, 66/ 4

talkers alone) which yet	will	, if they be brought	10, 85/ 21
give credence thereto, and	will	report it, be taken	10, 89/ 26
-- and if they	will	not openly be taken	10, 91/ 9
his means, as he	will	reckon to be in	10, 95/ 10
realm, so much thereof	will	I not be against	10, 97/ 22
give credence thereto, and	will	report it, be taken	10, 100/ 5
be notable and vehement,	will	they not be cause	10, 112/ 9
many true men that	will	detect and bear witness	10, 99/ 7
much more too: then	will	every man bear me	10, 175/ 18
of heresy and yet	will	refuse to become his	10, 92/ 4
so do still, then	will	he not become the	10, 94/ 9
the heretic speak." "He	will	much less become accuser	10, 101/ 1
it his own ears	will	refuse to become the	10, 101/ 9
judge both may and	will	consider them before the	10, 106/ 26
was never sworn: I	will	be so bold for	10, 166/ 11
say that these reasons	will	give a boldness to	10, 219/ 26
think verily that they	will	give a boldness to	10, 219/ 28
good man what he	will	, if we break this	10, 145/ 25
I think the judges	will	con him but little	10, 133/ 8
I think the judges	will	con him but little	10, 134/ 25
true, and think they	will	not say but truth	10, 136/ 29
business of another priest	will	, and yet but sometimes	10, 197/ 28
counsel how the king's	will	is performed. But here	10, 53/ 2
I would with good	will	so do. But I	10, 82/ 18
man clearly see that	will	advise piece by piece	10, 141/ 25
one of them all	will	openly be called an	10, 90/ 25
-- what the juries	will	say, that can I	10, 137/ 34
say: that since some	will	not, some cannot, and	10, 139/ 33
so much against his	will	: in such cases the	10, 95/ 35
none otherwise think: there	will	the ordinary cause him	10, 127/ 25
if this good man	will	, he will cause a	10, 224/ 32
kept, but if you	will	by the change have	10, 125/ 1
must eat too, and	will	sometimes bite children too	10, 142/ 2
ordinaries and their officers	will	give light credence upon	10, 76/ 7
some there be. I	will	not be curious about	10, 139/ 31
man will for evil	will	and malice destroy him	10, 94/ 22
in such case, I	will	make no device at	10, 181/ 19
saith -- yet they	will	be more diligent to	10, 175/ 31
so hereafter but they	will	of malice do it	10, 179/ 1
judges," which he weeneth	will	not be done in	10, 171/ 33
thing be done which	will	never be done, whereof	10, 211/ 30
saith here that he	will	, and so doth, declare	10, 41/ 13
law but such, ye	will	then, I doubt not	10, 87/ 34

of his -- I	will	not long encumber you	10, 227/ 30
harm thereto -- that	will	, I ween, every wise	10, 92/ 24
where he saith he	will	not touch everything "particularly	10, 13/ 18
no love but of	will	, for such evil mind	10, 59/ 3
them. But surely that	will	be none excuse to	10, 175/ 35
untrue. And that it	will	be right expedient that	10, 169/ 3
authority, and that it	will	be "right expedient" that	10, 170/ 26
much farther -- "It	will	be right expedient, therefore	10, 171/ 7
face. And because that	will	not be, falleth after	10, 62/ 9
of this objection, I	will	speak somewhat farther in	10, 156/ 26
word stand! For now	will	he say farther in	10, 201/ 32
do spend victual, and	will	sometimes bite folk, too	10, 141/ 35
he doth, "Master More	will	not say, for all	10, 77/ 18
ye wot well, he	will	bring forth for the	10, 78/ 4
think but that they	will	provide sufficiently for the	10, 89/ 21
think but that they	will	provide sufficiently for the	10, 92/ 11
the while, that they	will	sufficiently provide for the	10, 93/ 4
that his two devices	will	serve sufficiently for the	10, 172/ 22
no worse than I	will	trust them?" For that	10, 136/ 34
tarry still there: he	will	not utterly forswear it	10, 3/ 20
it presumed that he	will	not be forsworn for	10, 152/ 33
strongly presumed that he	will	not be forsworn to	10, 152/ 35
good man will, he	will	cause a friend of	10, 224/ 32
to the matter, I	will	put no friend to	10, 225/ 3
it so, but still	will	put it from him	10, 10/ 1
wise conclusion? If he	will	now go from this	10, 208/ 6
the presumption that he	will	swear false gone, as	10, 158/ 29
take hurt. But here	will	haply this good man	10, 98/ 25
be false?" But then	will	haply this good man	10, 116/ 31
of this evasion I	will	ask this good man	10, 128/ 19
would ensue thereon: I	will	desire you, good readers	10, 228/ 8
fear, I ween there	will	no man grant him	10, 92/ 22
again, I suppose he	will	not now greatly like	10, 119/ 36
that behalf: so long	will	the people grudge and	10, 76/ 10
it; which answer I	will	therefore be had as	10, 194/ 12
very sore that they	will	not serve half so	10, 172/ 24
should once do, he	will	never after, haply while	10, 95/ 8
saved; and that it	will	be very hard to	10, 39/ 6
there" I say "it	will	be marvelous hard to	10, 174/ 11
sore infected that it	will	be very hard to	10, 177/ 11
saith they were, it	will	be but hardly believed	10, 178/ 11
malicious therewith that he	will	of likelihood hate and	10, 95/ 33
have neither nother that	will	. Howbeit, yet hath this	10, 99/ 37

to say what he	will	and where he will	10, 73/ 9
heart. And if any	will	avow that he knoweth	10, 89/ 12
thus: And if any	will	avow that he knoweth	10, 90/ 17
no manner case." "No	will	they," saith he, "then	10, 100/ 32
ex officio, if he	will	-- therefore he goeth	10, 132/ 33
all Christendom. If he	will	say that he blameth	10, 191/ 14
thus -- "If he	will	say that he blameth	10, 191/ 32
they preached. For who	will	confess that he preacheth	10, 202/ 16
fashion. And therefore I	will	not do here by	10, 63/ 17
not who they be	will	do evil hereafter by	10, 54/ 15
may be that they	will	so pretend hereafter, whereas	10, 205/ 25
ere this -- I	will	therefore not hide it	10, 71/ 34
may do. For it	will	never serve him to	10, 38/ 29
moral virtue -- I	will	not answer him with	10, 38/ 34
an apple. Howbeit, I	will	not deny him this	10, 75/ 22
some one of them	will	take upon him the	10, 93/ 33
to prove whether they	will	swear with him or	10, 112/ 24
see that his saying	will	not serve him. For	10, 228/ 22
as well as I	will	believe both himself and	10, 135/ 10
second oath, that he	will	not forswear himself to	10, 158/ 34
And if Master More	will	needly endeavor himself to	10, 210/ 33
of speaking, as he	will	in this his seventh	10, 39/ 20
this remedy: If they	will	not be his accusers	10, 90/ 31
presumption that no man	will	cast away his soul	10, 152/ 17
presumption that no man	will	cast away his soul	10, 152/ 18
reputed good and honest	will	not for his friend's	10, 152/ 23
temporal laws, the less	will	I follow his counsel	10, 193/ 4
there be, this point	will	not serve his purpose	10, 209/ 10
hands to fulfill the	will	with. Which how they	10, 52/ 30
ween some wise men	will	) that ever I would	10, 3/ 29
made. But how his	will	was performed I cannot	10, 52/ 22
faith to decay: then	will	you not, I wot	10, 88/ 6
court to depose, that	will	never, as I said	10, 99/ 30
to these words I	will	answer thus. I will	10, 178/ 22
Say" now. And long	will	it be, I warrant	10, 182/ 21
that writ if they	will	. Wherein he implieth that	10, 128/ 10
to which point I	will	answer after, in the	10, 8/ 9
that yet his word	will	be verified in many	10, 55/ 25
well see that I	will	not wrestle in the	10, 86/ 18
he will, and then	will	they not in that	10, 90/ 22
whole year, and never	will	be purged in the	10, 118/ 2
many books as he	will	, and put in what	10, 129/ 20
be untrue, if they	will	; but yet in such	10, 132/ 37

spiritual laws, so he	will	after proceed in the	10, 192/ 30
More hath spoken, I	will	say farther in the	10, 201/ 29
may well, and so	will	I do indeed, trust	10, 134/ 35
malicious and crafty that	will	give secret information, but	10, 103/ 28
is spoken of before	will	not appear," into these	10, 200/ 31
he that spoke heresies	will	when he is asked	10, 73/ 19
least. But if two	will	say it is so	10, 178/ 25
then if the witness	will	not avow it, but	10, 89/ 24
then if the witness	will	not avow it, but	10, 100/ 3
some counties: other priests	will	sometimes, as it is	10, 197/ 20
it? He saith he	will	not answer it "fully	10, 219/ 36
to speak of it:	will	there no judges upon	10, 125/ 33
indifferent or not, I	will	remit the judgment in	10, 218/ 8
of goodness in the	will	to the keeping of	10, 69/ 11
themselves thereto. This reason	will	I never labor to	10, 218/ 1
at length -- yet	will	they rather leave them	10, 7/ 15
meant well. And yet	will	I not leave it	10, 9/ 36
think they would: yet	will	I not leave it	10, 151/ 25
such judges. For it	will	not be less than	10, 173/ 7
purgation of his neighbor	will	not serve. Let every	10, 113/ 27
not yet by his	will	have that lie lost	10, 180/ 5
the old -- so	will	we by likelihood break	10, 22/ 28
proof, then the suspending	will	be as long as	10, 181/ 1
go thou not"). I	will	make no longer tale	10, 56/ 21
not but His Highness	will	do -- maintain and	10, 183/ 3
-- that no man	will	in heresy make himself	10, 143/ 19
may read it that	will	, I will make here	10, 146/ 35
heretics -- truly I	will	not fully make answer	10, 219/ 27
in that behalf, I	will	require every man to	10, 23/ 5
is performed. But here	will	this good man say	10, 53/ 3
I will well agree,"	will	this good man say	10, 70/ 8
away that suit, and	will	receive no man first	10, 93/ 28
him hanged first." Now	will	this good man haply	10, 95/ 21
hearty repentance -- I	will	let no man from	10, 118/ 12
for what witnesses they	will	. Now this man will	10, 144/ 5
follow thereon as woe	will	every good man be	10, 145/ 34
that provincial constitution: I	will	see this man prove	10, 196/ 23
Now, if this man	will	say that many of	10, 196/ 19
these men?" -- I	will	answer him, "Marry, sir	10, 136/ 27
showed on him. We	will	in this matter keep	10, 48/ 2
at your eyes, I	will	in this matter leave	10, 86/ 20
implieth that if they	will	not, they may upon	10, 128/ 11
make what laws men	will	, but if men would	10, 164/ 12

is his profit: then	will	I no more but	10, 128/ 24
he saith that it	will	be the "more hard	10, 174/ 8
thus: And farther, I	will	ascertain Master More, as	10, 226/ 29
none harm -- I	will	not therein much hinder	10, 17/ 24
will answer thus. I	will	agree that my saying	10, 178/ 23
I shall with good	will	, even as my conscience	10, 218/ 9
neither compelled nor hired,	will	help it? Nay --	10, 144/ 16
all, he saith, he	will	not answer neither, for	10, 13/ 29
a long work, I	will	fall in no dispicions	10, 18/ 4
to say that he	will	say so no more	10, 73/ 25
answer me nay: then	will	I press no farther	10, 85/ 1
change of his, there	will	, I ween, no wise	10, 105/ 7
me so because I	will	trust him no worse	10, 136/ 33
it that will, I	will	make here no long	10, 146/ 35
farther than his eyes	will	serve him; no, nor	10, 162/ 12
such suspicion that haply	will	never come, nor yet	10, 55/ 32
and they themselves, also,	will	neither accuse nor yet	10, 99/ 14
the clergy very good	will	and mindeth not to	10, 65/ 33
be burned against their	will	, and agree not themselves	10, 217/ 35
the light of grace	will	not appear." Now, good	10, 207/ 23
non iudicabimini"; and so	will	that side of the	10, 45/ 29
information also; and yet	will	never one of them	10, 103/ 9
fall upon an innocent,	will	put one of these	10, 164/ 25
not without the party's	will	, and rather of his	10, 196/ 8
where he saith he	will	rehearse some of them	10, 213/ 36
And then when he	will	rather be once accursed	10, 117/ 34
they come secretly and	will	not themselves openly become	10, 103/ 4
overmuch ado. Nor I	will	not dispraise or deprave	10, 222/ 15
will and where he	will	. For the ordinary may	10, 73/ 9
-- this good man	will	that the ordinary shall	10, 101/ 10
purge himself after the	will	of the ordinary or	10, 113/ 25
purge themselves after the	will	of the ordinary, and	10, 183/ 16
his purgation at the	will	of the ordinary or	10, 218/ 15
them either of evil	will	or of oversight. If	10, 231/ 1
folio 226): But yet	will	peradventure this Pacifier say	10, 139/ 11
his destruction. But then	will	this man peradventure say	10, 69/ 27
true, yet gladly he	will	not, or peradventure dare	10, 102/ 21
then that all the	will	were not performed. I	10, 52/ 27
I suppose the parson	will	put in peril for	10, 196/ 25
he saith the judges	will	for that praise con	10, 134/ 31
me to him, I	will	sit and pray for	10, 18/ 7
avoiding of obloquy, they	will	not be put in	10, 131/ 34
he saith, yet they	will	not only rather put	10, 176/ 12

been punished therefor. Now	will	I, good readers, come	10, 155/ 13
own confession, and he	will	not be reformed, then	10, 72/ 23
no. For when they	will	not, but refuse it	10, 112/ 25
be farther done, he	will	, he saith, remit unto	10, 74/ 15
enough for him that	will	avoid a resemblance between	10, 150/ 14
his respect unto friendship	will	temper his respect of	10, 94/ 32
have been done of	will	, " etc. And saith also	10, 65/ 21
realm," and yet I	will	not, he saith, "assent	10, 96/ 15
process of excommunication; but	will	have, he saith, the	10, 180/ 30
of good advisement? "Yea,"	will	this man say, "but	10, 69/ 8
well commended. But yet	will	this man say, and	10, 77/ 17
impair it -- they	will	, I dare say, forgive	10, 137/ 11
do. And therefore I	will	, as I say, leave	10, 194/ 5
say true. If we	will	refuse his second oath	10, 152/ 11
my book -- now	will	I somewhat see how	10, 10/ 13
words there when ye	will	, and you shall find	10, 46/ 25
read the stories whoso	will	, and he shall find	10, 114/ 20
change it when ye	will	, and ye shall change	10, 129/ 35
I would with good	will	that men should think	10, 39/ 17
neither. If this man	will	peradventure say, "Since that	10, 123/ 19
For if this Pacifier	will	now be so peaceable	10, 74/ 32
then the truth, and	will	not be so false	10, 85/ 22
and the spiritual law	will	not refuse so to	10, 90/ 20
will. Now this man	will	not be so mad	10, 144/ 6
so bare, but I	will	show you some cause	10, 151/ 26
and true: And now	will	I say somewhat further	10, 26/ 6
the greater. And now	will	I say somewhat further	10, 26/ 24
And in like wise	will	I well stand by	10, 34/ 13
stead -- his word	will	never so stay the	10, 145/ 27
mock him; wherein I	will	not greatly stick with	10, 53/ 4
any open denunciation: I	will	not much stick upon	10, 70/ 24
change. For other folk	will	call them still yet	10, 25/ 22
thereof. And if he	will	yet stand still opinatively	10, 72/ 16
to consider. For I	will	not much strive against	10, 20/ 1
good man and I	will	not greatly strive. Then	10, 90/ 13
pacifier no thanks that	will	tell him such tales	10, 19/ 19
suppose that spiritual rulers	will	pretend that such authority	10, 206/ 2
that neither his words	will	maintain any such meaning	10, 219/ 20
tithes or not, and	will	not therein suffer him	10, 196/ 29
Council with. But yet	will	all this surety-finding, as	10, 98/ 19
therefore I ween it	will	appear plain that I	10, 31/ 17
them to do upon	will	"; and not that I	10, 57/ 29
heresy, and that they	will	noise them that be	10, 76/ 8

-- yet since it	will	not be that men	10, 80/ 24
realm. And yet he	will	not assent that a	10, 89/ 23
as a witness, and	will	be content that his	10, 91/ 29
be convenient, yet I	will	not assent that a	10, 97/ 20
that none of them	will	become accusers that were	10, 100/ 8
lets. One, that men	will	not; another, that some	10, 102/ 25
be; and yet he	will	not condescend that that	10, 110/ 37
secular hands -- I	will	not say that he	10, 118/ 22
of conspiracy? This Pacifier	will	peradventure say that the	10, 130/ 8
treatise. And first I	will	say thus: that it	10, 156/ 27
I neither did nor	will	find fault that he	10, 167/ 14
be obeyed therein, but	will	be content that men	10, 207/ 33
of Master More I	will	say thus: that I	10, 210/ 13
in this wise: I	will	also agree that in	10, 216/ 14
cannot tell; but this	will	I say: that if	10, 216/ 22
it with their good	will	. And though that correction	10, 217/ 17
answer thereto. But this	will	I say: that I	10, 219/ 27
answereth he that he	will	not answer that. And	10, 224/ 25
mind. But surely this	will	I say: that if	10, 225/ 31
name. Now, if he	will	say that the communication	10, 10/ 22
as I said, I	will	not, in the defense	10, 39/ 22
charity. And if we	will	note well the said	10, 61/ 29
while this division continueth,	will	show unto the ordinary	10, 72/ 3
deserved. And if he	will	be by the ordinary	10, 72/ 25
a witness too, that	will	refuse at the beginning	10, 93/ 29
wills, both know and	will	also depose the truth	10, 103/ 8
though men dare they	will	not (except the thing	10, 103/ 15
may soon perceive that	will	well consider the paragraph	10, 114/ 7
find any man that	will	, but if the judge	10, 139/ 20
again or not. I	will	not put the case	10, 153/ 27
his rebuke, and that	will	make him the more	10, 163/ 9
-- but that they	will	also do the less	10, 176/ 13
surely if Master More	will	inquire for the truth	10, 178/ 27
to him; for his	will	was never the less	10, 199/ 14
the judge, "if he	will	not, then the spiritual	10, 209/ 24
weight of his reason	will	fall upon the wrong	10, 218/ 28
be of such mind "	will	not defer their good	10, 55/ 30
prohibition. And if they	will	not show their names	10, 131/ 3
as the spiritual rulers	will	pretend that their authority	10, 207/ 18
other side, whensoever they	will	not pretend their authority	10, 207/ 31
as the spiritual rulers	will	pretend that their authority	10, 208/ 12
did. But if they	will	trust in their own	10, 216/ 19
may see them that	will	, and win them that	10, 3/ 16

say even "the same"	will	then call them hypocrites	10, 55/ 12
not be that men	will	utterly forbear them, the	10, 80/ 24
such as their discretion	will	allow. And then to	10, 121/ 18
them to do upon	will	," but that "therefore they	10, 58/ 1
as to the readers	will	appear. And therefore, as	10, 165/ 26
gladder a great deal	will	I be thereof; nor	10, 14/ 3
reasonable that they that	will	give credence thereto, and	10, 89/ 26
reasonable that they that	will	give credence thereto, and	10, 100/ 5
be feared." And I	will	yet say thereto, that	10, 188/ 24
And if any man	will	say that these reasons	10, 219/ 26
can tell more, and	will	also, if they be	10, 99/ 12
priests that see it	will	say that they that	10, 187/ 23
oppress all them that	will	show such things of	10, 18/ 10
he will amend and	will	say such things no	10, 74/ 12
no deadly sin," but	will	in such things, since	10, 80/ 33
causes why. But I	will	not at this time	10, 56/ 13
manner speak it." I	will	not at this time	10, 77/ 22
these three points, therefore,	will	I divide this chapter	10, 89/ 1
for myself. And now	will	I, with this good	10, 135/ 15
other thing that I	will	say is this: that	10, 136/ 10
plain, open lie: I	will	for this time take	10, 109/ 14
his neighbors, the temporalty	will	be glad to hear	10, 19/ 20
heretics," he saith, "God	will	not fail to make	10, 22/ 15
contrary -- what words	will	there serve to say	10, 27/ 2
that matter. For I	will	not stick to tell	10, 35/ 29
his own honest friend	will	be loath to swear	10, 47/ 16
in that matter, I	will	commit it to others	10, 72/ 27
dispraise thereof. But this	will	I say to him	10, 77/ 25
accuser. And if he	will	not avow to be	10, 89/ 15
avow it, but another	will	give credence to him	10, 89/ 25
called an accuser, but	will	be content to be	10, 90/ 26
hearts but that they	will	rather forbear to be	10, 98/ 20
avow it, but another	will	give credence to him	10, 100/ 3
most require. And therefore	will	the ordinary, to some	10, 116/ 5
the saying strange): I	will	not let to believe	10, 135/ 5
Which kind of folk	will	not let to swear	10, 147/ 13
Which kind of folk	will	not let to swear	10, 155/ 32
the court, and then	will	offer himself to depose	10, 157/ 5
law therein; and that	will	sound somewhat to his	10, 163/ 8
yet I say "it	will	be hard to find	10, 174/ 14
others -- yet it	will	be hard to find	10, 174/ 26
such others, yet it	will	be hard to find	10, 175/ 27
to show that it	will	be hard to find	10, 176/ 7

worldly exaltation that it	will	be hard to find	10, 176/ 19
good man saith it	will	be hard to find	10, 176/ 27
Pacifier perceiving that it	will	be hard to bear	10, 177/ 25
it; and therefore I	will	leave it to them	10, 181/ 21
the light of grace	will	not come to cease	10, 205/ 20
so agree against their	will	. But as to them	10, 217/ 15
they say well, I	will	not let to say	10, 225/ 5
they say wrong, I	will	not let to tell	10, 225/ 6
very sure the truth	will	prove so too. But	10, 124/ 13
serve that the witnesses	will	swear but true --	10, 163/ 30
he that saith he	will	better believe twenty-four than	10, 137/ 3
other chapters, which I	will	pass over untouched, both	10, 193/ 18
thing well. But now	will	I finish up his	10, 213/ 28
according to Christ's promise,	will	be as verily present	10, 216/ 16
defaults in the temporalty	will	never be voided till	10, 20/ 26
and leave that never	will	then be voided, as	10, 101/ 25
and thus. Well, I	will	make no vow thereof	10, 29/ 32
it out but gaming,	will	once, I warrant you	10, 55/ 21
that hear them." "They	will	not," say we, "become	10, 100/ 31
take then another that	will	? And ever we follow	10, 101/ 3
both wisdom and reason	will	that folk well be	10, 70/ 4
also, to him that	will	consider it well, it	10, 114/ 13
for witnesses. If he	will	ask me what they	10, 149/ 21
jury. And if he	will	wit furthermore what person	10, 149/ 22
and then if he	will	ask me, "What fault	10, 136/ 26
them to do upon	will	," etc. Now, when he	10, 58/ 2
heard him what he	will	say thereto when he	10, 73/ 2
some say"; nor I	will	not let (where the	10, 167/ 15
such heresy. "That I	will	well agree," will this	10, 70/ 8
thereto) say that he	will	amend and will say	10, 74/ 12
an accuser if he	will	, and then will they	10, 90/ 21
dread that another man	will	for evil will and	10, 94/ 22
there." So this man	will	in any wise, lo	10, 100/ 25
purgation because his neighbors	will	not swear with him	10, 112/ 21
the said chapter: I	will	first agree with Master	10, 215/ 24
appease division -- I	will	not contend with him	10, 225/ 30
nor presume that he	will	play the wolf in	10, 157/ 30
be presumed that he	will	play the wolf in	10, 157/ 32
man of them? I	will	use one word now	10, 135/ 2
book speak -- I	will	not, therefore, wrestle against	10, 67/ 3
if it be followed,	will	be more yet than	10, 50/ 38
I suppose that they	will	not. But yet let	10, 206/ 5
than him; and I	will	never desire you to	10, 19/ 4

things for this matter	will	I require you first	10, 86/ 25
yet not guilty": I	will	first bring you forth	10, 111/ 12
they should; and I	will	also put you some	10, 151/ 27
king that now is,	willed	restitutions to be made	10, 52/ 21
means to make that	willful	offenders in heresy should	10, 182/ 25
his adversary by his	willful	accusation; which if he	10, 95/ 7
punished, nor yet that	willful	offenders go not without	10, 169/ 7
is to wit, that	willful	offenders go not without	10, 172/ 25
be punished nor yet	willful	offenders go without due	10, 172/ 11
that the petit jury	willfully	, of some corrupt mind	10, 155/ 2
and not to fall	willfully	into the danger of	10, 188/ 26
therefore, lest they should	willfully	fall into the censures	10, 188/ 35
any harm that were	willing	to amend. And whoso	10, 4/ 17
any man's person, or	willing	any man any harm	10, 4/ 16
for all their fain	willing	they can get; when	10, 199/ 5
amend. And whoso were	willing	to be nought still	10, 4/ 18
never one of them	willingly	make himself an open	10, 103/ 9
him whom he seeth	willingly	, no man calling him	10, 95/ 29
I wot of, nor	willingly	intend to do, blame	10, 50/ 35
that on that side	willingly	he greatly passed his	10, 19/ 26
of their own offer	willingly	-- what shall the	10, 90/ 28
as witnesses against their	wills	, both know and will	10, 103/ 8
right sore against their	wills	. And that cannot be	10, 217/ 14
that himself taketh their	wills	for their deeds. But	10, 69/ 18
nother would by their	wills	have the matter moved	10, 144/ 1
to witness against their	wills	, for the necessity of	10, 95/ 27
declare they their good	wills	, these wily shrews that	10, 189/ 7
grace (working with the	wills	of those that wit	10, 231/ 15
nor playeth not the	wily	wolf in a lamb's	10, 166/ 29
plainly see that these	wily	shrews which abuse his	10, 189/ 2
poor point of a	wily	wolf. And as I	10, 166/ 32
think, that by some	wily	shrews his book was	10, 225/ 27
man himself unto some	wily	shrews that deceived him	10, 9/ 27
or else that some	wily	shrews shamefully do deceive	10, 191/ 3
well see that some	wily	shrews beguile him. And	10, 66/ 18
that you reject one	wily	sleight of his, with	10, 86/ 26
all, save for such	wily	shrews) every man may	10, 227/ 21
that there be some	wily	shrews so much about	10, 227/ 25
occasion, with a fond	wily	change of my words	10, 193/ 12
and plain, those double,	wily	shrews could never deceive	10, 64/ 16
etc. -- were this	wily	, foolish handling no false	10, 171/ 11
the purpose some other	wily	shrews', which, not being	10, 64/ 3
well showeth himself more	wily	in this same thirteenth	10, 66/ 20

mock of a shrewd,	wily	doubleness? For (saving that	10, 66/ 31
him to some false,	wily	shrews, though the man	10, 10/ 1
unwise following of false,	wily	counsel in the doing	10, 17/ 28
giveth me that some	wily	shrews abuse the good	10, 53/ 13
likely to play the	wily	wolf in the lamb's	10, 166/ 10
and so play the	wily	wolf in the simple	10, 166/ 16
lie and play the	wily	wolf in the lamb's	10, 166/ 20
and so nought, some	wily	shrews beguile the good	10, 230/ 25
not that a sinful	wily	way of them, to	10, 64/ 14
ye wot well, a	wily	heretic by this wise	10, 73/ 7
their good wills, these	wily	shrews that thus deceive	10, 189/ 7
meanwhile yet, with such	wily	ways, labor with heretics	10, 213/ 22
used again such another	wily	fashion, yet would his	10, 116/ 22
yet, by God's grace,	win	him never a piece	10, 120/ 14
which might of likelihood	win	as much by this	10, 51/ 20
them that will, and	win	them that can. And	10, 3/ 16
that he could nothing	win	in his cause by	10, 104/ 2
such as if I	win	it, then it maketh	10, 120/ 3
exhort men to go	win	the Holy Land, and	10, 213/ 21
if he ween to	win	this point of me	10, 133/ 29
little see whether he	win	this point or no	10, 120/ 33
full well, and therefore	winked	at them. But I	10, 172/ 5
and his diversities he	winneth	like worship in this	10, 143/ 7
that have had the	winning	, and them also that	10, 195/ 38
a man's death and	winning	a man's land by	10, 108/ 22
wot well, but very	winter-ware	, and an excuse as	10, 41/ 4
is my fault fair	wiped	away, and his lieth	10, 27/ 33
certain circumstances by his	wisdom	well weighed -- so	10, 150/ 32
pleasure, as his high	wisdom	shall think convenient. Then	10, 35/ 20
words of his, what	wisdom	the man hath showed	10, 202/ 32
ye may use your	wisdom	and judge it even	10, 38/ 16
judges of a great	wisdom	in great open audience	10, 80/ 5
wrote herein true, then	wisdom	would he should have	10, 18/ 23
spend out his profound	wisdom	in making such exhortations	10, 173/ 19
beside, that his approved	wisdom	and learning, well known	10, 40/ 23
words. And therefore both	wisdom	and reason will that	10, 70/ 4
certain considerations by their	wisdoms	wisely weighed, notwithstanding his	10, 151/ 3
judges, I know their	wisdoms	and their worships such	10, 137/ 35
he would in like	wise	repel them all, then	10, 164/ 30
both good men and	wise	men would allow my	10, 129/ 12
and saith in this	wise	: I will also agree	10, 216/ 13
things, and in what	wise	they bind, and whom	10, 216/ 33
words, I warrant you	wise	and true: And now	10, 26/ 5

this. These are his	wise	words, lo: And then	10, 126/ 22
man will in any	wise	, lo, have away this	10, 100/ 25
wily heretic by this	wise	order may be bold	10, 73/ 7
such "faults" as a	wise	man may be ashamed	10, 190/ 29
concerning witness -- every	wise	man may bear witness	10, 156/ 19
have allowed in like	wise	his first book very	10, 49/ 22
believe after, in no	wise	. And thus both for	10, 101/ 20
man say, in no	wise	be forborne but if	10, 85/ 26
they have been by	wise	men well devised for	10, 15/ 22
as were in no	wise	to be dissembled. But	10, 8/ 25
neither. And in like	wise	, men cut down their	10, 195/ 19
they have heard both	wise	and good folk too	10, 56/ 9
the judges be so	wise	men that for the	10, 131/ 34
come out of any	wise	man's mouth. For though	10, 179/ 5
whole book in this	wise	: with a glorious rhyme	10, 12/ 25
repealed. And in like	wise	it were good to	10, 189/ 22
will, I ween, every	wise	man less grant him	10, 92/ 25
prove it in like	wise	with a great "some	10, 191/ 18
the clause in such	wise	as it happed; without	10, 36/ 29
so may in like	wise	he that hath been	10, 150/ 32
minds, that this good,	wise	man would have my	10, 35/ 9
he conceiveth in his	wise	breast, that he so	10, 32/ 23
that there is no	wise	man but he would	10, 68/ 14
and that in such	wise	as when he doth	10, 94/ 17
using himself in such	wise	before: though he do	10, 127/ 28
this matter to a	wise	conclusion? If he will	10, 208/ 5
228, in this manner	wise	I answered him: This	10, 146/ 31
to himself, no man	wise	enough of himself. Wherefore	10, 61/ 26
purpose: then shall every	wise	man think his book	10, 7/ 37
will, I ween, no	wise	man follow his fond	10, 105/ 7
my business in such	wise	but that I can	10, 104/ 4
be such as every	wise	man will, I suppose	10, 193/ 20
not let in like	wise	to declare if I	10, 79/ 26
good readers, what a	wise	reason this is that	10, 29/ 5
to write in this	wise	? And, as it were	10, 27/ 24
the fellow be so	wise	as at last (rather	10, 74/ 11
plainly, and in such	wise	, that whoso list indifferently	10, 86/ 14
hath been in like	wise	before the lords well	10, 76/ 36
peril. And therefore those	wise	men that made the	10, 116/ 1
so insufficiently? By this	wise	reason he maketh as	10, 92/ 15
restrain it in such	wise	that every man may	10, 170/ 37
and not only as	wise	, but peradventure many more	10, 111/ 22
of God, in like	wise	as for matters of	10, 43/ 26

a law in such	wise	that men may be	10, 147/ 35
I never found any	wise	man, to my remembrance	10, 80/ 31
yet were they many	wise	men, and not only	10, 111/ 22
should assign in like	wise	an officer of their	10, 144/ 9
he would in no	wise	we should; or else	10, 116/ 26
wit, in such manner	wise	as the ordinary should	10, 114/ 32
man would in like	wise	write and put in	10, 170/ 33
And surely with any	wise	man that readeth over	10, 143/ 3
evidently nay, where every	wise	man that readeth it	10, 171/ 23
that chapter, which any	wise	man that readeth them	10, 192/ 28
then write against his	wise	book and say that	10, 141/ 36
be taken in such	wise	as he seeth that	10, 36/ 20
made in such manner	wise	that I shall have	10, 9/ 34
wit, that by that	wise	reason there should be	10, 166/ 4
a man in like	wise	list to slander and	10, 67/ 32
so fortune in like	wise	, and sometimes so doth	10, 107/ 24
and saith in this	wise	: I have spoken of	10, 20/ 13
the part of a	wise	man." And surely, since	10, 226/ 19
heresy in some manner	wise	: for they take upon	10, 185/ 27
as I ween some	wise	men will) that ever	10, 3/ 29
had to make any	wise	man ween that ever	10, 9/ 35
And therefore in like	wise	I say that --	10, 21/ 34
spirituality can in no	wise	escape but that they	10, 45/ 11
cannot see, nor those	wise	men, neither, that made	10, 111/ 21
judges. And in like	wise	those words that "a	10, 165/ 8
work would in no	wise	agree with the name	10, 8/ 21
his device in such	wise	that till the spirituality	10, 181/ 31
with which this good,	wise	man, for the ease	10, 190/ 28
would preach in such	wise	abroad that their words	10, 115/ 20
Men may by this	wise	reason call them by	10, 29/ 12
man is in such	wise	angry with them that	10, 95/ 25
counsel, handled in such	wise	as if they were	10, 223/ 6
he would in like	wise	devise for thieves the	10, 75/ 1
Pacifier brought unto a	wise	conclusion? To those words	10, 210/ 10
good man in this	wise	: Now, verily, to those	10, 183/ 9
his politiques" in such	wise	as I use it	10, 60/ 18
man both for very	wise	and for very faithful	10, 87/ 24
III, and many great,	wise	, and well-learned virtuous men	10, 144/ 26
world. And therefore any	wise	man would ween that	10, 91/ 31
both. And in like	wise	will I well stand	10, 34/ 13
this: that against every	wise	man's reason well approved	10, 119/ 2
the light in like	wise	mine. And whereas there	10, 7/ 28
against my Confutation, Tyndale's	wise	chapter in which, against	10, 5/ 4

often heard that great,	wise	, and right worshipful man	10, 164/ 4
I said before, every	wise	man well wotteth there	10, 99/ 24
to escape a right	wise	man that would write	10, 40/ 26
Were it not a	wise	order, ween you, if	10, 75/ 1
again. Would not this	wise	way, trow you, do	10, 75/ 12
considerations by their wisdoms	wisely	weighed, notwithstanding his former	10, 151/ 3
if this man had	wisely	wrought, he should have	10, 154/ 16
device is not much	wiser	than the device that	10, 100/ 12
not wish to be	wiser	. And I no more	10, 157/ 11
side, if he be	wiser	than to think so	10, 66/ 19
another good man would	wish	him, and as himself	10, 30/ 17
worse, I would never	wish	to be better. This	10, 157/ 15
temporalty too, would I	wish	all good folk of	10, 228/ 2
but as I would	wish	none heretic one halpworth	10, 227/ 32
him as himself would	wish	I should: that surely	10, 50/ 17
and as himself would	wish	another man to be	10, 30/ 17
therein: rather would I	wish	him sorrow to his	10, 227/ 35
as I would not	wish	to be wiser. And	10, 157/ 11
the spirituality that he	wisheth	well for them and	10, 65/ 8
man good counsel and	wisheth	all thing well, so	10, 18/ 6
the chapter very well,	wishing	the clergy the grace	10, 35/ 35
against a work I	wist	not whose, but if	10, 13/ 15
the worst of them	wist	a great deal better	10, 77/ 34
some such as well	wist	their mischievous dealing to	10, 71/ 23
that I said I	wist	ne'er what honor he	10, 42/ 6
King's Council have, I	wist	, ere this, that never	10, 136/ 2
And therefore have I	wist	ere this, the judges	10, 80/ 4
my words because he	wist	ne'er what to say	10, 173/ 25
not need. For this	wist	I very well: that	10, 6/ 17
words that if I	wist	one that were walking	10, 71/ 1
had so much more	wit	than I -- else	10, 117/ 25
-- that is to	wit	, to sow an opinion	10, 86/ 7
-- that is to	wit	, with building and garnishing	10, 47/ 8
unsworn: that is to	wit	, "Some Say" and "They	10, 78/ 7
emperors; that is to	wit	, of Almaine and Greece	10, 144/ 30
them; that is to	wit	, in power and ability	10, 158/ 11
-- that is to	wit	, if he be in	10, 121/ 15
-- that is to	wit	, his own book, that	10, 19/ 12
and a right inventive	wit	, whereby he can lightly	10, 208/ 17
-- that is to	wit	, pure and clean --	10, 25/ 30
dialogue, that is to	wit	, into their communication --	10, 11/ 26
well: that whosoever had	wit	, and would confer and	10, 6/ 18
seldom, that is to	wit	, where they dare not	10, 102/ 28

-- that is to	wit	, those spiritual dignities to	10, 44/ 30
wills of those that	wit	have) giveth each good	10, 231/ 15
none so simple of	wit	, nor so far unlearned	10, 77/ 33
also: that is to	wit	, arresting upon good abearing	10, 125/ 7
juries. I would here	wit	of this good man	10, 134/ 37
man: that is to	wit	, either by gossiped or	10, 28/ 26
to none heresies (which	wit	heretics enough have), then	10, 73/ 6
also would I farther	wit	, whether he have heard	10, 84/ 37
I can, with any	wit	that I have --	10, 98/ 32
but for that little	wit	that I have, I	10, 184/ 18
prayeth God send him	wit	? Surely if he can	10, 66/ 16
if he have the	wit	to say he meant	10, 73/ 4
-- that is to	wit	, the execrable heresies which	10, 200/ 10
would I fain farther	wit	, whether ever himself went	10, 85/ 3
far: that is to	wit	, to let his new	10, 99/ 1
here etc.. What high	wit	or inventive I have	10, 208/ 19
the good man more	wit	. And thus I beseech	10, 231/ 3
seemeth to my poor	wit	greatly to impair his	10, 19/ 16
-- that is to	wit	, negligence but in some	10, 45/ 34
-- that is to	wit	, because some innocent may	10, 228/ 30
-- that is to	wit	, that none innocents shall	10, 172/ 23
before; that is to	wit	, that it is not	10, 138/ 28
ye shall see what	wit	and what learning the	10, 33/ 5
sure that all the	wit	and the learning that	10, 56/ 1
that there is little	wit	therein, and less good	10, 156/ 19
content, that is to	wit	, lour and look angrily	10, 197/ 15
of (that is to	wit	, that no man should	10, 104/ 30
resteth; that is to	wit	, that a man reputed	10, 152/ 23
ordinary; that is to	wit	, in such manner wise	10, 114/ 32
if neither mine own	wit	nor no man's else	10, 98/ 29
-- that is to	wit	, that innocents may take	10, 148/ 3
token that men may	wit	whom I mean, I	10, 30/ 2
of examination, "I would	wit	of Master More this	10, 54/ 27
or lack of natural	wit	, since his name is	10, 40/ 4
we see that his	wit	serveth him no better	10, 10/ 10
by the wonderful inventive	wit	and witchcraft of Sir	10, 3/ 8
-- that is to	wit	, either some of them	10, 33/ 29
-- that is to	wit	, into paying of debts	10, 51/ 3
officio; that is to	wit	, by reason of his	10, 89/ 32
point; that is to	wit	, his device of open	10, 143/ 10
patriarchs; that is to	wit	, the patriarch of Antioch	10, 144/ 31
-- that is to	wit	, that willful offenders go	10, 172/ 25
make: that is to	wit	, by common, open experience	10, 139/ 1

things; that is to	wit	, either right or reasonable	10, 33/ 31
well: that is to	wit	, that the ordinary should	10, 75/ 31
And if he will	wit	furthermore what person they	10, 149/ 22
priests, that is to	wit	, between secular priests and	10, 38/ 21
matter: that is to	wit	, against a provision made	10, 93/ 8
therefore," that is to	wit	, for the same cause	10, 58/ 4
spirituality (that is to	wit	, either all save a	10, 49/ 36
man had as much	wit	as I see well	10, 76/ 14
you (that is to	wit	, that you should not	10, 58/ 20
-- that is to	wit	, that men should to	10, 75/ 3
of, that is to	wit	, this false slander of	10, 68/ 2
the height of my	wit	cannot reach so high	10, 208/ 20
surely, for my poor	wit	, methinketh it somewhat more	10, 53/ 4
would I very fain	wit	how. For temporal men	10, 187/ 15
unlearned, but for any	wit	or learning that I	10, 77/ 33
-- that is to	wit	, that when that suit	10, 104/ 33
say: that is to	wit	, that by that wise	10, 166/ 3
Division: that is to	wit	, to make the ordinaries	10, 6/ 10
-- that is to	wit	, the 22nd, the 23rd	10, 10/ 27
untruly; that is to	wit	, the mishandling the people	10, 17/ 3
matter: that is to	wit	, that for the maintenance	10, 43/ 13
men had not the	wit	to see thereby what	10, 67/ 27
that," I would now	wit	this one thing of	10, 54/ 28
manner: that is to	wit	, to do those other	10, 50/ 1
matter: that is to	wit	, that by those laws	10, 220/ 32
the temporal too, both	wit	and grace to agree	10, 231/ 5
-- that is to	wit	, a holding together which	10, 43/ 23
was writing this, his	wit	was walking toward the	10, 219/ 16
-- that is to	wit	, some little variance in	10, 63/ 1
man, I think, that	wit	hath may well see	10, 120/ 8
because he should well	wit	that there were yet	10, 35/ 15
Bizance, had not the	wit	to perceive when Bizance	10, 11/ 33
heretics: I would fain	wit	of him whether that	10, 84/ 25
-- that is to	wit	, that he will not	10, 137/ 8
if he have the	wit	before the witnesses to	10, 73/ 24
special; that is to	wit	, where the witnesses are	10, 108/ 18
trust in their own	wit	and in worldly policy	10, 216/ 19
he make it, either	wit	or (which worse were	10, 88/ 8
as a vie, to	wit	whether I would give	10, 62/ 8
wonderful inventive wit and	witchcraft	of Sir John "Some	10, 3/ 8
the faith of Christ	withal	, whose examples I trust	10, 145/ 6
as many as meddle	withal	. For whether in leets	10, 184/ 35
Now, then, to maintain,	withal	, his great word of	10, 196/ 36

of the Church would	withdraw	from their worldly countenance	10, 53/ 21
them. And for the	withdrawing	of that cloak, that	10, 221/ 33
believe that I had	withdrawn	-- as though they	10, 199/ 26
of a sheep, and	withinforth	be a ramping wolf	10, 165/ 23
Nor to call him	witless	, because he prayeth God	10, 66/ 15
be partial, and "the	witness	may be a wolf	10, 156/ 6
of untroth in the	witness	. In which acceptance he	10, 163/ 3
he is as a	witness	called in and to	10, 93/ 18
For though the perjured	witness	might have (and haply	10, 160/ 20
own breast, as another	witness	might have (and haply	10, 160/ 22
and troth, though the	witness	be false and have	10, 162/ 26
inquest hearing the same	witness	sworn first, and after	10, 163/ 24
made, received to bear	witness	against themselves and their	10, 164/ 20
were sufficient record and	witness	against him, and there	10, 168/ 35
a heavy," and "which	witness	be sufficient and which	10, 181/ 11
and sufficient record and	witness	against him, and besides	10, 182/ 1
indeed that the forsworn	witness	hath so. And then	10, 160/ 4
only forbidden to bear	witness	he that appeared to	10, 164/ 16
And then if the	witness	will not avow it	10, 89/ 24
And then if the	witness	will not avow it	10, 100/ 3
own presence as a	witness	, and will be content	10, 91/ 28
be used, as a	witness	, will neither be afraid	10, 93/ 20
is repelled from bearing	witness	again is because the	10, 151/ 30
thinketh manifest, although the	witness	were forsworn before. And	10, 162/ 28
before, and that the	witness	once forsworn before is	10, 166/ 8
at all. For no	witness	were there but he	10, 160/ 11
and known for a	witness	, called in by the	10, 90/ 26
therefore not only such	witness	should be by this	10, 156/ 13
be for all that	witness	, how it can be	10, 163/ 18
faith to accept the	witness	. For it cannot be	10, 163/ 19
rule of refusing such	witness	in all cases was	10, 159/ 11
not to be a	witness	, but is content both	10, 93/ 17
accept anything that the	witness	would say contrary to	10, 161/ 6
such indifference in a	witness	-- why feareth he	10, 163/ 33
will detect and bear	witness	, ye should find but	10, 99/ 7
sometimes whether the perjured	witness	do it for the	10, 159/ 30
presumed, that the perjured	witness	hath so (for if	10, 159/ 34
in such a perjured	witness	sometimes inward hatred or	10, 159/ 26
bread": if I bring	witness	also that he said	10, 5/ 17
well that if the	witness	that saith he was	10, 101/ 8
received again as a	witness	to condemn him that	10, 148/ 15
and know not the	witness	that condemned him. Also	10, 218/ 13
or that a perjured	witness	should condemn him that	10, 218/ 16

be driven thereto without	witness	: wherefore not, I pray	10, 112/ 7
some cases from bearing	witness	also, but if they	10, 97/ 32
bread," then can his	witness	stand him in none	10, 5/ 18
upon. For when a	witness	is brought in that	10, 156/ 34
neighbor. But when a	witness	hath deposed in the	10, 157/ 4
there is no other	witness	spoken of in the	10, 165/ 11
wise man may bear	witness	that there is little	10, 156/ 19
accept such a perjured	witness	where there is no	10, 163/ 10
to such a perjured	witness	. For there is no	10, 165/ 10
one may that perjured	witness	be, that is spoken	10, 165/ 24
that such a perjured	witness	might do it of	10, 166/ 15
against whom they should	witness	be surely kept close	10, 97/ 34
accepting of any other	witness	against the law, that	10, 163/ 5
reason of a perjured	witness	, that will look like	10, 156/ 31
law to keep the	witness	close is made but	10, 109/ 4
skin, all manner of	witness	in every matter. For	10, 156/ 15
hurt neither accuser nor	witness	: I will not be	10, 97/ 26
happed so, hear the	witness	again or not. I	10, 153/ 26
criminal causes no manner	witness	at all. Now, if	10, 166/ 5
one man from bearing	witness	upon his oath --	10, 158/ 6
be afterward received as	witness	in any of the	10, 150/ 11
nor jury for the	witness	on peril of their	10, 162/ 23
that he upon the	witness	of the other be	10, 72/ 24
accept such a perjured	witness	where he ought not	10, 163/ 14
and credence of the	witness	, you see plainly, good	10, 101/ 22
that such a forsworn	witness	may haply play the	10, 165/ 30
admitteth him for a	witness	in that same court	10, 146/ 14
that such a perjured	witness	may haply show himself	10, 165/ 18
accuse nor yet bear	witness	neither, nor so much	10, 99/ 15
token that some such	witness	as was so first	10, 166/ 18
term "witness" mean such	witness	as be sometimes brought	10, 149/ 27
it. And also the	witness	may be such as	10, 105/ 35
of the faith his	witness	shall be taken --	10, 163/ 17
accuse him, or bear	witness	against him, that their	10, 105/ 28
never hear any one	witness	sworn, neither the first	10, 107/ 21
should bear such false	witness	as do the thing	10, 108/ 28
such witness as the	witness	be in the spiritual	10, 149/ 29
he accept any such	witness	contrary to the rules	10, 163/ 6
And of such a	witness	in heresy the said	10, 165/ 25
and of none other	witness	, as to the readers	10, 165/ 26
before, and of a	witness	that cometh to depose	10, 156/ 33
shall still reject that	witness	which offereth to tell	10, 161/ 29
them such a perjured	witness	, and not to all	10, 165/ 8

in a manner, every	witness	too, take upon them	10, 185/ 26
all to refuse any	witness	because he was once	10, 161/ 18
him therein for a	witness	. For if we take	10, 101/ 14
also to be a	witness	, and then were it	10, 95/ 23
also in open bearing	witness	against them, when they	10, 99/ 28
after that for a	witness	too, that will refuse	10, 93/ 29
and may seem to	witness	against their wills, for	10, 95/ 27
of this Pacifier concerning	witness	-- every wise man	10, 156/ 19
More by that term "	witness	" mean such witness as	10, 149/ 27
inquest, then is that	witness	no such witness as	10, 149/ 29
that witness no such	witness	as the witness be	10, 149/ 29
to know who hath	witnessed	against him. And now	10, 93/ 12
the party know the	witnesses	were peril -- to	10, 106/ 16
a doubt what manner	witnesses	I mean -- whether	10, 149/ 6
gear, of always keeping	witnesses	close, upon a plain	10, 109/ 13
and unlikeness between the	witnesses	brought into a spiritual	10, 154/ 20
the indemnity of the	witnesses	. But first, all this	10, 93/ 5
the Gospel and take	witnesses	with him, and eft	10, 72/ 15
the wit before the	witnesses	to lie and say	10, 73/ 24
that all his five	witnesses	be sworn and well	10, 78/ 11
are in a matter	witnesses	against him, and may	10, 95/ 26
cause why, weigh the	witnesses	at light and acquit	10, 154/ 23
not notable, and which	witnesses	be sufficient and which	10, 182/ 9
as seldom that the	witnesses	stand in any such	10, 109/ 2
to wit, where the	witnesses	are kept away for	10, 108/ 18
whom I see desire	witnesses	at the bar to	10, 149/ 17
knowing who be the	witnesses	, nor who be his	10, 105/ 24
of the accusers or	witnesses	shall not be showed	10, 109/ 22
the indemnity of the	witnesses	in that behalf. And	10, 89/ 21
the indemnity of the	witnesses	in that behalf. Now	10, 92/ 12
the indemnity of the	witnesses	in that behalf." I	10, 93/ 3
the saying of such	witnesses	, they be bound to	10, 149/ 35
the jury, or other	witnesses	that are brought into	10, 149/ 7
time take none other	witnesses	against him but his	10, 109/ 15
shall serve that the	witnesses	will swear but true	10, 163/ 30
to the accusers or	witnesses	of heresy by the	10, 109/ 20
have knowledge of the	witnesses	in no case, it	10, 106/ 6
have knowledge of the	witnesses	in no case." And	10, 109/ 10
have knowledge of the	witnesses	in no case." Upon	10, 110/ 4
all his five worshipful	witnesses	too, the deed and	10, 78/ 22
the words of the	witnesses	be not entered in	10, 154/ 32
but if there be	witnesses	of his express heretical	10, 112/ 11
likely that the forsworn	witnesses	will say false, and	10, 166/ 7

when there be, by	witnesses	sworn before his face	10, 112/ 22
it should by good	witnesses	appear that his manner	10, 115/ 26
is fear that the	witnesses	might stand in danger	10, 109/ 34
the other side, the	witnesses	are not in the	10, 154/ 29
mind, regarded not the	witnesses	, and therefore in the	10, 155/ 3
parties; for of those	witnesses	so brought into the	10, 149/ 31
his saying that such	witnesses	-- that is to	10, 150/ 10
in the matter as	witnesses	inform a judge? He	10, 149/ 18
then must he mistrust	witnesses	, juries, and judges, and	10, 163/ 35
the names of such	witnesses	unto to keep them	10, 109/ 28
proof must be two	witnesses	at the least. But	10, 178/ 25
but true -- such	witnesses	, at the leastwise, as	10, 163/ 30
not need for our	witnesses	, if he let the	10, 93/ 24
the twelve men for	witnesses	in my life. For	10, 149/ 11
there were but two	witnesses	of the matter, such	10, 99/ 32
other vehement suspicions, without	witnesses	a man may be	10, 111/ 18
man's provision devised for	witnesses	shall not need for	10, 93/ 24
should give upon any	witnesses	, were they never so	10, 160/ 31
contrary to that the	witnesses	have said, not knowing	10, 105/ 23
suspicions being proved by	witnesses	to be notable and	10, 112/ 8
and send for what	witnesses	they will. Now this	10, 144/ 5
his heresies before the	witnesses	-- the ordinary should	10, 74/ 6
all his five forenamed	witnesses	on the other side	10, 78/ 33
the surety of the	witnesses	should not peradventure make	10, 97/ 1
a fault that such	witnesses	should be received in	10, 147/ 4
said treatise, how the	witnesses	may be saved from	10, 89/ 18
said treatise, how the	witnesses	may be saved from	10, 92/ 9
mean to call them	witnesses	, whom I see desire	10, 149/ 16
may fall to the	witnesses	, the ordinary shall not	10, 93/ 10
all other cases, the	witnesses	whose depositions shall be	10, 106/ 19
but seldom that the	witnesses	in heresy stand in	10, 106/ 3
but seldom that the	witnesses	in heresy stand in	10, 108/ 36
the qualities of the	witnesses	, and all such other	10, 154/ 26
Dialogue concerning greatly criminous	witnesses	to be taken in	10, 147/ 19
jury likewise regard the	witnesses	so slightly that the	10, 155/ 8
receive them as only	witnesses	. But on the other	10, 93/ 26
should I call them	witnesses	, whose verdict the judge	10, 149/ 12
always to follow those	witnesses	. For if the jury	10, 149/ 33
further than upon such	witnesses	taken before the King's	10, 151/ 6
If two or three	witnesses	would at the bar	10, 154/ 1
spiritual court and the	witnesses	brought into the temporal	10, 154/ 21
otherwise, and thereupon the	witnesses	testify against the party	10, 161/ 7
the said accusers and	witnesses	it is there decreed	10, 109/ 26

mine Apology of such	witnesses	in felony: this good	10, 149/ 5
same offense, shall be	witnesses	in heresy. This reason	10, 146/ 24
long after, when these	witnesses	be dead, to come	10, 107/ 32
as meseemeth, both as	witnesses	and judges too: that	10, 78/ 9
happened that such collateral	witnesses	first testified upon their	10, 150/ 2
happened that such collateral	witnesses	first testified upon their	10, 151/ 17
accusers -- taking those	witnesses	for their warrant, if	10, 89/ 27
accusers -- taking those	witnesses	for their warrant if	10, 100/ 6
ordinary, but go fetch	witnesses	first, before whom if	10, 73/ 21
never took them for	witnesses	. If he will ask	10, 149/ 20
judge, and examined as	witnesses	against their wills, both	10, 103/ 7
the knowledge of the	witnesses	, and as (with the	10, 96/ 8
could never upon any	witnesses	in this world give	10, 160/ 11
his old three worshipful	witnesses	which stand yet all	10, 78/ 6
truth, and let those	witnesses	go. And yet if	10, 150/ 1
prisoner for all the	witnesses'	words, so may the	10, 154/ 24
the publishing of the	witnesses'	names would seldom remedy	10, 108/ 25
one of these from	witnessing	-- he must repel	10, 164/ 26
and in all the	wits	of all Christian regions	10, 114/ 26
never can all the	wits	that are in it	10, 229/ 15
a fault in the	wits	of both these good	10, 114/ 24
not in all the	wits	of the world, for	10, 147/ 34
world that all the	wits	in this world could	10, 221/ 4
make not this lie	wittingly	himself, but, hearing some	10, 108/ 11
say, between him that	wittingly	lieth and him that	10, 226/ 16
there it is said, "	Wittingly	not to tell a	10, 226/ 17
finally follow thereon as	woe	will every good man	10, 145/ 34
witness may be a	wolf	, showing himself appareled in	10, 156/ 6
and yet be a	wolf	indeed -- even so	10, 157/ 26
taken; for sometimes a	wolf	may show himself in	10, 155/ 23
appeareth, that sometimes a	wolf	may show himself in	10, 162/ 36
those words that "a	wolf	may show himself in	10, 165/ 9
point of a wily	wolf	. And as I put	10, 166/ 32
commonly to call a	wolf	in a lamb's skin	10, 156/ 8
other reason of a	wolf	in a lamb's skin	10, 156/ 15
he will play the	wolf	in a lamb's skin	10, 157/ 30
he will play the	wolf	in a lamb's skin	10, 157/ 32
may haply play the	wolf	in a lamb's skin	10, 165/ 30
to play the wily	wolf	in the lamb's skin	10, 166/ 10
and play the wily	wolf	in the lamb's skin	10, 166/ 20
playeth not the wily	wolf	in a lamb's skin	10, 166/ 29
may be indeed a	wolf	, and be nought where	10, 156/ 17
withinforth be a ramping	wolf	. And such one may	10, 165/ 23

so play the wily	wolf	in the simple lamb's	10, 166/ 16
as himself saith, a	wolf	may look simply, lapped	10, 230/ 30
troubled with the wild	wolf	, that may swear false	10, 162/ 31
an innocent man or	woman	that should happen to	10, 183/ 30
given every man and	woman	at adventure in printed	10, 81/ 23
English as any Deutsch	woman	speakeeth. But now, to	10, 167/ 32
need of good keeping;	women	wot what caudle serveth	10, 6/ 3
in other books as	women	fare with their primer	10, 7/ 12
that he had well	won	his spurs in this	10, 186/ 9
-- yet had I	won	and he lost. For	10, 157/ 34
And therefore though he	won	all that point, yet	10, 120/ 32
some men might have	won	by the suit --	10, 143/ 28
point, which if he	won	altogether could very little	10, 120/ 13
lost it and he	won	it, yet were mine	10, 120/ 5
world had cause to	wonder	and grudge thereat; which	10, 67/ 16
two Englishmen by the	wonderful	inventive wit and witchcraft	10, 3/ 7
here, good readers, a	wonderful	heinous work, and well	10, 197/ 24
convented as they were	wont	to be before; and	10, 195/ 17
which, whereas they were	wont	but to creep together	10, 145/ 30
likewise as he is	wont	, when reason faileth him	10, 211/ 20
in Cambridge that was	wont	to pray for himself	10, 12/ 29
the good that was	wont	to keep good yeomen	10, 53/ 32
than they have been	wont	to have, "or else	10, 197/ 12
than they have been	wont	in some other times	10, 74/ 29
all the world were	woodcocks	save himself, and that	10, 67/ 25
men cut down their	woods	every year, in one	10, 195/ 19
the tithe of such	woods	, against the statute, by	10, 196/ 22
maintain, withal, his great	word	of "confederacies" -- he	10, 196/ 36
in one place this	word	"therefore" whereupon a good	10, 57/ 23
angry for an angry	word	spoken by a man	10, 197/ 4
but stand unto his	word	, and take an oath	10, 47/ 14
which was a spiteful	word	among them; and except	10, 24/ 15
but a very vain	word	of office, and that	10, 60/ 30
and construe amiss this	word	of his, "And therefore	10, 56/ 33
of his using this	word	"some say." And he	10, 167/ 11
and saith not one	word	thereto, but argueth that	10, 217/ 33
hereafter in this dialogue	word	for word, as it	10, 11/ 12
well in the same	word	("some say") beshrew him	10, 46/ 23
ordinary hear any more	word	of him, but let	10, 73/ 27
words themselves without any	word	of his. But now	10, 11/ 3
in so changing his	word	-- I change it	10, 203/ 7
And also, concerning this	word	"proud worldly countenance," whereof	10, 56/ 26
he dribbleth in a	word	of spiritual dignity, and	10, 42/ 9

the devil, if God's	word	be true," doubteth not	10, 63/ 13
therein to believe his	word	. But I durst well	10, 196/ 33
and without any one	word	let it even alone	10, 4/ 4
bringing up, but a	word	walking in every man's	10, 28/ 14
useth a very dangerous	word	, and to fear the	10, 75/ 16
words that upon this	word	"apology" he findeth the	10, 11/ 5
confederate with their good	word	to help forth their	10, 197/ 29
at the time: that	word	may by God's grace	10, 48/ 8
with his bare, bold	word	? -- where he saith	10, 171/ 22
profession to prove every	word	wrong that he said	10, 186/ 30
of office, this good	word	so spoken here but	10, 60/ 30
you not out one	word	of this his fifteenth	10, 86/ 20
he answereth with no	word	at all. Howbeit, to	10, 147/ 20
can write no worse	word	by them, I wot	10, 24/ 9
me little thanks: that	word	were somewhat if I	10, 134/ 32
than I ever wrote	word	of yet, in which	10, 39/ 13
for letting of the	word	of God in this	10, 46/ 22
that I with that	word	do but in a	10, 46/ 26
his, speaketh not one	word	. And therefore in this	10, 50/ 4
doth not), neither in	word	nor deed, in all	10, 83/ 30
all his book one	word	. And yet in his	10, 191/ 28
and saith not one	word	thereto. But in mine	10, 193/ 14
of in changing his	word	"spiritual rulers" into this	10, 201/ 5
this dialogue word for	word	, as it is come	10, 11/ 13
denieth nor any one	word	speaketh of it, but	10, 102/ 32
man talk any such	word	of that law in	10, 187/ 33
therein write every lewd	word	that any lewd folk	10, 180/ 16
mean, a lewd, slanderous	word	were as likely to	10, 28/ 29
spiritual rulers" into this	word	"prelates." But look, good	10, 201/ 6
all this realm in	word	nor deed: marry, I	10, 83/ 19
And to every light	word	a man may not	10, 84/ 1
to leave off --	word	was brought me that	10, 77/ 14
spiritual rulers" into this	word	"prelates" seemed me the	10, 201/ 12
do but whisper a	word	with my neighbor here	10, 46/ 20
that he use this	word	"some say"; nor I	10, 167/ 15
For (saving that his	word	"pretending" signifieth not indeed	10, 66/ 31
find him; and that	word	he denieth not, but	10, 101/ 4
and all with one	word	unawares. For now read	10, 62/ 22
to let his own	word	stand! For now will	10, 201/ 32
I have taken that	word	"some say" of his	10, 46/ 9
cometh forth with a	word	or two of a	10, 113/ 19
upon the parson's bare	word	, for allegation of the	10, 196/ 4
I will use one	word	now, this once, which	10, 135/ 2

giving them by that	word	"as of policy" a	10, 60/ 12
the change from this	word	the "spiritual rulers" into	10, 201/ 11
away his gay, golden	word	of "spiritual rulers" from	10, 201/ 25
fashion before; and this	word	"therefore," which signifieth "for	10, 58/ 6
the stead -- his	word	will never so stay	10, 145/ 27
I use the same	word	myself too sometimes, and	10, 167/ 13
and mumbleth upon that	word	, as though such communication	10, 32/ 24
forgetteth this little, short	word	, this monosyllable "such," which	10, 62/ 30
that, a very poisoned	word	. Hearing, therefore, that this	10, 5/ 26
that ever they spoke	word	therein. And that not	10, 99/ 16
here to fortify his	word	with that that I	10, 111/ 9
vouchsafed to write one	word	therein, saving that I	10, 155/ 15
other words with this	word	"conscience," saying that the	10, 160/ 17
to prove that the	word	was before the Church	10, 5/ 5
as well upon his	word	as upon the reason	10, 36/ 26
and acceptance of a	word	should against the circumstances	10, 37/ 5
whoso use a common	word	spoken among the people	10, 48/ 3
I told you, the	word	that maketh the matter	10, 57/ 32
hath used the same	word	"therefore" in the same	10, 58/ 6
the truth of God's	word	, but by the truth	10, 63/ 14
would, at the first	word	spoken by the ordinary	10, 71/ 27
had not by that	word	, neither, dispraised the troth	10, 137/ 1
when he wrote that	word	. For when the thing	10, 218/ 27
among others, by this	word	"therefore") affirm there that	10, 57/ 7
give him his own	word	again. And therefore I	10, 201/ 18
he saith not one	word	thereto. And therefore it	10, 227/ 23
ceased long before any	word	sprang of this great	10, 195/ 12
twain; and his bare	word	then more true than	10, 148/ 26
true upon their bare	word	than their twice nay	10, 147/ 14
true upon their bare	word	than their twice nay	10, 155/ 33
and that yet his	word	will be verified in	10, 55/ 25
I have to his	word	, I would ween he	10, 36/ 28
very deed, taking his	word	as I ween he	10, 47/ 19
abroad, anon heard I	word	that some were very	10, 4/ 12
him find out any	word	of mine wherewith I	10, 23/ 23
therein so often this	word	"some say," which is	10, 46/ 7
mummery, for any one	word	he saith; which should	10, 103/ 33
it. But taking his	word	to the worst (as	10, 47/ 20
one speaking an angry	word	and yet would not	10, 68/ 28
the matter. For the	words	once read -- the	10, 6/ 34
first piece of these	words	of mine -- in	10, 191/ 24
the letter of his	words	were plain -- you	10, 206/ 24
For now read his	words	again (folio 80), and	10, 206/ 35

England and in English	words	, stand for a sure	10, 37/ 20
matter. For his first	words	spoke of a consent	10, 43/ 8
proveth it by like	words	spoken of a good	10, 59/ 32
his example of those	words	spoken by a good	10, 60/ 10
using the example of	words	spoken by a good	10, 63/ 20
defending thereof is in	words	too. "But a man	10, 69/ 21
he meant in his	words	but such a thing	10, 73/ 5
given him in my	words	some great advantage to	10, 181/ 25
thought that his own	words	of exhortation against the	10, 12/ 21
nay but that his	words	go only against spiritual	10, 31/ 14
they standing still, his	words	are plain against him	10, 206/ 28
for his said former	words	, whereabout is all our	10, 49/ 4
matter and leave my	words	out. Yea, and besides	10, 6/ 27
their communication the Pacifier's	words	shall begin and where	10, 11/ 31
of his Division; which	words	of his and mine	10, 36/ 14
see divers other like	words	of his; and apply	10, 49/ 6
words. Howbeit, where the	words	are open and plain	10, 115/ 15
this chapter, both his	words	and mine, and one	10, 143/ 4
spiritual ordinaries with like	words	for heresy and his	10, 171/ 13
very sure that his	words	maintain mine and more	10, 176/ 33
great difference between these	words	, the "prelates" and the	10, 201/ 10
that lacketh as well	words	as matter. And yet	10, 7/ 33
but bring forth his	words	with mine. And then	10, 86/ 21
218th leaf; and his	words	too, therewith. And when	10, 88/ 25
true in these aforesaid	words	of his "And there	10, 175/ 11
and compare together the	words	of his answer with	10, 6/ 19
I write against his	words	be an answer or	10, 8/ 30
Apology there with the	words	of his answer here	10, 31/ 12
lost." And to these	words	I will answer thus	10, 178/ 22
indeed, and spoke those	words	themselves without any word	10, 11/ 2
that himself wrote those	words	, recovered in any of	10, 196/ 21
say that neither his	words	will maintain any such	10, 219/ 20
his answer with the	words	of mine Apology, should	10, 6/ 19
been still the Pacifier's	words	against mine Apology. And	10, 12/ 23
then compare well the	words	of mine Apology there	10, 31/ 11
man saith untrue. The	words	in mine Apology whereupon	10, 96/ 17
These be, lo, the	words	of mine Apology, the	10, 96/ 29
These were, lo, my	words	in mine Apology against	10, 102/ 14
rehearse you mine own	words	in mine Apology, and	10, 121/ 1
first rehearse you the	words	of mine Apology that	10, 125/ 16
piece these were my	words	in mine Apology (folio	10, 155/ 26
shall understand that my	words	in mine Apology which	10, 180/ 24
These are, lo, my	words	in mine Apology (folio	10, 181/ 29

farther and toucheth these	words	of mine Apology, written	10, 215/ 1
own that those other	words	of his are too	10, 110/ 1
man defendeth his first	words	again. These are, lo	10, 156/ 24
there is in my	words	no contradiction at all	10, 63/ 25
else -- till these	words	, "They have authority," and	10, 208/ 23
it but that his	words	clearly take away from	10, 177/ 26
I like well these	words	. For they be very	10, 20/ 30
congrua purgatione monstraverint," these	words	"congrua purgatione" be referred	10, 114/ 11
it up with these	words	: And these be some	10, 198/ 2
222, these are my	words	, lo: And because this	10, 129/ 30
weeneth, consider well his	words	and mine before, whereupon	10, 202/ 21
of the faith": these	words	of his being there	10, 176/ 25
man declareth that the	words	of his book, which	10, 57/ 4
believe not the shrewd	words	of his book, I	10, 58/ 26
judge. These were his	words	in his book of	10, 155/ 19
not, standeth in the	words	. And therefore both wisdom	10, 70/ 4
find you no such	words	of mine. But he	10, 18/ 28
he had spoken those	words	, had occasion by reasonable	10, 183/ 11
so cunning in Greek	words	that he can shortly	10, 13/ 1
man already, that these	words	of his can serve	10, 217/ 2
is implied in my	words	that some cause lawful	10, 35/ 24
plainly, by his own	words	, that the cause of	10, 109/ 33
to lay those heretical	words	to his charge, and	10, 73/ 10
too. And therefore the	words	of Saint Chrysostom which	10, 21/ 8
-- upon the selfsame	words	of Saint Chrysostom and	10, 21/ 35
I left out three	words	in that clause of	10, 200/ 25
maintaining of his former	words	is a clean going	10, 43/ 30
would now seem: my	words	which he dissembleth here	10, 172/ 3
readers, concerning the former	words	of his Division, albeit	10, 49/ 2
that if such dangerous	words	of his Division may	10, 75/ 24
realm. For in these	words	indeed I do not	10, 96/ 32
is evident that those	words	of his do not	10, 169/ 34
saith I changed his	words	in the end from	10, 200/ 29
new declaring that his	words	were well enough, he	10, 206/ 33
he saith that his	words	were plain enough, that	10, 214/ 4
declareth farther by the	words	that next ensue, where	10, 160/ 36
him, and that those	words	"ad arbitrium episcopi" were	10, 114/ 36
that I rehearse those	words	of his even whole	10, 199/ 24
and after, with good	words	and fair, excuseth my	10, 62/ 3
he perceive that my	words	include no farther but	10, 33/ 27
that whoso speak such	words	in such fashion by	10, 60/ 1
these are there my	words	: And this find we	10, 103/ 20
away; and upon Christ's	words	it must follow that	10, 21/ 22

in his other general	words	again, which for his	10, 208/ 7
set out with high	words	so solemnly. For first	10, 28/ 12
For there, lo, my	words	be these: For surely	10, 102/ 5
teach," to make his	words	seem plain. For as	10, 206/ 27
that then are his	words	plain false. For his	10, 214/ 7
is that though his	words	go no further, yet	10, 165/ 14
common law, by what	words	soever they give the	10, 161/ 36
such things as his	words	make many good men	10, 66/ 2
verily, to all these	words	of this good man	10, 183/ 32
the loser have his	words	. And in good faith	10, 197/ 7
himself with his own	words	gave me good occasion	10, 204/ 17
corrupteth good manners." Which	words	though the Greek poet	10, 71/ 10
such ways for my	words	. For here have you	10, 63/ 24
serve in Almaine; which	words	I might have said	10, 97/ 9
might well upon these	words	of his have taken	10, 203/ 23
have said, his general	words	would well have warranted	10, 203/ 27
excused, he declareth his	words	again which he spoke	10, 68/ 18
he heard any speak	words	that, as he thought	10, 72/ 4
first here his whole	words	together, that he bringeth	10, 89/ 3
wherein I wrote those	words	of which he marveleth	10, 102/ 4
these are, first, his	words	here: And he saith	10, 174/ 7
second part of these	words	of mine, he answereth	10, 181/ 5
again of his own	words	(folio 80), he is	10, 206/ 25
all things as well	words	as deeds," he bringeth	10, 208/ 34
much of his own	words	undefended which he nothing	10, 224/ 3
here even his own	words	, folio 45. He saith	10, 71/ 36
man would have my	words	seem so heinous upon	10, 35/ 9
he rehearseth his own	words	wrong. For here he	10, 57/ 31
law, the very first	words	thereof, to him that	10, 194/ 22
suspicion that his own	words	hath brought himself into	10, 83/ 4
us rehearse his own	words	again as himself for	10, 207/ 12
pretendeth to answer my	words	written against his, in	10, 41/ 8
rehearsal of his own	words	, he rehearseth his own	10, 57/ 30
thereto his own other	words	written in his Division	10, 65/ 27
his own plain, open	words	. For in his seventh	10, 109/ 15
reciteth again his own	words	written in his book	10, 146/ 7
lost. For his first	words	were, in his book	10, 157/ 34
Bizance -- do these	words	include that I say	10, 34/ 7
where he saith these	words	-- Also I say	10, 66/ 23
meant not in his	words	that if I wist	10, 71/ 1
he had rehearsed my	words	with which I say	10, 169/ 29
can never defend his	words	, but that I answered	10, 214/ 18
have written mine own	words	in. And if he	10, 18/ 24

whole spirituality than those	words	be, which if they	10, 177/ 14
mine Apology, in these	words	: But now if this	10, 211/ 32
of his book his	words	are nor in what	10, 30/ 35
readers, find both his	words	and mine in mine	10, 31/ 7
declareth that by these	words	of his "in a	10, 31/ 25
And he combineth those	words	to mine in such	10, 174/ 33
clergy -- in which	words	it is included that	10, 33/ 10
weeneth that in my	words	it were included that	10, 33/ 14
meaneth, to change these	words	"spiritual rulers" into "prelates	10, 201/ 27
yourselves, by his own	words	, that there is in	10, 63/ 25
though they talk traitorous	words	, yet it is no	10, 69/ 33
good argument: "In these	words	he denieth it not	10, 97/ 16
readers, these are my	words	(folio 220): It may	10, 111/ 16
I have mishandled his	words	and, with joining mine	10, 174/ 2
am sure enough my	words	be no larger than	10, 169/ 29
part of the very	words	of the law Ad	10, 114/ 15
readers, these are his	words	: And the laws affirmed	10, 217/ 7
where he rehearseth his	words	again, he leaveth out	10, 214/ 22
folio 253, after his	words	rehearsed at length, thus	10, 172/ 7
us. For his whole	words	as they lie there	10, 175/ 21
you read first his	words	as they lie in	10, 199/ 21
now consider his other	words	wherein he liketh himself	10, 204/ 20
him there put those	words	in meant little good	10, 65/ 1
say that his first	words	are nothing maintained with	10, 43/ 7
work together, how evil	words	and how malicious soever	10, 64/ 12
better perceive what those	words	of this man amount	10, 177/ 21
froward argument. To these	words	this good man answereth	10, 215/ 22
soever he meant, his	words	with his many "some	10, 46/ 27
hath. These are his	words	, lo: Since Master More	10, 33/ 6
a little before those	words	(as you may see	10, 176/ 20
other side, that the	words	have given me good	10, 57/ 15
great likelihood of his	words	would give men occasion	10, 57/ 14
the sentence of my	words	from the men to	10, 192/ 11
lo, good readers, my	words	: And verily methinketh that	10, 121/ 5
it appeareth in these	words	: And therefore methinketh it	10, 188/ 19
side, beginning at these	words	"And here methinketh I	10, 199/ 22
a part of my	words	written in mine Apology	10, 32/ 34
wise conclusion? To those	words	written in mine Apology	10, 210/ 11
wot ne'er whether his	words	have herein more falsehood	10, 190/ 11
Now, verily, to those	words	of Master More I	10, 183/ 10
And therefore the said	words	of Master More, whereby	10, 183/ 26
by occasion of the	words	that Master More hath	10, 201/ 28
in this point my	words	: His other murmurs and	10, 193/ 16

the reproof of his	words	that follow next, where	10, 226/ 27
enough that by those	words	I note no judge	10, 162/ 38
though I touch his	words	, I accuse not his	10, 53/ 10
showeth that by such	words	he taketh not that	10, 60/ 4
maketh upon the same	words	of mine. Now, good	10, 62/ 33
for "fear of evil	words	and slander of the	10, 22/ 13
are this good man's	words	: And one of the	10, 168/ 9
the end from these	words	, "the light of grace	10, 200/ 30
not appear," into these	words	, "the light of grace	10, 200/ 31
and teach." Upon which	words	the point of the	10, 214/ 24
device write I these	words	following: And on the	10, 96/ 35
which I by those	words	(and among others, by	10, 57/ 6
the rehearsing of divers	words	of his own in	10, 63/ 29
Read first his own	words	in his own book	10, 88/ 22
you see by these	words	of his own that	10, 110/ 1
those words of mine,	words	of his own putting	10, 174/ 30
be now his own	words	, with his own exposition	10, 207/ 24
he leaveth out these	words	of his own: "and	10, 214/ 23
lo, these are my	words	: And this Pacifier aggrieveth	10, 191/ 11
them but as my	words	; whereby he perverteth clearly	10, 174/ 36
more part, both my	words	and the place, because	10, 169/ 31
this good man's gay	words	in two places wherein	10, 202/ 19
put in mine own	words	where it pleased him	10, 6/ 25
may well use the	words	of "his politiques" in	10, 60/ 17
lewd and right traitorous	words	by his prince, too	10, 69/ 24
or by their open	words	, be plainly proved heretics	10, 29/ 3
mine answer to his	words	which you read in	10, 46/ 5
be denied. In these	words	, lo, good readers, you	10, 89/ 28
his new book, his	words	: Now, by reason of	10, 156/ 25
Catholic faith, with warm	words	and cold reasons oppugneth	10, 9/ 20
nor by what precise	words	soever they receive their	10, 161/ 37
readers, upon these whole	words	that he rehearseth here	10, 57/ 1
good mind, these good	words	which he rehearseth here	10, 64/ 9
him ween that these	words	which he rehearseth here	10, 64/ 17
no substance in his	words	. For we repeal them	10, 190/ 4
well stand by those	words	if I said after	10, 34/ 9
that in the first	words	I neither said yea	10, 97/ 7
may well say the	words	that I said without	10, 137/ 6
appeareth also that the	words	of the said treatise	10, 165/ 6
hath recited the said	words	of the said treatise	10, 169/ 10
I say plainly those	words	myself, he saith plainly	10, 57/ 26
saith himself very sore	words	therein, and saith that	10, 69/ 17
to doubt of his	words	wherein he saith that	10, 214/ 1

the letter of his	words	. For I say not	10, 31/ 14
when he wrote these	words	? Do I say that	10, 112/ 20
81 these are his	words	: . . . where I say that	10, 208/ 11
him that wrote these	words	in the scripture: "There	10, 54/ 24
clergy." Now upon these	words	ye shall see what	10, 33/ 4
beginneth it with these	words	"I cannot see." And	10, 54/ 2
it appeareth by his	words	he cannot see very	10, 54/ 4
people," etc., into these	words	(whereof the sentence is	10, 58/ 16
the contrary -- what	words	will there serve to	10, 27/ 2
lo, these are my	words	: And yet shall he	10, 103/ 5
90 these are his	words	: And now shall I	10, 225/ 13
this book his own	words	too. And so shall	10, 7/ 23
therefore, good readers, my	words	stand still so sure	10, 104/ 9
if you find his	words	of their speaking such	10, 60/ 8
a fall in those	words	which he spoke before	10, 158/ 17
as though they were	words	of such substantial effect	10, 199/ 27
judge that upon his	words	used to such purpose	10, 60/ 16
shall you see those	words	of his sufficiently answered	10, 41/ 25
and he telleth which	words	. But he telleth neither	10, 30/ 34
had been no worse	words	in it than such	10, 49/ 23
And neither includeth those	words	of mine that I	10, 33/ 33
he saith that the	words	prove plainly that he	10, 57/ 8
context before. For his	words	were not that "they	10, 57/ 33
judges." And whether those	words	amount to that effect	10, 169/ 18
saith: Nor yet my	words	prove not that I	10, 171/ 26
see by his own	words	even here, that I	10, 190/ 14
occasion given of his	words	had written that the	10, 202/ 23
say, that in those	words	he said that if	10, 204/ 10
resistance, etc. By these	words	I confess that they	10, 208/ 15
now, concerning his former	words	-- of the agreement	10, 44/ 20
note well the said	words	, we shall the sooner	10, 61/ 30
be like his own	words	spoken in the diminishing	10, 63/ 21
one that speaketh such	words	as to the hearers	10, 72/ 30
rehearse whether any heinous	words	spoken against the prince	10, 79/ 24
Now, as for heinous	words	speaking against the prince	10, 81/ 7
you forth mine own	words	written in the said	10, 111/ 13
he never spoke such	words	. Howbeit, where the words	10, 115/ 15
I mean in these	words	that though the Pacifier	10, 132/ 4
for all the witnesses'	words	, so may the ordinary	10, 154/ 24
say that in those	words	he defameth the judges	10, 169/ 27
deed, or heard the	words	spoken by the mouth	10, 179/ 8
he saith in those	words	, not that the spiritual	10, 203/ 12
and all his own	words	nought. In the leaf	10, 208/ 10

to perceive, in those	words	of his, the sentence	10, 208/ 21
steal away his own	words	, to beguile the reader	10, 214/ 29
stand by mine other	words	and verify them with	10, 34/ 13
These are his wise	words	, lo: And then as	10, 126/ 22
even by his own	words	-- that there is	10, 62/ 16
some other men's unproved	words	. Then resteth there, as	10, 79/ 3
mine Apology, that whatsoever	words	I speak therein, yet	10, 63/ 34
leaf. And his former	words	which he therewith defendeth	10, 49/ 14
see by his own	words	, which are these: The	10, 202/ 26
profitable. What include these	words	, now? Do they include	10, 33/ 20
if you turn these	words	"And therefore they have	10, 58/ 15
if he avow the	words	, and yet they be	10, 72/ 13
and always took his	words	so that they thought	10, 115/ 28
pride with which his	words	say that they be	10, 177/ 10
these his own general	words	, "all that they do	10, 206/ 26
plain false. For his	words	be that they "pretend	10, 214/ 8
so cunning in Greek	words	that upon this word	10, 11/ 5
the realm." Upon these	words	of mine this good	10, 53/ 35
of his express heretical	words	? No, saith this good	10, 112/ 12
readers, therein my farther	words	: Now, if this Pacifier	10, 131/ 24
yet may his open	words	be such (though they	10, 83/ 2
the circumstances of his	words	were able to prove	10, 37/ 2
saith he did, his	words	seemed plainly to show	10, 40/ 30
this matter concerning such	words	; that is to say	10, 72/ 2
not, nor yet my	words	amount not to it	10, 175/ 5
be -- that my	words	should sound to that	10, 177/ 32
wily change of my	words	, exhorteth me to the	10, 193/ 12
have authority," and these	words	, "They pretend to have	10, 208/ 23
to save his own	words	upright, and to impugn	10, 214/ 32
that then be such	words	yet no treason, without	10, 69/ 27
wise abroad that their	words	should have two senses	10, 115/ 20
that I consider his	words	, and declare two ways	10, 171/ 36
You shall find my	words	, good readers, upon these	10, 56/ 35
also by his own	words	proved) grounded upon great	10, 110/ 28
not now by his	words	to teach us that	10, 116/ 24
have left his own	words	out. But verily, good	10, 18/ 26
well. These are his	words	, lo: And verily the	10, 113/ 22
to come against his	words	fore-rehearsed. Now, verily, to	10, 183/ 31
chapter, in which my	words	are that we now	10, 56/ 22
hand. And in these	words	, you see well, I	10, 103/ 14
for no such uncharitable	words	though they were spoken	10, 55/ 32
the reason of his	words	(if it were reason	10, 165/ 15
writing planted in among	words	spoken? And what reason	10, 11/ 29

readeth him the Pacifier's	words	written! Also, what a	10, 11/ 34
man goeth to his	words	and forgetteth what I	10, 165/ 13
well here, in these	words	of his, what wisdom	10, 202/ 31
he meant by these	words	. And then, when the	10, 72/ 11
I rehearse you his	words	here, that when you	10, 121/ 2
now read yourselves his	words	, and look whether I	10, 158/ 15
For these are his	words	: And then whether the	10, 218/ 6
there to those other	words	of his which he	10, 49/ 7
hath brought you forth	words	of mine which I	10, 191/ 6
even whole, with those	words	in them which he	10, 199/ 24
steal two or three	words	of his (which I	10, 214/ 27
first part of my	words	because he wist ne'er	10, 173/ 24
used between mine own	words	, and after, with good	10, 62/ 2
why. For though the	words	of the witnesses be	10, 154/ 32
in like wise those	words	that "a wolf may	10, 165/ 9
moderated all his other	words	with this word "conscience	10, 160/ 16
addeth immediately to those	words	of mine, words of	10, 174/ 30
now, in heresy the	words	be the work. For	10, 69/ 20
Church without cause. My	words	were, you wot well	10, 33/ 16
maintenance of his former	words	which he would here	10, 42/ 2
the ordinary misliketh the	words	also: I would then	10, 72/ 5
great hold upon my	words	as he would it	10, 111/ 15
yet in taking his	words	as he would now	10, 172/ 3
exposition of his own	words	, which he would have	10, 207/ 9
he meant in those	words	which he would here	10, 208/ 31
of his holy, wholesome	words	. Because I would have	10, 212/ 33
vouchsafe to read my	words	that I write upon	10, 177/ 23
we see that the	words	of his writing which	10, 23/ 7
hurt. But in the	words	of the writing, taken	10, 39/ 18
wherein he toucheth certain	words	of mine written in	10, 53/ 18
me. For read my	words	there when ye will	10, 46/ 25
to gloss his first	words	with. And yet I	10, 43/ 36
when I wrote the	words	had, and yet have	10, 183/ 33
readers, these are his	words	, I warrant you wise	10, 26/ 5
sentence of his open	words	, I trust you shall	10, 58/ 23
rehearse you what my	words	were, that yourselves may	10, 181/ 27
book meaneth, and what	work	it goeth about. But	10, 67/ 28
to write all that	work	upon them. And on	10, 54/ 34
anything written against any	work	of mine, as though	10, 8/ 20
so well in his	work	of Division as he	10, 66/ 21
than one whole week's	work	, I ween, both to	10, 173/ 7
meant in the whole	work	together, how evil words	10, 64/ 11
would wax a long	work	, I will fall in	10, 18/ 4

him so evil a	work	. If he fear so	10, 189/ 8
to make no long	work	about it. For if	10, 199/ 20
would write such a	work	so touching him as	10, 66/ 6
done in a "week's	work	." Here he leaveth out	10, 171/ 33
I would in the	work	which I name an	10, 8/ 27
go no better to	work	, nor no nearer to	10, 225/ 7
make objections against his	work	while he never wrote	10, 13/ 7
my writing against his	work	would in no wise	10, 8/ 21
to write against a	work	I wist not whose	10, 13/ 14
any fault in any	work	of mine (of which	10, 8/ 11
faith by force, and	work	other manner of masteries	10, 105/ 3
the words be the	work	. For not only the	10, 69/ 20
at last, with much	work	, to none other but	10, 207/ 26
the readers of his	work	were all such fools	10, 171/ 20
God wot, with much	work	full feebly. The Second	10, 85/ 32
would be a week's	work	to seek them --	10, 173/ 34
he shall have more	work	than enough to defend	10, 49/ 8
touching him as his	work	of Division toucheth there	10, 66/ 7
fast, I warrant the	work	of a week. Now	10, 12/ 13
the pens went to	work	, and answers were a-making	10, 4/ 25
readers, a wonderful heinous	work	, and well worthy the	10, 197/ 24
and namely in that	work	which I would name	10, 8/ 13
have made a shorter	work	if he would have	10, 221/ 29
defense write against his	work	which nothing wrote against	10, 8/ 28
nature of the matter	worketh	in the proof. For	10, 147/ 8
works, which his grace (	working	with the wills of	10, 231/ 14
our faith and good	works	, which his grace (working	10, 231/ 14
that is in the	world	be dark -- how	10, 21/ 18
law that all the	world	can make -- I	10, 184/ 13
read openly before the	world	. And therefore any wise	10, 91/ 30
were observed) bring the	world	in that case that	10, 74/ 35
cease changing till the	world	be all changed at	10, 229/ 14
not one in this	world	but by false, slanderous	10, 216/ 9
provision that all the	world	can imagine for his	10, 95/ 12
fools abroad in the	world	. For if he so	10, 54/ 22
side, to make the	world	ween that heresies be	10, 213/ 14
with, would make the	world	ween that heretics were	10, 75/ 17
that, swear true, the	world	would receive his oath	10, 153/ 10
no reason in this	world	to defend his first	10, 166/ 35
the light of the	world	. And therefore if the	10, 21/ 17
made in all this	world	, whereby none innocent can	10, 145/ 13
-- yet if the	world	might (as it may	10, 153/ 8
have love to the	world	: if he mean of	10, 172/ 29

man is in this	world	without default, no man	10, 61/ 25
the laws of the	world	, for lack of power	10, 69/ 15
the wits of the	world	, for punishment of mischievous	10, 147/ 34
the wits in this	world	could imagine or devise	10, 221/ 4
trusted that all the	world	were woodcocks save himself	10, 67/ 25
is, it is a	world	yet to see what	10, 180/ 3
any witnesses in this	world	give any sentence at	10, 160/ 11
at all unto this	world	: heretics may sit still	10, 173/ 5
is there in this	world	, spiritual or temporal, of	10, 156/ 11
to give all the	world	warning thus, that himself	10, 53/ 1
law stand in this	world	that all the wits	10, 221/ 4
no means in this	world	but twain. The one	10, 220/ 23
that is in the	world	, or within this realm	10, 56/ 1
nor love toward the	world	. " As to this last-rehearsed	10, 174/ 19
cruelly that all the	world	had cause to wonder	10, 67/ 15
have love to the	world	, be suffered to be	10, 172/ 17
or love toward the	world	. I am very sure	10, 176/ 33
I ween all the	world	could not well devise	10, 74/ 18
that ever all the	world	can make whereby there	10, 118/ 35
which he saith such	worldly	honor appertaineth -- are	10, 44/ 31
the maintenance of their	worldly	honor, for all their	10, 44/ 22
of pride, covetousness, or	worldly	love at all. And	10, 173/ 30
as if for such	worldly	honor charity be in	10, 42/ 13
of pride, covetousness, nor	worldly	love. For either he	10, 173/ 11
well what he calleth	worldly	honor which he saith	10, 42/ 4
yet they call such	worldly	honor the honor of	10, 42/ 21
not what manner of "	worldly	" honor it is that	10, 42/ 26
would withdraw from their	worldly	countenance, as is keeping	10, 53/ 21
damnable desire of their	worldly	exaltation that it will	10, 176/ 19
the maintenance of such	worldly	honor, spiritual men both	10, 42/ 19
for the maintenance of	worldly	honor spiritual men both	10, 43/ 14
them proud for their	worldly	countenance: he must consider	10, 55/ 14
that "pride, covetousness, nor	worldly	love be no judges	10, 169/ 18
what manner thing such	worldly	honor is; nor, touching	10, 42/ 28
that pride, covetousness, nor	worldly	love be not judges	10, 169/ 6
that "pride, covetousness, nor	worldly	love be not judges	10, 170/ 29
that pride, covetousness, nor	worldly	love be not judges	10, 171/ 10
how that as for	worldly	policy, some of the	10, 34/ 28
affection to have the	worldly	honor of priests exalted	10, 174/ 15
affection to have the	worldly	honor of priests exalted	10, 174/ 28
affection to have the	worldly	honor of priests exalted	10, 175/ 6
affection to have the	worldly	honor of priests exalted	10, 175/ 28
affection to have the	worldly	honor of priests exalted	10, 176/ 9

affection to have the	worldly	honor of priests exalted	10, 176/ 29
man would accept a	worldly	honor by reason of	10, 42/ 11
man would accept a	worldly	honor by reason of	10, 42/ 24
thereon, or else some	worldly	honor by reason of	10, 42/ 31
speak anything against their	worldly	honor and riches," etc	10, 176/ 24
for maintenance of such	worldly	honor as some spiritual	10, 42/ 36
course, pretending by confederacies,	worldly	policy, and strait corrections	10, 65/ 23
but "pretending by confederacies,	worldly	policy, and strait corrections	10, 66/ 27
the spirituality call the	worldly	honor of the Church	10, 41/ 12
treason committed against any	worldly	man. And then why	10, 147/ 3
own wit and in	worldly	policy -- then may	10, 216/ 20
the maintenance of that	worldly	honor that they call	10, 43/ 12
the maintenance of that	worldly	honor which they call	10, 43/ 20
in maintenance of that	worldly	honor that they call	10, 43/ 25
the maintenance of the	worldly	honor that they call	10, 47/ 3
for some kind of	worldly	honor he thinketh should	10, 42/ 30
thereto; whereas now, no	worldly	profit growing to me	10, 13/ 12
mad as to call	worldly	honor used to God's	10, 44/ 3
that worldly honor that	worldly	folk do to the	10, 44/ 9
concerning this word "proud	worldly	countenance," whereof we speak	10, 56/ 26
honor of God that	worldly	honor that worldly folk	10, 44/ 9
of pride, covetousness, and	worldly	love, and yet be	10, 175/ 2
that he meaneth no	worse	, but would all thing	10, 53/ 12
they be found far	worse	than nought. And yet	10, 77/ 11
be made rather far	worse	than better. And thus	10, 184/ 21
as there be none	worse	. But name (as it	10, 29/ 29
that they be in	worse	case that bear a	10, 124/ 22
be reformed from the	worse	unto the better, though	10, 221/ 7
my part, nor no	worse	upon his, but that	10, 26/ 30
or else to the	worse	-- to come now	10, 229/ 35
said therein, be lightly	worse	or more false than	10, 67/ 34
book: then is it	worse	; for then hath his	10, 10/ 25
make a new much	worse	. For if his device	10, 119/ 5
and putting himself in	worse	case than his fellows	10, 166/ 31
some man hath been	worse	afear'd than hurt? A	10, 94/ 8
hap to find it	worse	, followed ever in that	10, 85/ 9
all the remnant the	worse	. And yet is that	10, 78/ 17
there had been no	worse	words in it than	10, 49/ 23
that I were never	worse	, I would never wish	10, 157/ 15
that they be (for	worse	could lightly no man	10, 66/ 9
the longer unto the	worse	conclusion. For now, to	10, 208/ 29
of the person far	worse	and more odious, both	10, 20/ 34
man. But yet the	worse	that every private spiritual	10, 21/ 1

them that are already,	worse	than he proveth them	10, 172/ 30
out of all measure	worse	. For now read his	10, 206/ 34
away or change into	worse	the most special good	10, 222/ 2
that he saith much	worse	by the spirituality than	10, 174/ 3
time so much the	worse	to use such order	10, 74/ 30
change it into the	worse	for aught that I	10, 129/ 35
yea, and rather yet	worse	too, save that the	10, 137/ 31
courtesy than for his	worse	opinion of the judges'	10, 137/ 15
I can write no	worse	word by them, I	10, 24/ 8
must needs then be	worse	than they: thereupon I	10, 21/ 24
he would have made	worse	. For where they have	10, 15/ 22
either wit or (which	worse	were) love to the	10, 88/ 8
the change would be	worse	-- that way will	10, 194/ 4
will trust him no	worse	than I will trust	10, 136/ 34
any good man the	worse	. But I would for	10, 179/ 32
it so much the	worse	done to write openly	10, 19/ 21
diversities he winneth like	worship	in this. But now	10, 143/ 7
the peace, men of	worship	in the county, and	10, 151/ 7
so many men of	worship	daily do prove the	10, 104/ 1
of so many good,	worshipful	men make a book	10, 180/ 15
unto me by right	worshipful	folk, that before me	10, 140/ 22
be good men and	worshipful	, and ever have been	10, 137/ 24
great, wise, and right	worshipful	man Sir John Fineux	10, 164/ 4
before divers and right	worshipful	of the King's Council	10, 136/ 2
been taken by good,	worshipful	temporal men, many would	10, 140/ 25
Council, and other right	worshipful	temporal men of the	10, 78/ 25
matter his old three	worshipful	witnesses which stand yet	10, 78/ 6
defense for many good,	worshipful	folk against the malicious	10, 9/ 13
against all his five	worshipful	witnesses too, the deed	10, 78/ 22
here is, lo, his	worshipful	answer: I think the	10, 134/ 24
keeping of a good,	worshipful	table, and would bestow	10, 53/ 23
their wisdoms and their	worships	such, that I am	10, 138/ 1
And yet since their	worships	be so well known	10, 137/ 10
that way was the	worst	for himself. But now	10, 36/ 22
take them to the	worst	, and himself if he	10, 115/ 23
some of the very	worst	, which were most effectual	10, 212/ 20
sort: These be the	worst	sort of people before	10, 29/ 23
his word to the	worst	(as he taketh always	10, 47/ 20
in this man, the	worst	of them wist a	10, 77/ 34
could think their saying	worth	the rehearsing again. For	10, 44/ 1
matter is not well	worth	a rush. And if	10, 184/ 15
I reckoned it little	worth	the answering, as a	10, 146/ 26
of truth is not	worth	a straw. For as	10, 134/ 30

reasons, the best not	worth	a rush, to put	10, 213/ 19
this point are not	worth	one rush toward the	10, 87/ 27
book as it was	worthy	, and without any one	10, 4/ 4
great offense, and well	worthy	were to be driven	10, 111/ 34
and not think him	worthy	to be believed, because	10, 152/ 11
any other, is well	worthy	, methinketh, to do some	10, 121/ 9
a great offense and	worthy	to drive him to	10, 112/ 3
and the other not	worthy	at all: I say	10, 219/ 20
that it were well	worthy	to be laid for	10, 17/ 6
heinous work, and well	worthy	the name of confederacies	10, 197/ 25
where the one was	worthy	and the other not	10, 219/ 19
this point very well	worthy	to hear! Read, good	10, 27/ 4
any other, is well	worthy	to do some penance	10, 111/ 5
any other, is well	worthy	to do some penance	10, 111/ 29
neighbors as a man	worthy	to do that penance	10, 127/ 6
therefore, and be well	worthy	to, and yet neither	10, 107/ 20
that would make, ye	wot	well, but a small	10, 25/ 22
and thus judgeth, ye	wot	well, many a man	10, 55/ 23
their light? Truly I	wot	not where. And I	10, 20/ 18
we be (as I	wot	well we be and	10, 87/ 17
prove none, as I	wot	well he cannot --	10, 18/ 14
cometh. For that, ye	wot	well, can do no	10, 73/ 29
men be not, I	wot	well, so far overseen	10, 187/ 15
which are not, ye	wot	well, a few, may	10, 39/ 34
so long. For I	wot	ne'er, in good faith	10, 32/ 28
A mastiff hath, you	wot	well, a great jolt	10, 142/ 25
see proved, this man	wot	ne'er what he meaneth	10, 35/ 12
it could not, I	wot	well, whatsoever he said	10, 67/ 33
except he mock, I	wot	ne'er what he meaneth	10, 188/ 8
it make him, ye	wot	well, of heresy in	10, 82/ 33
temporal law too: I	wot	ne'er whether his words	10, 190/ 10
My words were, you	wot	well, that I never	10, 33/ 16
one thing. For you	wot	well that if the	10, 101/ 7
can no man (ye	wot	well) also kill another	10, 94/ 20
twelve men? For ye	wot	well, they may do	10, 131/ 30
wroth with himself, you	wot	well, and not with	10, 4/ 19
pretending. He layeth (you	wot	well) their pretending of	10, 205/ 16
of good keeping; women	wot	what caudle serveth against	10, 6/ 3
further yet, as I	wot	well ye shall, that	10, 88/ 1
amends. For well ye	wot	his damages should be	10, 196/ 15
be in me, I	wot	well that some others	10, 24/ 12
spiritual men. Now, you	wot	well I speak, in	10, 47/ 5
I do there, I	wot	well, in such places	10, 18/ 29

For that is, ye	wot	well, all that ever	10, 136/ 34
I have heard, I	wot	well, that the king	10, 52/ 28
word by them, I	wot	well, than they write	10, 24/ 9
will you not, I	wot	well, let to tell	10, 88/ 7
yet is it, ye	wot	well, but very winter-ware	10, 41/ 4
answering be well, I	wot	not which way a	10, 224/ 29
extraduction. And yet I	wot	not well what I	10, 10/ 32
say there that I	wot	not well what he	10, 41/ 10
for? The point, ye	wot	well, for which I	10, 122/ 29
be true. Thereto, ye	wot	well, he will bring	10, 78/ 4
have done, that I	wot	of, nor willingly intend	10, 50/ 35
answered. For then, ye	wot	well, a wily heretic	10, 73/ 7
shall anon see, God	wot	, with much work full	10, 85/ 32
every wise man well	wotteth	there are many other	10, 99/ 24
may then, no man	wotteth	when, pretend peradventure a	10, 205/ 30
conscience: every man well	wotteth	that they shall be	10, 155/ 5
man saith untrue, and	wotteth	not, also, what he	10, 127/ 14
thereof. But well he	wotteth	that heresy, whereby a	10, 146/ 35
it so slenderly, he	wrappeth	it up in the	10, 125/ 10
Catholic faith, provoke the	wrath	of God upon all	10, 213/ 24
of his is clearly	wrested	awry. For as though	10, 141/ 11
that I will not	wrestle	in the dark, but	10, 86/ 18
I will not, therefore,	wrestle	against it much, but	10, 67/ 3
which, with all his	wrestling	and all his new	10, 208/ 28
you: to call a	wretch	such as he showeth	10, 48/ 28
to believe a false	wretch	that would make us	10, 116/ 28
malice, as a desperate	wretch	deliver him to the	10, 74/ 1
priest that were so	wretched	but that if he	10, 51/ 27
but against the present	wretched	state that the man	10, 48/ 7
call any heretics desperate	wretches	. This is a sore	10, 48/ 28
for punishment of mischievous	wretches	, to devise a law	10, 147/ 34
Apology calleth sometimes "desperate	wretches	, " sometimes "stark heretics," and	10, 29/ 25
such unquiet and unrestful	wretches	, without some ruffle live	10, 74/ 37
the party to his	writ	of conspiracy, but as	10, 131/ 4
them in by a	writ	of Excommunicato capiendo, and	10, 168/ 20
which is called a	writ	De gestu et fama	10, 126/ 29
delivered upon the said	writ	De gestu et fama	10, 126/ 36
no sureties) award a	writ	de gestu et fama	10, 127/ 36
justices, for all the	writ	de gestu et fama	10, 128/ 29
for him, upon that	writ	, that he is of	10, 126/ 31
suspicion the judges award	writ	to inquire of what	10, 121/ 13
discretion may send a	writ	to inquire of his	10, 126/ 28
himself saith that this	writ	they may send out	10, 128/ 2

still and let the	writ	alone. And so hath	10, 128/ 12
entitle him to his	writ	of conspiracy? This Pacifier	10, 130/ 7
they may award that	writ	if they will. Wherein	10, 128/ 10
mine Apology I plainly	write	the contrary -- what	10, 27/ 2
point that made me	write	yet again. And yet	10, 6/ 15
book, that I should	write	in mine Apology that	10, 26/ 28
in twelve quires neither,	write	as near as he	10, 4/ 34
cause that made me	write	against his book. For	10, 21/ 10
that he useth here,	write	again and defend his	10, 142/ 11
people" . . . -- who could	write	thus but either he	10, 66/ 29
let them alone than	write	them in English, against	10, 19/ 34
lie upon me, and	write	it in his book	10, 26/ 27
would in like wise	write	and put in print	10, 170/ 33
my words that I	write	upon them in mine	10, 177/ 23
by such doctors as	write	upon the laws, and	10, 114/ 13
cannot let them to	write	what they list, and	10, 79/ 14
wot well, than they	write	many by me. And	10, 24/ 9
think it necessary to	write	it because of any	10, 77/ 28
show that he could	write	not in only prose	10, 12/ 24
me good occasion to	write	the thing that I	10, 204/ 18
the worse done to	write	openly to the temporality	10, 19/ 21
remembrance, that would either	write	or teach the common	10, 80/ 31
devise a law, and	write	a book therefor, to	10, 141/ 32
not once vouchsafed to	write	one word therein, saving	10, 155/ 15
would in that book	write	against any treatise of	10, 8/ 18
is, but if Bizance	write	fast, I warrant the	10, 12/ 13
wise man that would	write	by candlelight while he	10, 40/ 26
heart, for shame, to	write	in this wise? And	10, 27/ 24
if I would then	write	against his wise book	10, 141/ 36
only moved me to	write	and meddle with it	10, 6/ 7
me. And I can	write	no worse word by	10, 24/ 8
of division, and therein	write	every lewd word that	10, 180/ 16
the thing that I	write	against his words be	10, 8/ 29
sufficiency of his device	write	I these words following	10, 96/ 35
answer or a defense	write	against his work which	10, 8/ 28
take the labor to	write	against a work I	10, 13/ 14
he little cause to	write	all that work upon	10, 54/ 34
knew his name would	write	such a work so	10, 66/ 6
and think that that	writer	meant him none harm	10, 66/ 10
faults perceive that the	writer	was not of any	10, 40/ 8
his troth, that the	writer	meant not to call	10, 66/ 14
those things which he	writeth	so perilous and so	10, 230/ 24
it -- then whereto	writeth	he and printeth that	10, 188/ 12

laws against which he	writeth	, made for the correction	10, 216/ 3
into a communication, and	writing	planted in among words	10, 11/ 28
among the people in	writing	, and without any surety	10, 193/ 37
while I was in	writing	of this chapter, and	10, 77/ 13
find fault in his	writing	. The Second Chapter In	10, 14/ 7
slander, in his own	writing	, under the color of	10, 79/ 2
Dialogue was touched for	writing	against Tyndale's false translation	10, 5/ 2
the words of his	writing	which I have in	10, 23/ 7
call them in his	writing	. But yet he declareth	10, 25/ 32
to the places, with	writing	in what leaf he	10, 6/ 33
let them like their	writing	themselves, and no man	10, 225/ 9
And some turned in	writing	that name of theirs	10, 25/ 18
saw well, in the	writing	weary; and other readers	10, 38/ 2
rehearse and put in	writing	and in print also	10, 33/ 11
check me falsely, for	writing	that the realm is	10, 27/ 25
some such manner of	writing	as his said books	10, 189/ 16
use this fashion of	writing	concerning heresy than I	10, 79/ 16
their talking and communication	writing	it. And that is	10, 12/ 12
the words of the	writing	, taken after the "common	10, 39/ 18
even while I was	writing	this, that the mild	10, 71/ 30
put out books in	writing	abroad among the people	10, 193/ 28
abroad; and therefore his	writing	the less to be	10, 40/ 20
would use it in	writing	any book whereof I	10, 79/ 17
in mine Apology by	writing	-- yet (which most	10, 227/ 20
when the man was	writing	this, his wit was	10, 219/ 16
though that therefore my	writing	against his work would	10, 8/ 20
else but only Bizance's	writing	, and else would also	10, 12/ 20
it with them in	writing	, too. But yet would	10, 79/ 31
And concerning such evil	writings	, since it must needs	10, 230/ 32
by their own open	writings	, or by their open	10, 29/ 3
judges, and that in	writs	of error and in	10, 171/ 1
him the Pacifier's words	written	! Also, what a strange	10, 11/ 34
book that he had	written	so pithily. Afterward, in	10, 199/ 28
it even here, for	written	and repeated again. For	10, 23/ 6
whole sheets of paper,	written	near together and with	10, 4/ 30
Englishmen, and our matter	written	in England and in	10, 37/ 20
part of my words	written	in mine Apology, folio	10, 32/ 34
conclusion? To those words	written	in mine Apology (the	10, 210/ 11
those that himself hath	written	, or others besides them	10, 211/ 11
findeth with the spirituality,	written	in his book of	10, 54/ 29
again his own words	written	in his book of	10, 146/ 7
when I thus have	written	there, in both the	10, 27/ 19
secret that he hath	written	? Can I both gather	10, 211/ 17

Who saw ever anything	written	into a communication, and	10, 11/ 28
Pacifier's answer shall be	written	into their dialogue, that	10, 11/ 26
his own other words	written	in his Division) as	10, 65/ 27
as good unwritten as	written	, and a great deal	10, 79/ 12
reproving them, I had	written	wrong. Now had I	10, 6/ 29
one "some say" thereof	written	in all his book	10, 227/ 18
those that himself hath	written	: how can I keep	10, 211/ 16
the twenty-one chapters are	written	-- Bizance in the	10, 12/ 15
to answer my words	written	against his, in the	10, 41/ 8
arbitrium episcopi" were not	written	in the law: were	10, 115/ 1
that they may be	written	without offense of Christ's	10, 56/ 24
I would not have	written	such another point in	10, 110/ 5
of his words had	written	that the prelates pretend	10, 202/ 24
forth mine own words	written	in the said chapter	10, 111/ 13
words of mine Apology,	written	in my said twenty-seventh	10, 215/ 2
cause it to be	written	hereafter in this dialogue	10, 11/ 12
certain words of mine	written	in the twenty-seventh chapter	10, 53/ 18
would he should have	written	mine own words in	10, 18/ 24
who never had anything	written	against any work of	10, 8/ 19
will fall upon the	wrong	side, and all against	10, 218/ 28
it, and have no	wrong	at all. And thus	10, 117/ 6
needs take much more	wrong	. To this answereth he	10, 224/ 24
it so, too; and	wrong	would it be sometimes	10, 125/ 36
then prove not any	wrong	done, but by false	10, 230/ 4
in the realm, of	wrong	and cruel handling men	10, 170/ 16
rehearseth his own words	wrong	. For here he leaveth	10, 57/ 31
say that he doth	wrong	; but finding him yet	10, 118/ 23
them, I had written	wrong	. Now had I supposed	10, 6/ 30
all that information were	wrong	. But that is a	10, 128/ 33
marvelously did with much	wrong	and cruelty mishandle men	10, 86/ 12
And where they say	wrong	, I will not let	10, 225/ 6
of the law do	wrong	to the party that	10, 163/ 4
innocent may sometimes take	wrong	. Against this reason we	10, 224/ 20
to prove every word	wrong	that he said in	10, 186/ 30
sore and do much	wrong	, and that some say	10, 171/ 3
indeed that all the	wrong	which he speaketh of	10, 108/ 9
bread," I rehearsed him	wrong	, for he spoke but	10, 5/ 12
saith well, and I	wrong	. But on the other	10, 175/ 13
good folk were much	wronged	by it, and the	10, 229/ 24
hundred years anyone was	wronged	with it, should cause	10, 88/ 4
fall thereby into a	wrongful	and untrue judgment, which	10, 187/ 25
he prove their cruel,	wrongful	dealing otherwise than by	10, 172/ 34
the ordinaries of cruel,	wrongful	handling of the people	10, 213/ 16

the small also, than	wrongfully	to defame either great	10, 28/ 35
for heresies vex them	wrongfully	, and give occasion that	10, 39/ 3
should happen to be	wrongfully	troubled in time to	10, 183/ 30
besides, to whom those	wrongs	are done, and those	10, 51/ 11
paid, and satisfaction of	wrongs	first to be made	10, 49/ 32
the debts and recompense	wrongs	first and do the	10, 51/ 5
make restitution of their	wrongs	. This is, I say	10, 50/ 2
many that if their	wrongs	were once recompensed them	10, 51/ 12
debts and recompensing of	wrongs	, in them that have	10, 51/ 4
debt and recompenseth his	wrongs	-- of which folk	10, 51/ 8
debts unpaid and their	wrongs	unrecompensed -- which that	10, 51/ 24
shall see that I	wrote	it not all in	10, 223/ 14
good readers, whatsoever I	wrote	in that behalf, I	10, 23/ 5
thought on when he	wrote	the Division, but rather	10, 36/ 28
needs be that he	wrote	them either deceived by	10, 230/ 33
those things that I	wrote	in my Dialogue concerning	10, 147/ 18
very well when he	wrote	in his Division that	10, 84/ 35
man's mind when he	wrote	these words? Do I	10, 112/ 19
not though he that	wrote	it were even a	10, 13/ 5
more grace. If he	wrote	them of folly: God	10, 231/ 2
his work which nothing	wrote	against mine. For if	10, 8/ 29
about him when he	wrote	that word. For when	10, 218/ 27
fain forget. Lo, thus	wrote	I further, good readers	10, 139/ 8
that I when I	wrote	the words had, and	10, 183/ 33
from him. If he	wrote	them of his own	10, 230/ 36
but even as he	wrote	it (but if it	10, 47/ 21
he farther wherefore he	wrote	those things in English	10, 19/ 29
English, though Jean Gerson	wrote	them but in Latin	10, 19/ 30
enough for him that	wrote	these words in the	10, 54/ 24
wherefore that Jean Gerson	wrote	them in Latin. But	10, 19/ 32
of oversight. If he	wrote	them of malice: God	10, 231/ 1
had himself when he	wrote	, nor any man else	10, 173/ 17
less than though he	wrote	in their names --	10, 171/ 18
work while he never	wrote	anything against no book	10, 13/ 8
poor request, whatsoever he	wrote	before, think now that	10, 36/ 8
and instead of "evangelicals"	wrote	them "pseudo-evangelicals." Now, if	10, 25/ 19
same leaf wherein I	wrote	those words of which	10, 102/ 4
things be nought, he	wrote	them either of evil	10, 230/ 37
to what purpose he	wrote	of that point himself	10, 187/ 11
the time that himself	wrote	those words, recovered in	10, 196/ 21
the thing that I	wrote	: this you see, good	10, 204/ 18
he thought that he	wrote	herein true, then wisdom	10, 18/ 23
nothing fearful -- therefore	wrote	I that three were	10, 35/ 14

upon whose tale he	wrote	it, than to the	10, 180/ 14
more than I ever	wrote	word of yet, in	10, 39/ 13
serve me; for very	wroth	were they with me	10, 4/ 20
that some were very	wroth	therewith. And yet in	10, 4/ 12
had cause to be	wroth	with himself, you wot	10, 4/ 18
this man had wisely	wrought	, he should have given	10, 154/ 16
in Saint Bride's Church-	yard	, the year of our	10, 231/ 20
well, all the whole	year	and more -- and	10, 124/ 18
stand so accursed a	year	, he shall be punished	10, 113/ 35
so accursed, a whole	year	, he shall be punished	10, 117/ 17
curse all the whole	year	rather than he would	10, 118/ 16
made in the whole	year	? I ween in some	10, 139/ 29
last past (this present	year	of our Lord, 1533	10, 3/ 5
Bride's Church- yard, the	year	of our Lord 1533	10, 231/ 21
most part of the	year	in his own diocese	10, 138/ 15
down their woods every	year	, in one place and	10, 195/ 19
excommunicated all the whole	year	, and never will be	10, 118/ 2
and after a whole	year's	sufferance finally, for his	10, 73/ 36
the most of their	yearly	revenues too -- of	10, 53/ 25
folk, and that should	yearly	yield an account unto	10, 35/ 3
upon poor folk, and	yearly	after, the most of	10, 53/ 24
Cliff had been many	years	mad; but age had	10, 16/ 7
have used many long	years	. This law also which	10, 144/ 22
two or three hundred	years	have accepted and allowed	10, 117/ 10
ween in some seven	years	not one. And I	10, 139/ 29
is now, and some	years	already past hath been	10, 25/ 4
been in some late	years	past -- how may	10, 27/ 23
not five in fifteen	years	. But this I say	10, 139/ 32
he seek this seven	years	, he shall in all	10, 18/ 27
space of these twenty	years	or thirty last past	10, 170/ 4
times since nor many	years	before, I never heard	10, 195/ 10
about it this seven	years	, he can never defend	10, 214/ 18
accusers as in seven	years	shall never one come	10, 145/ 21
men abjured in fifteen	years	, and in those that	10, 179/ 25
within these very few	years	, above eighty thousand persons	10, 210/ 25
prove that this hundred	years	anyone was wronged with	10, 88/ 4
wont to keep good	yeomen	, and that thereby they	10, 53/ 33
give them the hearing?	Yes	, yes, I doubt not	10, 154/ 14
that thought all three?	Yes	, forsooth, true enough though	10, 34/ 21
faults. And I think	yes	, in good faith, that	10, 30/ 12
same place answered me	yes	, as I have him	10, 30/ 25
it well appeareth evidently	yes	! Now goeth he farther	10, 171/ 24
the prelates pretend this?	Yes	, verily that I may	10, 203/ 6

be heard, trow you?	Yes	, and (the jury so	10, 153/ 33
them the hearing? Yes,	yes	, I doubt not, and	10, 154/ 14
good abearing? I suppose	yes	, and have seen it	10, 125/ 36
till they amend --	yes	, and after, too --	10, 48/ 21
be sometimes driven to	yield	a good reckoning why	10, 154/ 31
and that should yearly	yield	an account unto the	10, 35/ 3
and waxen, methought, a	young	man again, and seemed	10, 37/ 33
this two-handed sword, some	young	, lusty friar would boldly	10, 45/ 23
and of a very	zeal	unto the faith --	10, 165/ 20
riches," etc., than for "	zeal	of the faith": these	10, 176/ 25
that of a good	zeal	he falleth in remembrance	10, 52/ 13
that had as good	zeal	to keep innocents out	10, 113/ 13
to "send" them, "abundantly," "	zeal	of souls, pity, good	10, 65/ 9
good man, that any	zeal	hath to the conservation	10, 23/ 14
Land, declareth his mind	zealous	and fervent toward it	10, 230/ 22
Lambert, Friar Huessgen, and	Zwingli	; and here in England	10, 200/ 18
among the Swiss, when	Zwingli	was slain, many thousands	10, 210/ 26

Frequency Index of Terms Used Five or More Times in the Selected Concordance

MAN	713	TRUTH	91	FOUND	60
SAY	505	BETTER	90	READ	60
WILL	430	WITNESSES	89	HONOR	59
WORDS	341	PART	88	LEAF	58
SAITH	327	CASE	87	MASTER	58
SEE	254	FALSE	86	ORDINARY	58
LAW	252	ELSE	85	TALE	58
MEN	246	MEANT	85	FALL	56
MATTER	237	TWO	84	SECOND	56
MAKE	208	FAR	82	WAY	56
BOOK	191	MIND	80	COME	55
HERESY	184	PROVE	79	COMMON	55
SPIRITUAL	180	PROVED	78	FAULT	55
CHAPTER	175	CONTRARY	77	OATH	55
MADE	173	OPEN	77	PIECE	55
READERS	164	SPEAK	76	STILL	55
ANSWER	161	TELL	76	MAKETH	54
DIVISION	158	GIVE	75	PLACE	54
PUT	158	EVIL	74	GOETH	53
CAUSE	154	LONG	72	OFFICIO	53
POINT	149	MAN'S	72	PLAINLY	53
REASON	145	FEAR	71	SPEAKETH	53
PEOPLE	128	KING'S	71	SURE	52
APOLOGY	127	HEARD	70	TAKEN	52
TAKE	125	DOTH	69	AUTHORITY	51
FIND	123	PLAIN	69	COUNCIL	51
LAWS	122	WEEN	69	MEAN	51
JUDGES	120	BELIEVE	68	PARTY	51
REALM	115	CALL	68	PERADVENTURE	51
JUDGE	114	GO	68	RIGHT	51
FOLK	112	LESS	68	THOUGHT	50
GOD	108	ORDER	68	TOGETHER	50
TRUE	108	SUIT	68	SIDE	49
THINK	107	SURELY	68	BRING	48
HERETICS	103	TIME	68	HERETIC	48
LITTLE	102	WHOLE	68	PACIFIER	48
MANNER	99	SHOW	66	PERIL	48
WORD	98	TEMPORAL	66	VERILY	48
HERESIES	96	FURTHER	64	FOLIO	47
WISE	96	SPIRITUALTY	64	TRUST	47
WIT	95	LO	63	DOUBT	46
HARM	94	NAME	63	PURPOSE	46
FAITH	92	CHANGE	62	SERVE	46
WITNESS	92	ENOUGH	61	SORE	46

SUSPICION	46	DEVICE	35	SHOWETH	29
WORLDLY	46	GRACE	35	BEGINNETH	28
LIGHT	45	PERCEIVE	35	DESIRE	28
PRIESTS	45	SUFFICIENT	35	PERSONS	28
DARE	44	WORLD	35	TROTH	28
BEAR	43	WRITE	35	TWAIN	28
KNOW	43	COUNSEL	34	WILY	28
LIKELY	43	KEEP	34	BECOME	27
NEED	43	LEAVE	34	CALLETH	27
NOUGHT	43	OCCASION	34	COURT	27
SAYING	43	PUNISHED	34	LABOR	27
SPOKEN	43	SET	34	OLD	27
TEMPORALTY	43	WROTE	34	PROOF	27
ACCUSER	42	FAULTS	33	PROVETH	27
GENERAL	42	FOLLOW	33	SLANDER	27
PRETEND	42	LEFT	33	TREATISE	27
CONSCIENCE	41	LIE	33	WRITING	27
FELONY	41	SECRET	33	ANSWERED	26
USE	41	SOON	33	BOOKS	26
BROUGHT	40	SUPPOSE	33	HAPLY	26
CALLED	40	CLERGY	32	JURIES	26
CHURCH	40	DEED	32	JURY	26
HEAR	40	ORDINARIES	32	MAKING	26
STAND	40	RULERS	32	MATTERS	26
WOT	40	SENTENCE	32	REMEDY	26
CONSIDER	39	AFTERWARD	31	ALONE	25
MEANETH	39	BEGINNING	31	DANGER	25
APPEARETH	38	HAP	31	HOLD	25
BOUND	38	HAPPEN	31	LIST	25
TOLD	38	KNOWN	31	PROVISION	25
CATHOLIC	37	TAKETH	31	PURGATION	25
CONTENT	37	THREE	31	SAINT	25
LOOK	37	UNREASONABLE	31	SALEM	25
REASONABLE	37	WORK	31	SELDOM	25
SEEM	37	WRITTEN	31	SPECIAL	25
SWORN	37	CLEARLY	30	CASES	24
WORSE	37	NEW	30	CERTAIN	24
ACCUSERS	36	SAVE	30	COMETH	24
FEW	36	SAW	30	DEVISE	24
FULL	36	SHOWED	30	EFFECT	24
LAY	36	APPEAR	29	GOD'S	24
OPENLY	36	FAIN	29	GRUDGE	24
PLACES	36	FORSWORN	29	HURT	24
SEEMETH	36	GIVEN	29	LACK	24
SWEAR	36	INNOCENT	29	NAMES	24
USED	36	PRELATES	29	PUNISHMENT	24
CAUSES	35	SEVEN	29	TIMES	24

TREASON	24	FULLY	20	SECULAR	18
ABROAD	23	GREATER	20	SEETH	18
ACCEPT	23	GROW	20	SELFSAME	18
CHRISTIAN	23	HEART	20	SUSPECT	18
CONFESS	23	IMMEDIATELY	20	TEACH	18
GUILTY	23	INFORMATION	20	TRULY	18
HONEST	23	KNOWLEDGE	20	TURN	18
LAST	23	LAID	20	ACCURSED	17
SHREWS	23	PERSON	20	CHAPTERS	17
AGREE	22	SEVENTH	20	COMMUNICATION	17
ANSWERETH	22	BRINGETH	19	CONCLUSION	17
DEFENSE	22	BUSINESS	19	HARD	17
DENY	22	CREDENCE	19	HIGHNESS	17
DEvised	22	DECLARETH	19	HOLY	17
DIVERS	22	FASHION	19	INDICTMENTS	17
FINDETH	22	GONE	19	JUDGMENT	17
HIGH	22	HANDS	19	JUSTICES	17
INNOCENTS	22	INCREASE	19	KING	17
LAYETH	22	KEEPING	19	LIGHTLY	17
NECESSARY	22	KEPT	19	METHINKETH	17
PASS	22	KNOWETH	19	OFFENDER	17
PERJURED	22	LIFE	19	PENANCE	17
SOUL	22	LIKELIHOOD	19	POLICY	17
TOUCHED	22	RECEIVED	19	PREACH	17
USETH	22	REHEARSE	19	PURGE	17
AMEND	21	SHAME	19	SHREWD	17
BRETHREN	21	SIMPLE	19	SUFFER	17
CHANGED	21	SIR	19	SUSPECTED	17
CONFEDERACIES	21	TELLETH	19	TWELVE	17
GIVETH	21	WOLF	19	WAYS	17
HELP	21	WRONG	19	ACCUSED	16
INTENT	21	ARREST	18	ASK	16
LOVE	21	CHRISTENDOM	18	AVOW	16
MALICE	21	CLEAR	18	DEFAULT	16
MARVEL	21	DECLARE	18	DIFFERENCE	16
NECESSITY	21	DEFEND	18	DURST	16
OFFENSE	21	DEVISETH	18	GRANT	16
PEACE	21	HAND	18	HATRED	16
PRESUMPTION	21	JUSTICE	18	LAYMEN	16
PUTTETH	21	KNEW	18	MEANS	16
SPOKE	21	NEEDS	18	OFFICE	16
UNTRUE	21	OUGHT	18	PARLIAMENT	16
BIZANCE	20	OVERSEEN	18	POWER	16
BOLD	20	POOR	18	PROCEED	16
CHARITABLE	20	PRAY	18	READER	16
CONVENIENT	20	PRIDE	18	REPORT	16
EXAMINATION	20	REMNANT	18	SECRETLY	16

SHORTLY	16	MOTION	14	SUMMA	13
SUFFICIENTLY	16	NEIGHBOR	14	THANKS	13
TOKENS	16	NEIGHBORS	14	THIRD	13
WARRANT	16	NEXT	14	WEIGHT	13
ABEARING	15	OBEY	14	WRIT	13
ABLE	15	PAIN	14	ABJURE	12
ARGUMENT	15	PITY	14	ARRESTED	12
ARRESTING	15	PROFITABLE	14	ASSIGN	12
BARE	15	REFUSE	14	BELIEVED	12
BEST	15	REHEARSETH	14	CONSIDERED	12
CIRCUMSTANCES	15	SEEN	14	DANGEROUS	12
DECAY	15	SURETY	14	DAY	12
DELIVERED	15	TALKING	14	DEADLY	12
DIALOGUE	15	THINKETH	14	DECEIVED	12
DISCRETION	15	TOUCH	14	DENIETH	12
EXAMPLE	15	TOUCHING	14	DUE	12
EXCUSE	15	WEENETH	14	ESPECIALLY	12
FAVOR	15	WENT	14	EVIDENCE	12
HEINOUS	15	WORTHY	14	FACE	12
HOME	15	ACCEPTED	13	FAGGOT	12
LATE	15	CHARGE	13	FIGURE	12
LOATH	15	DECLARATION	13	FIVE	12
OBLOQUY	15	ENGLAND	13	FOLLOWED	12
OVERSIGHT	15	EXAMINED	13	FORMER	12
PRISON	15	EXPERIENCE	13	HAPPED	12
PROFIT	15	FOLLY	13	INDICTMENT	12
PUTTING	15	GAVE	13	LENGTH	12
REHEARSED	15	GET	13	LOSE	12
RELIGIOUS	15	GREATLY	13	LOSS	12
SEND	15	GROUND	13	LOST	12
SMALL	15	HAPPETH	13	MEANWHILE	12
TOOK	15	LIES	13	MERRY	12
TOUCHETH	15	LIKEWISE	13	READING	12
TROUBLE	15	LONGER	13	REFORMED	12
YEARS	15	MAINTAIN	13	REMEMBRANCE	12
BLAME	14	MAINTENANCE	13	SEEK	12
BLESSED	14	MEDDLE	13	SEEMED	12
CAME	14	MEET	13	SKIN	12
COMMONLY	14	MISCHIEF	13	SLANDEROUS	12
DEFAULTS	14	NAUGHTY	13	UTTERLY	12
DETECTED	14	PARTIES	13	WORSHIPFUL	12
DISPLEASURE	14	PASSION	13	ACCUSE	11
DRIVEN	14	POINTS	13	ADVISE	11
HALF	14	PRESENT	13	AFEARD	11
HONORABLE	14	PRIEST	13	AFFECTION	11
INDIFFERENT	14	SPEAKING	13	BAR	11
MALICIOUS	14	SPECIALLY	13	BEHALF	11

BODY	11	FAIR	10	CHARITABLY	9
BOLDNESS	11	FIFTEENTH	10	CHIEF	9
CEASE	11	FORBORNE	10	CLEAN	9
CHARITY	11	FOUR	10	CON	9
CLEARED	11	FRAILTY	10	CONDEMN	9
COMPLAINT	11	FRIEND	10	COUNTRIES	9
COURTS	11	GOSPEL	10	CRAFT	9
COVETOUSNESS	11	INSTEAD	10	CRUEL	9
DEALING	11	KILL	10	CUNNING	9
ENGLISH	11	LAMB'S	10	DEAL	9
ETC	11	LAWFUL	10	DEPOSITIONS	9
FALLETH	11	LAWFULLY	10	DETECT	9
FINALLY	11	LEWD	10	DREAD	9
JUDGED	11	LIETH	10	EXAMPLES	9
LABORETH	11	LIGHTNESS	10	FEARED	9
LAND	11	LORD	10	FELLOW	9
LEAST	11	MISHANDLING	10	FRIAR	9
LEAVETH	11	OBJECTIONS	10	HANGETH	9
MEANING	11	OPINION	10	INDICTED	9
MEN'S	11	PAST	10	INQUIRE	9
OFFENDERS	11	PAUL	10	INQUISITIONS	9
PARDIE	11	POSSESSIONS	10	INTEND	9
PARTIAL	11	PRINT	10	LEAVING	9
PARTS	11	PROPER	10	LIVING	9
PROVIDE	11	REFORM	10	MARVELETH	9
QUESTION	11	RULE	10	MEETLY	9
REASONS	11	SACRAMENTS	10	MONEY	9
RECORD	11	SOEVER	10	NEEDETH	9
ROSELLA	11	SOULS	10	PACIFIER'S	9
SAVING	11	TAKING	10	PLEASURE	9
STANDETH	11	TOKEN	10	PREACHING	9
STATUTE	11	WAX	10	PRESUMED	9
TROW	11	YEAR	10	PROCESS	9
VARIANCE	11	YES	10	PROVIDED	9
WARNING	11	ADVENTURE	9	REMEMBER	9
ALMOST	10	AFFINITY	9	REQUIRE	9
ANGRY	10	ALTOGETHER	9	SAVIOR	9
APPAREL	10	ANSWERING	9	SELF	9
ASHAMED	10	BACK	9	SERMON	9
ASKED	10	BAD	9	SORT	9
CALLING	10	BEGAN	9	SPICE	9
COLOR	10	BEGIN	9	STREETS	9
CORRECTION	10	BISHOP	9	SUBSTANCE	9
DAYS	10	BREAD	9	SURETIES	9
DEBTS	10	BREAK	9	THIEVES	9
DEPOSE	10	BRINGING	9	THOMAS	9
DEVICES	10	CHANGING	9	TWENTY	9

WISDOM	9	PLAY	8	EVIDENT	7
WIST	9	PRAISE	8	FOLLOWETH	7
ADVANTAGE	8	PRESENTMENT	8	FOLLOWING	7
ANSWERS	8	PRINCE	8	FORCE	7
APPROVED	8	PRINCIPAL	8	GEAR	7
ARGUMENTS	8	PROMISE	8	GENERALLY	7
ASSISTANCE	8	PUNISH	8	GREATEST	7
CHRIST'S	8	PURGED	8	HANDLING	7
COMPLAINTS	8	REPORTED	8	HEARING	7
CORRUPT	8	RESEMBLE	8	HELPEETH	7
CRIME	8	SAVED	8	INDEMNITY	7
DARK	8	SEARCH	8	INFECTED	7
DEAD	8	SEDITIONOUS	8	INQUEST	7
DEATH	8	SUDDENLY	8	LAMB	7
DECEIVE	8	SUFFERED	8	LEARNED	7
DEEDS	8	SWARM	8	LEAVES	7
DERIVED	8	TALK	8	LIBERTY	7
DEVIL	8	UNTRUTH	8	LOOKED	7
DIGNITY	8	USAGE	8	MINDED	7
DISPRAISE	8	VENIAL	8	MISTRUST	7
DIVERSITIES	8	WIN	8	MORTAL	7
DUTY	8	WISH	8	MOUTH	7
FAIL	8	WRONGS	8	MOVE	7
FALLEN	8	ABJURED	7	NATURE	7
FEIGN	8	ACCUSATION	7	NEARER	7
FINDING	8	ADVICE	7	NEGLIGENT	7
FOND	8	AFRESH	7	NUMBER	7
FORBEAR	8	AGREED	7	OFFER	7
GAY	8	ALLOWED	7	PERCEIVED	7
HEAD	8	AVOIDING	7	PERILOUS	7
HEAVY	8	BEGUN	7	POPE	7
HUNDRED	8	BOLDLY	7	PREACHED	7
INDIFFERENCE	8	BORNE	7	PRETENDED	7
INFORM	8	CLOSE	7	PROCLAMATION	7
KIND	8	COLD	7	PROUD	7
LAYMAN	8	CONDEMNED	7	QUOTH	7
LEARN	8	CONFESSETH	7	RATIFIED	7
LIVE	8	CONFUTED	7	READETH	7
MAD	8	CONTRADICTION	7	RECEIVE	7
MARRY	8	CORPS	7	SINS	7
MESEEMETH	8	COURSE	7	SOLEMN	7
MULTITUDE	8	DEFAME	7	SOONER	7
NEEDED	8	DEFENDED	7	SOW	7
NINETEENTH	8	DILIGENCE	7	STEAD	7
NOTABLE	8	DIVIDE	7	STICK	7
OATHS	8	DOCTRINE	7	STRENGTH	7
OBJECTION	8	EVERMORE	7	STRONG	7

SUNDRY	7	HELPED	6	ZEAL	6
TEN	7	HERETICIS	6	ADULTERY	5
TWICE	7	JUST	6	ALMAINE	5
UNDERSTAND	7	LEARNING	6	AMENDMENT	5
UNPUNISHED	7	LETTER	6	APOSTLES	5
VIRTUE	7	LETTETH	6	ASSENT	5
VIRTUOUS	7	LIVETH	6	BEASTS	5
WARY	7	LONDON	6	BELIE	5
WILLS	7	LORDS	6	BID	5
WONT	7	MISCHIEVOUS	6	BIDDETH	5
ABJURATION	6	MISTAKE	6	BIND	5
ABOLENDAM	6	MOVED	6	BISHOPS	5
ABUSIONS	6	MOVETH	6	BOASTETH	5
ADVISEMENT	6	NE'ER	6	BROKEN	5
AGREEMENT	6	OBITS	6	CHRIST	5
ALLOW	6	OBSERVED	6	COMPANY	5
ALTHOUGH	6	ODIOUS	6	COMPARE	5
ASSAY	6	PARAGRAPH	6	COMPELLED	5
BANDOGS	6	PASSED	6	COMPLAIN	5
BEARING	6	PASSIONS	6	CONCEIT	5
BEGUILE	6	PAY	6	CONFESSION	5
BEHAVIOR	6	POISONED	6	CONSTITUTION	5
BESEECH	6	PRETENDING	6	COUNTRY	5
BODILY	6	PRINCES	6	COUNTY	5
CAST	6	PROVINCIAL	6	CRIMES	5
CATHOLICS	6	REBUKE	6	DEFAMATION	5
CAUSELESS	6	RECKONED	6	DENIED	5
CERTAINTY	6	REPEAL	6	DESPERATE	5
CHRYSOSTOM	6	REPRESSING	6	DIFFERENCES	5
CLAUSE	6	SERVETH	6	DISHONOR	5
CLIFF	6	SESSION	6	DISPUTE	5
COMMITTED	6	SEVENTEENTH	6	DIVISIONS	5
CONCLUDE	6	SHOWING	6	DOUBLE	5
CORRUPTION	6	STATE	6	DOUBTED	5
COUNTENANCE	6	STATUTES	6	DOUBTETH	5
CUSTOM	6	SUSPICIONS	6	DULY	5
DAILY	6	TALES	6	EASY	5
DECLARED	6	UNTROTH	6	ENDETH	5
DESTROY	6	VAIN	6	EVERYTHING	5
DISPOSED	6	VEHEMENT	6	EXCOMMUNICATION	5
DRAW	6	VOID	6	EXHORTATION	5
GLAD	6	WALK	6	EYES	5
GOODLY	6	WEEK	6	FAITHFUL	5
GOODNESS	6	WIFE	6	FAME	5
GRACIOUS	6	WON	6	FAULTY	5
GRIEF	6	WORST	6	FELON	5
HANDLED	6	WORTH	6	FOLK'S	5

FOURTEENTH	5	NOISED	5	SALVE	5
GIVING	5	NOTABLY	5	SCRIPTURE	5
GROWN	5	OFFICERS	5	SEEING	5
HANDLETH	5	OFTENER	5	SHIFT	5
HAPPENED	5	OPENING	5	SHORT	5
HARMLESS	5	PAPER	5	SPIRIT	5
HARMS	5	PARSON	5	STRAIT	5
HEADS	5	PARTICULAR	5	SUBTLE	5
HEARETH	5	PERCEIVING	5	SURMISED	5
HEREIN	5	PLAYETH	5	TEDIOUS	5
HIDE	5	POSSIBILITY	5	THEFT	5
HITHERTO	5	PRIVATE	5	TRIFLES	5
HONESTY	5	PROCURE	5	UNDERSTOOD	5
HYPOCRITES	5	PURGATORY	5	UNDONE	5
IGNORANCE	5	QUITE	5	UNKNOWN	5
INTRODUCTION	5	REALMS	5	USING	5
LARGE	5	REASONING	5	VERDICT	5
LEISURE	5	RECKON	5	WEIGH	5
LIKEN	5	REPEALED	5	WEIGHED	5
MAR	5	RESISTANCE	5	WHIT	5
MARVELOUS	5	RESPECT	5	WILLFUL	5
MICHAELMAS	5	RESTITUTION	5	WILLINGLY	5
MINISTERS	5	RETURN	5	WITS	5
MONITION	5	SAFE	5	WOTTETH	5